

Alyawarr Bible



Portions of the Holy Bible in the Alyawarr language of
Australia

Alyawarr Bible
Portions of the Holy Bible in the Alyawarr language of Australia

copyright © 2009 Wycliffe Bible Translators

Language: Alyawarr

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2023-11-10

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 9 Mar 2024 from source files dated 10 Nov 2023
284d4e02-292d-5bd8-a8a6-8360a307b937

Contents

Genesis	1
Exodus	49
Ruth	97
1 Samuel	104
2 Samuel	133
Matthew	145
Mark	211
Luke	255
John	342
Acts	395
Romans	451
Galatians	477
Colossians	486
1 Thessalonians	492
2 Thessalonians	499
1 Timothy	504
2 Timothy	515
Titus	523
James	526
1 Peter	535
2 Peter	549
Revelation	557

Genesis Arrpmernenty-they

Akngeyel alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh arrpmernek

¹ Awank-akerr; Akngeyel alker-then ahern-then arrpmernek. ² Kwaty alayelant ahern ingkerrenh artenh. Ingwemerntarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr ayntenh. Akngeyel awer ilkwa tyarlewek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng rtnenh.

³ Akngey angkek, "Artyernerl-aynta!" Rap arrtyernenhey-alhek-anem. ⁴ Akngeyel arek mwerr arrtyernenhey-alhek. Akngeyel ingwethen arltethen amentant-atherr arrpmernek. ⁵ Akngeyel itnewek "Arlta." Kel ra akethirrenhek. Ingwer Akngeyel itnewek "Ingwa." Arlta arrwekel anyent ikwerel, atwerrpirrenhek. Ingwemernt-anem irrek. Ingwel-anem. Ikwerthey angkep arrpemarl ra akethirrenhey-alhek.

⁶ Akngey angkek, alker ampep-warl arrkngert rnkernetyek, kwaty alay amentant-atherriletyek. Kel alakenh-anyem. ⁷ Kwaty ingwer irrwerl, kwaty ingwer kwaty kweneng. ⁸ Akngeyel arrkngert renh itnewek "Alker." Ikwerthey angkep arrpemarl ra akethirrenhey-alhek. Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Arlta 2 ikwerel, kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek.

⁹ Akngey angkek ahern-then kwaty alay-then amentant atherriletyek, ahern artwerreyirrey-kety. Kel ahern aremirrek. ¹⁰ Akngeyel itnewek ahern-then kwaty alay-then. Akngeyel arek rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek.

¹¹ Akngey angkek atherrk-then arwerl amern-akert-then atherrk ntang-akert-rnem-then rnkernetyek. Kel alakenh-anyem. ¹² Arwerl ingwerek-ingwer-then ntang ingwerek-ingwer-then Akngeyel arrpmernek. Akngeyel arek ingkerrenh-angkwarr, rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ¹³ Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Arlta 3 ikwerel, kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek.

¹⁴ Akngey angkek "Ingkenyel arrtyernetyek arltel, ingwel arrtyernetyek alkentel." Arltethen ingwethen amentant-atherr ra antheke. Ratherr aherrety-then alyangkwa-then ament-atherr arrpemarl ra antheke, rernem iterl-arayntetyek ilenger rernem akarrirretyek. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Akngeyel arrernek atherrap-antey, ikngwer arrernek ra artewentyel arrtyerney-angker arltel. Akngeyel antyarr akngerr arrernek. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alkent ra arrernek alyeparl arrtyernetyek ingwel. Alkent-then ingkeny-then ra arrernek, ingwethen arltethen akngaketyek. Akngeyel arek ingkerrenh-angkwarr, rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ¹⁹ Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Arlta 4 ikwerel, kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek.

²⁰ Akngey angkek kwaty alayek, atnwenth ingwerek-ingwer ikwerel anayntetyek. Rap angkek thip ingwerek-ingwer alkerel alhayntetyek.

²¹ Akngeyel arrpmernek kwaty-areny ingwerek-ingwer kwaty alay kwenel anayntetyek, akely-rnem-then, ilkwernem-then. Akngeyel arrpmernek thip ingwerek-ingwer alkerel alhayntetyek. Akngeyel arek ingkerrenh, rarl ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ²² Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, "Akngerram-akngerrirretyek, arlperrtyirremel kwaty alay-angkwarr ingwer-rneman alker-angkwarr ingwer-rneman." ²³ Ingwirrek arrpemarl. Kel ingwepenh-anem irrenhek, arlta 5 ikwerel.

²⁴ Akngey angkek, "Ahern ikwer-penh atnwenth ingwerek-ingwer akngerrirretyek, ateralth-rnem-then, mwerr-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then." Kel alakenh-anyem. ²⁵ Akngeyel atnwenth ingwerek-ingwer arrpmernek, atnwenth ateralth ingwerek-ingwer, atnwenth mwerr

ingwerek-ingwer, ahernel alheyel ingwerek-ingwer. Akngeyel arek ingkerrenh, rarl ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek. ²⁶ Akngey angkek, "Ahern-areny arrpmernetyek rernem anetyek anwantherr-apeny, rernem Atyetyart anetyek kwaty-areny ingkerrenhek, thip ingkerrenhek, atnwenth ingkerrenhek, atnwenth mwerr-rnemek-then, atnwenth ateralth-rnemek, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then."

²⁷ Akngeyel arrpmernek artwethen arelh-then, ratherr rapeny anetyek. ²⁸ Akngeyel ahern-areny ilek akngerrirretyek, ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr, apmer arrpanenhel. "Arrantherr atyetyart anetyek, ahern ingkerrenhek, irrpeng ingkerrenhek, thip ingkerrenhek, atnwenth ingkerrenhek."

²⁹ Ikwer-penh Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrenhantherr anthem, amern-rnem-then arwerl ntang-akert-rnem-then, arrantherr arlkwetyek. ³⁰ Atnwenth ahern-areny-rnem-then, thip alker-areny-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then. Ahern-areny ingkerrenhek, atha amern-rnem-then atherrk-rnem-then anthem." ³¹ Akngeyel ingkerrenh arek, rarl mwerr-angkwarr arrpmernek.

2

Arlta 7-el Akngey ltyerrek

¹ Alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh anenh.

² Arlta 7 ikwerel-antey Akngeyel warrk ikwerenh ywerrelhilek. Ltyerrek-anem. Ra ipmelhek-anem. ³ Akngeyel arlta 7 anyentan akngakek ltyerrey-angker, impenan arlta ikwerel ra ltyerrenh.

⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh arrpmernek.

Eden apmer arrwekeleny

⁵ Lyertyenyenp, alker-then, ahern-then Akngey INGKART ra arrpmernek-penh arwerl-weny, atherrk-weny. Kwaty ra thweney-angenh-antey ahern-warl, ingwer aney-angenh-kety amern lyapelheletyey. ⁶ Kwaty apeynt lherrparnpenh ahern-they. Ahern-anem ra apelyilek.

⁷ Akngey INGKARTel ahern-anem inek, artwa anyent-anem mpwarek ahern-penh. Ra ahern-areny renh itethilek-anem, pewilemel. Awer-anem anthek. Ahern-areny ra itethirrek-anem, weyangkemel. Iteth-anem irrek ra.

⁸ Akngey INGKARTel akngerrakw-ampenyek arwerl ilek-ilek-anem rnrkernek, apmer itnan Eden. Artwa renh-anem ra arrernek apmer ikwer-itwek. ⁹ Arwerl ilek-ilek rnrkernek ra, arwerl lyapelemel, amern-akert-rnem-then. Arwerl atherr apmer ampep-itwek lyapek.

¹⁰ Arwerl ingweran mwerr itethiley-angkerarl, arwerl ingweran akalty-anthey-angker. Amern ntwā arlkwenty arwerl ikwer-penh nga apmwek-then mwerrek-then akaltyirrem, atherr-angkwarr-antey. Apmer Eden-they kwaty atnyerr ankalhenh, arwerl-rnem atherrkenyil-ayntetyek. Lher anyent-they ra irrpety-anem irrek, irlkwenty-anem. ...

¹⁵ Akngey INGKARTel artwanem amern-angketyarr ikwer-itwek ar-rernek, ra arntarnt-arayntetyek. ¹⁶ Akngey INGKARTel renh ilek, "Arwerl ingwer-rnem-itwek ntwā arlkwayntetyek. ¹⁷ Arwerl ingwer apmwek-then mwerrek-then akaltyirreyel, menty arlkwey-angenh. Ntwā arwerl yanhpēnh arlkwentyan, nga arlta ikwerel-antey ilwem."

¹⁸ Akngey INGKART angkek, "Ahern-areny anyent anerl-anekerr, atha ilkwatherr ikwer mpwarey."

¹⁹ Akngey INGKARTel ahern-anem inek arrpemar, ra atnwenth ilek-ilek, thip ilek-ilek-anem mpwarek ahern-penh. Ra artwewar akngetyek, ra itna renh-rnem itnewetyek. ²⁰ Ahern-areny ranem itneweynek atnwenth ateralth-rnem-then, mwerr-rnem-then, thip-rnem-then, ingkerrenh-antey. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel itnewek-penh itnakert ingkerr-anem rernem anek. Ahern-areny ament-areny ilkwatherr-weny anenh, atnwenth rernem ament anenh arrpemar, ingwer-ikwer. ²¹⁻²² Akngey INGKARTel ahern-areny renh ankwayntetyek athenek. Artwa ra apelp-anem ayntek. Artwa ikwer-penh ngkerraly anyent ra inek. Renh ampwerrkileynek, ra arelh-anem ikwer mpwarek ilkwatherr, ngkerraly anyent-penh. Akngey INGKARTel arelh renh atnwenhek artwa ikwer-war. ²³ Ra arek-penh arelh renh, ra angkek, "Nhenh atyeng-apenyarl, nhenh arlka atyeng-penh, ngkwern atyeng-penh arnwarnekarl. Atha renh itnewem 'arelh', ra atyeng-penh artwepenh arnwarnekarl wenh!"

²⁴ Aleyarl alakenh aynteyel ra. Artwa anyentel aynikw-then amikw-then iwerl-alhem. Ra arelh ikwer-itwek itengirrem, anyent-apeny-antey ratherr aynteyel. Alakenh-anyem Akngey INGKARTel arrernek.

²⁵ Arrwekeleny ratherr arnkweny anenh, nyerrirrey-angenh-antey.

3

Artwethen arelh-then apmwelheleyel

¹ Rtnwem anyent anenh Akngey INGKARTelarl arnwarnek, irrtwyerremel apmwangkwarr iley-angker. Apmwarlap ran atnwenth ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel ra alhek arelh-war. Ra ayernek, "Mpwelenhanth apek ilek Akngeyel, arwerl anyent-penh mpwelanth amern arlkwey-angenharl wenh, mentyarl aretyek?"

² Arelh ra angkek, "Akngeyel ilek, 'Arwerl ingwer-rnem-penhant arlkwetyek. ³ Arwerl anyent-penh nthakenh mpwelanth amern akey-angenh amern-angketyarr ampep-itwek. Mpwelanth arwerl ikwer-penh arlkwenty, mpwelanth ilwemarl.' "

⁴ Rtnwem ra irrtwyerremel ilek, "Mpwelanth nthakenh ilwey-angenh arwerl ikwer-penh amern arlkwenty. ⁵ Akngey akalty, arlta ikwerel mpwelanth amern arlkwenty, Akngey rapeny mpwelanth anem, akalty-anem, apmwangkwarr-then mwerr-angkwarr-then."

⁶ Arelh ra amern renh arek. Amern ra mwerr-angker innga. Ra ilkelhenh, amern arlkwenty-penh Akngey rapeny akalty-anem anetyek. Amern renh akek, arlkwemel-anem. Arelh ra artwanem anthek, ratherr atherrel-antey arlkwek amern renh. ⁷ Ratherr iterl-arek ratherrarl Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Angath-antey ratherr apmwelhelekan. Ratherr iterl-arelhek-anem, ratherr arnkweny-anem anenh. Arwerl tywerrk aylpepenh ratherr arnkwa atanthenh pweytilemel, aylpemel-anem. Artelhenh-anem ratherr.

⁸ Ikwer-penhan alherrp ratherr awak, amern-angketyarr ikwer-itwek Akngeyarl alhenh. Ratherr aterirremel arwerlel arlengkewelhek Akngey ikwerety. ⁹ Akngey INGKART artwa ikwer arlkek, "Nthenh-angkwarr nga?"

¹⁰ Artwel renh ilek, "Ayeng arnkweny arlengkewelhek ngkwengety, nyerr-anem irrek."

¹¹ Akngey INGKART angkek, "Nthakenh mpwelanth iterl-arelhek, mpwelanth arnkweny anenhan? Ntwa amern-angketyarr ampep-itwek arwerl anyent-penh arlkwek apek?"

¹² Artwa ra angkek, "Arelhel amern akek, rap ayenh-anem antheke, athanem arlkwetyek, arelh yanhel ntwarl ayenh anthekarl."

¹³ Akngey INGKARTel arelh renh ayerneke, "Arwerl ilek-penh ntw arlkwek?" Arelh ra angkek, "Rtnwemel ayenh irrtwyerl-ampernek wenh! Ikwer-penh atharl arlkwek."

¹⁴ Akngey INGKARTel rtnwem renh ilek, Ntw arelh renh irrtwyerl-ampernek-penh, nga atnertel artnererl-apem ahern-penh arlkwerl-aperl-anem. Atha ngenh anyent apmwewarlilem intem-antey.

¹⁵ "Arelh nhayman ngkwengety arlkarirrem. Arelh-kenh-rnem-then ngkwenh-rnem-then ilkelhey-angenh intem anayntem. Arelh-kenhel-rnem ngenh akapwert atwayntem, ngkwenh-rnemel ingkan tnhwayntem."

¹⁶ Akngey INGKARTel arelh renh ilek, "Nga ampakert rlterrk anayntem. Nga artwa ngkwenhek aleth ilkelh-ayntem. Artwa Atyetyart-anem ngkwenh anayntem."

¹⁷ Akngey INGKARTel artwa renh ilek, Nga arelh ilenhek awelhek, ntw amern-anem arlkwek. Atha weth ngenh artwerilek arwerl ilen-penh amern ntw arlkwekerr. Nga atyeng awelhey-angenh. Ahern yanh apmwanem, amern rnkernayntetyekan. Nga warrkirretyek artewentyel amern intwelheletyek, nga ilwetyek-atwety. ¹⁸ Atherrk apmwethen intwayntem. Ntw amern-angketyarr ikwer-penh amern arlkwey-angenh.

¹⁹ "Ntw artewentyel warrkirretyek amern ngkwenhek. Nga ahernir-reyenh ilwenty-penh. Ahern-penh atha ngenh arnwarnek. Nga angkep ahern arrpemarl irreyenh. Ngan ahern arwarl."

²⁰ Adam-el arelh ikwerenh itnewek Eve.

²¹ Akngey INGKARTel arnkwanem ikwer-atherr mpwarek, atnwenh yenp-penh.

²² Akngey INGKARTel ilek, "Ratherr iterl-areyel apmwangkwarr-then mwerr-angkwarr-then, atharl iterl-areyel-apeny. Amern-angketyarr yanthey ratherr alpetyekant-anem. Ratherr arwerl yanh itethiley-angker-penh ratherr arlkwey-angenh anetyek. Ratherr arlkwenty-penh, ratherr intem-antey iteth anekerr." ²³ Akngey INGKARTel renh-atherr aketh-warl-anem irrentek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem ratherr alpek.

²⁴ Aypmelh-akert-rnem akgerrakw-ampenyek arrnkgert rnkernek arwerl ikwerety. Nayp arlpenty Akngeyel rnkernek, ikwer-atherr-itwek. Nayp arlpentyel ampep-they artyernenh. Aypmelh-akert rernem akw-errelant arrnkgert rtnek, ratherr angkep alpekerr, arwerl ikwer-itwek arlkwekerr, amern-angketyarr ampep-itwek, ratherr intem iteth anekerr.

4

Cain atherr, Abel atherr

¹ Adam-then Eve-then ratherr away akely atnyenek. Away akely ikwerenh itnan Cain. Eve angkek, "Atha renh itnewey Cain, INGKARTelarl away akely ayenh antheke." Itna Cain angka ikwerenh-angkwarr aynteyel, "INGKARTel ampa antheke INGKART-they renh inek." ² Ikwer-penhan, Eve ra away ingwer-anemarl atnyenek. Amelikw renh itnewek Abel. Ratherr ilkwerrek-anem. Abel yep-yep arntarnt-arenh-arenh, Cain ran amern atherrkarl ingwerek-ingwer lyapelhelenh. ³ Ingwer-ingeran Cain ra amern INGKART-anemarl tyenkerr antheke. ⁴ Abel ra yep-yep akwerrk atwemel, INGKART ra tyenkerr antheke arrpemarl. Yep-yep akwerrk lyertenyanakarl atnyenek. Abel-el aker atwek, ra INGKART renh tyenkerr anthetyek. Aker ikwer-penh ra tyelk mwerr-rnemant rlwanemel INGKART

renh tyenkerr anthetyek, mpwerrkenty anter-akngerr. INGKART Abel ikwerant inkwerelhek, renharl ra tyenkerr anthekek. ⁵ Cain-ekan ra inkwerelheyangarl. Cain ra artwerrety-anem anenh, ahelirremel.

⁶ INGKARTel Cain renh ilek, "Ilekek ngarl aneyel artwerretyan? ⁷ Ntwarl ayenh tyenkerr arraty-angkwarr anthekepenh, ngarl irrkngerney-anem anetyek. Ngarl mwerr-angkwarr anem, ngap irrkngerneyarl aneman. Ngarl mwerr-angkwarr anem, ngap irrkngerneyarl aneman." INGKARTel renh ilek, "Ngap apmwelhelekerr, nga mwantysel iterretyek."

⁸ Cain-el ayteyikw ikwerenh irrtyleherl-alhek, "Mpa, ayla awangk alhey arrkent, peleyn ilkwewarl." Irtyelherl-alhek ratherr arrkent alhetyek-arrpantey irrtysterremel, renh ra atnwenhek akwerr-warl, ra atwey-alhetyek renh. Cain-el renh atwek, ipmek-antey.

⁹ INGKARTel Cain renh ayerne, "Abel-alew? Ayteyengkw ngkwenh-alew?" Cain-el renh irrtysterremel tyerne, "Inpa, ayeng arlarl."

¹⁰ INGKARTel renh ilek, "Ntwa atwek ayteyengkw ngkwenh. Arrknga thelhelek ikwer-they ahern-warl. Atha ngenh apmer nhethy irrentem, ntwarl ayteyengkw atwek, rarl arrknga thelhelek apmer nhel. ¹¹ Ahern nhekan amernan nthakenh ntwa intwelheleyang-anemarl. Arrkngarl ayteyikw thelhelek-kety." ¹² INGKARTel renh ilek, "Nhenhekan amern atherrk intwelheley-angenh. Apmer nhelan nga aney-angenh-anemarl arrangkw. Nga alhaytant-anem."

¹³⁻¹⁴ Cain-el renh ilek, "Ntwa atyeng angka awerr arrerne. Apmer nhetheyarl apmer ingwerel-anem ayeng anayntem. Apmer-wenyengarl ayenh ingwerentyel atwetyek alhewer, mentyan."

¹⁵ INGKARTel renh ilek, "Ingwerel ngenh atwenty, atha renh arntety anthem. Ingwerel ngenh atwekerr, atha ngkweng-warl impaty arrernem."

¹⁶ Apmer Nod-warl ra alpek, Eden-they akngerrakw. Cain aney-alpek intem-antey INGKART ikwerety, angkepirreyang arrangkw, ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ingwer-kenh apmer-itwek aney-alpek. ...

6

⁵ ... Akngeyel arek, apmwangkwarr ahern-areny ingkerrenh anenh. Rernem apmwangkwarrant iterrenh. ⁶⁻⁷ Ra iterrek renh-rnem ingkerrenh ywerrelhilemel atwetyek, atnwenth-rnem-then, thip-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then. Artwa apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-then ingkerrenh ywerrelhiletyek. "Atha renh-rnem mpwarey-angenh, atyeng awelhey-angenh-rneman. Ra iterrenh, apmwel renh-rnem mpwarekerr."

⁸ Akngey inkwerelhek artwa Noah ikwer, rarl ikwer inkwerelhemel awelhek rarl renh ilekek.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Noah ra anyentant mwerran Akngey ikwer awelhek. Alerikw irrpety ikwerenh-rnem itnan ikwer-rnem-kenh Shem, Ham, Japheth.

¹¹⁻¹² Akngeyel ingkerrenh iterl-arek, rernemarl apmwangkwarr anenh.

¹³ Akngeyel Noah renh ilek, "Ahern nhel artwa ingkerrenh ahelant atwerreyel, mwerr aney-angenh. Atha ahern-areny ingkerrenh irrarlkeyenh ahern nhek. ¹⁴ Arwerl mwerr-angker arterna, ntwa rtnwa arnwarnetyek warl-akert. Warl arnwarnetyek amentew-ament rwem-akert. Ankerel aperna kwen-then akwerr-ampeny-then. ¹⁵ Arlpenty innga mpwara 130 metres-ek-atwety. Arlpaw innga mpwara, 25 metres-ek-atwety. Irrwerl innga mpwara, 15 metres-ek-atwety. ¹⁶ Arwerl ilperr-ilperr-rnemarl irrwerlengan arrerna! Anker-anem aperneyna kwaty aylpekerran. Altywerarl ntwa arrernetyek arriwan ampepekan. Iwerr ingwer-ampenyek arrerna aylpenhey-alhayntetyek. Rwem irrpety irrwerl-akert mpwara!

¹⁷ Atharl kwaty ilkwa tyarlewem-kety, ahern-areny ingkerrenh irrar-
lketyek. ¹⁸ Atha ngenh innga ileyel, nga, anew ngwenh, alerengkw
ngkwenh-rnem, ampengkw-rnem-then arrantherr rtnwa ilenhel arran-
therr iteth anetyek, kwaty-kety. Ingkerrenh aker-rnem tywena, atnwenth-
rnem-then, thip-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Atnwenth
amarl-rnem-then irrwey-rnem-then anewart-anewart akngakeyna, rtnwe-
warl tywenemel. ²¹ Amern akngerr-antey arrerna ikwer-rnem ngkweng-
then. Ayeng ilkelheyel rernem iteth intem-antey anetyek.”

²² Noah Akngeyek awelhek, rarl renh ilantheek.

7

¹⁻¹⁸ INGKARTel Noah renh ilek, “Rtnwewarl aylpa,
ngkwenh-rnem-akert. Atha ngenh iterl-areyellarl, mwerrarl ngan atyeng
awelheyel.” Kel arlta ikwerel-antey Noah-rnem rtnwewarl aylpenhek,
Shem, Ham, Japheth. Ingkerrenh-antey rernem aylpenhek rtnwa
ikwer-warl, anewikw-rnem-anem alerikw-rnem-anem. Noah
ikwerenr-rnem-akert aylpenhek rtnwa kwen-warl. Aker ahern-areny
ingwerek-ingwer rernem akwernek rtnwewarl, atnwenth
ateralth-rnem-then ingkerrenh, thip-rnem-then akwernek rtnwa ilkwa
ikwer-warl. Anewart-anewart irrwey-rnem-then amarl-rnem-then
ingwerek-ingwer atherrarl-atherrarl akwernek rtnwa kwen-warl,
Akngeyellarl renh-rnem ilantheek. Ingkerrenharl ahern-areny renh-rnem
tywenek. INGKARTel rtnwa arriw ikwer-rnemenp akentek. Kwaty apeynt
ikwer-they irrwerl-anem irrwerl-anem lherrparnpek kwen-they.
Akngeyel alker renh altywerilek. Kwaty thelhelek alker-they, arlta
40-ek-atwety, ingwa 40-ek-atwety. Kwaty rntwek arlta arrpanenhel.
Kwaty an kwen innganem. Kwaty atnyerrel rtnwa ilkwa irrwerlilek,
irrwerl-anem irrwerl-anem. Apwert ingkerrenh kwatyel kwenek.
Kwatyel rtnwa irrwerlilek ikwer-rnemenp. Ahern-areny ingkerrenh
kwatyel ilwerl-athenek. Apmer arrpanenhel anenh-rnem, atnyerrel
ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenek. Akngeyel ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenhek
irrarlkek ingkerrenh kwaty atnyerrel. Irrpetyap rtnwa ilkwelarl
anek-rnem rernemant iteth anenh. Noah rant ikwerenr-rnem-akert iteth
anek. Kwaty rtnenh aleth arlta 150-ek-atwety, arlta arrpanenhel. ... **8**

¹ Akngey ra iterl-antey-areyel, iyelpelerleweyang New-rnem-then
atnwenth-rnem-then. Akngeyel awer tyarlewek. Kwatyarl akelyirreynek
ahern ingkerrenh artwerretyityek. Kel alakenh-anyem Akngeyel
awer thwenek. ² Akngeyel arrkngert arrernek, kwaty ahern-they
thelhelenhek. Akngeyel kwaty apeynt ywerrelhilek. Akngeyel kwaty
alker-areny ywerrelhilek arrpemar. ³ Arlta 150-penh kwaty akelyant-
anem ahernel rtenh. Alkent 5-ek-atwety kwaty ra akely-anem irreynehenh.
⁴ Kwatyarl atnyerr ywerrekel, rtnwa ilkwa ra Ararat apwertel-anem
arrernelhey-alpek. ⁵ Alkent 10-penh apwert ingkerrenhan akethel-anem
arem-anemirrek. Alkent 10-ek-atwetyarl rtnek-penh kwaty akelyirrek.

⁶⁻⁷ Alkent anyent-penh Noah-el iwerr tyet altywerilek, ra aretyek. Noah-
el thip anyent irrpwerl angerl thwenek. Noah arntarnt-arelhenh thip
ikwer ra apey-alpentyek. Ahern artwerretyirreyek-atwety thip alkerel-
antey alhenh. Alkerel-antey ra amperelenh, kwaty-antey ra arenh.
⁸ Kwaty ywerreynentyek Noah ra thwenek thip pwelker-anem, kwaty
ywerreynentyek ra aretyek. Thip anyent ra arrernelhetyekan ikwer
arrangkwarl. ⁹ Kwatyantarl ayntek. Ra apey-alpek arrpemar, rtnwa ilkwa

ikwer-warl. Noah-el thip anyent renh anterrkwey-ayntek, kwen arrpemarl akwernemel rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-warl.

¹⁰ Arlta 7-penh, Noah-el pwelker anyent renh arrpemarl thwenek. ¹¹ Thip ra apey-alpek atwerrp, alperr anyent-akert-anem. Noah ra arek kwatyarl ywerr-anemirrek. ¹² Arlta 7-penh pwelker renh thwenek arrpemarl, ra arlta ikwerel apey-alpeyang ywerrey-alhek. ¹³ Noah-el iwerr altywerilek-anem, rtnwa ilkwa renh ahern artwerretyirrenty aretyek. Ra arek ahernan atwerrety-anem. Noah-el arek kwatyarl kel-anem ywerreyneyel. ¹⁴ Alkent atherr-penh ahernan ingkerrenh-angkwarr artwerrety-anem.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Akngeyel Noah renh ilek, “Ngan ngkwenh-rnem-akert tyerr-anemelha, rtnwa ilkwa ilenh-theyan. ¹⁷ Atnwenth ilenh-rnem-then thip-rnem-then ahern alheyel-rnem-then ingkerrenh tyarlewa rernem akngerr arrpemarl irretyek ahern nhel.”

¹⁸ Noah rernem-tangkwel atwarrek rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-they. ¹⁹ Atnwenth ingwerek-ingwer ingkerrenh atwarrek rtnwa ilkwa ikwer-they, amentew-ament.

²⁰ Noah-el apwert ilperr-ilperr arrernek, aker ampennetyek. Noah-el tyenkerr INGKART renh antheek, kwenirremel angkek. ²¹ Akngeyel aker intenek mwerr-angker ikwakert. Rernemarl apmwel-areh aneyelek, ampa akely-penh, atha ahern apmweley-angenh-anem. Akngeyel renh ilek, “Atha ahern-areny-rnem nthakenh atwey-angenh weth atha atwek-apeny, menty-anem. Anyent-inger-antey athan irrarlkek. Akely-penh apmwangkwarr alkenhirreyelan, awaretyel.

²² Atha ahern-areny ingkerrenh atwey-angenh-anem. Ahern nhenh intem-antey aynteyenh. Rernem amern lyapelheletyek, amern akwe-tyetyek. Ahern nhenh ywerrey-angenh arltel, ingwel, aherretyel, alyangk-wel ywerrey-angenh. Ahern nhenh aherretyel ywerrey-angenh, ahern nhenh ingwel ywerrey-angenh. Ahern nhenh intem aneyenh ahern nhenh ywerreyek-atwety.”

9

Akngeyel Noah renh ileyel, rarl atnyerr ilkwel atwey-angenh ywerrel-hilemel aleth-antey

¹ Akngeyel Noah renh ilek, alerikw ikwerrenh-rnem-akert, “Ampa akngerr atnyena ahern nhel, thip-rnem-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then, aker irrpeng-then. Ahern nhel akngerrirretyek ampa akngerr anetyek. ² Atnwenth ingkerr arrekatherrety ater irrayntem aneyenh, ahern nhel. Nga ingkerrenhek Atyetyart aneyenh. Atha ngenh arrernem Atyetyart nga anetyek, ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. ³ Aker ntwal alhewer arlkwetyek, ingwerek-ingwer. Atha ngenh atnwenth ingkerrenh anthem, ntwal arlkwayntetyek. Kel, atha ngenh antheek amern ntwal arlkwayntetyek.

⁴ Aker menty, arrkngewenyirremel ayntey. Iteth-antey, ra arrkngakert-anteyarl atnwenth ran. Nthakenh arrngeynp arlkwey-angenh. Arrknga thela ahern-warl, artwerretyilemel, aker arlkwey-alenty. ⁵ Atnwenthel artwa anyent ipmek atwenty, artwa ingwerel ipmek arrpemarl atnwenth renh atwetyek. Artwa anyentel artwa ingwer ipmek atwenty, ipmek arrpemarl atwetyek.

⁶ Artwa ingwerel atwem, angkep renh atwenhey arrpem. Atha ahern-areny ingkerrenh arrpmernek, atyeng-apeny ingkerrenh anetyek. ⁷ Ntwal akngerr-anem ahern nhel ngkwenh-rnem atnyena! Artwa akngerr ntwal anetyek, ahern nhel artwa akngerrirretyek.”

⁸ Akngeyel Noah ikwerenh-rnem-akert ilek, ⁹⁻¹¹ “Atha arrenhantherr ilem, Nhepenh-anyeman kwaty arrekanterr-warl atha tyarleweyang-anem, menty. Kel anyent-inger atha kwaty ilkwan tyarlewek, ingkerrenh atwetyek, ingkerrenh ahern nhek irrarketyek. ¹²⁻¹³ Mpwelarr ilkwa alkerek atha arrekanterr arrernem. Mpwelarr arrantherr alker-itwek aremel, arrantherr iterl-aretyek wetharl atha arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr. ¹⁴ Kwaty kwenpayel mpwelarr aremirrenty atha iterl-aremel atharl weth arrekanterr ilek-angkwarr. ¹⁵ Nthakenh atha atnyerr ilkwel atwey-angenh ywerrelhilemel aleth-antey. Yanh-angkwarr atha ilek, nthakenh atwey-angenh. ¹⁶ Atharl arem mpwelarr alker-itwel aremirrenty, atha iterl-aremarl atharl weth arrenhantherr ilerlelpek-angkwarr.

¹⁷ Mpwelarr lwewarrernelheyel alkerel apmelerrarl atharl weth ilerl-alpek-angkwarr, arrantherr iterl-aretyek. Ilenh atyetyart impen anwantherr iterl-aretyek.” ...

11

Akngeyel angka ingwerek-ingwer ilpertileyel

¹ Awank-akerr, ahern-areny-rnem angka anyentelant angkerrenh. ² Ikwer-theyan ingwer-rnem apmer Babylon akngerrakw-ampeny-warl alpek. Rernem ingkerrenh alperlewek akngerrakw, peleyn ilkwewarl, apmer Shinar-arrangarr-warl. Apmer-anem rernem arrernek. ³⁻⁴ Rernem angkerrenh, “Tern ilkwa mpwaretyek, warl arrpanenh, warl arlpentythen anwantherr mpwarey alker-warl-athek, alkerek-atwety. Apwertweny anwantherr mpwarey bricks-elant, ankerelant anyentelhilem anterkwetyek bricks renh. Ingkerrenhel anwenhantherr iterl-aretyek apmer anyentek. Anwantherr apmer arrpanenh-warl nthakenh arlpimperreyangenh. Anwantherr arlperryirreyang anetyek, apmer anyent ikwerel.”

⁵ Akngeyel tawen renh aretyek apetyek rernemarl arnwarnenh. ⁶ Ra ilek, “Nhernem warrkirreyel rernemarl angka anyentel angkerreyel. Rernem arlkwententyelan, ilek-ilek mpwarerl-anekerr. Rernem tnakelheyel rernemarl warl ilkwa artek-penh. ⁷ Atha renh-rnem angka amentew-amentanem iley, rernem awerrey-angenh-antey ingkerr anayntetyek.”

⁸⁻⁹ Angka anyentarl angkerrenh-penh Akngeyel renh-rnem angka ilpertilhilek ingkerrenh. Angka ingwerek-ingwer-anem rernem angkerrenh. Rernem menty-anem ipmek, warrkirreyang-anem. Rernem arlperryirremel alpek apmer arrpanenh-warl, aney-alpek. ...

Abraham-kenh aynikw

²⁷ Nhenh angka Terah-penh-anem. Terah Abram Nahor-rnem aynikw-rnem anenh. Haran-kenh-rnemek aynikw anek. Haran ra Lot-kenh aynikw anenh. ²⁸ Haran Ur tawen-itwek atnyenek Chaldea-areny-rnem-kenh apmer-itwek. Ra apmer ikwerel-antey ilwek, aynikw ikwerenh Terah iteth anenhel-antey. ²⁹⁻³⁰ Abram-el Sarai anew inek ikwer, Nahor-el Milcah anew ikwer inek. Milcah aytey ikwerenh Iscah anenh, Haran-kenh alerikw. Sarai ampek arrangk w anenh. ³¹ Terah anperl-alhek Ur tawen-they, Canaan ikwer-warl anperl-alhetyek. Ra Abram alerikw ikwerenh akngek, Sarai, amikw ikwerenh, arrengikw ikwerenh, Lot ra akngek arrpemar. Rernem Haran tawen-el-anem aney-alpek. ³² Terah ra ampwirremel aherrety 205 anenh. Ikwer-penhan Haran tawen ikwerel-antey ilwek.

12

Akngeyel Abram renh ileyel, apmer ingwer-warl alhetyek

¹ Akngey angkek Abram-warl, "Apmer nhanyem iwerl-alha ngkwenh-rnem-akert, apmer atharl ngkweng iymparrernem-warl alpemel. ² Atha ngenh arntarnt-arayntem apmer ilenhek, akngerr-anem atha ngenh anthem, akngerram-akngerr irretyek. Ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-arayntem. Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh, apmer arrpanenh-angkwarr, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-awaty. ³ Ingwer-rnem mwerr anayntem ngkweng-itwel, ayeng mwerr arrpemaril ikwer-rnem anayntem. Alakenh-anyem ahern-areny ingkerrenh ngkweng inkwerelhetyek. Ingwer-rnem ngkweng awelhey-angenh, rernemaril apmwangkwarr apenteyenh, atha renh-rnem arntety anthemarl."

⁴⁻⁵ Abram aherrety 75 anenh, artwa ampwanem, Akngeyelarl ilek apmer ingwer-warl-anem ra alpetyek. Abram Akngeyek awelhek. Anew ikw-erenh Sarai ampikw ikwerenh Lot, ampwal ilek-ilek ingkerrenh warrkenh-rnem-then, rernemaril apmer Canaan ikwer-warl alpek.

⁶ Abram ra arwerl ilkwewarl, arwerl arnenty ikwer-warl alhek, ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Abram arwerl arnenty apmer Moreh ikwer-warl alhek, apmer Shechem-itwek. Canaan-areny-rnem arrwekel-antey apmer ikwer-itwek anenh. ⁷ Akngey Abram ikwer aremirrek. Renh ilek, "Atha ngenh apmer nhenh anthetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-akert intem-antey." Abram ra apwert ilperr-ilperr-anem arrernek Akngey aker tyenkerr anthetyek inkwerelhemel.

⁸ Abram ra Bethel apmer akngerrakw-ampeny-warl alhek, rap ampepel ayntenhek apmer Ai-arrangarr. Kalikw-anem artek. Ra apwert ilperr-ilperr ingwer-anem arrernek, Akngey ikwer kwenirremel inkwerelhek.

⁹ Ikwer-penhan ra antekerr-anem alhek, apmer arlpaw-ampeny-warl.

Abram alheyel Egypt-warl amern inetyek

¹⁰ Apmer arrpanenh Canaan-ampenyel, amern lyapey-angenh-anem ra arenh, aherrety innganem. ¹¹⁻¹³ Abram-then Sarai-then Egypt-warl rernem alpek, amern-angketyarr-warl atherrkeny-ampeny-warl. Abram iterremel angkek anew ikwerenh-warl, "Egypt-warl alhenty nga angkwerey atyenh-arrpantey ilelha ingwer-rnemek. Egypt-arenyel inngerr mwerr-angker ngenh arey-ayntenty, ayenharl rernem atwekerr, ngkweng-they angwarekerr."

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Rernem Egypt ikwer-warl alhek. Egypt-arenyel renh arek ra mwerr-angker innga. Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Pharoah-an ilek Sarai renh. Artwel-rnem Sarai renh akngek Pharoah-kenh apmer-warl. ¹⁶ Pharaoh rarl iterrek Sarai ikwer Abram-kenh angkwerek-athen, ra Abram renh ingkerrenh antheke, yep-yep-rnem-then, pwelek-rnem-then, tangkey-rnem-then, warrkenh-rnem-then, kamwerl-rnem-then ingkerrenh antheke.

¹⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa rarl Sarai renh apmwangkwarr ikngwey-ayntek-they, INGKARTel Pharaoh-kenh-rnem arntety ilkwawem antheke. ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Pharaoh-el ingwer ilantheke, Abram renh ikngwetyek, ratherr angkerretyek. Pharaoh ra angkek Abram ikwer-warl, "Ntwa atyeng iley-angenh arraty anew ngkwenh. Kel ineyna apmer nhenh-they alpemel. Apalel anew ngkwenh atha ikngwek." ²⁰ Pharaoh-el ikwerenh-rnem thwenek, Abram renh artengewetyek, ratherr ampwal-rnem ikwer-atherrenh ingkerrenh akngeynetyek, apmer ingwer-warl alpemel.

13

Abraham Lot ratherr amentant-atherr alheyel

¹ Abram Sarai atherr alhek apmer arlpaw Canaan-ampeny-warl, Lot ra ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek arrpemar. ² Abram ampwal akgerr-akert alhek, pwelek-rnem-then, yep-yep-rnem-then, nanikwet-rnem-then, thilp-then, gold-then.

³ Abram ra apmer arrpanenhel aneynenh, apmer arlpaw antekerr-ampeny-itwek. Ayerrer-anem ra alpek, Bethel tawen-warl. Kalikw-anem rap ampepek arthey-alhek, apmer ikwerenh. Ayntey-alhek tawen Ai-they ampepel, Bethel tawen-they angath. ⁴ Apey-alpek antekerr-they, ra aynteynek apwert ilperr-ilperr-akert ikwer-itwel, irrkatyel arrpemar. Ra kalikw akely-anem artek. Ra kwenirremel Akngeyek-anem angkek inkwerelhemel.

⁵ Lot-el akgerr arrpemar atnyenek, yep-yep-rnem-then, nanikwet-rnem-then, pwelek-rnem-then, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then. ⁶⁻⁷ Apmeran akely inngarl ayntenh atnwenth-rnem-then ingwerek-rnem-then. Atherrkarl atnwenth ingkerrenhel arlkwenh. Abram-kenh warrkenh-rnem-then Lot-kenh warrkenh-rnem-then atnwenth arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem rernem apmer-they ahel-anem ilterrenh.

⁸ Abram angkek Lot-ek, "Aylakan mwerrant-atherrarl anetyek. Aylekakenh-rneman mwerrant-arey arrpemar anetyek, ilterrey-angenh. Aylak arrer nthakenh ilterrey-angenh. Artwa aylekakenh ilterrey-angenh anetyek. ⁹ Ahern arlpawel nhan! Aylak amentant atherr alhey. Ngarl altwerl alhem-kety, ayengan akgerrakwarl alhey. Ngarl akgerrakw alhem, ayeng altwerlarl alhey."

¹⁰ Ikwer-they, Lot alhek arrwekel-antey. Kwaty akgerr ra arey-alhek Jordan Ilpay-itwek. Aleth-antey ra Ilpay atherrkeny aynteynenh ikwer-angkwarr apmer Zoar-ek-atwety. ¹¹ Jordan Ilpay ingkerrenh ikwertangkwelel rwanek akgerrakw-ampeny. Rarl akgerrakw alhek, Abram amentant atherr ratherr irrek, arlperrtyirremel. ¹²⁻¹³ Abram anek apmer Canaan-ampenyel. Lot alhek tawen Sodom arrerenty, wak-rnem arthey-alhek, artwa apmwernem arrerenty-itwek, rernem INGKARTEK irrpelthirrenh. ¹⁴ INGKARTEl Abram renh ilek, "Apmer ingkerrenh-angkwarr ara! ¹⁵ Atha ngenh anthey, nga intem-antey anayntetyek, apmer arrpanenh ilenhek, ngkwenh-rnem-akert. ¹⁶ Atha ngkwenh-rnem akgerram-akngerrileyen, arrantherr akgerr-anem ahern nhel anetyek. Ngkwenh-rnem akngerrirreyen ahern akely akgerr aynteyel-apeny. ¹⁷ Nga angkepellarreng apmer nhel alhaynta, atharl ngenh anthetyek."

¹⁸ Wak kalikw akely-rnem lhelherl-alhek akngeynemel apmer arwerl arnenty-akert ikwer-itwek aney-alhek apmer Mamre-arrangarr, Hebron-itwek. Apmer ikwer-itwek apwert ilperr-ilperr tyenkerrek-arelh ra arrernek, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhemel kwenirrek.

14

Abram-el Lot renh arntarnt-areyel

⁸ ... Atyetyart tawen ikwer-areny-rnem, Sodom-areny, Gomorrah-areny, Admah-areny, Zeboim-areny, Bela-areny. Rernem atwerrenh Atyetyart ingwer-areny-rnem-then. Atyetyart Chedorlaomer, Elam-areny atyetyart, Tidal, Goiim-areny atyetyart. Amraphel, Shinar-areny atyetyart. Arioch,

Ellasar-areny atyetyart. Atyetyart 5-pel-ek aherrety 12 anek, ikwer-rnemek. ⁹ Ikwer-penhan rernem ikwer-warl apetyek, rernem atwerretyek. ¹⁰ Atyetyart ingkerrenh akarrirrek peley n ikwer-itwek, itnan Sidim. Sodom-areny-rnem Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then rernem anyentirrek, artwa ingwer-rnem atwerretyek. Ingwer-rnem rernem Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then antengilek. Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then rernem aytnek irrkewarl, ankerangketyarr-warl. Ingwer-rnem anterrek apwert-ampeny-warl. ¹¹ Sodom-then Gomorrah-then-they amern ingkerrenh rernem rakek, ampwal ilek-ilek. ¹² Abram-kenh ampikw-then-antey, Lot anterrkwek, akngeynemel.

¹³ Abram artwa Hebrew anenh arwerl arnenty ikwer-itwek. Arwerl arnenty ran Mamre Amor-areny-kenh. Artwa Mamre Amor-areny. Aytetikw ikwer-atherrenh anek, itnan ratherr Eschol, Aner. Ratherr mwerr innga anek Abram-ek. ¹⁴ Artwa anyentel Abram renh angka ilek, rernemarl alerikw ikwerrenh anterrkwek, ampwal ikwerrenh-rnem-akert. Abram-el artwa ikwerrenh-rnem anyentilek. Kel rernem alwernek apmer Dan ikwer-warl, ¹⁵ Abram-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwek-penh, ingwer-rnem anterrek apmer Hobah-warl Damascus ikwer-angkwarr aterel. ¹⁶ Abram-el renh-rnem alwernek, apmer Hobah-ek-atwety. Ra alerikw Lot renh ineynek, arelh-rnem-then ampwal ikwerrenh-rnem-then.

¹⁷ Abram rarl king ingwer-rnem-then atwek-penhan, ra apey-alpek. Atyetyart Sodom-areny apetyek Abram-warl peley n Shaveh ikwer-itwek, ratherr angkerretyek. Shaveh ikwerrenh itna ingweran arterterr King-kenh.

¹⁸ Atyetyart Salem-areny itnan Melchizedek. Ra wayn-then amern-then Abram-warl akngetyek. Melchizedek INGKART anenh, Akngey ilkwa ikwer. ¹⁹ Melchizedek angkek, "Akngey atha ayernem, ngenh rlterrkiletiek, rarl alker-then ahern-then arrpmernek. ²⁰ Nga Akngey ikwer inkwerelhey-areny, ntwarl artwa ingkerrenh atwek, rlterrk ikwerrenh-akertel. Ntwa artwa ingkerrenh antengilek."

Abram-el Melchizedek ampwal ilek-ilek ingkerrenh ikwerrenh antheyel

²¹ Atyetyart Sodom-arenyel Abram renh ilek, "Atyenh-rnem, Sodom-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ipma, apmwal-rnem ntwa akngemel."

²² Abram-el Atyetyart Sodom-areny renh ilek, "INGKART Akngeyel anyentelarl ahern-then alker-then arrpmernek. ²³ Atha renh arraty innga ilek, atharl ampwal-rnem nthakenh iney-angenh, ntwa ayenh ingkern ayntarrp-ilekerr; nga atyeng angkekerr, 'Atharl Abram renh ampwal ingkerrenh antheek.' Akngeyelant ayenh ampwal ingkerrenh antheek. ²⁴ Amern arlengant anwantherr arlkwey artwa atyenh-rnemelan arlkwekant. Aner Eschol-atherr ampwal akely-rnem inem arrpemarlarl."

15

Akngeyel Abram renh alheleyel

¹ Abram-el altyerr arek, INGKARTelarl renh ilek, "Nga aterirreyang anetyek, atha ngenh arntarnt-areyel, ilek-ilek akngerr atha ngenh anthetyek."

² Abram angkek, "INGKARTay, ntwa ayenh ilek-ilek akngerr antheek. ³ Ntwa ayenh ampan anthey-angenharl. Ayeng ilwentyel, warrkenh atyenhel ilek-ilek ingkerrenh inem."

⁴ INGKARTel ilek, "Ntwa alerengkw ngkwenh atnyeneyenh. Warrkenh ngkwenhel nthakenh ingkerrenh iney-angenh. Alerengkw ngkwenhel ingkerrenh atnyeneyenh, nga ilwenty-kety." ⁵ Akngeyel renh atnwenhek

aketh-warl. Ra renh ilek, "Alker-warl itnywena! Antyarr-rnem ntw a areyel? Ntw a count-em-anem renh-rnem ila! Ngkwenh-rnem antyarr ilenh-rnem-apeny akngerrirreyenh."

⁶ Abram Akngeyek inkwerelhemel awelhek. Akngeyel renh artwa arrayat innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh.

⁷ Akngeyel ilek, "Ayeng Akngey ra, atharl ngenh apmer Ur-they, Chaldea-rnem-kenh apmer-they atnwenhey-alhek, apmer nhenh ngenh anthetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-akert."

⁸ Abram angkek, "Akngeyay, nthakenh atha iterl-areman apmer yanh atha atnyenyetyek?"

⁹ Akngey ra ilek, "Pwelek amarl akely atyeng-warl akngetyay! Nanikwet anyent yep-yep irrwey anyent rwelyarr anyent, pwelker anyent."

¹⁰ Abram Akngey ikwer awelhek. Aker-rnem akngek, Akngey renh anthetyek, tyenkerr-anem. Abram-el aker renh-rnem rlweth-rlweth akek, amentew-ament arrernek ahern-warl, pwelker-then rwelyarr-then rlweth-akey-angenh-antey. ¹¹ Irrety-rnem-then inkwel-rnem-then akarrirrek aker-warl. Thip ingwerek-ingwer-then. Rernem aker-warl apetyek. Abram-el renh-rnem irrentek.

¹² Ingkeny aylpenhetyek irrek. Kel ankwanem irrek. Abram artewentyel aterirrek-anem. Ingwel artek. ¹³⁻¹⁴ INGKARTel ilek, "Ngkwenh-rnem ingwer-rnemek warrk antherl-aneynenh, arlkarewerl-aneynenh. Ngkwenh-rnem nhak-itwek ingwer-rnemel warrk antherl-aneyn, rernem aleth innga warrkirr-ayntetyek aherrety 400-ek-atwety. Apmer ingwer-areny-rnemel renh-rnem ilpertileyenh. Ngkwenh-rnem apmer ingwerel arlengeny-apeny aneyenh. Atha apmer ingwer-areny-rnem ingkerrenh arntety antheyenh. Atharl apmer renh atwem-kety, rernem apmer-they alpeyenh ampwal akngerr-akert. ¹⁵ Nga ampwirremel ilweyenh, ngkwenh-rnemel ngenh ikwer-itwel-antey akwernayn, nga artwa ampwanem mwerr aneyenh. ¹⁶ Rernem aherrety 400-penh apey-alpeyenh, Amor-areny-rnemel apmer nhenh atnyenyekety."

¹⁷ Ikwer-penhan ingkeny aylpenhek, ingwemernt-anem irrenhek. Rwalap-then rwa lherrm-then, ampep-itwek aker ampep-angkwarr aremirrenhey-alhek. ¹⁸⁻²⁰ Arlta ikwerel-antey Akngeyel Abram renh alhelek, "Atha ngkwenh-rnem ingkerrenh apmer nhenh antheyenh. Egypt lher-they Euphrates lher ilkwa ikwerek-atwety, ingkerrenh-kenh apmerek-artwey. Atha ngkwenh-rnem apmer ingkerrenh-antey ilenh antheyenh." ...

16

Angka Hagar Ishmael atherr-akert

¹⁻³ Sarai, Abram, ratherr anewart ampeweny anenh. Arelh warrkenh anyent ikwerenh, itnan Hagar. Sarai angkek Abram-warl, Akngeyel ayenh menty ilek ampekety. "Warrkenh atyenh ntw a ikngwa, ntw a ampa atnyenyetyek." Alakenhaym Abram ra arelh warrkenh-anem ikngwek. Abram apmer Canaan-itwek aherrety 10 anenh. Abram awelhek, anew ikwerenhelarl renh ilek. Sarai ra warrkenh Egypt-areny ikwerenh Abram renh anhek. ⁴ Abram-anem Hagar-itwek ayntek, ampanem ikwerenh anenh. Ikwer-they Hagar tnakelhenh, ikwer Sarai irrpelthirremel. ⁵ Sarai angkek Abram-warl, "Ntw a atyeng apmwel-areth mpwarek. Atha ngenh warrkenh yanh anhek anew ngkweng ra atyenyety arlkarirrekarl. IN-GKARTel iterl-areyel ntw arl atyeng apmwel-areth mpwarek." ⁶ Abram angkek, "Warrkenh yanhan ngkwenharl. Ntwarrp kel atnyenyetyek.

Ayengan arlarl.” Sarai-el Hagar renh ayntarrp-ilek. Irrwernek. Hagar anterrek-anem ikwerety.

⁷⁻⁸ Akngey-kenh angel-el Hagar renh arey-alhek apmer arlpaw-itwek kwaty ngenty-itwek, apmer Shur-ampeny-itwek. Angel-el renh ayernek, “Hagar Sarai-kenh warrkenh, nthenh-they nga alpeyel, nthenh-warlay?” Hagar angkek, “Ayeng Sarai ikwerety aterel alpeyel.” ⁹ Angel-el renh ilek, “Sarai-warl alpa, ikwer awelhetyek. ¹⁰ Atha ngenh ngkwenh-rnem akngerr innga antheyenh, ingwerel-rnem nthakenh count-emiley-angenh.”

¹¹ “Ntwa away akely atnyeneyenh, ntwā renh itnewa Ishmael. ¹² Ra artwa ateralth aneyenh, tangkey saddle-ek akwerrp-apeny. Ra artwa aneyenh, tangkey ateralth-warl arrernem-apeny. Ra awelhey-angenh ingkerrenhek aneyenh, ingkerrenh ikwer awelhey-angenh arrpemar. Ra nthakenh ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-angenh, nthakenh ingwerenty-itwek ra aney-angenh.”

¹³ Hagar-el INGKART renh ilek, “Nga atyeng aremirrek.” Ra iterrek, “Atha INGKART arek-penh, ayeng iteth-antey aneyel, ilwey-angenh.” ¹⁴ Alakenh rernem kwaty ngenty renh itneweyel Beer Laha Roi, kwaty ngenty ampepel apmer Kadesh-they apmer Bered-angkwarr aynteyel. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Abram-el atherr Hagar-el-atherr away akely atnyenek, away ikwerenh itna itnewemel Ishmael. Abram ra aherrety 86 ampwa innga anenh, renharl ratherr atnyenek-penh.

17

Akngeyel Abram renh ilantheyel, away ikwerenh artwiletyek

¹ Abram ra aherrety 99-anem. Akngey ikwer aremirrek angkemel, “Ayeng Akngey Atyetyart ra. Nga aleth anaynta, arraty innga. ² Abraham-ay, atyeng nga awelhetyek. Atha ngenh alhelek-angkwarr, atha alhelem arrpemar, atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerr innga ileyenh.”

³ Abram ahern-warl inngerr kwenirremel atnertel ilperr-ayntek. ⁴ Akngey angkek ikwer-warl, “Atha ngenh alhelem, nga Atyetyart anetyek, ingkerrenh ngkwenh-rnem ngkweng-they akngerrirreyenh, apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemek. ⁵ Rernem ngenh itneweyenh Abram-weny, Abraham-ant-anem. Alakenh-anyem nga Atyetyart aneyenh apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemek. ⁶ Atha ngenh akngerr innga antheyenh, ngkwenh ingkerrenh. Rernem apmer arrpanenh-areny aneyenh Atyetyart ilkwernem-then. ⁷⁻⁸ Atha ngenh arntarnt-arem, atha ngenh alhelek-angkwarr. Atha arrenhantherr apmer Canaan-anem antheyenh, ar-rantherr apmerek-artwey-wenyarl aneyel, atha arrenhantherr apmer Canaan anthem arrekantherr.” ⁹ Akngey angkek Abraham-warl, “Nga atyeng-angkwarr anayntetyek ngkwenh-rnem-then. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Arrantherr away arrekantherrenh artwa mpwaretyek, yanh alhelenty aneyenh, atharl arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr. ¹² Arlta 8 ikwerel-antey arrantherr away renh-rnem artwa mpwaretyek, alethang-rnem-then ingkerrenh, rernemar warl ngkwenhel aneyel-rnem-then. ¹³ Apmer ngkwenh-itwek atnyenek-rnem-then ntwā ingkerrenh artwa mpwaretyek, warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh. ¹⁴ Rernem alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh, rernem atyeng irrpelthirrenty, atha renh-rnem ilek-kety. Angka atyenhek awelhey-angenh anenty, atha renh-rnem atwem.”

¹⁵ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, "Ntwa anew ngkwenh Sarai itnewey-angenh, ntwa renh Sarah-ant-anem itnewem. ¹⁶ Atha renh arntarnt-areyel, atha ngkweng aler anthem ikwer-angkwarr. Akngerr ikwer-they akngerrirreyenh arrpemar, apmer arrpanenh-areny Atyetyart-rnem-then."

¹⁷ Abraham ra ilperr ayntek arrpemar. Ra irrpelthirremel atherrek, "Nthakenhan artwa aherrety 100-kenh ampa atnyenetyek? Sarah-el nthakenh ampa atnyeney-angenh aherrety 90-el?" ¹⁸ Abraham-el Akngey renh ayernek, "Ishmael-el-arlang atyenharl?"

¹⁹ Akngeyel renh ilek, "Arrangkw wenh! Anew ngkwenhel Sarah-el away atnyenem, ntwa renh itneweyenh Isaac. Atha renh ingkerrenh alhelem. Atha ngenh awek ngarl perayirrenh Ishmael ikwer. Atha renh arntarnt-areyenh, akngerr ikwer-they irreyenh, apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem. ²⁰ Ra Atyetyart irreyenh 12 prince ikwer-rnem. Atha renh Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arrerneyenh, apmer arrpanenh. ²¹ Atha arraty mpwareyenh, atha alhelek-angkwarr Isaac ikwer-angkwarr, renharl Sarah-el atnyeneyenh, irrkaty-angkwarr aherrety ingwerel." ²² Ikwer-penh Akngey alpek-anem.

²³ Abraham-el Ishmael, alerikw ikwerenh, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then, apmer ikwerenh-itwek atnyenekarl-rnem-then. Ra renh-rnem artwilek, Akngeyelarl ilek-angkwarr. ²⁴ Abraham aherrety 99 anenh, artwa ampwanem. ²⁵ Ishmael aherrety 13 anenh, amerrk-antey, rernemar renh-rnem ingkerrenh-anem artwilek. ²⁶ Abraham-atherr Ishmael-atherr arlta anyent ikwerel-antey artwirrek. ²⁷ Abraham-kenh artwernem arlta ikwerel-antey artwirrek arrpemar.

18

Abraham-el artwa irrpety arntarnt-areyel

¹ Akngey aremirrek Abraham ikwer apmer Mamre-itwek, arwerl arnenty ikwer-itwek. Arlta ampep ikwerel Abram kalikw ikwerenh arriwel anenh. ² Ra arek artwa irrpety rtney-alhenty aketh-itwek.

³ Ra ikwer-rnem-warl anterrek, renh-rnem rlwatetyek. Ra ahern-warl-athek kwenirrek, angkemel, "Anper alhey-angenh, lywenty-itwek ltyerrenherr-arey! ⁴ Kwaty atha arrekanterr iney-akenh ingka ahern-penh lhewelhetyek, arrantherr lywel ltyerretyek. ⁵ Amern-then atha arrekanterr iney-akenh alethel arrantherr alpetyek."

"Ya, kel mwerr," rernem angkek.

⁶ Abraham wak-warl aylpenhek, Sarah-arl anenh-warl, renh ilek, "Amern arlety irrpety inay, amern rtamp ampertetyek." ⁷ Ra aker mwerr ingga rlwanek, anter-akngerr akely. Abraham-kenh warrkenhel pwelek irrwey akely atwerliwek aker artwa irrpety ikwer-rnemek. ⁸ Abraham-el aker-then milk-then antheke, artwa irrpety renh-rnem. Abraham lywel anenh, rernem amern arlkwenh-kety.

⁹ Rernem ayernek, "Anew ngkwenh Sarah-alew?" Abraham ra angkek, "Kalikw kwenel." ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Artwa alethang angkek, "Aherrety anyent-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh Sarah ampa akely atnyeneyenh. Sarah-el-tangkwel ampa atnyeneyenh arrwekel-antey ayeng apey-alpey-alenty." ¹² Sarah-el angka awek-penh, irrpelthirremel. Sarah atherrek, "Nthakenh atha ampa atnyenem ampwelam-athen, aylanth atherr-antey ampwa, nthakenh ampa atnyenem."

¹³ INGKARTel Abraham ilek, “Nthakenhek Sarah angkek atherremel-anem, atyeng irrpelthirreyel? Ayengan INGKARTarl, ampa innga atha anthey-angker! ¹⁴ Aherrety anyent-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh aherrety ingwer ikwerel-antey. Sarah-el ampa atnyeneyenh arrwekel-antey ayeng apey-alpey-alenty.”

¹⁵ Sarah ra aterirrek, irrtwyerremel ilelhek, “Ayeng atherrey-angenh arrangkw.” Artwa alethang ra ilek, “Inngarlap nga atherrek.”

Abraham-el Akngey renh ayerneyel, ra apmer Sodom atwey-angenh menty aretyek

¹⁶ Artwa alethang irrpety rernem apmer Sodom-warl alpek. Abraham ikwer-rnem-angkwarr antelherl-alhek, artengewemel iwerr iylparrerneyek ikwer-rnemek. ¹⁷ INGKART iterrenh, “Abraham atha iley-angenh apmer Sodom-arl atha atwem. ¹⁸ Ikwerenh-rnem akngerrirreyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl arlperirreyenh. ¹⁹ Atha Abraham renh arntarnt-arek, ra ikwerenh-rnem akalty-antheyek atyeng-angkwarr, rernem arraty anetyek. Ikwer-penh atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arem, atharl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr.”

²⁰ INGKARTel Abraham renh ilek, “Atha awek tern atherrarl artwa apmwangkwarr aneyel. Atha angka ilkwa awek. ²¹ Ayeng alhem, atha renh-rnem aretyek, nthek-angkwarr rernem aneyel, innga apek, arrangkw apek.”

²² Artwa alethang ratherr anperl-alhek, apmer Sodom ikwer-warl-anem, Abraham INGKART-itwelarl anenh. ²³ Abraham-el INGKART renh ayernek, “Artwa apmwernem ntwatwenty, artwa mwerr-rnem ntwatwem arrpemar? Arlernem-alew? ²⁴ Tern yanh alerl atnyenenty artwa mwerr-rnem 50-akert? ²⁵ Ntwatwenty arntarnt-aretyek. Ngan INGKART arraty innga, arlernem-then arntarnt-aretyek, tyatyemiley-angenh renh-rnem.”

²⁶ INGKART angkek, “Atha apek artwa mwerr-rnem 50 arentyel, atha apmer Sodom renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

²⁷ Abraham angkek, “Ayengan ahern-arenyarl. Nthakenharl artwa 45 mwerr-rnem arentyan? Ntwatwenty tern ilkwa yanh ywerrelhilemel atwetyek?”

²⁸ INGKART angkek, “Atha apek artwa mwerr-rnem 45 arentyel, atha apmer Sodom renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

²⁹ “Artwa mwerr-rnem 40-alew?” Abraham-el renh ayernek. “Kel menty atwey-angenh.” INGKART angkek, “Atha tern ilkwa ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³⁰ Abraham angkek, “Nga atyeng ahelirrey-angenh, INGKARTay. Nthakenharl artwa 30 mwerr-rnem arentyan? Ntwatwenty tern ilkwa ywerrelhilemel atwetyek?”

INGKART angkek, “Atha apek artwa mwerr-rnem 30 arentyel, atha apmer Sodom renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³¹ Abraham angkek, “Ayengan arrangkw. Artwa 20 mwerr-rnem-alew?” INGKART angkek, “Atha apmer renh ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³² Abraham angkek, “Nga atyeng ahelirrey-angenh INGKARTay, artwa mwerr-rnem 10-alew?”

“Kel, menty atwey-angenh,” INGKART angkek. “Atha tern ilkwa ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.”

³³ Abraham angkekarl-penh INGKART alpek-anem. Kel Abraham apmer-warl alpek.

19

Akngeyel Sodom Gomorrah atherr ywerrelhileyel

¹ Atwerrp-anem angel atherr apetyek apmer Sodom-warl, tern ilk-wewarl. Artwa Lot keyt ilkwa iwerr-angkwarr anenh. Lot-el angel renh-atherr arek, ra akapwert ahern-warl-athek kwenirrek. ² Ra angkek, "Mpwelanth apmer atyenh-warl apetyenherr-atherr, ingkernem-then mpwelanth lhewelhetyek. Ingwa anyent-inger mpwelanth ayntetyek, ingwepenh mpwelanth alethek alpey-akenh." Ratherr renh ilek, "Mwerr aylanth akethel ayntem, tawen ampepel?" ³ Lot-el renh-atherr irrtyleh-ilenh inngantey apmer ikwerenh-warl alpetyek, ratherr inngantey alpek ikwer-angkwarr, apmer ikwerenh-warl. Lot-el amern ampernek ikwer-atherr.

⁴ Rernem ankwayntetyek irrek-anem. Artwa ingkerrenh Sodom-arenynem ikwer-rnem-warl, artwa atningk apetyek. ⁵ Rernem ayerne, "Artwa alethang weth-atherr-alew? Warl ngkwenharl aneyel atherr-alew? Akngetya renh-atherr anwantherr apmwa mpwaretyek ikwer-atherr-angkwarr."

⁶ Lot alhek arriw-warl-athek. ⁷ Ra menty angkek. ⁸ "Kwey aleyak nhenh-atherr akngeynenherr-areyay, artwa atherr mentyarl. Atha renh-atherr arntarnt-areyel, ratherr atyeng-itwel ilkwatherr aneyel."

⁹ Artwa apmwernem arlkek, "Iwerr-kety alha! Arrkngert angkey-angenh! Artwa yanh alethangarl, nthakenh ra anwekantherr angkey-angenh alakenh. Anwantherr ngenh atwekerr!" Rernem akarrirrenhey-alhek arriw renh ngkweltyiletyek, warl Lot-kenh.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Artwa angel ratherr Lot renh ayteng inek, warl renh martemel artwernem akethelarl rtnenh-rnem ingkerrenh aparrngilek, rernem iwerr renh arey-angenhilek.

¹²⁻¹³ Ratherr Lot ikwer angkek, "Ngkwenh-rnem apek apmer nhel aneyel? Alerengkw-rnem-then. Ingkerrenh apmer nhenh-they akngeyna, aylanth apmer nhenh atwem-kety. Aylanth apmer nhenh atwem, rernem apmwangkwarr alheyel-kety."

¹⁴ Lot-el malyikw ikwerenh-atherr ilek, rernem apmer-they alpetyek ingkerr-antey. Ratherr ikwer irrpelthirrenh, menty renh awenh.

¹⁵ Ingwepenh angel-el atherr Lot renh ilek ra apmer ikwer-they alpetyek, "Anew ngkwenh alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr anamerl apmer nhenh-they atnweneyna alpemel. Arrangkwelan nga alpey-angenh, ingkerrenharl arrenhantherr atwem."

¹⁶ Lot arlan anyentel-antey rtnenh. Akngey ilkelhenh renh atnyeneyek. Angel-el Lot renh anew ikwerenh alerikw ikwerenh-atherr-then apmer ikwer-they atnwenhek. ¹⁷ Angel-el renh-rnem ilek, "Apmer renh artepang arey-angenh alpetyek."

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Lot-el ilek, "Awethem ntwalekan. Apwert-warl anwenhantherr ilanthey-angenh, apwert arleng-ketyarl, anwantherr atwelhekerr. ²⁰ Tyarlewa anwenhantherr apmer akely ikwer-warl alpetyek." ²¹ Angel-el ilek, "Ya, kel mwerr, atha apmer renh atwey-angenh. ²² Anamerl alhenherr-arey arrenhantherr atwekerr-awaty." Lot-el tawen akely renh itnewek Zoar, angka ikwerenh-angkwarr aynteyel apmer akely.

²³ Ingkeny tyerrelhetyek irrek-anem. Lot apmer Zoar ikwer-warl aney-alhek-anem. INGKART-kenh lherrm ikwerenhel tawen renh-atherr atwek. ²⁴⁻²⁵ INGKARTel lherrmel-anem apmer renh atwek. Apmer atherr-antey ra atwek, arwerl-rnem-then atherrk-rnem-then. Altherrp-itwekan atwek

arrpemar! lherrmel. Akngeyel arrpemar! tern ilkwitwel atwek arrpemar! Tern ilkwernem ingkerrenh atwek. ²⁶ Lot-kenh anewel artepang arek, ra apwert thalt-anem irrek.

²⁷ Ingwepenh ikwerel-antey angkep-antey arrpemar! Abraham alpek irrkaty ikwer-war! rar! arrwekelar! angkek Akngey-war! ²⁸ Ra kwen-war! athek lherrm-rnem kwert-then tyerrelhey-ayntenty apmer ikwer-atherrthey.

²⁹ Akngey ra iterl-arek, Abraham ra alhelek Lot-anem arntarnt-aremel. ...

21

Isaac ampa akely atnyeneyel

¹ INGKARTel Sarah renh arntarnt-arek, rar! Sarah renh ilek-angkwarr. ² Abraham ampwanem irrek. Sarah-el away akely atnyenek. ³ Abraham-el renh itnewek Isaac. ⁴ Arlta 8 ikwerel-antey renh artwilek, INGKARTelar! renh ilek-angkwarr. ⁵ Abraham aherrety 100 anenh.

⁶ Sarah angkek, "Akngeyel ayenh irrknerney antheke. Ingkerrenhel awem, athar! away akely atnyeneyel, rernem inkwerelhem arrpemar!" ⁷ Rap angkek, "Ingwer-rnemel Abraham ilek, 'Sarah-el away aylpaty anthem,' ra ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenh. Lyert, ra ampwan aneyel, away ikwerrenh atnyeneyel."

Abraham-el Hagar-then Ishmael-then irrenteyel

⁸ Isaac kel ilkwerrek. Ra kel amernant arlkwenh, aylpaty menty ipmek. Abraham-el tyenkerr ilkwa ikwer atnyenek. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Sarah-el away Ishmael renh arek. Sarah-el alhar!kwemel Abraham-ek angkek, "Ntwa warrkenh yan! Egypt-areny irrenta! Ampikw ikwerrenh-then. Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh ampa Hagar ikwerrenh-kety ngkweng-they ampwal-rnem inayntetyek. Ampa atyenhelant ampwal ngkwenh-rnem atnyenerl-ayntetyek, arntarnt-arayntetyek ngarl ilwem-kety."

¹¹ Abraham ahelirrek, Sarah-elarl renh irrentetyek-anem arrkernelhek. ¹² Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, "Menty arelh yan!-then ampa akely-then menty alpetyek tyarlewa, Sarah-elarl renh ilek-angkwarr. Isaac impen ngkwenhan. Ikwer-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh arrpemar! ¹³ Arelh warrkenh-kenh ampikw yan! menty-anem. Yanhan alerengkw ngkwenh arrpemar! Ikwer-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh arrpemar!"

¹⁴ Abraham-el Hagar renh arranty kwaty-akert antheke amern-then, anpethel akngeynetyek. Hagar-then Ishmael-then irrentek-anem. Ratherr alpek, apmer Beersheba-angkwarr, arlpaw-angkwarr.

¹⁵ Kwaty kel ywerrek-anem. Hagar-el away renh iwerl-alhek, lywenty-itwek. ¹⁶ Ra arleng-war! alhek, arrernelhemel, away renh arekerr, ra ilwekar!-kety.

¹⁷ Akngeyel away renh awek, rar! artnek. Akngey-kenh angel-el irrwerl-they arlkek, "Hagar, ilekek nga artneyel? Aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel awek, away rar! artnek. ¹⁸ Away ngkwenh inerl-alha, renh arternpiletyek. Atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrirreyenh."

¹⁹ Akngey kwaty Hagar ikwer anayntelhilek. Ra kwaty ngenty arek. Hagar-el kwaty inpek arranty-war! away renh antheke, antywetyek.

²⁰ Akngeyel away renh arntarnt-arek. Ra ilkwerrek-anem. Ra apmer arlpawel anenh. Ra akaltyirrek pewenarrek. ²¹ Ra arlpawel anenh, rernem apmer renh itnewek Paran. Ingwer-ingeran amikw ikwerrenhel anew inek ikwer, aleyak Egypt-areny. ...

22

Akngeyel Abraham renh ilantheyel, Isaac renh ipmek atwetyek

¹ Abraham renh Akngeyel arrkernek, nthekwern irrem ran wenh. Arraty renh arrkernek Akngeyel, ikwer-angkwarr anetyek apek. Akngeyan ikwer arlkek, "Abraham-ay!"

"Ilekekay!" ran angkek.

² "Isaac, alerengkw ngkwenhant aknga apmer yanh-warl, Moriah-warl. Atyeng aknga Apwert renhan atha ngkweng tnerne Marl. Aknga renh tyenkerr-anem atyeng. Atwey-alha renh, tyenkerr-anem. Ikwerek-anem tyenkerr-anem atyeng atwa! Yanhan alerengkw ngkwenhan."

³ Ingwepenh-antey rap akemirrek. Ingwepenh-antey Abraham ra artwa ingwer-atherran-anem ikngwerl-alhek alerikw-anem ikwerenh. Rwanem ngkwelty ngkweltyilek ra, tangkey-anem ingwepenh-antey saddle-emiley-ayntek. Saddle arertney-ayntek tangkey-warl artep-warl. Rwanem ra inenh. Tywenerl-alhek ra. Apmer ikwer-warlap ra alhek Abraham irrkaty ikwer-warl renharl Akngeyel ilek-warl. ⁴ Irrpety-inger-penh rap arek arleng innganem, alker innganem, arleng-antey-anem. ⁵ "Mpwelherl-ayntenh-atherr. Akngeyek inkwerelhemel alhem-kety! Awey nhenh atyenh atha alerey akngem-kety. Anerl-ayntenh-atherr! Mpwelherl-ayntenherr-atherr tangkey nhitwek. Akngeyek inkwerelhemel alhem-kety."

⁶ Abraham rap away ikwer-warl rwernem tywenekan pwerlep-warl, artep-warl-anem, away ra akngeyn-aynteyew-anem. Abraham-el akngey-nenh rwalep-then inkwartey-then. Ilperlarlap ran. Anperl-alhek-anem ratherr. ⁷⁻⁸ Awey rap apatey-alhek, "Aker nthenharl ngkwenh tyenkerrew? Yep-yepew?" Abraham renh-anem ayernenh. Awey apatenh-anem. Abraham-anem ikwer angkenh, "Akngeyelarl tyenkerr anthem."

⁹ Akngeyelarl Abraham renh ilek-angkwarr, akngeyel ratherr anperl-alhek-anem. Apwert ilperr-ilperr renhan ra arratyilekan. Rwnernem ampwerrety-inenh arratyilemel. Awey renhan tyweney-alhek rlterr-atherr itep-atherr renhap athenew-anem. Awey renhan arertnek ra, rlterr-atherr itep-atherr. ¹⁰ Inkwartey-anem irrwerlilek ra atanthetyek-anem away renh. ¹¹ INGKART-kenh angel angkek ikwer, "Abraham, Abraham!"

"Ilekekay?" Abraham-an angkek.

¹² "Ipmay! ipmay! Abraham ipmay!" Angel-an angkek. "Abraham ipmay! Atwey-angenh! Yanh atha ngenh iterl-areyel-anem. Alerengkw ngkwenh ayenh antheke ntwā. Ngkwenh. Anyent-antey. Impen-antey. Iterl-areyel-anem. Athap ngenh anthem ampa arnkengeny-anem. Akngerr-anem."

¹³ Abraham-elan arerl-arrernek, "Ay, yep-yeparlap wenh!" Akapwert yanhey yep-yep mwernelhenh ra. Arwerl-rnemel mwernek artekerrel-anem. Akapwertan renh. Mwernek-anem. Rewelyey-anem renh. Artekerr arwerl-rnemel-anem renh yep-yep mwernekan. Rap ywarn-anem tyer-relhenhan, Abraham-el renh-anem arerl-arrernekan. Rap yep-yep renh, Abraham-el tyenkerr-anem renh anthekekan, ikwer-warl-anem arrernekan. Apwert ilperr-ilperr ikwer-warl-anem ra arrernekan. Tyenkerr-anem renh anthekekan. ¹⁴ Abraham-el apmer renh itnewek INGKARTel Wantem. Lyert aley renh itneweyel INGKARTel Wantem apwert ikwerenhel. Itnan renh antheke, apmer Tyarlap-tyarlap ran. Itnan renh antheke Akngeyeley. Apwert ilperr-ilperr renhan.

¹⁵ Angel ikwer angkek arrpemar, ¹⁶ “Ngarl impenirrey-angenh atyeng angwenhirrek, impenirrey-angenh alerengkw ngkwenhek. ¹⁷ Ngenh anthem ampa arnkengeny-anem, akgerr-anem. Ampa akgerr-anem atha ngenh anthem. Athap ngenh anthem ampa arnkengeny-anem. Akgerr-anem. Ampa akgerr-anem atha ngenh anthem. Apmer arrpanenh-anem ampa ngkwenhel tern ilkwernem akgeman amentew-ament. Tern ilkwernem-anem. Apmer arrpanenh-anem. Tern arrpanenh ngkwenh ingkerrenh akgerrirreyenh, ahern akely-rnem akgerr aynteyel-apeny. Ampa ngkwenhel-rnemey. ¹⁸ Athap ngenh arntarnt-arem irrwerl-theyan, ngarl atyeng awelhek. Athap ngenh arntarnt-areman Abraham-ay.”

¹⁹ Abraham ra warrkenh ikwerenh-atherr-warl alpek alerikw ikwerenh-akert. Abraham rap alpek apmer Beersheba-warl-anem. Aleth-antey aney-alpek-anem ra. ...

23

Sarah ilweyel

¹⁻² Sarah aherrety 127 anenh, apmer Kiriath Arba ilwemel-antey ikwer-itwek-antey. Apmer itna ingweran Hebron, Canaan-itwek.

³ Abraham rarl amperrngirrek ikwer. Ikwer-penh Abraham Hitt-kenh-rnem-warl alhek, ra renh-rnem ayerney-alhek, ⁴ “Ayengan alethang. Nthenhek atha anew atyenh arrewaly akwernem? Apmer mwerr ngay ntwā akely atyenh anthem?”

⁵⁻⁶ Rernem angkek, “Ngarl Atyetyart ilkwan intey nthenhek ngarl arlkwententyelan? Kel, ntwā intey yanhek anew ngkwenh arrewaly akwerna.” ⁷⁻⁹ Abraham angkek, “Ephron ayernerr-arey intey renh parrik impalth-itwek tharlemiletyek. Atha man ilkwan anthem, arrantherr ayenh ingkerrel aytaretyek, atharl anthem.” ¹⁰ Ephron apmerek-artwey, artwā Hitt-kenh apmer tern ilkwa arriw-itwek-antey anenh. Abraham-el apmer ikwer ayernek. ¹¹ Ephron angkek, “Kel, intey atha anthey, ingwerel-rneman ngenh aytaremēl ntwārl atyeng-they intey ineman.”

¹²⁻¹³ Abraham angkek, “Man ilkwa innga atha ngenh anthem, arraty-angkwarr.”

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ephron ra ilek, “Menty! Thilp 400 ntwā payemeley-areny inteyekey! Arwā ngkweng aknga, man-weny. Atha ngenh menty antheke, man-weny-anem.”

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Abraham-el artwā Hitt-kenh 400 thilp antheke, artwā akngerrel aytarek-angkwarr. Alakenh Abraham-el apmer Ephron-kenh payemelek ikwerant-anem, ikwerenh-rnem-akert, intey-akert, arrewaly renh akwer-netyek. Apmer ranap arwerl-angketyarr. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Abraham-el anew ikwerenh intey ikwer-itwek akwernek, rarl payemelek-itwek, Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek.

24

Isaac Rebekah atherr

¹ Abraham artwamp-anem irrek, ampwal akgerr atnyenek. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arek. ² Ikwer-penh, Abraham-el warrkenh ikwerenh innga ilek, rarl ampwal ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. ³ “Anew apmer Canaan-areny iney-angenh alerey atyehkek. ⁴ Kel apmer ayengarl ilkwerrek-ampeny-arenyant anew ikwer inetyek, atyenh-rnemarl aneyel-itwek.”

⁵ Warrkenh ikwerenhel renh ayernek, “Nthakenharl arelh ra apetyetyek ilkelhey-angenhel. Ilek-apenyarl Isaac atha thwenenty, renh ikngwetyek.”

⁶ “Kel, menty ipmay iterrey-angenh,” Abraham-el tyerne. ⁷ “INGKART alker-arenyel ayenh atnwenhey-alpek apmer nhenh-warl, apmer alhelenty nhenh-warl ayenh ra antheke, atyenh-rnem-akert. Nga apmer ikwer-warl alhentyan, INGKARTel angel ikwerenh thwenem, arraty-antey atnwenhetyek arelh ikwer-warl. ⁸ Ra arlkarirrentyan menty ra aney, alerey atyenh Isaac akngeyney-angenh, ikwer-warl.” ⁹ Warrkenh ra Abraham ikwer ilelhek, “Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel, ntwarl ayenh ilek-angkwarr-antey.”

¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan warrkenh ra ampwal ilek-ilek akngerr-anem Abraham-kenh kamwerl 10-warl tywenek. Ikwer-they ra anperl-alhek apmer Syria-ampeny-warl, artwa Nahor anenh-warl. Nahor Abraham-kenh ayteyikw. ¹¹ Ra kamwerl-rnem kwaty-itwek apmer tern akwerr-ampenyek apmer ltyerreyek arrerney-alhek. Atwerrp-anem arelh-rnem tern ilkwarenynem kwaty-warl apetyek.

¹² Warrkenh ra kwenirremel irrwerl-warl-athek angkek, “Akngeyay, ngan Abraham Atyetyartarl aneyel. Ntwa ayenh arraty ila, anew atha Isaac-ek anetyek, ntwarl Abraham renh alhelek-angkwarr-antey. ¹³ Arelh yanh-rnem kwaty-warl rlengk apetyem, ¹⁴ atha renh-rnem ayernem anyentel kwaty anthetyek apek, rarl ayenh kwaty anthemman athap renh iterlaremarl, Isaac-kenh anewikw, ntwarl Atyetyart atyenh alhelek-angkwarr.”

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Aleyak anyent mwerr-angker innga apetyek kwaty inpetyek, ampwal kwatyek-arelh anpethel akngetyek, itnan ra Rebekah. Rebekah ra Bethuel-kenh alerikw. Bethuel ra Nahor-kenh ra Nahor-kenh alerikw, Milcah-kenh ampikw. Rebekah anper ikwer-angkwarr alhek, kwaty-anem ra inpenh kwatyek-arelh-warl. Ra apmer-warl apetyek-anem irrek.

¹⁷ Abraham-kenh warrkenhel renh ayerney-ayntek, “Kwaty atyeng antha!”

¹⁸ Aleyak ra angkek, “Kel, antywa!” Ra anpeth-they renh atwarrelhilek, anterrkwemel artwa renh-anem kwaty antywetyek antheke.

¹⁹⁻²⁰ “Atha kamwerl-rnem-then kwaty antywetyek anthem,” aleyak ra angkenh. Aleyak ra kwaty thelhek. Ra angkepelarrang kwaty inperlenty-akngenh kamwerl-rnemek. Kel kamwerl-rnem kwaty akngerr antywekpenh. ²¹⁻²² Abraham-kenh warrkenhel arelh renhant-anem arenh, ra renh aretyek, ra apek innga nhenhan. Artwa warrkenh ra atnyenek ampwal alhek-arelh anyent ampwal akwek-arelh anyent, apwert gold-penh. Ra Rebekah renh antheke. ²³ Warrkenh ra ayerneke, “Angwenh aynengkwngkwenhan? Warl arlpimp ngkwenhan aynteyel, anwantherr ayntetyek?”

²⁴ Aleyak ra ilek, “Artwamp atyengan Bethuel-arl, Nahor-kenh alerikw, Milcah-kenh ampikw. ²⁵ Kel warl arrekantherr arlpimparl. Amern atherrk akngerr kamwerl-rnemek.”

²⁶ Warrkenh ra kwenirrek, Akngey-warl-athek angkemel. ²⁷ “Kel, Abraham-kenh Atyetyart, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelhem, ntwarl ayenh Abraham-kenh-rnem-warl atnwenhek, ntwarl alhelek-angkwarr.”

²⁸ Rebekah anterreynek apmer-warl ikwerenh-rnem anenh-warl, ra renh-rnem ilek. ²⁹⁻³⁰ Rebekah-kenh awayikw, itnan Laban. Ra renh awek, rarl renh ingkerrenh-angkwarr ilek. Ra ampwal alhek-arelh-rnem-then, ampwal akwek-arelh-rnem-then kel arek. Laban anterrek Abraham-kenh warrkenh-warl, kamwerl-rnem-itwel rtnenh-warl, kwaty ngenty impalth-warl. ³¹ INGKARTel ngenh mwerr-antey akngetyek apmer nhenh-warl. Akethel anwekantherrety rtney-angenh. Apmer atha ngkweng mpwarek, nga ingwel ayntetyek, kamwerl-rnem-then, ngkwenhrnem-then.

³² Abraham-kenh warrkenh alhek, Laban-angkwarr. Laban-kenh warrkenh-rnemel ampwal-rnem atwarrelhilek kamwerl-rnem-they. Kel ra atherrk-rnem kamwerl renh-rnem antheke. Kwaty-anem ikwer-rnem akngetyek warl kwen-warl Abraham-kenh warrkenh-rnemel ingka lhewel-hetyek. ³³ Ikwer-penhan rernem amern-anem artwa renh-rnem antheke, rernem arlkwetyek. Warrkenhel ilek, "Amern arlkwey-alentyelan, angketangkwelel atha ngenh ileman ilekekarl ayeng apetyek apmer nhenh-warl. Kel ilant ilekek nga apetyek," Laban angkek.

³⁴ Warrkenh ra ilelhek, "Ayengan Abraham-kenh warrkenharl. ³⁵ INGKARTel Abraham renh aleth arntarnt-arenh, akngerr renh antheke, yep-yep-rnem-then, pwelek-rnem-then, nanikwet-rnem-then, kamwerl-rnem-then, tangkey-rnem-then, thilp-rnem-then, gold-rnem akngerr, warrkenh-rnem-then. ³⁶ Atyetyart atyenh-kenh anewikwelan ampa atnyenek ampwelant-anem. Ra awey atnyenek, Abraham-el renh antheke ampwal ilek-ilek akngerr ingga. ³⁷ Atha Atyetyart atyenh ilek, ayengarl ikwer awelheyek, rarl ayenh ilek-angkwarr. Ra ayenh ilek, 'Menty arelh Canaan-areny ikngwey-angenh alerey atyenh. ³⁸ Atyenh-rnem-ampenytheyant anew ikwer inetyek.'

³⁹ Atha Atyetyart renh ayernek, 'Nthakenharl arelh atyeng-angkwarr apetyey-angenh?'

⁴⁰ Atyetyart atyeng angkek, 'Ayeng aleth Akngeyek inkwerelhemel awelheyek. Akngeyelarl angel thwenem, ra ngenh atnwenhetyek arelh ikwer-warl anew ikngwetyek alerey atyenh. ⁴¹ Rernem arelh renh ngkweng-angkwarr tyarlewey-angenh nga menty-anem ana.'

⁴²⁻⁴³ Ayeng kwaty ngenty ikwer-warl apetyek Akngey-warl-anem ayeng angkek, 'Ngan Atyetyart ilkwa Abraham-kenh. Atyeng iymparrerna, Abraham-kenh alerikwek anew atha ikngwetyek. Arelh ra rlengk apetyem kwaty-warl, atha renh ayernem, ra ayenh kwaty ngenty itwek inpemel anthetyek, atha antywetyek. ⁴⁴ Rarl ayenh kwaty antywetyek anthenty, kamwerl-rnem-then, athap renh inggarl iterl-areman, ntwarl atyeng iymparrernek.'

⁴⁵ Atha Akngeyel ayernenhel-antey, arelh ra apetyek, kwaty inpetyek, ngenty ikwer-itwek, kwatyek-arelh anpeth-itwek akngetyenh. Ra kwatyek-arelh kwaty akngerr ingga inpek, atha renh kwaty antywetyek ayernek, kwatyek-arelh-they.

⁴⁶ Ra kwatyek-arelh anpeth-they ayenh antheke, atha antywek. Ra kwaty inpek kamwerl-rnemek-anem, anhwengilyek.

⁴⁷⁻⁴⁸ Atha renh aynikwek ayernek, ra aynikw ikwerenh itnewek Bethuel, Nahor-kenh alerikw, Milcah-kenh ampikw. Anamerl-antey atha arrernek ampwal alhek-arelh-then ampwal akwek-arelh-then ikwer-warl. Ikwer-penhan ayeng kwenirremel Akngey-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel, rarl arraty ingga atyeng arelh renh iymparrernek, Abraham-kenh alerikwek anew ikngwetyek, Abraham-kenh-rnem-itwek. ⁴⁹ Ila atyeng Atyetyart atyenh, ntwarl renh arraty ingga anthem. Atha apek aleyak renh akngeynetyek. Arrangkwelel aleyak ingwerek-anemarl ayeng nthwetyek alhem, anew ikngwetyek Abraham-kenh alerikwek."

⁵⁰ Laban, Bethuel atherrel renh ilek, "Nhan Akngey-kenh-angkwarrarl, yanh-angkwarr anwantherr apenteman. ⁵¹ Kel-anem Rebekah akngeyan-anem, atyetyart ngkwenh-kenh alerikwek anew, INGKARTelarl ngenh ilek-angkwarr."

⁵² Abraham-kenh warrkenh Akngey kwenirremel angkek inkwerelhemel ikwer, rarl renh arraty iylparrernekek. ⁵³ Ra arnkwernem-then thilp-rnem-then ampwal akwek-arelh-rnem-then gold-penh ingkerrenh antheK Rebekah renh. Ra ampwal mwerr-angker ingwer-rneman amikw-then awayikw-then antheK. ⁵⁴ Abraham-kenh warrkenh-rnem anyent-inger-antey ayntek, ikwer-itwek. Ingwepenh, Abraham-kenh warrkenhel renh-rnem ilek, "Kel, ayeng alpem-anem Atyetyart atyenh-warl."

⁵⁵ Rebekah-kenh-rnem arrkngert angkek, "Alerey kwey Rebekah nhenh alerl aney anwekantherr-itwek-anem wik anyentel. Ikwer-penhant-anem ra alpeman."

⁵⁶ Warrkenh angkek, "Arleng-alenty atyeng mpwarey-angenh ayeng anetyek, INGKARTEL arraty innga iylparrernek-angkwarr. Ayeng kel alpem Atyetyart ikwer-warl."

⁵⁷ Rernem angkek, "Ilek-apenyarl Rebekah anwantherr ayernentyan nthakenh rarl angkem?" ⁵⁸ Rernem renh ayernek, "Kel mwerrang artwa nhenh-angkwarr nga alpem?". Kel Rebekah mwerr angkek artwa ikwer-angkwarr alpetyek.

⁵⁹⁻⁶⁰ Rebekah renh-then arelh warrkenh-then Abraham-kenh warrkenh ikwer-angkwarr renh-atherr thwenek, alpetyek Abraham-kenh alerikw ikwer-warl. Ikwer-penhan rernem inkwerelhemel Akngey-warl angkek, "Anwantherr ngkweng Akngey-warl angkem, ngkweng-they akngerram-akngerrirretyek anyany-rnem-then, aperl-rnem-then. Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-kety."

⁶¹ Kel Rebekah ingwer-rnem-then alpetyek-anem irrek. Rernem kamwerl-warl nganek, Abraham-kenh warrkenh-rnem-angkwarr alpek.

⁶² Isaac ra Caanan-they antekerr-ampeny anenh. Apmer ra Beer Lahai Roi-they apetyek, apmer Canaan-they antekerr-ampenyel anenh. ⁶³ Atwerrp ra alhenh, artwernem-anem ra arnarek kamwerl-akert apey-alperl-anenty. Ra ikwer-rnem-warl-athek alhenh. ⁶⁴ Rebekah-el renh arnarek. Ra kamwerl-they atwarrek. ⁶⁵ Warrkenh renh ayernek, "Artwa angwenh apetyeyel?" Warrkenh angkek, "Atyetyart atyenh yanhan apetyeyel, Isaac-an." Rebekah arnkwa artelhek inngerr-angkwarran, artwel arey-ayntekerr.

⁶⁶ Warrkenh ra ilek Isaac renh ilek-ilek-angkwarr ayntek. ⁶⁷ Isaac ra Rebekah renh atnwenhek kalikw kwen-warl. Ratherr itengirrek-anem. Ra ikwer inkwerelhek, amikw ikwerenharl ilwekarl-kety.

25

Abraham ilweyel

¹⁻² Abraham ra anew ingwer-anem ikngwek itnan Keturah. Ampnernem atnyenek 6-pel. ...

⁵ Abraham iteth-antey anenhel, ra ampwal ingkerrenh antheK, Hagar-atherr, Keturah-atherr. ⁶ Ra alerikw ikwerenr-rnem thwenek, akngerrakw-antey, arleng innga, alerikw ikwerenr Isaac-kety. Abraham ilwey-alentyel ra ampwal ingkerrenh Isaac antheK.

⁷ Abraham aherrety 175 ampwa innganem anenh. ⁸ Kel ra ilwek-anem. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Alerikw ikwerenhel atherr renh intey-itwek akwernek, Hebron-angkwarr akngerrakw, rarl Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek payemelek intey renh. Isaac-el atherr Ishmael-el atherr Abraham renh anew ikwerenr-itwek-antey akwernek. ¹¹ Abraham ilwek-penhan Akngeyel Isaac renh arntarnt-arenh. Isaac ra alpek apmer Beer Lahai Roi-warl. ...

Jacob-then Esau-then

¹⁹ Nhenh angka Abraham-kenh alerikw-then Isaac-penh Isaac alerikw anenh Abraham-kenhan. ²⁰ Isaac aherrety 40 anenh ra itengirrek Rebekah-itwek, Bethuel-kenh alerikw-itwek. Bethuel ra apmer Aram-areny anenh. Laban Rebekah-kenh awayikw apmer Aram-areny anenh arrpemar.

²¹ Rebekah ra ampek arrangkw anenh. Isaac-el INGKART ayernekenh-atherr ampa anthetyek. INGKARTel Isaac renh awek, rarl ayernekenh ampek, renh-atherr ra anthetyek. ²² Rebekah ra atyewenheng-atherr-akert awelhek, ratherrarl atwerrek. Ran Akngey ayernekenh, "Ilekek atyewenheng-atherr atwerreyel?" Rebekah ywarn iterrek nthakenharl ratherr atwerrenh.

²³ INGKARTel renh ilek, "Aler ngkwenh amentant-atherr ratherr atyetyart aneyenh, ingwer apmer ingwer-ampenyekan, ingwer apmer ingwer-ampenyek. Awayikwan ayteyikwek awelh-ayntem, ayteyikw rarlap atyetyartan anayntem. Amentant atherr ikwerek-atherr anaynteman."

²⁴ Rebekah ra ampa akely renh-atherr-anem atnyenek. ²⁵ "Arrwekeleny alta rnter-rnterarl anek, atha renh itnewem Esau." ²⁶ Ra awayikw ikwerrenh atnererrk-they anterrkwek. Rernem renh itnan Jacob renh itnewek.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Awayenheng-atherr ratherr ilkwerrek-anem. Esau ran awangkawarrarl anenh, Jacob ra arteny-areny anenh. Isaac Esau-ek arlkwentenh, rarl akerel renh wantenhek. Amikw ikwer-atherrenh Jacob anyentekant arlkwentenh. Isaac aherrety 60 anenh.

²⁹ Arlta anyentel, Jacob ra ltya ampnenh, Esau ra angayakw irrek. ³⁰ Esau ra ayteyikw ikwerrenh ltyek ayernekenh, "Ltya ayenh anthay, ayeng angayakwirrek, atnert ayeng akelhek, angayakw innga irrek."

³¹ Jacob angkek, "Ngenh ampwal ingkerrenh antheyenh, nga arrwekelenyar. Ntwa ayenh ampwal ingkerrenh antha, atha ngenh aker ltyarl anthey-akenh."

³² Esau angkek, "Ayeng ilwetyekan arrer-anem. Kel menty ampwal-rnem atnyeney-angenh ilwetyekan arrer-anem."

³³ Jacob angkek, "Ampwal ayenh anthay, akngeyelar ngenh alhelek." Esau mwerr angkek ikwer, ra ampwal-rnem menty anthetyek.

³⁴ Jacob-el amern-then aker ltyethen Esau renh anthekek. Esau ra aker arlkwek-penh ra anperl-alhek apmer-warl alpek, ampwal-rnem menty iwerl-alhek.

26*Akngeyel Isaac renh alheleyel, renh arntarnt-aretyek*

¹ Awank-akerr, Abraham rarl iteth anenh-angkwarr, apmer Canaan amern-weny irrek. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar apmer ra amern-weny irrek arrwekel. Isaac tawen Gerar-warl alhek, Abimelech-warl, Philistia-areny Atyetyart ikwer-warl, INGKARTelarl Abraham renh ilek-angkwarr.

² INGKART aremirrek Isaac ikwer-warl. Angkek ikwer-warl, "Egypt-warl alhey-angenh-antey nhenhel-antey anaynta! Atha ngenh atnwenhey, apmer renh atha ngkweng iylparrernetyek. ³ Atha ngenh aleth arntarnt-arayntetyek apmer ilenhek, alethang inngey ngarl. Atha apmer ngenh anthem, ngkwenh-rnem-then, atharl Abraham renh alhelek-angkwarr.

⁴⁻⁵ Atha ngenh apmer anthem, ngkwenh-rnem akngerrirretyek apmer ilenhel. Akngerr innga rernem aneyenh, antyarr-rnem akngerr innga aneyel-apeny. Ngkwenh-rnem ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anetyek, apmer

arrpanenhek, Abraham-arl atyeng awelhek-angkwarr.”⁶ Isaac apmer Gerar-itwek kel aney-alpek. ...

27

Jacob irrtwyerremel ilelheyel aynikwek

¹ Isaac artwa ampwanemarl irrek, ra annga aparrng-anem irrek. Ra alerikw ikwerenhek arlkek Esau.

² Isaac angkek, “Ayeng artwamp-anem. Arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyekan.”

³ Isaac-el renh ilantheke, “Ntwa aker atyeng atwerl-alpa. Pewenarr ngkwenh aknga! ⁴ Peleyn-warl alha! Aker ampurna peleyn ilenhek, mwerr-angker inetyek, mwerr-angker atha arlkweyek. Ayeng mwerr-angkwarr ngkweng angketyek ayeng ilwey-alenty, INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-aretyek.”

⁵ Rebekah awelhenh, Isaac rarl angkenh. Esau anpenhek awangk, akerek aretyek. ⁶⁻⁷ Rebekah Jacob-ek angkek, “Atha awek Isaac-elarl Esau ilantheke aker ikwer atwerl-alpetyek ltyakert-anem ampernemel. Artwamp ilwey-alentyel arlkwetyek, awayengkwa ngkwenhek mwerr-anem ra angketyek, INGKARTel renh arntarnt-aretyek.” ⁸ Amikw angkek, “Awelha atyeng! ⁹ Nanikwet akely atherr atwerl-alpa akngey-alpemel. Atha ampertyek aynengkwa ngkwenhek. ¹⁰ Ntwa ikwer-warl akngetyek, ra arlkwetyek ra mwerr-angkwarr angkey-alhenty, ra ngkweng inkwerelhemel.”

¹¹⁻¹² Jacob angkek, “Awayaty atyenh altangketyarr. Ayengan arrangkwa, alteweny. Artwampel ayenh iterl-arekerr, atha irrtwyerremel ilerl-anenty. Apmwangkwarr atha ilerl-anentyek, ra akengenty atyeng angkekerr.”

¹³ Amikw ikwerenhek angkek, “Mwerr, atyengarl ra iterrem. Akngeyel ayenh ayntarrp-iletyek. Kel nga alha aker atwetyekantarl.”

¹⁴ Jacob-el aker renh atwerl-alpek. Amikwelarl renh ampernek, aynikwenh impen. ¹⁵ Esau-kenh arnkwa amikwel Jacob renh antheke, ra aylpetyek. ¹⁶ Nanikwet-penh yenp ra mpwarek, Jacob ikwer-warl arrernek, itep-atherr-warl, itewarl, Esau-apeny. Aynikw-warl aker akngetyek. ¹⁷ Amikwel Jacob amern-then aker ltyethen ra antheke.

¹⁸ Jacob aynikw-warl alhek. Aynikw-warl ra angkek, “Kel, ayeng apeyalpek.”

“Nthenh-apeny ngan?” Aynikwel ayernek.

¹⁹ Jacob irrtwyerremel ikwer ilelhek, “Ayeng arrwekelenyan ngkwenh Esau. Atha aker atwerl-alpek, ntwarl ayenh ilantheke-angkwarr. Aker nhanyeman arlkwa ntwara mwerr-angkwarr angka atyeng iletyek, Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-aretyek.”

²⁰ “Alyarnpel-anem ntwara akeran atwerliwek! Ilek-kety?” Isaac-el renh ayernek. Jacob-el irrtwyerremel ilek, “Akngey INGKARTel ayenh aker antheke.”

²¹ Isaac angkek, “Arrer-apeny irray, atha ngenh arnep-arnetyek, Esau-ek apek atha ngenh arnep-arnetyek.”

²² Jacob arrer-apeny irrek ikwer-warl. Isaac-el renh arnep-arnek. Artwamp angkek, “Jacob-apenyarl nga angkeyelan, Esau-apenyarl nga arlkan.” ²³ Angka mwerr innga ra angkek Esau-ek-arrpantey. ²⁴ “Nga alerey atyenh Esau innga?” Isaac-el ayernek.

“Ya, ayengan alerengkwa ngkwenharl, Esau-arl,” Jacob-el irrtwyerremel ilek.

²⁵ “Aker-rnem atyeng akngetya, angka mwerr atha ngkweng iletyek. Jacob-el renh antheke aker-then wayn-then. Isaac-el arlkwek, antywek.”

²⁶ Isaac angkek alerikw ikwerenhek, "Apetya! Ayenh arrwantyetyek. Kel, atha ngkweng iletiek, atharl ngenh kel ilek-angkwarr."

²⁷ Isaac-el arnkwa Esau-kenh intenhek, Esau-arrpantey iterl-arek, angkek, "Arlka ikwakertarl nhan, ahern atherrkeny kwaty-penh mwerr-angker inteyel-apeny, amern lyapelhelekarl INGKARTel.

²⁸ Akngeyel ngkweng-warl kwaty thwenetyek, ngenh arntarnt-arem, amern-angketyarr, ntang ingwerek-ingwer-then, amern-rnem-then lyapelheletiek. ²⁹ Nga Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek apmer arrpanenhek, ayteyengkwrnemek, atyetyart ilkwa nga anetyek. Ingwerarl ngkweng akengenty angkenty, ayeng akengenty arrpemarl ikwer angkem. Ingwerarl ngkweng mwerr angkenty, Akngey mwerr arrpemarl ikwer angkem." Isaac mwerr angkek Jacob ikwer.

³⁰ Esau awangk-angkwarr-penh aremirrek ikwer-warl aker-akert. ³¹ Aker mwerr-angker ampernek aynikwek aker renh anthemel, "Aker nhenh arlkwa atharl ngkweng akngetyek."

³² "Angwenharl ngan?" Isaac angkek.

"Ayengan Esau-arl, alerengkw ngkwenh arrwekelenyan," Esau ikwer ilelhek.

³³ Ikwer-penhan Isaac artewentyel arrewemel iterrek. "Angwenhelarl aker arrwekel-antey akngetyek? Atharl arlkwek, mwerr ayeng angkek, atharl arrwekel alhelek-anemarl renh, kel-antey. Kel, yanhey-antey atha ilek." Artwampel ilek.

³⁴ Esau artewentyel arlkemel artnek, aynikwarl awek-penh, "Kel ayenhan ntwal alhela arrpemarl!" Esau-el ilek.

³⁵ Isaac angkek, "Ayteyengkwr ngkwenhel ayenh irrtwyerl-ampernek."

³⁶ Esau angkek, "Atherr-inger ra irrtwyerl-ampernek, itna ikwerenhapeny."

³⁷ Artwampel ilek, "Jacob-an Atyetyartarl arrekingkerr-angkwarr, ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Arrringkerr ingkerrenh ikwer awalhetyek. Atha renh ingkerrenh antheke, amern-rnem-then. Ilek-anem atha ngenh anthem, ingkerrenh-antey atha antheke-kety."

³⁸ Esau-el aynikw renh ayernek arrpemarl, "Ayenh-anem ilay, Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-aretyek! Ampwal-rnem anthetyek apek!" Ra artewentyel artnenh.

³⁹ Aynikw ikwerenhel renh ilek, "Apmer arlpawel nga aneyenh. Kwaty aypmerr ayntey-angenh arrangkw, aherryetny inggel.

⁴⁰ Ngethen atwerrerl-ayntem Jacob-kenh-rnem-then aleth-antey. Ayteyengkwr ngkwenh ngkweng Atyetyart aneyenh. Ingwer-ingeran, mpwel amentant-atherr irreyenh. Mpwel arlengant-atherr anetyek, ra ngkweng atyetyart-weny aneyenh."

Jacob-el Laban-warl aterel anterreyel

⁴¹ Esau arlkarirrenh Jacob-kety, rarl renh irrtwyerl-ampernek-kety. Ra ament iterrenh, "Akngey atyenh ilwentyel, atha Jacob renh ipmek atwem."

⁴²⁻⁴³ Rebekah-el awek ingwer-rnemel ikwer ilek, Esau Jacob ikwer mpwelrenh renh atwetyek, Jacob renh ilek, "Nga awayaty atyenh-warl alpa, Laban-warl, rarl apmer Haran-itwek aneyel. ⁴⁴ Arleng ikwerety aneyalpa. ⁴⁵ Esau ra iyelpelirrenty atha ingwerenty ilanthen ngenh ikngwerl-alpetyek. Mpwel aleth anayntetyek, mwerrant-atherr ipmek atwerrey-angenh anetyek." ⁴⁶ Rebekah-el Isaac renh ilek, "Arelh Hitt-kenh-rnem, Esau-kenh anew-rnem, ayeng ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Jacob-el

arelh Hitt-kenh ikngwenty-they, ayeng kel ilwemar. Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh ayeng iteth anetyek, rernem ayenh arlkarewerl-anekerr.”

28

¹ Isaac Jacob-ek arlkek, renh rlterrkil itetyek. Ra mwerr angkek ikwer, renh rlterrkil itetyek. Ra Jacob renh ilek, “Arelh Canaan-areny-rnem itengirrey-angenh. Kel menty-anem renh-rnem ipma! ² Artartey ngkwenh-kenh apmer-warl alha, Bethuel-warl, apmer Syria-ampeny, apmer Paddam Aran. Apmarlengkw ngkwenh-itwek anew ntwā ikngwetyek, apmarlengkw ngkwenh-kenh alerikw. ³ Ayeng Akngey-warl angkey, ra ngenh rlterrkil itetyek, ampa ngkwenh-rnem akngerrirretyek. ⁴ Nga apmer ikwer-itwek anayntetyek, Akngeyel Abraham renh antheke-itwek, anwantherr aneyelan alethang-rnemar. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, apmer renh anthetyek, Ngan arwa alethangarl aney-alhek.” ...

Jacob ra altyerr areyel

¹⁰ ... Jacob anperl-alhek apmer Beersheba-they apmer Haran-warl. ¹¹ Atwerrp-anem, ingkeny aylperl-alhekan. Apwert rtemal arrernek. Rap ankwanem ayntek. ¹² Rap altyerr arek. Angel-rnem ladder ikwerel angkepelarreng alhenh. ¹³ Alkerel irrwerl Akngey ra rtnehh. Ra angkek, “Ayeng INGKART ra, Akngey arrengengkw ngkwenh-kenh, Abraham-kenh, INGKART Akngey ngkwenh-kenh, Isaac-kenh. Apmer nhenhan ngan aynteyelan, atha ngkwenh-rnemek antheyenh. ¹⁴ Rernem arlpertryir-reyenh, amentew-ament irremel. ¹⁵ Atha ngenh apmer nhewarl akngey-alpem. Ayeng ngkweng ilkwatherr alhem. Atha ngenh arntarnt-aretyek intem-antey, nthakenh ngenh ipmey-angenh. Atha ngenh anthem, atharl ngenh alhelek-angkwarr.”

¹⁶ Jacob akemirrenhey-alpek, “INGKART wenh apmer nhel aneyel! Atha iterl-arey-angenharl! Iwerr altywer alker-warl-athek!” ¹⁷ Ra aterirrek, “Apmer nhenh aknganenty! Nhenh apekan Akngey-kenh apmerelarl ayeng aynteyel!”

¹⁸ Ra apwert rtemal renh arrernek Akngeyek, anterel apernemel. ¹⁹ Ra apmer renh itnewek Bethel, Luz-tangkwel arrwekel-antey itna ra ayntenh. Ra angkek, “Akngey nhel-antey aneyel!”

²⁰ Ra Akngey ilek, “Ntwā ayenh arntarnt-arem, amern-then arnkwenh anthem, ²¹ ntwā ayenh iteth-antey akngey-alpenty, ayeng ngkweng awelhem. Nga INGKART atyenh aneyenh. ²² Apmer nhan apmer ngkwenhan. Atha ngenh tyenkerr anthem.”

29

Jacob alheyel apmarley-kenh apmer-warl alhek

¹ Jacob aleth-antey alpenh akngerrakw-antey. ² Ra ngenty-anem arey-alhek. Ngenty ra apwert-rnemel artekarl. Yep-yep akngerr rtenherrenh, kwaty ngenty-itwel, apwertelarl artek-itwel. ³ Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker-rnemel apwert renh arnangilek, yep-yep-rnem kwaty anthwengiley-alkenh. Kwaty yep-yep-rnemar ayntwek-penh, rernem angkep arrpemar marteynenh apwert ikwerel-antey.

⁴ Jacob-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Nthenh-areny arrantherr?”

“Anantherr apmer Haran-arenyarl,” rernem ilelhek.

⁵ Jacob-el renh-rnem ayernek, Arrantherr iterl-areyel Laban apek, Nahor-kenh arrengikw? Kel, anwantherr renh iterl-areyel, rernem renh ilek.

⁶ Rap renh-rnem ayerne, ilek-apenyarlap ran? Kel, ra mwerr, rernem renh ilek. Alerikw ikwerenh Rachel apetyeyel apmer nhenh-warl yep-yep-rnem-akert.

⁷ Jacob angkek, "Itwern irrwerlel-antey, rwenp inngarl, yep-yep arlwelenhey-alpenh-arey. Kwaty renh-rnem anhwengiletyek, peley-warl-anem akngeynemel, atherrk-anem rernem arlkwetyek."

⁸ "Alerl-antey mpwelheyel ingkerrenhek, ingkerrenh-angkwarrant apwert renh ahartelheletyek, kwaty-kety."

⁹ Jacob ikwer-rnem-itwek angkenh-antey, altyelikw ikwerenh apetyek, aynikw-kenh yep-yep-rnem-akert. Rachel yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker anenh. ¹⁰ Renh arek, Jacob-elarl apwert renh arnangilek, yep-yep-rnemarl kwaty antywey-alkenh. Aparlikw-kenh yep-yep-rnem anhwengilek. ¹¹ Jacob artnek, Rachel renh arrwanty, ikwer inkwerelhemel. ¹² Jacob Rachel ikwer ilelhek, "Ayengan Laban-kenh ampikwarl, Rebekah-kenharl." Rachel ra anterrek, aynikw ikwerenh iletyek. Ra aynikw ikwerenh iley-alpek.

¹³ Laban ra angka awekarl-penh, ra anterrek Jacob ikwer-warl, renh atnyenemel arrwanty, apmer ikwerenh-warl-anem atnwenheynek. Jacob Laban ikwer-warl ilelhek. ¹⁴ Laban angkek, "Nga ampaty atyenh inngarl." Jacob alkent anyentel Laban ikwer-itwel anak.

Jacob warrkirreyel Laban-ek

¹⁵ Laban Jacob ikwer angkek, "Ngan ampaty atyengan. Arwa nga warrkirrekerr, ilek atha ngenh antheman, ngenh kwarteweyek Nthakenh nga iterreyelan?" ¹⁶ Laban-kenh alerikw-atherr anak, Leah-atherr. Aytayikw ikwerenh Rachel. ¹⁷ Leah aleyak alpwely, alkwemp-apeny, Rachel aleyak pwenteyen innga. ¹⁸ Jacob ilkelhenh Rachel-ekant. Laban ikwer-warl angkek, "Aherrety 7-pelek-atwety ayeng warrkirrem ngkweng Rachel-itwek-anem ayeng itengirrey-alenty."

¹⁹ Laban-el renh ilek, "Mwerrarl nga itengirrentyan ingwer-rnem-kety. Mwerr-ayteng atha ngenh anthetyek. Mwerr atyeng-itwel ana warrkirremel." ²⁰ Jacob aherrety 7-pelek-atwety warrkirrek Laban-ek, Rachel renh anthey-akenh. Ra ikwer-itwel itengirrey-angenh-antey. Kel, aherrety 7-penh, Jacob ra inkwerelhek Rachel-ek. Jacob angkek Laban ikwer-warl,

²¹ "Kel-anem anew atyeng Rachel anthanem, ayeng ikwer-itwek ayn-tetyek. Aherrety 7-pel ayeng warrkirrenh. Atha warrk atyenh kel ywerrelhilek."

²² Ingwa ikwerel-antey rernem amern kwenty-anem arlkwek inkwerelhemel. Artwa ingkerrenh akarrirrek ikwer-rnem-warl. Laban akngerrek yangkelhek, amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek, Jacob Rachel-itwel itengirrek-angkwarr, amern rernem akngerr arlkwetyek inkwerelhemel ikwer-atherr. ²³ Ingwel, Laban-el Leah-anem Jacob renh anthe, anew ikwer anetyek. Jacob ra ikwer-itwek ayntek, Rachel-itwel-arrpantey, apal-antey. ²⁴ Laban-el arelh Zilpah renh ilanthe Leah-ek warrkirretyek.

²⁵ Ingwepenh-anem Jacob-el arek, Leah-anem ikwer-itwek ayntenh. Ra iterrek Rachel-ek-athen. Jacob-el Laban renh ayerne, "Ilekek ntwā ayenh irrtwyerremel ilek, Rachel anthentyek-arrpantey! Ilekek ntwā irrtwyerl-ampornek? Ntwā ayenh Leah anthe, ayengan warrkirrek Rachel-ekant."

²⁶ Laban-el Jacob renh ilek, "Apmer anwekantherrenh-itwekan arrwekeleny-tangkwel itengirrem. Kwey arrwekeleny antheman,

ingkerneny nthakenh anthey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem anwekantherrenh-angkwarran aynteyel, arrwekelenyant antheyel, ingkernenyang arrangkwarl. Wik anyentek-atwety mpwelanth Leah-atherr anetyek. Ikwer-penhan nga Rachel-itwek itengirrey-akenh, nga aherrety 7 ingwerek-atwety atyeng warrkirretyek, atharl Rachel anthekepenh, itenganem.” 27-30 Wik anyent-penh, kwenty arlkwek-penh Laban-el alerikw ikwerenh Rachel antheke Jacob-itwek itengirretyek. Laban-el arelh Bilhah renh ilantheke, Rachel-ek warrkirretyek. Jacob Rachel-itwek innganem ayntek. Ra Rachel ikwerant inkwerelheke, Leah-angkwarran. Aherrety 7 ingwerek-atwety warrkirrek.

Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnem

³¹ INGKARTel arek, Jacob-arl Leah-kety arlkarirrenh, ra ikwer amperrngirrek. ³² Alakenh Leah-el ampa atnyenek. Rachel ampek arrangkwa lethe anak. Leah-kenh away akely ayntenh. Ra renh Reuben itnewek, alakenh angka ikwerenhel aynteyel, “INGKARTel ayenh irrkngerney antheke. Anew atyenh apek atyeng inkwerelhem.” Ra iterrek Jacob-an ikwer ilkelherlanentyek-athen.

³³ Leah ra ampa ingweran atnyenek, away akely arrpemar. Leah angkek, “Akngeyel arek anew atyenh, rarl atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh. Alakenh-they ra ayenh away nhanyem antheke. Rernem renh itnewek Simeon.”

³⁴ Ikwer-they ra ampa ingweran atnyenek, away akely arrpemar. Away irrpty-anem ikwerenh. Ra angkek, “Ikwer-they anew atyenh inkwerelhem-anem atyeng. Away irrpty-anem atyenh.” Ranem renh itnewek Levi.

³⁵ Ampa ingweran atnyenek, away akely arrpemar. Ra angkek, “Rlengk-anem atha INGKART renh tnakem.” Ranem renh itnewek Judah. Ikwer-they Leah ra ampa ingwerek arrangkwa-anem anak.

30

¹ Rachel ahelirrenh Leah-ek, ampa rantarl atnyenek-they. Rap Jacob renh alharlkwemel ilek, “Ayeng ilweyenh ampeweny-antey.”

² Jacob rarl awekepenh, ra antwerr-anem anenh ilelhemel, “Ayengan arlarl Akngey-wenyarl. Nhenhan Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.”

³ Rachel-el anew renh ilek, “Warrkenh atyenh Bilhah ikngwerl-alpa, ngkweng-itwek ayntetyek, ampa ntwatnyenetyek ikwer-angkwarr.”

⁴ Rachel-el arelh warrkenh Bilhah ilantheke, Jacob-itwel itengirretyek. Kel ratherr itengirrek, Jacob arelh warrkenh ikwer-itwel ayntek. ⁵ Bilhah ra ampa akely atnyenek, away akely. ⁶ Rachel renh itnewek Dan alakenh angkemel, “Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arek, Akngey atyeng awalheke atharl renh ayernek, kel ayenh away akely antheke.”

⁷ Rachel-kenh warrkenh Bilhah, ra ampa ingwer atnyenek, Jacob-kenh. ⁸ Rachel angkek, “Ayengar arkernelhenh, kel angkwerey atyenh atha antengilek.” Rap away akely renh itnewek Naphtali.

⁹ Leah iterrek kel ampa anyent ilenh ra atnyenek, ingweran ra atnyeney-angenh, arrangkwa-anem. Ra arelh warrkenh ikwerenh Zilpah ilantheke, Jacob-itwel itengirretyek. ¹⁰ Ratherr away akely atnyenek. ¹¹ Leah angkek, “Nhenh mwerr-angkwarr alakenh.” Ranem away akely renh Gad itnewek, alakenh aynteyel angka ikwerenhel, “Nhenh mwerr-angkwarr alakenh.”

¹² Zilpah ra awey ingweran atnyenek. ¹³ Leah angkek, "Irrkngerney-anem ayeng aneyel. Arelh ingwer-rnem atyeng angkerreyel, ayengarl irrkngerney-anem aneyelek." Leah-el renh itnewek Asher.

¹⁴ Kel rernem ntang weyt akwetyemel warrkirrek, awey Reuben-el amern mandrake-angketyarr arek, amern irrwarlp-apeny. Kel ra amern mandrake akek, amikw ikwerenh-warl akngey-alpek. Rachel-el Leah renh ayerne, "Awey ngwenhel amern mandrake irrpety ayenh anthey."

¹⁵ Leah-el renh ilek, "Kel amern mandrake-anemarl ntwā raketyek arrkernelheyel." Rachel-el Leah renh ilek, "Ntwā amern mandrake ayenh anthem, nga Jacob-itwel iteng ayntey-kety."

¹⁶ Atwerrp, Jacob kel apey-alpek, amern weyt-angketyarr-they. Leah ikwer anekirrek, angkemel, "Nga lyert atyeng-itwel ayntetyek. Awey atyenhel Rachel amern mandrake renh kwartewemel antheke-apeny." Kel, Jacob Leah-itwek ayntek.

¹⁷ Akngey Leah-ek inkwerelhemel awelhek, rarl renh ayerne, ampa renh anthetyek. Leah-el ampa akely atnyenek, awey anyent. Jacob-kenh awey 5-pel anak, Leah ikwer-angkwarr. ¹⁸ Leah angkek, "Akngey atyeng inkwerelhek, atharl warrkenh atyenilanthek, Jacob ikwer ratherr iteng anetyek." Ranem renh itnewek Issachar.

¹⁹ Leah-el ampa ingwer atnyenek, awey akely. Jacob-kenh awey 6-pel-anem anak, amikw anyent-kenh 6 Leah-ek. ²⁰ Leah angkek, "Akngeyel ayenh ampa akngerr anthemel kwartewek. Anew atyenil atyeng inkwerelhem, aylernekanthenharl awey 6-pel aneyel." Ranem renh Zebulun itnewek.

²¹ Ikwer-penh Leah-el kwey akely-anemarl atnyenek, renh Dinah itnewek.

²² Akngey Rachel-ek amperrngirrek, irrepernek, rarl renh ayerne, ampa renh anthetyek. ²³ Rachel ra ampa ingweran atnyenek, awey akely. Ra angkek, "Akngey atyeng amperrngirrek irrepernek, ampa ayenh anthetyek. Ingwerel-anem nthakenh ayenh kwanthey-angenh, ayengan ampewenyarl." ²⁴ Ranem renh itnewek Joseph alakenh angkemel, "Atha Akngey renh ayerney, awey akely ingwer-anemarl ayenh anthetyek."

Jacob apmer Haran-itwek anenh

²⁵ Joseph, Rachel-kenh awey akely ayntek. Jacob Laban-warl angkek, "Ayenh ntwā tyarlewetyek, ²⁶ ayeng apmer atyenil-warl-anem alpetyek. Anew atyenil-atherr-then amperrnem-then anwernantherr ingkerrenh alpetyek. Ayeng ngkweng warrkirrek."

²⁷ Laban-el renh ilek, "Nga atyeng arlkwententy, atyengel-arleng anarl! Artwa tyakel ayenh ilek, Akngeyelarl ayenh arntarnt-arek, ngkweng-angkwarr. ²⁸ Ilek atha ngenh kwartewem, nga inkwerelhetyek?"

²⁹ Jacob-el renh ilek, "Ayeng ngkweng mwerr-angkwarr warrkirrenh. Aker ngkwenh akngerr innganem irrek. ³⁰ Lyertenyanak ayeng apmer nhewarl apetyek yep-yep irrpetyaparl ngkwenh ntwā atnyenek. Anamerl yep-yep ngkwenh akngerrirrek. Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-arenh, atyeng-angkwarr. Ayeng ipmelheyek warrk nhethey, atyenil-rnem-anemarl atha arntarnt-aretyek."

³¹ Laban-el renh ayerne, "Ilek atha ngenh anthemā, nga nhel atyeng-itwel anetyek? Ilek-angkwarr ngkweng mwerran?" Jacob-el renh ilek, "Kel menty, man-weny. Ngkwelty ntwā ayenh antheyang. Yep-yepel-then nanikwetel-thenant ntwā ayenh kwartewa. ³² Atnwenh irrperlant

ayenh antha lthweyakw, arlkeny-arlkeny. Irrpwerl-rnem-then lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem-thenant ayenh antha! Kel ayeng inkwerelhem ilenh-rnemant ntwā ayenh anthentyek. ³³ Ntwā alhengk-aretyek irrpwerl-then lthweyakw-lthweyakwantarl ntwā ayenh antheke, atha ngkwenh anyelkel yep-yep-rnem inentyek, ntwā alhengk-aretyek, yep-yep ngkwenh-rnem, atharl yep-yep ngkwenh-rnem irrtuertel-inekerr.”

³⁴ Laban ikwer angkek, “Mwerrarl ilenh-angkwarran.” ³⁵ Arlta anyent ikwerel-antey Laban-el atnwenth lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem-then irrpwerl-rnem-then ikweran amentilek, ikwerenh-rnem ament arrpemar akngakek. Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem ra arrernek, yep-yep ikwerenh-rnem rernem arntarnt-aretyek. ³⁶ Laban-el Jacob renh ilek, “Arlta irrpetyel alpa yep-yep ilenh-rnem-akert, nanikwet-rnem-then.”

³⁷ Jacob-el arwerl akek walyenp, arwerl akngerr. Arwerl-penh rltimep alerrkw, lthweyakw-lthweyakw ilemel. ³⁸ Arwerl renh-rnem rnkernek kwaty trough impaltheke, yep-yepel-rnem kwaty-warl apetyentyel arwerl renh-rnem aretyek. ³⁹ Akwerrk lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem-then akngerr-anem anek. ⁴⁰ Laban-kenh-rnem lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem akngerr arrpemar. Laban-kenh lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem pweytilek ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Akwerrk lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnem akngerr-anem irrek. Jacob-el mustere-mileynek anetyek akngakey nek lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnemant, ikwerenh-rnem-warl pweytiletyek. ⁴¹ Yep-yep rlterrk-rnem-kety arwerl-rneman alperr-akertan rnkernenh arrpemar ra. Alakenh-anyem Jacob-el arlwerrek ikwerenh-rnem rlterrk ingkerr. Laban-kenh-rnem rlterrk-weny-antey. ⁴² Yep-yep-rnem nanikwet-rnem-then mwerr ingkerrenh arntety-weny akngerrirrek ikwerenh. ⁴³ Jacob man akngerr-akert-anem, yep-yep akngerr-akert, nanikwet akngerr-akert, kamwerl arrpemar ikwerenh tangkey akngerr arrpemar ikwerenh, artwa warrkenh-rnem akngerr arrpemar ikwerenh.

31

Jacob anterreyel ikwerenh-rnem-akert

¹ Jacob-el awek Laban-kenh alerikw-rnem ikwer angkerrenharl, Jacob ra man akngerr-akert, yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then, ampwal-rnem-then. Akngey anwekingkerrenhel renh antheke, rarl akngey anwekingkerrenh-they akngerr inek. ² Jacob-el Laban renh arek, Laban rarl ikwer arlkwenteyang-anemarl.

³ INGKARTEL Jacob renh ilek, “Akngey-kenh arrengek-kenh apmer-warl nga alpetyek. Ayengan ngkweng-angkwarr alhetyek arrpemar ilkwatherr.”

⁴ Jacob yangkelhek Rachel-ek-atherr Leah-ek-atherr ratherr ikwer-warl apetyetyek, renh rlwatetyek yep-yep-akert. ⁵ Jacob-el renh-atherr ilek, “Akngey mpwel-kenh atyengety arlkarirreyel-anem. Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arek, akngey atyenharl ikwer inkwerelhek. ⁶ Ayengarl warrkirrek mwanyel Akngey mpwel-kenhek. ⁷ Akngey mpwel-kenhel ayenh man arraty anthey-angenh. Akngeyelant ayenh arntarnt-areyel. ⁸ Akngey mpwel-kenhel yep-yep irrpwerl-rnemant, lthweyakw-lthweyakw-rnemant alhelek. Kel rernem-anem akngerrirrek. ⁹ Ilenh-angkwarr Akngeyel atnwenth renh-rnem kel rakek, ayenh-anem antheke.

¹⁰ Kel atha altyerr arek, atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh. Yep-yep-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngerr inngan anek, lthweyakw-lthweyakw ingkerrenh. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angel atyeng arlkek, ‘Jacob-ay.’ ‘Nhanter ayeng aneyelaw.’ Ayeng ikwer ilelhek. ¹² Angel-el ayenh ilek, ‘Ntwā areyel

lthweyakw-lthweyakw ilenh-rnem? Aray! Atharl arek Laban renh, rarl ngenh irrtwerremel ilek. Atha atnwenth-rnem lthweyakw-lthweyakw renh-rnem mpwarek. ¹³ Aray, ayeng Akngey apmer Bethel-areny. Wetharl ntwā apwert anterel apernek, ayenh arraty ilek. Arraty ntwā ayenh alhelek. Apmer nhenh ntwā iwerlelpetyek, apmer ngkwenh-warl-anem nga alpetyek.’ ”

¹⁴ Angkwerenheng ratherr Jacob renh ilek, “Akngey-they anwantherr arnkwa akngerr ineyang ikwer-they. ¹⁵ Ingwer-apenyarl anwantherr ikwer arrareyel. Man anwenhanterr anthey-angenh, anwantherrarl itengirrek. Ratherr tyel-angkenh aynikw ikwer-atherrenhek. ¹⁶ Arnkwernem ampwal ilenh-rneman aylekenharl ampnerm-kenh-then, anwernekantherrenh. Akngey ikwer nga awelhetyekant. Alakenh-anyem akngey aylekenh-they Akngeyel rakek, ngenh-anem antheke, anwantherr-anem renh-rnem atnyenyek.”

¹⁷ Jacob-el anew-rnem-then ampnerm-then kamwerl-warl tywenek. ¹⁸ Rernem alpek aynikw ikwerenh apmer-warl, apmer Canaan-warl. Atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh ampwal-rnem-then rarl inek malyikw-they, ra akngeyenyek.

¹⁹ Laban-el yep-yep ikwerenh-rnem alta altheke-angkwarr, Rachel-el ampwal ikwerenh-rnem anyelkel inerl-alhek. Akngey-arrpantey-rnem, akely-rnem. ²⁰ Jacob Laban ikwerety anyelk-antey alpek. ²¹ Jacob ra Lher Euphrates artarnpenhek, apwert-angketyarr-warl, apmer itnan Gilead, ampwal ingkerrenh-akert.

Laban-el Jacob renh alwerneyel

²² Arlta irrpety-penh, Laban ra Jacob ikwer ywarek. Ingwerentyel Laban renh ilek. ²³ Laban-el Jacob renh alwernek, artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertel, arlta 7-el, apmer Gilead-ek-atwety. ²⁴ Ingwel Laban-el altyerr arek, INGKARTelarl renh ilek, “Alhewer angkey-angenh-antey Jacob ikwer.”

²⁵ Jacob-el kalikw-rnem artek, apmer Gilead ikwerel, apwert-angketyarrel. Laban-el-rnem apmer arrernek, apmer Gilead-itwel arrpemar, apwert ingwer-ampenyekarl. ²⁶ Laban Jacob ikwer-warl alhek. Rap renh ilek, “Ntwā ayenh irrtwerremel ilerlepek anterrey-alhemel, ampa atyenh atherr-akert. Artwa ingwer-rnem irrtwert-awarrarl aneyel-apenyarl ngan! ²⁷ Nga irrtwertelarl anterrek, atyeng ilerlepey-angenh. Atha ngenh inkwerelhemel menty intwaremer, nga atyeng ilelhentyan. ²⁸ Atha artartey atyenh-rnem arrwantyey-angenh-antey, ntwā anterrelhilek. Arraty-angkwarr-wenyarl alakenhan. ²⁹ Atharl ngenh atwetyek-anek. Akngey ngkwenh-kenh INGKARTel ayenh artwerilek, ngkweng apmwangkwarr angkey-angenh, ayenh arternpiletyek. ³⁰ Kel, atha ngenh iterl-arekarl, ngarl alpetyek alharntek akngey ngkwenh-kenh apmer-warl. Ntwā ingkart-arrpantey akely-rnem anyelkel inerlepek.”

³¹ Jacob-el Laban renh ilek, “Ayeng ngkwengety anyelkel alpek aterel, ntwā alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr anterrkwekerr. ³² Anyentel apek ingkart-arrpantey renh anyelkel inenty, ntwā renh ipmek atwetyek. Ngkwenh-rneman akalty arrpemar anetyek, ntwā renh atwemek. Arnkwa ingwer-rnemar aynteyel, ntwā kel akngeyenyekan. Jacob apal angkek, iterl-areyang Rachel renh rarl ingkart-arrpantey anyelkel inerl-alhek.”

³³ Laban ra kalikw arrpanenh-warl aylpek, ingkart-arrpantey-rnem aretyek, kalikw renh-rnem arrangkw ywarek, Jacob-kenh, Leah-kenh, arelh warrkenh-atherr-kenh. Rachel-kenh kalikw-warl-anem aylpek.

³⁴ Rachel-el arlengkewek kamwerl saddle-warl, kweneng-apert, Rachel ranem irrwerleng anenh kamwerl saddle ikwerel. Laban nthwek ipantey.

³⁵ Rachel-el Laban renh ilek, "Akngey, atyeng nga ahelirrey-angenh, ayeng intem nhel anayntem. Akapwert ayeng arntety, ayeng nthakenh akemirrey-angenh." Alakenh-anyem ingkart-arrpantey ikwer-rnem Laban ra ywarek.

³⁶ Jacob ra ahelarl irrek, Laban renh iltek, "Ilekekarl ntwā ayenhan itwengetilek, atha ampwal-rnem irrtyert-inenty-arrpantey? Atha anyelkel ingkart-arrpantey renh-rnem akngey-alpenty-arrpanteyan. Ayeng arlarl, atha renh-rnem akngey-alpeyngarl. Ilek ntwā ayenharl alwerneyel?

³⁷ Ntwā apek arek, atharl ampwal-rnem anyelkel akngey-alpek? Ntwārl renh arey-alhenty, ntwāp renh arrerna akethek, akngerrel aretyek. Anwantherr ikwer angkerretyek, arratyilemel.

³⁸ Iterl-aray, ayengarl ngkweng warrkirrek aherrety 20-ek-atwety. Yep-yep akwerrk-rnem arek ilwey-angenharl mwerr. Ingkerrenh mwerr itethewek. Yep-yep irrwey atha anyelkel ngkwenh iney-angenh, inemel atwey-angenh. ³⁹ Arengk artnwerel yep-yep ngkwenh rlterrp-rlterremel tnhwek, atha yep-yep atyenh impen-anem angkep arrerneynem. ⁴⁰ Itwernek rwenp inngarl, ingwel ayenh irrentelarl atwek ankwayntey-angenh ilek. Aherrety 20-ek-atwety ayeng iylpareth ngkweng warrkirrenh, aylpenyirrey-angenh. ⁴¹ Ayeng ngkweng warrkirrenh aherrety 14-ek-atwety, alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr atha payemelemel. Aherrety 6-ek-atwety ayeng ngkweng warrkirrenh, atnwenh-rnem ingkerrenh payemelemel, ntwā ayenh anthetyek. Ntwā ayenh man mwerr payemeley-angenh, ntwā ayenh man akelyarl anthenh. Akngeyel-anem ayenh arntarnt-arenh, Akngey renharl arrangey atyenh Abraham-el apentek, akngey atyenh Isaac-el apentek. Arrangey atyenh-kenh Akngey Abraham-kenh, akngey atyenh-kenh Isaac-kenh Akngey ra ayenh arntarnt-arenh. ⁴² Ntwā ayenh thwenem apmer ngkwenh-they, ayeng arrangkw alpetyek, Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arem ilenh-angkwarran, ntwā ayenh arrangkw thwenek. Akngeyel ayenh arek, ra atyeng amperrngirrek, ayengarl ngkweng mwerr-angkwarr warrkirrek. Ingwel, Akngeyel angka awerr ngenh antheke."

⁴³ Laban-el Jacob renh ilek, "Aleray atyenh-atherr ntwā atnyeneyel, artartey-rnem-then. Atnwenh atyenh-rnem ntwā atnyeneyel. Ampwal atyenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh ntwā atnyeneyel, atharl ngenh antheke. Aleray atyenh-atherr-then artartey-rnem-then nthakenh atha ngkwengety anterrkwey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Aylanth angkerretyek, mwerrant-atherr aylanth anetyek. Apwert ilperr-ilperr-rnem aylanth arrernetyek, ingkerrenhel aylenhant iterrl-aretyek, aylanth mwerrant-atherr anetyek."

⁴⁵ Jacob-el apwert ilkwa rnkernek. ⁴⁶ Jacob-el ikweren-rnem ilek, "Apwert ingwer-anemarl mpwer rnkerney. Apwert ingwer-rnem-anemarl akarriley." Apwert ilperr-ilperrel amperrnemel ratherr amern arlkwek. ...

⁵⁵ Ingwepenh, Laban-el artarteyikw-rnem arrwantyek, kwey ikweren-atherr-then. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl.

32

¹ Jacob angkep alpenh. Angel-rnemel renh rlwatek. Jacob-el renh-rnem arek-penh angkek, ² "Nhenh Akngey-kenh apmerarl." Ra itnewek apmer renh itnan Mahanaim.

³ Esau apmer Seir-el anenh, apmer Edom ikwerel. Jacob-el angkakert atherr thwenek Esau-warl, apmer Seir-warl. ⁴ "Alakenh ayeng ngkweng awelhem. Laban-itwek ayeng anenh. ⁵ Aleyan atyenh tangkey-rnem-then

pwelek-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem-then warrkenh artwernem-then, arelh-rnem-then. Artwa nhenh-atherr atha ngkweng-warl thweneyel, nga atyeng inkwerelhetyek.”

⁶ Angkakert ratherr apey-alpek, ratherr iley-alpek, “Esau nhewarl apetyeyel atningk ingwer-rnem-then.”

⁷ Jacob ater-anem irrek. Aterirremel-anem akngakek, atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh artwernem-then. ⁸ “Esau-el anyent-ampeny atwentyan ingwer-ampeny-they ikwerety anterremarl.”

⁹ Ikwer-they Jacob Akngey-warl angkek, “Akngey ngenharl arrengey atyenhel apenteh, akngey atyenhel apenteh. INGKARTay, ntwā ayen thwenek apmer-warl, atyenh-rnem aneyel-warl. Ntwā ayen alhelek, ayen arntarnt-aretyek, atyenh-rnem akngerriletyek. ¹⁰ INGKARTay, nga atyeng inkwerelhek, ntwā ayen ipmey-angenh, aleth-antey arntarnt-arek. Ayeng irrertety atyenhant-akert Jordan Iipay-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Atyenh-rnem akngerr innganem aleyant, atnwenth-rnem-then. ¹¹ Atha ngenh ayernem, ayen awayaty atyenh-kety Esau-kety arntarnt-ara. Ayeng ikwerety aterirreyel, ra anwenhantherr ingkerrenh-antey atwekerr. Amenheng-rnem ingkerrenh-antey. ¹² Ntwā ayen alhelek, ‘Atha ngenh arntarnt-aretyek. Atha atyenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrileyen. Rernem akngerr innga aneyen. Rernem akngerram-akngerrirreyen antyarr-rnem akngerr alkerel aynteyel-apeny. Ingwer-rnemel ywarn-antey count-emileyen antyarr-rnem-apeny.’ ” ...

Akngey-then Jacob-then intewerrenh

²² Ingwa ikwerel-antey Jacob ra akemirrek. Anew ikweren atherr-akert arelh warrkenh ikweren-atherr-akert alerikw ikweren 11-pel-akert. ²³ Rernem Jabbok Iipay-angkwarr artarnpenhek, atnwenth-rnem-then ikweren ra artarnpelhelek. ²⁴ Kel, ament-areny ra anak. Artwa anyent ikwer-warl apetyek. Ratherr atwerrenh ingwepenhek-atwety. Ratherr intewerrenh. ²⁵ Artwa ra ikwerant-penh arrkernelhek, Jacob antengiletyek. Ra aneny atwek, aneny ngkwern akngenhelhilek. Iytekilemel-anem apmwelek. Ratherr aleth-antey intewerrenh. ²⁶ Artwa rap angkek Jacob ikwer-warl, “Ipmanem ayen, ingwepenh-anem irreyel-kety.”

Jacob angkek, “Nthakenh alpey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr atyeng angka, Akngeyel ayen arntarnt-aretyek!”

²⁷ Artwa ra ayernek, “Ilek itna ngan?”

Jacob ra ilelhek, “Ayengan Jacob-arl.”

²⁸ Artwa ra ilek, “Itnan ngkwenh Jacob-weny-anemarl, ngarl Akngeyek arrkernelhenh artwernem-then. Ingkerrenhel ngenh itnew-ayntem Israel-ant-anem.” Angka ikwer-rnem-kenhel-anem Israel aynteyel, “Ratherr Akngey-then intewerrenh, antengiletyek-arrpantey.”

²⁹ Jacob-el renh ilek, “Nganem itna itnewelha atyeng!”

Artwa ra tyernek, “Nthakenh ntwā ayen iterl-arey-angenharl, ra mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek.”

³⁰ Jacob-el apmer renh Peniel itnewek, angka ikwerenhel. Alakenh-anyem aynteyel, “Atharl Akngey renh arek, ra ayen ipmek atwey-angenh.” Alakenh-anyem aleyan aynteyel itnan

³¹ Ingkeny kel tyerrelhek-anem. Ra iyternemel-anem alhenh, aneny ngkwern renh tyerrek-kety. ³² Alakenhaym-kety Israel-kenh-rnemel apmelerr aker aneny-penh nthakenh arlkwey-angenh atnwenth-penh.

33

Jacob-atherr Esau-atherr mwerrant-atherr anak

¹⁻² Jacob-el Esau renh arnarek, irlkenty akngerr-akert, artwa 400, ikwer-warlarl apetyenh. ... ³ Jacob ra ingkerrenh-itwek arrwekel-ampenyel. Ra kwenirrek akngerr-inger arrwekel, rarl kakey ikwerenh-warl alhenhel. Jacob-warl. ... ⁴ Esau Jacob ikwer-warl anterrek, renh anterrkwemel renh arrwentyemel. Ratherr atherr-antey artnek. ...

35

Benjamin away akely atnyeneyel, Rachel ilweyel

¹⁶ ... Jacob ikwerenh-rnem-akertel Bethel ikwer-they alpek. Rernem apmer Eprath-they arleng-antey alpenh. Rachel ra arntety awelhenh. ¹⁷ Arelh warrkenh rarl Rachel renh arntarnt-arenh. Arelh ra Rachel renh ilek, "Ntwa away atnyeneyel." ¹⁸ Rachel ra ilwetyek-anem irrek, ra away renh itnewek Ben-Oni. Rachel kel ilwek. Aynelikw ikwerenh renh itnewek Benjamin. ...

Isaac ilwek-anem

²⁷ Jacob ra alpek aynikw ikwerenh apmer-warl, apmer itnan Hebron, itna ingweran Mamre, Kerath Arba-they arrer. ²⁸ Aherrety 180 ra anenh. Isaac ra ilwek. ²⁹ Alerikw ikwerenhel atherr Esau-el, Jacob-el atherr renh apmer-itwek akwernek, rarl ilwek. ...

37

¹⁻² Jacob ra apmer Canaan-itwek anenh, aynikw ikwerenharl Isaac anenh-itwek. Angka nhenh Jacob-kenh-rnem-akert.

Joseph-el altyerr areyel atherr-inger

Joseph aherrety 17-anem anenh. Yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then arntarnt-arenh, atherrk-warl ra akngenh, apmer Shechem-itwek. Kakey ikwerenhel-rnem. Aynikwel Joseph thwenek awayengkwrnem-warl, "Alha yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek." Joseph awayikwel-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arek. Amikw ingwer atherr-kenh Bilhah-kenh-rnem, Zilpah-kenh-rnem. Jacob-kenh anew atherr-kenh. Joseph-el aynikw ikwerenh angka apmwa ikwer-rnem ilenh. ³ Jacob Joseph-ekant inkwerelhek alerikw ingwer-rnem-theyan, rarl ingkerneny ikwerenh. Arnkwa arlkeny ingwerek-ingwer-akert aylpey-angker ra antheke. ⁴ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem ikwer ahelirrek, ikwerantarl aynikw inkwerelhenh-kety, arnkwa mwerr-angker antheke-kety. Rernem ikwer-itwek angka mwerr angkerrey-angenh-anem.

⁵ Ingwer-ingerelan Joseph-el altyerr-anem arek. Ra awayikw-rnem ilek, rarl altyerr arek. Rernem ikwer ahelirrek. ⁶⁻⁷ Joseph angkek, "Atyeng arringkerr awelhenherr-arey. Anwingkerr atherrk weyt-rnem arlwarey-arlwarey akwetyemel arertneynenh, ataperrelemel arraty rnkernemel. Atherrk ntang weyt-akert ataperr arlwa atyenh arraty rtnek. Ataperr arrekingkerrenhan ikwer kwenirrekarl, atyetyartekarl kwenirrem-apeny."

⁸ Awayikw-rnem ingkerrenh-antey ikwer angkek, "Nganang ngay Atyetyart anwekingkerrenh aneyel?" Rernem ikwer ahel-anem irrek, rarl angka renh ilekek, ntang weyt-penh.

⁹ Joseph-el altyerr ingwer-anem arek. Ra awayikw-rnem angka ilek, rarl altyerr arek, "Ingkeny-then alkent-then antyarr 11-pel, rernem atyeng

kwenirrek Atyetyartek-apeny.” Joseph-el ikwer-rnem anayntiley-angenh-antey.

¹⁰ Ra aynikw ilek, rarl altyerr renh arek. Aynikw ikwer ahelirrek. “Ilekarlap ran alakenh aynteyel? Ayeng amengkw awayengkw-rnem-then ngkweng kwenirretyek Atyetyart-apeny?” ¹¹ Awayikw-rnem ikwer ahelirrek. Aynikw ikwerenh aleth-antey iterrenh, ywarn-antey, rarl angka renh ilekek.

Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem ikwerety arlkarirreyel

¹²⁻¹³ Awayikw-rnem alhek, yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then arntarnt-aretyek, apmer Shechem-itwek. Aynikwel Joseph thwenek, “Awayengkw-rnem-warl alha.” Joseph-el renh ilek, “Kel, mwerr.”

¹⁴ Aynikwel renh ilek, “Awayengkw-rnem arerl-alpa, iley-ल्पemel atyeng-warl, mwerr yep-yep-rnem rernem arntarnt-areyel.” Ra renh thwenek Hebron arterterr-they apwert irrkerrel-atherr ayntek, ahern arterterr ampepel aynteyneyel. Joseph apmer Shechem-warl alhenh amern weyt-angketyarr-angkwarr. ¹⁵ Artwa anyentel renh ayernek, “Ilekek nga nthwerl-alpeyel?”

¹⁶ Joseph-el ilek, “Ayeng nthwerl-apeyel awayaty atyenh-rnemek. Ntwa apek arek renh-rnem? Nthenh-angkwarr rernem alhekan yep-yep-rnem-akert?”

Artwel ilek, “Rernem anper-antey alhek. ¹⁷ Apmer nhenh arrangkw-anem. Atha renh-rnem awek, rernemarl angkerrenh apmer Dothan ikwer-warl alhetyek.” Joseph-el awayikw ikwerenh-rnem arek apmer Dothan ikwer-itwek. ¹⁸ Awayikwel-rnem renh arnarek, rernem ikwer angkerrek, renh atwetyek.

¹⁹ “Yanh ra apetyeyel altyerr arey-angker, tnakelherl-aney-angker. Atyetyart ilelherl-aney-angker! Mpa, anwingkerr ywerrelhemel atwey!

²⁰ Anwingkerr renh irrkewarl iwey, ingwer-rnem-warl ilerl-anemel atnwenth ahelengkwel renh arlkwenty-arrpantey. Ran ilwentyel, rap atyetyart aney-angenh-anemarl!”

²¹ Reuben ra awek rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh atwetyek. Ra arrkernelhek renh-rnem iletiek menty ra anetyek, atwey-angenh. ²² Ra angkek, “Apmer arlpaw-warl renh akngey, irrka ilkwewarl renh iwetyek.” Ra ikwer iterrenh aynikw-warl akngeynetyek-antey irrkewarl iwenty-penh, renh ayerrpiletyek.

²³ Joseph awayikw-warl apetyek. Rernem arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr lhelhek, ²⁴ Irrka ilkwewarl renh iwek. ²⁵ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnemel amern-anem arlkwenh. Rernem arek Ishmael-areny-rnem apetyenty apmer Gilead-they. Kamwerl-rnemel ampwal ilek-ilek akngetyenh Egypt-warl.

²⁶ Judah-el ilek, “Ilekek anwingkerr aytey anwekingkerrenh atwerl-ayntem? ²⁷ Anwingkerr tharlemiley weker-rnem-warl kamwerl-angketyarr yanh-rnem-warl, weker-rnem-warl.”

²⁸ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnemel renh tharlemiletiek weker-rnem-warl. Irrkethey tyerrek. Weker-rnemel renh payemelek, ngkwelty 20-pel-ek. Rernem Joseph renh akngek apmer Egypt-warl.

²⁹ Reuben irrkewarl apetyek, ra arrangkw-anem arey-alhek. Arnkwanem ikwerenh ilterrek, arralty-anek. ³⁰ Ra awayikw ingwer-rnemek angkek, “Awey ra ywerrek irrkethey. Nthakenh-anem ayeng irreman?”

³¹ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnemel nanikwet atwek, arrkngewarl-anem pwerlpewek, arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr renhan. ³² Arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr renh rernem aynikw-warl akngeytek, arrkngenp. “Arnkwa nhenh aray! Alerengkw akely ngkwenh-kenh apek!”

³³ Artwamp Jacob ra alhengk-arek, “Aleray atyenh-kenh yanhan! Arnkwa arlkeny-angketyarr atharl alhengk-areyel, atnwenth ahelengkwel renh arlkwek apek!”

³⁴ Apmer-itwek amperrngirrek arleng-alenty, ra arnkwa ikwerenh ilterrek. Ra arnkwa apmwel-anem aylpek, amperrngirremel. ³⁵ Rernem ywarn-antey arternpiletyek ikwer arrkernelhenh. Artwamp ilelhek, “Ayeng aleth ikwer artnayntem ilwetyek-atwety.” Aleth-antey artnenh. ³⁶ Weker-rnemel Joseph renh tharlemilek, artwa Potiphar-warl. Potiphar Atyetyart anek artwa ahelengkw Egypt-areny-rnemek. ...

39

Joseph ra aneyel Potiphar-kenh warlel

² Joseph ra anenh Potiphar-kenh warlel. ³ Potiphar ra iterl-arek INGKARTelarl Joseph renh arntarnt-arenh, INGKARTel renh ilek-ilek antheke ampwal-rnem. ⁴⁻⁵ Potiphar-el renh arrernek ampwal ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek warl ingkerrenh, ranem Atyetyart-apeny anenh, Potiphar renh arrernek-angkwarr. Joseph rarl Potiphar-itwek warrkirrenh mwerr-angkwarr Potiphar renh INGKARTel arntarnt-arek armpemarl. Ra ilek-ilek warrkirrenh Potiphar ikwer. ⁶ Joseph-el ilek-ilek ingkerrenh arntarnt-arenh. Potiphar atnaratyirrek, amernekant iterrenh. ⁷ Joseph inngerr mwerr anenh. Potiphar-kenh anew Joseph ikwer iterrenh, Joseph-ek iytenyirrek, ywarn-antey. Arelh ra renh ayernek, ikwer-itwek ayntetyek.

⁸⁻⁹ Joseph menty angkek, “Kel, menty! Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh. Anew ngkwenh mwerr atyeng aneyel. Rarl ayenh arrernek, warl atha arntarnt-arayntetyek, warrkenh-rnem-then, ampwal-rnem-then. Nthakenh atha INGKART-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh.” ¹⁰ Arelh ra aleth-antey ayernenh renh, ikwer-itwek ayntetyek. Joseph ra arelh ikwer awelhey-angenh, arlkarirrenh.

¹¹⁻¹² Arlta anyentel, Joseph ra alhek, warl Potiphar-kenh-warl warrkir-rytyek. Potiphar-kenh anewikwel arnkwe they-anem renh anterrkwemel ilek, “Nga atyeng-itwek ayntetyek.” Joseph ra warl-they anterrek. Arelh ra renh arnkwa aleth-antey anterrkwenh. Warrkenh ingwer-rneman warl kwen aney-angenh arrangkw, arelh rantarl anenh.

¹³ Arelhel renh arek, rarl anterrenh, arnkwa ikwerenh iwerl-alhemel. ¹⁴ Arelh ra warrkenh-rnemek arlkelhilek, “Artwa Hebrew yanh arenherra-arey, rarl anenhantherr kwantheyel. Ra apmwel-areth mpwaretyek atyeng arrkernelhek, ayeng ikwerety arlkekarl. ¹⁵ Rarl ayenh awek, ayengarl arlkek, ra aketh-warl anterrek, arnkwa ikwerenh iwerl-alhemel kwen-itwek-antey.”

¹⁶ Potiphar-kenh anewel arnkwa renh atnyenenh, Potiphar ra apeyalpetyek-atwety. ¹⁷ Arelhel irrywerremel ilek, “Artwa Hebrew warrkenh yanhan arrkernelhek, ayenh mpweny inetyek. ¹⁸ Ayeng ingwer-rnemek arlkek. Artwa ra aketh-warl-anem anterrek, arnkwa ikwerenh iwerl-alhemel.”

¹⁹ Potiphar ahelirrek-anem, ²⁰ Joseph renh tyayl-warl akwernek, Pharaoh-kenh artwa ingwer-rneman tyayl-itwek anenh-warl. Joseph ra tyayl kwenel anenh, INGKARTel renh aleth-antey arntarnt-arenh.

²¹ INGKARTel Joseph renh arntarnt-arenh tyayl-itwek aleth-antey. Atyetyart tyayl-arenyel Joseph renh arntarnt-arenh arrpemar. ²² Atyetyart tyayl-areny Joseph ikwer Atyetyart-anem ra arrernek tyayl-areny ingwer-nemek anayntetyek. ²³ INGKARTel Joseph renh arntarnt-arenharl, atyetyart tyayl-arenyel Joseph ikwer atnaratyirrek.

40

Joseph tyayl-itwek aneyel

¹ Pharaoh-kenh warrkenh atherr, anyent wayn anthey-angker, warrkenh ingwer amern amperney-angker. ² Ratherr apmwelhelek. Pharaoh ikwer-atherr ahelirrek. ³ Atyetyartel artwa ikwerenh-rnem ilantheek warrkenh renh-atherr tyayl-warl akwernetyek. Renh-atherr atherr-antey tyayl anyent-warl akwernek, Joseph-arl anenh-itwek. Rernem arleng-alenty aleth innga anenh. ⁴ Atyetyart tyayl-arenyel Joseph renh ilantheek, ra artwa renh-atherr arntarnt-arayntetyek tyayl kwen. ⁵ Ingwa anyentel artwa ratherr atherrel-antey altyerr arek. Akngey ingwerant atherr ratherr arek.

⁶ Ingwepenh Joseph ra alhek, artwa renh-atherr aretyek. ⁷ Ra renh-atherr arey-alhek, ratherrarl iterrenh artewentyel. Joseph-el renh-atherr ayernek, "Ilek mpwelanthe artewentyel iterreyel?"

⁸ Ratherr angkek, "Akngey aylanthe arek, ingwer-rnemel apek aylekanthe anayntileyang angka renh."

Joseph-el ilek, "Akngey rant angka arratyan iterl-arey. Akngey arek-penh atyeng ilenherr-atherr atha apek iterl-aretyek."

⁹⁻¹⁰ Warrkenh wayn anthey-angker ra Joseph renh ilek, "Aylpa irrpety atha arek grapes-itwek, amern-angketyarr irrpety-antey. ¹¹ Pharaoh-kenh irrkwa atha atnyenetyek grapes-rnem ilyel anterrkwenhemel grapes-penh akarr irrkwa ikwer-warl thelhemel. Pharaoh renh-anem antheek, ra antywetyek."

¹² Joseph-el ikwer anayntilek, "Atha ngkweng ingkerrenharl iley, ilekarl ra aynteyel, aylpa irrpety yanhan, arlta irrpety-apenyarl. ¹³ Arlta irrpety-penhan Atyetyartel ngenh aketh-warl tyarleweyenh. Ntwa warrkenh ikwerenh arrpemar anem, wayn arrpemar anthayntetyek, ntwa awank-akerr anthenh-angkwarr-apeny."

¹⁴ Joseph-el renh ilek, "Nga tyerrelhentyelan tyayl-thee, Pharaoh renh ila, ra ayenh tyayl-thee tyarleweyetyek. ¹⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan ayenhan anyelkel inenh Hebrew-kenh apmer-ampeny-thee. Ayeng nharl tyaylel aneyel, atha apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenharl. Ayengan arlarl."

¹⁶ Warrkenh amern amperney-angker ra altyerr ikwerenh-anem ilek Joseph-warl, rarl ingwel arek, Joseph-elarl arraty-angkwarr anayntilek. Ra Joseph renh ayernek, ilekekarl ra altyerr arekek. Atha altyerr arek arrpemar. ¹⁷ Amern-akert amernek-arelh irrpety akngeynenh akapwert irrwerlel. Thip-rnemel amern renh-rnem arlkweynenh amernek-arelh irrpety ikwer-itwek.

¹⁸ Joseph-el renh ilek, "Alakenh-anyemarl angka yanhan aynteyel, amernek-arelh irrpety yanhan arlta irrpety-apeny aynteyel. ¹⁹ Arlta irrpety-penh Atyetyartel ngenh ita rlweth-akem, inkwartey arreylpel. Ipma aylpar-arrerneynehen arwerl arlpenty irrwerl-warl. Thip-rnemel tyelk ngenh arlkwayntetyek."

²⁰ Arlta irrpety-penh Pharaoh-el amern tyenkerr arlkwenh war-kenh ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Ra warrkenh ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr kwenty renh atyenhilettyek, rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek

ingkerrenhel-anem. ²¹ Warrkenh wayn anthey-angker arrernek arrpemar, ra warrkirretyek arrpemar, ra warrk renh antheynek arrpemar. ²² Artwa amern amperney-angkeran ra ingwer-rnem ilanthenh renh ipmek atwe-tyek, ipma aylpar-arrerneyenh arwerl arlpenty irrwerl-warl, Joseph-elarl ilek-angkwarr. ²³ Ingkerrenh-angkwarr ayntek Joseph-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Warrkenh wayn anthey-angker ra iylpelirrek. Atyetyart renh iley-angenh-antey, Joseph renh tyayl-the they tyarleweytek.

41

Pharaoh-el altyerr areyel

¹ Aherrety atherrel Joseph ra tyaylel anenh. Pharaoh ra altyerr arek. Akngey ra arekan, Nile ilpay impalthel ra rtnenh. ² Pwelek-rnem anter-akngerr 7-pel tyerrelhey-ayntek kwaty-the they. ³ Kel aremel pwelek 7-pel ngkwernant-anem kwaty ikwer-the they-antey arrpemar tyerrelhey-ayntek. ⁴ Pwelek ngkwernant-rnemel pwelek anter-akngerr-rnem akwernek-anem. Pharaoh ra akemirrey-ayntek-anem, rarl altyerr arek-penhant.

⁵ Ankwa arrpemar aynteynek, altyerr ingwer-anemar arek. Ra ntang ilkwernem arek. ⁶ Ingwer-rneman arleny aynterrk-rnem. ⁷ Arleny-anterrk-rnemel ntang ingwer-rnem kwernek. Pharaoh akemirrey-ayntek arrpemar altyerr renh arek-penhan.

⁸ Ingwepenh Pharaoh ra artewentyel iterrek. Artwa ingwerek-ingwer-anem yangkelhek, ra renh-rnem ayernetyek, rarl altyerr arek-penh. Ngangker-akert-rnemek ra yangkelhek. Ywarn-antey ra renh-rnem ay-ernek. Rernem ikwer arraty anaytileytek-arrpantey, ywarn-antey rarl altyerr arek.

⁹ Artwa warrkenh wayn anthey-angker ra. Ra angkek, "Ayeng iterl-arelhek-anem, atharl apmwel-areth mpwarek. ¹⁰ Pharaoh aylernek ahelirrek, tyayl-warl akwernek. Aylernanth arey-alhek Hebrew anyent, tyayl kwen-itwek. ¹¹⁻¹² Aylernanth atherrel-antey altyerr arekan. Hebrew rant arraty innga ilek, aylernantharl altyerr arekan. ¹³ Ayeng warrk-warl alpek, amern amperney-angkeran atwekarl, Hebrew rarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Arraty inngarl ra ilenhan, Hebrew ran."

¹⁴ Pharaoh ra Joseph ikwer yangkelhek, renh ra ayernetyek, rarl altyerr arek-penh. Artwernemel Joseph renh tyayl-the they tyerrek. Ra althelhek, arnkwa mwerrel-anem aylpemel, Pharaoh ikwer-warl-anem alhek.

¹⁵ Pharaoh ra ilelhek, "Atharl altyerr arekan, ingwer-rnemel atyeng anayntiley-angenh. Ngenhant atha awek, mwerr inngan, anayntiley-angkeran."

¹⁶ Joseph ikwer-warl ilelhek, "Athar iterl-arey-angenharl, Akngeyelant anayntilem."

¹⁷ Atyetyart ra ilelhek, "Ayeng ilpay-itwel rtnenh, atharl altyerr arek, ¹⁸ pwelek anter-akngerr 7-pel kwaty-the they tyerrelhey-ayntenty. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan atha arek, pwelek ngkwernant-rnem kwaty ikwer-the they-antey tyerrelhey-ayntenty arrpemar. ²⁰ Pwelek ampwel-rnem pwelek anter-akngerr-rnem kwernek. ²¹ Rernem arlkwek-penhan, rernem ngkwernant irrkaty-antey anenh. Ayeng akemirrenhey-alpek, anamerl-antey."

²² "Atharl altyerr arek ntang 7-pel mwerr-angker ilkwernem. ²³ Ikwer-penhan atha arek ntang arleny aynterrk-rnem-anem.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Ntang arlenyel-rnem ntang mwerr-angker ilkwernem kwernek. Atha altyerr renh ilek ngangker-akert-rnem-warl, rernem atyeng arraty ileytek-arrpantey, rernem iterl-arey-angenh arrangwarl."

Joseph-el ikwer anayntilek, “Altyerr yanh arek, ntwā arekan, irrkant-atherr aynteyel. Akngeyel ngkweng lwewarrerneyel, rarl alakenh-anyem mpwareyenh. ²⁶ Aherrety 7-pelant ntwā arlkweman, pwelek anter-akngerr arlkwem-apeny, alakenhaym ra aynteyelan. Alakenh-anyem ntwā ntang arleny 7-pel arlkwey-angenh, ntwā aherrety 7-pel arlengelan arlkwey-angenh arrpemar. Aherrety 7-pelant ntwā arlkweman, ntang mwerr-angker ntwā arlkwem-apeny. Alakenh-anyem ra aynteyelan. ²⁷ Pwelek 7-pel ampwernem, aherrety 7-pel apmwernem-apeny arrpemar, pwelek 7-pel anter-akngerr-rneman aherrety 7-pel mwerr-rnem-apeny, aherrety atherrk-angketyarr, atherrkeny. Nthakenh arlkwey-angenh arlenyelan. Alakenh-anyem ntwā pwelek ampwerneman arlkwey-angenh, ntwā aherrety 7-pel arlenyelan arlkwey-angenh arrpemar. 7-pel aherretyel aherrety ilkwa aynteyenh amern lyapey-angenh.

²⁸ Akngeyel lwewarrernek altyerr-angkwarr rarl alakenh-anyem mpwareyenh. ²⁹ Aherrety mwerr-angker 7-pel aynteyenh apmer Egypt-el, amern-angketyarr. ³⁰ Aherrety apmwernem 7-pel aynteyenh Egypt ikwer-itwek-antey. Amernek ywarn iterreyel, amern arrangkw. ³¹ Aherrety apmwel rernem angayakw irreyenh, amern-wenyel. Rernem aherrety mwerr-rnem ingkerrenh iyelpelirreyenh. ³² Akngeyel lwewarrernek, ntwā alakenh-anyem iterl-aretyek, rarl alakenh mpwareyenh.

³³ Artwa mwerr innga arrerney-areny Egypt-itwek Atyetyart ingkerrenhek anayntetyek. ³⁴ Artwa ingwer arrernem, rernem amern-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. Rernem ntang akngerr innga inetyek aherrety 7-pel apmwernem-kety, amern-angketyarr rernem arntarnt-aretyek, amern akngerr arlkwemel. ³⁵ Arlwarey-arlwarey akwernem warl ilkwewarl, rernem ikwer-penh arlkwayntetyek aherrety apmwernem 7-pelek-atwety, amern ingkerrenh ywerremel. Ingkerrenh-antey iteth anetyek-awayt amern ntang akngerr arlkwemel. ³⁶ Rernem amern renh arrernek aherrety 7-pel ikwerel, amern-weny irrentyek, amernek apatentyek.”

³⁷ Pharaoh ingwer-rnemek inkwerelhekan, ntang-rnem arrernetyek amern-weny irrentyek. ³⁸ Pharaoh angkek, “Warrkenh mwerr-angker anwantherr arrernem Joseph-arl, ran Akngey-kenh itnweng-akert.”

³⁹ Pharaoh-el Joseph renh ilek, “Akngeyel ngenh akaltyilek, ntwā alakenh-anyem mpwaretyek, ntwā ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel ngan mwerr innga ingwer-rnem-theyan. ⁴⁰ Atha ngenh Atyetyart arrernem apmer ntwā arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ingkerrenh ngkweng awelhetyek. Ayengant Atyetyart ngkweng anayntem.”

Pharaoh-el Joseph renh arrernek, atyetyart Egypt-areny-rnemek

⁴¹ “Atha ngenh Atyetyart arrernem Egypt-itwek, Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenhek.” ⁴² Egypt-areny Pharaoh ra ampwal iltyek-arelh gold-penh mpwarekarl iltyethey lhelhek, Joseph iltyewarl arrernek. Arnkwa mwerr-rnem-then antheke ra aylpetyek. Tyeyn itek-arelh gold-penh mpwarekarl Joseph-warl tyeyn arrernek. ⁴³ Joseph renh pakey mwerr-angker antheke, ra alhayntetyek ikwerel. Ingkerrenh ikwer arlkek, “Iwerr arnangelhenh-arey Joseph ikwer.” Alakenh-anyem Joseph ra Atyetyart anenh Egypt-areny ingkerrenhek.

⁴⁴ Pharaoh-el Joseph renh ilek, “Ayeng anyent Atyetyartan ingkerrenh ngkweng awelh-ayntetyek, ayengan atyetyart arrwekel, ngarl Atyetyart atyeng-theyan.” ⁴⁵ Ra Joseph renh itnewek Zapenath Paneah. Joseph ra anew inek, Potiphera-kenh alerikw, itnan ikwerenh Asenath.

⁴⁶ Joseph ra aherrety 30 anak, Pharaoh-el Atyetyart arrenek Egypt-areny ingkerrenh ra arntarnt-aretyek. Ra ingkerrenh-angkwarr arntarnt-arerl-apenh, warrk-itwek. ⁴⁷ Aherrety 7 ingweran anak, mwerr-angkerarl. Amern akngerr rernem arlkwenharl. ⁴⁸ Ntang ingkerrenhel ra inek-penhan ra renh-rnem warl ilkwewarl arlwarey-arlwarey arrenek, tawen ilkwernem-itwek, ntang renh-rnem ra arrenek ingkerrenh arlkwayntetyek. ⁴⁹ Joseph-el ntang arlwarey-arlwarey akngerr arrenek, nthakenh ingwer-rnemel count-emiley-angenh.

Joseph-kenh alerikw atherr

⁵⁰ Arrwekel-antey amern ingkerrenh ywerrey-alenty, Joseph-then anew ikwerrenh-then ratherr away atherr ikwer-atherrenh anak. ⁵¹ Arrwekeleny itnewek Manasseh, alakenh angkemel, "Akngeyelarl ayenh arntarnt-arek, ayeng iterrey-angenh arrangkw-anem, ayeng apmerek alharntey-angenh anem." ⁵² Away ingweran itnewek Ephraim-arl alakenh angkemel, "Akngeyel ayenh ampa akngerr anthek, apmer ikwer-itwek rlterrk innga atyeng ayntenh-itwek."

Amern-weny rernem anenh

⁵³ Aherrety 7-pel mwerr-rneman ywerrenhek-anem. ⁵⁴ Aherrety 7-pel ingwer apmwernem ayntek, amern-weny-rnemarl, Joseph-el ilek-angkwarr-antey. Apmer ingkerrenh-itwek, amern lyapey-angenh ayntek. Apmer aparnpel. Amern akngerr-antey Egypt-itwek ayntenh. Egypt-itwek rernem angayakw-anem irrek, amern-wenyel. ⁵⁵ Rernem Atyetyart Pharaoh renh ayernenh amernek. Ra angkek, "Joseph ayerneyek alhenherr-arey, ra arrenhantherr amern anthetyek. Arrantherr ikwer awalheyek alhenherr-arey, rarl arrenhantherr ileman." ⁵⁶ Ra amern-weny-anem irreynenh, ra apmwa ingganem ayntek, amern-wenyel. Joseph-el warl ilkwa altywerilek, amern-anem Egypt-areny-rnem tharlemilek, rernemarl angayakw irrek. ⁵⁷ Apmer arrpanenh-they Egypt anyent ikwer-warl akarrirrek, amern-angketyarr-warl. Aherrety apmwa apmer arrpanenh-itwek-anem ayntek, amern-weny arrangkw, amern lyapey-angenh.

42

Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem apmer Egypt-warl alheyel amernek

¹ Jacob-el awek ntang weyt-angketyarr apmer Egypt-itwek, angkemel, "Ilek arringkerr apatemel aneyel?" ² Atha awek Egypt-an ntang weyt-angketyarr. Arringkerr ingkerrenh alhenherr-arey Egypt ikwer-warl ntang weyt inerl-alpetyek, angayakwirrekerr."

³ Joseph-kenh awayikw 10-pel alhek apmer Egypt-warl. ⁴ Jacob-el alerikw akelyan thweney-angenh. Anterrkwek apmer-itwek-antey. Ra aterirrek atwekerr apek renh. ⁵ Jacob-kenh-rnem anyentirrenhek angayakw ingwer-rnem-angkwarr, Egypt-warl rernem alhek.

⁶ Joseph ra Atyetyart anenh apmer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, ntang weyt-rnem arlperryilemel anthayntetyek. Awayikw ikwerrenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl, kwenirrey-alhemel ikwer-itwek.

⁷⁻⁸ Rernem Joseph renh alhengk-arey-angenh, rant renh-rnem alhengk-arek, ra ingwer-arrpantey anenh. Ra renh-rnem iltek, "Nthenh-they arringkerr apetyek?"

"Anwingkerr apmer Canaan-they apetyek, ntang weyt inerl-alpetyek, amern-weny-kety," rernem renh ilek.

⁹ Joseph ra iylpangkek, rarl altyerr awank arek, “Arringkerr arlwarrernerl-ayntetyek, ahelengkw-rnem apek.”

¹⁰ Rernem angkek, “Arrangkw anwingkerran arwarl apetyek, amern ntang weyt-angketyarr-warl, amern-weny-kety. ¹¹ Anwingkerr ingkerrenh artwamp anyent-kenh-antey. Anwingkerr arraty ileyel, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh. Anwingkerr iylpareth inngarl, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh.”

¹² Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arringkerr apmer renh arlwarrernerl-alpetyek, arringkerr irlkenty-akert apey-alpey-alenty, apmer nhenh-itwek atwetyek-anem.”

¹³ Rernem Joseph renh ilek, “12-an anwingkerr anekan, artwamp anyent-kenh-antey. Akelyan artwamp anwekingkerrenh-itwek anerl-anem Canaan-itwek. Anyent ingweran ilwekarl.”

¹⁴ Joseph-el renh-rnem itwengetilekan, “Arringkerr artwa ahelengkw-rnem apekan. ¹⁵ Alerl atha arrenhingkerr iterl-arey-tangkwel, artwa ahelengkw-rneman. Atyetyart Pharaoh iteth aneyel-apeny, arringkerr apmer nhel anetyek, aytey arrekingkerrenh ra apetyeyek-awaty. ¹⁶ Anyent apmer-warl alpey ayteyikw inerl-alpetyek atyeng-warl akngetyemel. Awayikw ingwer-rnemar tyayl-itwek anenherr-arey.” ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem tyayl-ek ingkerrenh akwernek, rernem arlta irrpety tyaylel anek.

¹⁸ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ayeng Akngeyekant iterreyel. Alerl-apeny atha arrenhingkerr ipmem. Anyent ingweran tyayl-itwek anayntem. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arringkerr ilelhek, arringkerr artwa mwerr akwel. Arringkerr atyeng mwerr-angkwarr awelhenty, atha arrenhingkerr ipmek atwey-angenh. Arringkerr aytey arrekingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpa atyeng-warl akngetyemel, atha renh aretyek. Atha renh arenty, athap arrenhingkerr iterl-arem, arratyarl ileyel atyeng.”

²¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem angkerrenh, “Akngeyel anwenhingkerr atwem, anwingkerrarl Joseph renh awank irrkewarl iwek-penh.”

²² Reuben angkek, “Atha arrenhingkerr ilek, avey atwey-angenh. Arringkerr atyeng awelhey-angenh, Akngeyel anwenhingkerr atwemant-anem.” ²³ Rernem iterl-arenh Joseph-el-arl angka ikwer-rnem-kenh avey-angenh-arrpantey. Joseph angkenh angka Egypt-areny-kenhel, artwa ingwerelarl angka anayntilek ikwer-rnem. Rernem ikwer iterrenh iylpa arwengkek-arrpantey, angka ikwer-rnem-kenh avey-angenh.

²⁴ Joseph intwemelirrek, artnemel-anem. Ikwer-penhan ra angkek ar-pemarl ikwer-rnem-warl. Ikwer-penhan ra warrkenh ikwerrenh ilantheke, ra Simeon rwepel arertnetyek.

²⁵ Ikwer-penhan Joseph-el warrkenh ikwerrenh thwenek, ayteyikw ikwerrenh-warl alhetyek, yakweth-warl man angkep irrtwyerremel akwernetyek ikwerrenh, angkep antheynetyek ikwer, rarl amern payemelek. Ra ntang-rnem yakweth arrpanenh arrerneynek, ntang-rnem-then man-rnem-then. ²⁶ Rernem ntang tangkey-warl tywenek, alpek-anem rernem.

²⁷ Ingwel rernem ayntey-alpek ampepel. Artwa anyentel yakweth altywerilek, man-akert tangkey wantetyek, rap man amern-akert kwen. ²⁸ Ra ilek, “Angwenhel man angkep antheynek, yakweth-itwek aynteyel?” Rernem ater-anem irrek, “Nthakenh Akngeyel anwenhingkerr angwenhileyel?”

²⁹ Apmer Canaan-warl rernem alpek, rernem aynikw ikwer-rnem-kenh angka ilek-ilek iley-alpek ikwer-warl. ³⁰ “Egypt-areny Atyetyartel anwenhingkerr artwa ahelengkw-arrpantey arey-ayntek, apmer arlwarrernerlanenty-arrpantey. ³¹ Anwingkerr renh ilek, ‘Anwingkerr artwa mwerrneman ahelengkw-wenyarl. ³² 12-an anwingkerr anekan, artwamp anyent-kenh-antey. Akelyan artwamp anwekingkerrenh-itwek anerl-anem Canaan-itwek. Anyent ingweran ilwekarl.’

³³ Atyetyartel anwenhingkerr itwengetilekan, ‘Alerl atha arrenhingkerr iterl-arey-tangkwel, artwa ahelengkw-rneman. Atyetyart Pharaoh iteth aneyel-apeny, arringkerr apmer nhel anetyek, aytey arrekingkerrenh ra apetyeyek-awayt. ³⁴ Arringkerr aytey arrekingkerrenh-akert apeyalpetyek, atha arrenhingkerr iterl-aretyek, arringkerrarl artwa mwerrnrm, ahelengkw-weny.’ ”

³⁵ Rernem yakweth-rnem altywerilek. Rernem arek man ingkerrenh ayntenty. Rernem aterirrek, aynikw aterirrek arrpemar. ³⁶ Jacob-el alerikw-rnem ilek, “Arringkerr away atyenh atyeng-they rakek. Joseph-an arrangkw, Simeon arrangkw arrpemar. Arringkerr ilkelheyel Benjamin raketyek arrpemar, alakenh irrwernek?”

³⁷ Reuben-el aynikw ikwerrenh ilek, “Ayeng Benjamin-weny arrangkw apeyalpenty, ntwal aler atyenh-atherr ipmek atwem. Atha renh arntarntaretyek, akngay-alpem innga.”

³⁸ Jacob angkek, “Benjamin, alerey akely atyengan atha nthakenh Egypt-warl thweney-angenh, alerey atyenh arrwekel ilwek-ketyarl. Alerey anyent-anem atyenh impen-antey, nthakenh tyarlewey-angenh ra alhetyek. Ayeng ikwer amperrngirrerl-anekerr, arringkerr renh akngentyan.”

43

Rernem alheyel apmer Egypt-warl, amern inetyek

¹⁻² Aherrety atherrk lyapey-angenh, aherrety innganem ayntek, kwatyrntwey-angenh arrangkw-anem. Ntang-rnem arrangkw-anem irreynehenh, Jacob-kenh apmer-itwekan. Ntang-rnem ywerrek-anem. Amern-weny arrangkw-anem anenh. Jacob-el renh-rnem angkep-antey ilantheek ntang akngerr-rnem inerl-alpetyek. Arringkerr alhenherr-arey ntang akngerranem inerl-alpetyek.

³⁻⁵ Judah angkek, “Atyetyartel ilek aytey anwekingkerrenh anwingkerr akngeynentyelant, anwenhingkerr amern ntang akngerr anthem. Benjamin anwingkerr akngentyelant mwerr. Anwingkerr ikwer-weny alhentyan arrangkw wenh!”

⁶ Jacob-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arringkerrarl Atyetyart renh ilek, arringkerr irrwernek-anem aytey arrekingkerr. Arringkerr ikwer-warl iley-angenh menty aynteyek-anek.”

⁷ Rernem renh ilek, “Angka akngerr inngel anwenhingkerr ra ayernekan wenh! Nga iteth-antey anentyek, alerengkw ngkwenh ingwer apek anentyek. Anwingkerr ikwer arraty-antey ilelhek. Anwingkerr iterl-arey-angenh-antey rarl anwenhingkerr ilanthyetyek aytey anwekingkerrenh akngay-alhetyek ikwer-warl.”

⁸ Judah aynikw ikwerrenhek angkek, “Menty anwenhingkerr tyarlewa! Amern-weny-kety angayakw irrekerr. Atha renh arntarnt-aremel akngay-alpem apmer-warl. Menty renh tyarlewa anwingkerr alhetyek. ⁹ Ingwerelrnem renh atwentyan, ayenh anyentant-anem ntwal ileman, athan

renh atnwenhek-penh. Ra ilwentyel, ntwā ayenhant-anem iley-ayntem.
¹⁰ Arlta rlwethirreyneyel-kety, anwenhingkerr tyarlewa. Anwingkerr anngangelheyel-kety. Alakenh-apyenel apmer ikwerel-anem aney-areny.”

¹¹ Jacob-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atyetyart ikwer ampwal ilek-ilek akngenherr-arey apmer, nhenh-areny, ngkwarl arwengalker amern-rnem-then ampwal ilek-ilek-rnem-then. ¹² Man-then akngenherr-arey, apalelarl ingwerentyel yakweth-warl arrernek, antheynenherr-arey, ra anwenhingkerr ayntarrp-ilekerr anyelkel-inenty-arrpantey. ¹³ Benjamin ikngwerl-alhenherr-arey, arringkerr alhemelant-anem. ¹⁴ Arringkerr Akngey rlterrk ilkwakert ayernetyek, ra arrenhingkerr arntarnt-aretyek, atyetyartel aytey arrekingkerrenh tyarlewetyek.”

¹⁵ Awayenheng-rnem Egypt-warl anperl-alhek, ampwal ilek-ilek-akert, renh-rnem-akert ayteyikw-anem ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-then. ¹⁶ Joseph-el renh-rnem arnarek Benjamin-akert. Warrkenh ikwerenh ilantheh, “Artwa yanh-rnem apmer atyenh-warl atnwenha, aker-anem ikwer-rnem atwemel, anwantherr ingkerrenh aker arlkwetyek.”

¹⁷ Warrkenhel artwernem Joseph-kenh warl-warl atnwenhek. ¹⁸ Rernem iterrek, “Man yakweth-itwel ayntenhel-antey anwingkerr irrwernek Atyetyart ra apek anwenhingkerr anterrkwemel tyayl-warl akwernem apek, tangkey-anem rakem apek.”

¹⁹ Rernem Joseph-kenh apmer-warl alhek artwa warrkenh-warl ilelhey-alhek. ²⁰⁻²¹ “Anwingkerr ingwer-inger-antey apmer nhewarl apetyek, man irrkaty renh-antey anwingkerr yakweth-itwek arek, nhenh-anem anwingkerr akngey-alpek Atyetyart renh anthetyek. ²² Man akngerr-akert anwingkerr apetyek ntang payemeletyek. Anwingkerr man ingwer yanh-anterl-arey-angenh-antey, yakweth-itwek aynterl-apenh.”

²³ Warrkenh angkek, “Kel mwerr, Akngey arrekantherrenh ra apek arrernek man atyenh nhenh-anteyarl.” Warrkenhel Simeon ikwer-rnem-warl atnwenhey-alhek.

²⁴ Warrkenhel renh-rnem Joseph-kenh warl-warl atnwenhek, kwaty renh-rnem anthemel kwatyel-anem ingkernem lhewelhetyek. Warrkenhel tangkey atherrkel wantek, kwatyel-anem anthwengilek. ²⁵ Ampwal rernem Joseph ikwer tywenek, renh anthetyek.

²⁶ Rernem apmer ikwerenh-warl alhek. Ampwal-rnem-anem rernem Joseph renh antheh, kwenirremel. ²⁷ Joseph-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Mwerrang arringkerr? Artwa ampwalew arrekingkerrenh? Iteth-antey ra aneyel?”

²⁸ “Kel, ra mwerr-antey aneyel.” Rernem Joseph ikwer tyerne kwenirremel.

²⁹ Joseph-el ayteyikw ikwerenh akely arek, rap renh-rnem ayernek, “Nhenhang aytey arrekingkerrenh ran? Artwa nhenhang aytey arrekingkerr ran, arringkerr renh atyeng-warl ilenhan.” ³⁰ Ra kwen-warl aylpenhek Benjamin-ek amperrngirremel-anem artney-alpek.

³¹ Inngerr lhewelhek-penh, ra ikwer-rnem-warl angkep alpek. Ra warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem ilantheh, “Amern-rnem akngetyenherr-arey artwa yanh-rnem-warl.”

³² Joseph taypel anyentel anenh, ament-areny. Awayikw-rnem taypel ingwerelarl anek. Egypt-areny-rnem taypel ingwer-itwek arrpemarl anenh. Rernem arlkarirrenh Hebrew-rnem-itwek amern arlkwekerr. ³³ Joseph-kenh warrkenh-rnemel awayikw-rneman ilek, rernem akert-arraty arrernelhetyek ingkerneny-they arrwekelenyek-atwety. Awayenheng rernem ywarn iterrek ilekek ra rnkerneynek arraty-angkwarr, ra

iterl-arentyel apek. ³⁴ Warrkenh-rnemel amern akngerr renh-rnem antheek. Benjamin renh amern akngerr innga antheek ingwer-rnem-angkwarr, ngkwarl-anem rernem antywemel tyenkerr-anem amern akngerr arlk-wemel.

44

Joseph-el awayikw-rneman arrkerneyel

¹ Joseph-el warrkenh-rnem ilek, "Yakweth-rnem-warl amern arriwek-atwety arrernerr-arey. ² Man-anem yakweth ingwer-warl arenherr-arey irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker yanhan ayteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-kenh yakweth-warl arrerna."

³ Ingwepenh artwernem tangkey-akert alhek. ⁴⁻⁵ Artwernem arrerenty-antey alpenh, Joseph-el warrkenh ikwerenh ilantheek, "Anterrkwetyek alha. Anterrkwentyelan renh-rnem ayernem, 'Angwenhel irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker atyenh anyelkel inek irrtwyerremel? Nhenh ikwerenh impen inngarl antywey-angker, akaltyiley-angker ikwerenh, ngangker-apeny. Arringkerr apmwel-areh mpwarek, ampwal atyenh anyelkel inerl-alhemel.' "

Warrkenhel inngantey renh-rnem arey-alhek angath-antey alperlanenty. ⁶ Ra renh-rnem ayerneek Joseph-elarl renh ilek-angkwarr. ⁷ Awayenheng-rnem ilelhek, "Arrangkwarl anwingkerr, ampwal anyelk iney-angenh yanhan. ⁸ Anwingkerr man angkep antheynek Canaan-itwek. ⁹ Arentyelan irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker yakweth ingwerenty-kenh-itwek ntwā renh atwemarl. Ingwer-rneman anwingkerr warrkenh-anem ngkweng irrem-anem."

¹⁰ Warrkenhel ilek, "Anyent ingweran atha aletharl anterrkwem, warrk ilkwa anthaynteyek. Ingwer-rnem atha tyarleweman."

¹¹ Awayenheng-rnem yakweth ikwerenh-rnem-kenh ahern-warl ar-rerneek, altywerilemel. ¹²⁻¹³ Joseph-kenh warrkenhel yakweth-rnem areyneek, arrwekeleny-they ingkern-penhek-atwety. Benjamin-kenh yakweth-itwek ra irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker ra renh arek, yakweth Benjamin-kenh-itwek. Awayikw-rnem ikwer amperrngirrek. Ampwal-rnem ingkerrenh tangkey-rnem-warl tywenek angkep-antey tawen ikwer-warl-anem.

¹⁴ Awayenheng-rnem Joseph-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Rernem Joseph-itwek kwenirrey-alhek. ¹⁵ Ra renh-rnem ayerneek, "Ilekek arringkerr anyelkel inetyek arrkernelheyel, athan iterl-areyelarl?"

¹⁶ Judah angkek, "Ilek-angkwarr angketyek iterl-arey-angenh. Akngeyel lwewarrernek, anwingkerr apekarl apmwangkwarr mpwarek. Anwingkerr warrkenh ngkwenhan anayntem irrkwa thilp-penh antywey-angker anyelkel inek warrkenh inngan ngkwenh anayntem."

¹⁷ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, "Athan nthakenh arrenhingkerr anterrkwey-angenharl. Anyent renh atha anterrkweman irrkwa thilp-penh ra anyelkel-inekant."

¹⁸ Judah alhek Joseph-warl, angkey-alhek, "Ngan Atyetyart ilkwa Pharaoh-apeny. Anwekingkerr ahelirrey-angenh-antey. ¹⁹ Ntwā anwenhingkerr ayerneek artwamp anwekingkerrenh iteth-antey anentyek aytey anwekingkerrenh apek anentyek. Anwingkerr ngenh ilek, aynaynwekingkerrenh artwa ampwanemarl. ²⁰ Artwa ampwantey ra anenh Benjamin ra atnyenek-angkwarr. Benjamin-kenh awayikw ilwek-anem.

Artwa akely ra anyent impen-antey, ingwerarl ilwek-kety. Aynikw ikwer anyentekant arlkwenteyel.

²¹ Ntwa anwenhingkerr ilantheek, 'Artwa akely akngetyay nhenh-warl, atha renh aretyek.' ²² Anwingkerr ngenh ilek, 'Aynaynwekingkerrenh ilwemar, Benjamin atwentyelan.' ²³ Ntwa anwenhingkerr ilek, 'Aytey arrekingkerrenh arrangkwelan, nthakenh arringkerr atyeng-warl apetyey-angengan.' ²⁴ Anwingkerr apmer-warl alpek artwamp anwekingkerrenh iley-alpek.

²⁵ Artwampel anwenhingkerr ilantheek, 'Ntang akngerr-antey inerl-alpetyek, apmer Egypt-itwek.' ²⁶ Anwingkerr nthakenh Egypt-warl angkep alpey-angenh aytey anwekingkerr-wenyant. Atyetyartel anwenhingkerr irrenteyelantarl aytey anwekingkerr anwingkerr akngetyey-angenh-they.

²⁷ Anewikw anyentel away-atherr atnyenek rarl ikwer-atherrant ilkel-henh. ²⁸ Anyent ywerrek aleth-antey arey-angenh apey-alpey-angenh. ²⁹ Akngey anwekingkerrenh iterreyel atnwenth ahelengkwel artwa akely arlkwentyek-athen. Artwampel anwenhingkerr ilek, 'Arringkerr artwa akely atyeng-they akngety, ayeng ilwemar-anem.'

³⁰ Alakenhaym-kety artwamp anwekingkerr-warl anwingkerr artwa akely akngeynem. ³¹ Artwamp anwekingkerrenh ilweman artwa akely anwekingkerr-angkwarr apey-alpey-angenh-kety. ³² Atha artwamp renh ilek atha artwa akely renh apmer-warl iwerl-alhey-angenh. Atha artwamp renh ilek, 'Atha artwa akely akngey-alpem. Arrangkwelan ntwa ayenh iterl-ara!'

³³ Ayeng nhel anem ngkweng warrkirr-ayntetyek. Artwa akely yanhan alpeman artwamp ikwer ywarn iterrerl-anekerr Ayeng nthakenh alpey-angenh artwa akely iwerl-alhemel apmer nhenh-itwek. ³⁴ Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh akngey atyenh atha aretyek amperrngirrenty artwa akely ikwer."

45

Joseph-el awayikw-rneman arrkerneyel

¹ Joseph ra artnenh-anem. Warrkenh ikwerrenh-rnem ra ilek, "Aketh-warl tyerrelhenherr-arey!" Awayenheng rernemant-anem aneyelpek. Ra ikwer-rnem-warl ilelhek-anem, "Ayeng Joseph-arl." ² Joseph artewentyelanem artnek. Egypt-arenyel renh awek. Rernem ikwer angkerrenh-anem.

³ Joseph-el ayteyikw ikwerrenh-rnem ayernek, "Artwamp ra iteth-antey aneyel?" Rernem renh tyerney-angenh akatemel anek aterirremel.

⁴ Joseph angkek, "Arrer-apeny apetyenherr-arey!" Rernem ikwer-warl arrer-anem alhek. Joseph ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Ayeng aytey arrekingkerrenh. Awank-akerr arringkerr ayenh tharlemilek Egypt-areny-rnem-warl. ⁵ Atyeng iterrey-angenh ayengar, arleng-alenty ywerrekek. Akngeyel ayenh arrwekel ilantheek, ingwer-rnem itethilerl-apayntetyek. ⁶ Aherrety atherrel kwaty rntwey-angenh. Aherrety 5-pelel artwerrety arrpemar, kwaty rntwey-angenh arrangkw arrpemar. Nthakenh ingwerentyel amern rnerney-angenh arrangkw, akwetyey-angenh arrangkw. ⁷ Akngeyel ayenh arrwekel thwenek, arrenhantherr atha arntarnt-aretyek, amern-wenyel arrantherr ingkerrenh ilwekerr.

⁸ Arringkerr ayenh ikngwey-angenh apmer nhenh-warl. Akngeyelarl ayenhan thwenek, apmer Egypt-warl. Ra ayenh Atyetyart arrennek, Pharaoh-kenhek-rnem, ayeng Atetyart anetyek apmer Egypt-itwel. ⁹ Arringkerr anamerl alpenherr-arey akngey-warl iley-alpetyek, Akngeyel

ayenh arrernek, Egypt-areny ingkerrenhek, atyetyart anetyek. Anamerl-antey akngey akngeynetyek. Akngey atyenh arringkerr iley-alpetyek. ¹⁰ Apmer Goshen-itwek arrer-antey atyeng-itwek anetyek! Alerengkw-rnem-then, arreng ngkwenh-rnem-then artartey ngkwenh-rnem-then aypmenh ngkwenh-rnem-then atnwenth ngkwenh-rnem-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr arntarnt-arem apmer Goshen-itwek aherrety 5-pelek-atwety. Canaan-itwek arringkerr anentyan atnwenth-rnem-akert arrantherr ilwemaril amern-wenyel.

¹² Benjamin-akerr arringkerr iterl-areyel, wetharl ayeng arrekingkerr illehek, ayeng Joseph inngarl. ¹³ Akngey atyenh arringkerr iley-alpenherra-arey, ra ayenh iterl-aretyek arppemaril, ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa Egypt-itwek aneyel. Arringkerr anamerl atyeng-waril akngetyenherra-arey.”

¹⁴ Joseph-then Benjamin-then ratherr artnemel atnyenerrek. ¹⁵ Joseph-el awayikw-rnem arrwantyeynek, anyentarl-anyentarl, ikwerenh-rnem-itwek artnek-anem. Ikwer-penhan rernem angkanem angkerrenh.

¹⁶ Pharaoh-el awek Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem apetyek. Ra ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek, atyetyart ingwer-rnem inkwerelhek arppemaril. ¹⁷ Pharaoh-el Joseph renh ilek, “Awayengkw-rnem ila, rernem ampwal-rnem tangkey-rnem-waril tywenetyek, rernem apmer Canaan-waril alpetyek. ¹⁸ Ila renh-rnem, rernem aynaynwekingkerr-then ikngwerl-alpetyek apmer nhenh-waril, ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh. Apmer mwerr atha renh-rnem anthetyek Egypt-itwek, amern-angketyarr-itwek.

¹⁹ Egypt-areny pakey-rnem akngeyneherra-arey ampernem-then anew arrekingkerrenh-rnem-then inerl-alpetyek. Artwamp ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-then akngetyetyek apmer ikwer-waril. ²⁰ Ampwal ingwer-rneman mentyaril iwerlepey ampwal ilek-ilek Egypt-arenyel anthem-kety.”

²¹ Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnem awalhek Atyetyart ikwer. Joseph-el pakey-rnem renh-rnem antheke, amern-rnem-then, rernem apmer Canaan ikwer-waril akngeynetyek, atyetyartarl ilantheke-angkwarr. ²² Joseph-el awayikw-rnem arnkwa mwerr-rnem amentew-ament antheke. Benjamin arnkwa 5-pel antheke thilp man akngerr-then. ²³ 10 tangkey ra thwenek ampwal Egypt-areny ilek-ilek-akert, aynikw ikwerenhek. Tangkey 10-pel ingwer-rneman amern ilek-ilek-akert, aletheke-arelh. ²⁴ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ampep-itwek ahel ilterrey-angenh! Mwerrant-arey arringkerr alpenherra-arey Canaan-waril.”

²⁵ Rernem ayerrer Egypt-they alpek, aynikw ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-waril, apmer Canaan-waril. ²⁶ Rernem ikwer iley-alpek, “Joseph iteth-antey, anwingkerr arerl-alpek Egypt-itwek, atyetyart renh arrernek apmer ikwer-itwek ra anayntetyek.” Artwamp ra iympelant renh-rnem awek, irrtwyerremel ilerl-anenty-arrpantey. ²⁷ Rernem artwamp renh ilek ingkerrenh-angkwarr Joseph-elarl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr-antey. Artwamp ra iterl-anem-arek, raril pakey arekel. ²⁸ Rernem renh ilek, “Arringkerr atyeng arraty ileyel wenh, raril iteth aneyel. Kel atha renh aretyek, ayeng ilwey-alentyel.”

46

Jacob alheyel Egypt-waril ikwerenh-rnem-akert

¹ Jacob Canaan-they anperl-alhek atnwenth-rnem-akert ampwal-rnem-akert-then. Tawen Beersheba ikwer-itwek, ra tyenkerr antheke Akngey, renharil Isaac-el Akngey antheke-apeny.

² Ingwa ikwerel-antey ra altyerr-anem arek, INGKARTarl ikwer-warl arlkek, "Jacob-ay, Jacob-ay."

"Ilekekay?" Jacob angkek.

³ Akngey angkek, "Ayeng Akngey irrkaty-antey akngey ngkwenharl atyeng awelhekarl. Aterirrey-angenh alha Egypt-warl. Alerengkw-rnem atha akngerrileyenh, alerengkw-rnem akngerr aneyenh, apmer ilenhel.

⁴ Ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr alheyel arrpemarl Egypt-warl. Ngkwenh-rnem atha akngey-alpeyenh apmer nhenh-warl. Alerengkw ngkwenh Joseph ngkweng-itwek aneyenh ilwetyek-atwety." ⁵⁻⁷ Jacob ikwerenh-rnem-akert Beersheba-they anperl-alhek. Rernem artwamp renh tywenek pakey-warl, Pharaoh-elarl pakey ikwer thwenek. Pakey ingwer-rnem-warlant anewikw-rnem alerikw-rnem rernem tywenek. Ingkerrenh-antey rernem alpek Egypt-warl, alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then arrengey ikwerenh-rnem-then artarteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then. Atnwenth-rnem rernem akngeynek, ampwal-rnem-then. ...

²⁶ Akngerr innganem, 66-pel-anem ikwerenh-rnem rernem anperl-alhek, apmer Egypt-warl. Anew ikwerenh-rnem-kenh akngerr arrpemarl.

²⁷ Jacob-kenh arrengeyikw atherr Egypt-ekarl atnyenek-atherr, ratherr Egypt-itwel anenh. Artwamp ikwerenh-rnem 70-pel ikwerenh-rnem anekan ra artwamp-anemarl.

²⁸ Jacob-el Judah arrwekel thwenek Joseph ayernetyek, ra Goshen-itwel rlwatetyek. ²⁹ Joseph pakey-warl nganey-alhek artwamp ikwerenh rlwatetyek. Ratherr rlwatirrek. Joseph-el artwamp renh atnyenek, rarl ikwer amperrngirrekel.

³⁰ Jacob-el Joseph renh ilek, inkwerelhemel-anem, "Kel ayeng ilwetyek arrer-anem. Atharl ngenh kel iteth-antey arek-penh ayeng alhewer-anemarl ilwetyek. Arwa alhewer ayeng ilwetyek atharl ngenh arek-penh, iteth-antey." ...

49

Jacob ilweyel

¹ Jacob-el alerikw-rnem akarrilek, anyent-warl ilemel, "Anyentirrenherr-arey ingkerrenh, atha arrekantherr iletiek nthakenharl irreyenh, arran-therr iterl-aretyek-awaty." ...

¹⁰ Jacob-el Judah renh ilek, "Ingkerrenh ngkweng awelh-ayntem nga atyetyart ikwer-rnem anayntem." ...

²⁹⁻³⁰ ... Jacob-el alerikw ingwer-rnem ilek, "Arrer-anem ayeng ilwe-tyekan. Irrkaty ikwer-warl arringkerr ayenh akwernetyek, Abraham rarl payemelek Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek, akngey atyenh-itwek-antey. Intey ra akngerrakw-ampeny, apmer Canaan-itwek. ³¹ Abraham anew ikwerenh-then-antey intey ikwer arrpemarl akwernek, Isaac-then anew ikwerenh Rebekah-then ikwer-antey arrpemarl akwernek. Leah kel-antey atha akwernek arrpemarl. ³² Apmer renhan Hitt-kenh-rnem-itwek payemelekarl intey-akert arrewaly-rnem akwern-ayntetyek."

³³ Alerikw ikwerenharl ra ilantheke-penh, ra panty-itwek aynterl-arrernek. Ikwer-theyan, ra ilwek-anem, panty ikwerel-antey.

50

Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnemel renh awenng-warl akwerneyel

¹ Joseph ra artnek-anem aynikw-anem atnyenek, arrwantyeyek. ² Egypt-areny akalty ingkerrenh anak, arrewaly anterel apernetyek. Rernem arlta

40-ek-atwety alakenh-anyem mpwarek. ³ Rernem atnalhelerrenh arlta 70-ek-atwety artwamp ikweran. Joseph-el artwa ilantheek arrewaly renh anterel apernetyek rag-el ataperrelemel.

⁴ Rernemarl amperrngirrek-penh, Joseph Egypt-areny Atyetyart-rnem-warl angkek, "Arrantherr apek atyeng inkwerelhentyan, arrantherr Pharaoh renh ayernenherr-arey. ⁵ Akngey atyenh ilweyew-athath, atha renh alhelek, intey apmer Canaan-itwek renh akwernetyek."

⁶ Pharaoh-el renh ilek, "Akngey ngkwenh akwerna, ntwarl renh ilek-angkwarr-antey akwernetyek." ...

¹² ... Jacob-kenh alerikw-rnemel irrkaty-angkwarr mpwarek, rarl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr-antey. ¹³ Apmer irrkaty Machpelah intey ikwer-itwek-antey Abraham-el Ephron, Hitt-kenh payemelek-itwek, renh akwernek. ¹⁴ Rernemarl atnalhelirrek-penh awayenheng rernem Egypt-warl-anem alpek.

Joseph-el awayikw ikwerenh-rnem ileyel

¹⁵ Aynikw ikwerenh-rnem-kenh ilwek-penhan rernem angkerrenh, "Joseph anwekingkerr ahelirrekerr wenh, ra anwenhingkerr atwekerr." ¹⁶ Rernem thwenek artwa angkakert Joseph ikwer-warl. Ra iley-alhek, "Aynaynwekingkerr ilwey-alentyel, wetharl anwekingkerr ilerlepek, ¹⁷ 'Arringkerr Joseph ayernetyek, mwerrant-arey arringkerr anetyek, arringkerrarl apmwel-areth ikwer anenh.' " Ra angka awek-penh, Joseph artnek-anem.

¹⁸ Awayikw ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, angkey-alhemel, "Anwingkerr ngkwenh warrkenh-anemarl."

¹⁹ Joseph-el renh-rnem ilek, "Aterirrey-angenh. Ayengan Akngey-wenylar. ²⁰ Arringkerr atyeng ilkelhey-angenh irrek Egypt-areny-rnem ayenh anthemel. Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arekarl. Atyeng-angkwarran Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arek, itethilek. ²¹ Alakenh-anyem-kety arringkerr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Atharl arrenhingkerr arntarnt-arem, aler arrekingkerrenh-rnem-then. Ikwer-penhan rernem mwerrant-arey-anem anenh."

Joseph ilweyel

²² Joseph apmer Egypt ikwer-itwek anenh, awayikw-rnem-akert. Joseph aherrety 110 anenh, artwa ampwanem. ²³ Ra Ephraim-kenh arrengh-rnem arek, Manasseh-kenh alerikw Makir.

²⁴ Joseph ra awayikw ikwerenh-rnem ilelhek, "Arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyek-anem. Akngeyel anwenhingkerr arntarnt-arem, apmer rarl Abraham ingkerrenh alhelek ikwer-warl, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek."

²⁵ Rap renh-rnem ilek, "Arringkerr arraty ayenh iletiek. Ayeng ilwenty, arrewaly ayenh aknga Akngeyel arrenhingkerr atnwenheyneyel apmer Canaan ikwer-warl, ikwer-itwek akwernetyek." Kel rernem renh arraty ilek.

²⁶ Joseph aherrety 110 irrekkel-anem, ra ilwek. Rernem arrewaly anterel-anem apernek, rag-el ataperrelemel, coffin-warl arrernemel.

Exodus

Israel-kenh-rnem akngerrirreyel Egypt-itwek

¹⁻⁵ Awank-akerr artwamp anyent anenh, itnan ikwerenh Jacob, itnan ingweran ikwerenh Israel. Jacob-kenh alerikw anyent itnan Joseph, kel Egypt-itwek anenh arrwekel. Artwamp ra alerikw ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhek, anewikw ikwer-rnem-kenh-then, arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey Egypt-warl-anem, 70-pel. Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem, Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun, Benjamin, Dan, Naphtali, Gad, Asher.

⁶ Ingwer-inger Joseph-then awayikw ikwerenh-rnem-then ilwenherrek apmer Egypt-itwek. ⁷ Israel-kenhel-rnem alerikw akngerr atnyenek. Israel-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrirrek Egypt-ampeny-itwel.

Egypt-areny-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel, rernem renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyel

⁸ Atyetyart ingwer Egypt-areny ingkern-they arrernek, rernem renh Pharaoh itnewek. Ra akwerrp anenh, angka Joseph-kenh iterl-arey-angenh, Joseph ra arrwelarl anenh. ⁹ Ingwer-ingeran Pharaoh ikwerenh-rnemek apatemel angkek, "Nhak arenherr-arey, Israel-kenh-rnem! Akngerr innganem irrek! Nthakenh anwantherr irrem?" ¹⁰ Ahelengkw apmer ingwer-areny-rnem apetyenty, anwenhantherr atwekerr. Israel-kenhel-rnem apek yanh-rnem alpemilekerr; ingkerrenhel-antey anwenhantherr atwekerr! Israel-kenh-rnem apmer ingwer-warl anterrerrekerr; warrk-kety ipmelhekerr!"

¹¹ Pharaoh-el atyetyart ampep-rnem rnkernek, rernem Israel-kenh-rnem irrwampenh-anthek, rernemaw artewentyel warrkirretyek. Atyetyart ampep-rnem ahelengkw inngarl, whip-el renh-rnem atwenh. Tawen ilkwa atherr Israel-kenhel-rnem artek, itnan ikwer-atherrenh Pithom Rameses-then. Egypt-arenyel-rnem akarrilek amern akngerr ingkerrenh-antey, amern akwernek warl ilkwernem-warl. ¹² Atyetyart ampep-rnem rernem Israel-kenh-rnem atwenh intem-antey, Israel-kenhel-rnem ampa atnyenek akngerrarl. Rernem arlpimpirrek apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Egypt-areny-rnem aterirrek Israel-kenh-rnem akngerrirrekarl-kety. ¹³ Egypt-areny-rnemel irrwampenh-anthek Israel-kenh-rnem, rernem artewentyel warrkirretyek alhengerrirrek-atwety. ¹⁴ Egypt-arenyel-rnem irrwampenh-anthek renh-rnem, rernem warl-rnem artetyek, apwert bricks mpwaremel. Rernem ahern angernek arrpemar, amern weyt rnkernetyek lyapelhiletyek. Egypt-areny-rnem amperrngirrey-angenharl ikwer-rnem.

¹⁵ Theth atherr anenh Egypt-itwel, Israel-kenh-ather. Itnan ikwer-atherrenh Shiphrah-then Puah-then. Ratherr arelh Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-arenh, ampa atnyenetyek ilenh. Ingwer-inger Pharaoh-el ilanthe Shiphrah Puah-then renh-ather, ¹⁶ "Mpwelanth arelh Israel-kenh-itwel arntarnt-aremel anerl-ayntenherr-ather. Awey apek atnyenentyan, atwemelarl ipmek-antey! Kwey apek atnyenenty, atwey-angenharl mentyarl." ¹⁷ Theth atherrel Akngeyekant awelhenh, Pharaoh-ek awelhey-angenharl. Awey-rneman ratherr atwey-angenharl, menty anetyekarl. ¹⁸ Pharaoh-el warrkenh anyent thwenek, theth renh-ather ikngwerl-alpetyek. Ra angkek ikwer-ather-anem, "Kel atha ilek, away yanh-rnem

atwetyek! Mpwelanthan atyeng awelhey-angenharl! Mpwelanth awey-rnem iteth atnyenenh wenh!”

¹⁹ Theth atherrel tyernek, “Arelh Israel-kenh-rnem rlterrkarl, arelh Egypt-areny-rnem rlterrk-wenyarl. Arelh Israel-kenhel-rnem ampa atnyeney-angker arntety-weny, aylanth nthakenh awey-rnem atwey-angenh. Amey-rnemel kel-antey renh-rnem akngenh.” ²⁰⁻²¹ Theth atherr inngarl Akngeyek awelhenh. Akngeyel renh-atherr arntarnt-arenh, ampa akngerr anthek ikwer-atherr. Akngeyel ampa Israel-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrilek.

²² Ingwer-inger Pharaoh-el Egypt-areny-rnem ilantheke, “Arelh Israel-kenh-rnemel awey atnyenenty, kwaty lher Nile-warl iwemarl. Kwey-rnem mentyarl, awey-rnemant iwemarl, rernem ilwetyek kwaty kwenel!”

2

Moses irrkgarl ayntek Egypt-itwek

¹ Artwa anyent Israel-kenh anenh, ranap Levi-kenharl. Artwa ra kwey aleyak anewartirrek. Arelh ra Levi-kenh arrpemarl. ² Ingwer-inger arelh ampakert-anem irrek, rap awey akely atnyenek-anem. Arelh ra arek, awey mwerr-angker inngarl. Ra warlek irrtyertel akwernek, Egypt-areny-rnemel aremel atwekerr. ³ Alkent irrpety-penh amikwan ywarn iterrenh alakenh, “Nthakenh atha awey akely warlek intem-antey irrtyert akwerney-angenh!” Rap rtnwa akely renh arnwarnek, ankerel apernek alyelkilemel, kwatyarl nthakenh aylpey-angenh. Ra awey akely inemel, rtnwek athenek, kwaty lher Nile-warl akngek, antywer arlpenty apenng-warl kwaty-warl. Rtnwa ampa akelyenp renh arrernek kwaty-warl, apenng-angketyarr-warl. ⁴ Angkwerelikw renh apentek ayteyikw, amikwel kwaty-warl arrernetyek. Angkwerelikw arek, kwatyek ra rnkernek, iterrek-anem, “Mwerr apek awey yanhey?” Ra arleng-they rtnwa ampa akelyenp arntarnt-arenh.

⁵ Ikwer-penh Pharaoh-kenh alerikw aleyak ilkwa ra alhek kwaty lher-warl, pwerlpirretyek. Kwaty lher impalthele ra alhenh apenng-angketyarrel, arelh warrkenh akngerrel renh apentenh. Ra alhenh, rap rtnwa renh arek kwaty-itwek apenng-angketyarr-itwek. Arelh warrkenh anyent ra ilek, “Nhak alhay inetyek!” ⁶ Kel ra inerl-alpek kwey aleyak ikwer-warl. Kel ra altywerilek, awey akely-anem ra arek. Awey akely artnek-anem. Kwey aleyak ra amperrngirrekarl ikwer. Ra alhengk-arek, rap warrkenh anyent ilek-anem, “Ay! Ampa akely nhan Israel-kenharl!”

⁷ Angkwerikwan apetyek ayernemel, “Ay! Mwerrang ayeng alhem apek, arelh Israel-kenh ikngwetyek, ampa akely nhenh aylpatyel anthwengiletiek?”

⁸ Kwey aleyak angkek, “Ya! Kel mwerraw! Kel anamerle alhay ikngwetyek!” Angkwerikw alhek, amikw ikwerenh ikngwetyek. Kel-anem ra ikngwerl-alpek amikw ikwerenh kwey aleyak-warl. ⁹ Kwey aleyakel amikw awey-kenhek ilek, “Ampa nhenh aknga, aylpatyel anthwengiletiek. Ampa arntarnt-arerl-aynta, atha ngenh man anthey-akenh.” Kel amikw ikwerenhel renh apmer-warl akngeynek, arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek, aylpatyel anthwengiletiek.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh ampa ra alkenhirrek, arlkwenty-iperr-anem. Amikw ikwerenhel akngeynek Pharaoh-kenh alerikw-warl, antheynek renh. Ampa akely renh ikwerenh-anem alkenhilek aleyak ra. Ra itnewek-anem renh Moses, alakenh anayntileyel, “Atharl weth inek kwaty-itwek.”

Moses Egypt-they apmer Midian-warl irrtiyert-anterreyel

¹¹ Moses ilkwerrek, artwanem ra. Ingwer-inger ra alhek Israel-kenh warrkenh-rnem-warl, ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ra arek, rernemarl artewentyel warrkirrek. Egypt-areny anyent ra arek, rarl whip-el artwa Israel-kenh atwek arnterr. ¹² Moses ra artepang arelhek, ingwerentyel arekerr. Arrangkw. Ra iterrek, "Anyentaw ayeng, atha atwetyek!" Ahelengkw renh-anem atwek Moses-el, ipmek-antey ra atwek, arrewaly renh irrkewarl akwernetyek. Rap alpek-anem apmer-warl.

¹³ Ingwepenh Moses alhek angkep irrkaty-warl Israel-kenh warrkenh-rnem-warl. Artwa Israel-kenh-atherr ra arek, ilterrenharl. Artwa anyentel ra atwek artwa anyent ingwer. Moses-el renh iltek, "Ay! Ilekekarl ntwā artwa yanhan atwek? Apmer anyent-areny-atherran innganem atwerreyel!"

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Artwa ra tyernek, "Nganang atyetyartarl? Angwenhel-anem ngenh arrernek, nga atyetyart anwekantherr anetyek, anwenhantherr ilayntetyek? Ayenh-anem ntwā atwetyek, wetharl ntwā atwek-apeny apmwerrkel?"

Atwekarl-kety Moses aterirrek. Ra iterrek, "Ilekay? Nthakenhay? Akngerrel ayenh iterl-areyellarl, atharl atwek wenh!"

Moses-arl aterel anterrek apmer arleng-warl, apmer Midian-warl. Pharaoh-el awek-penh ra iltyemwerney-rnem ilantheke, Moses atwetyek. Iltyemwerney rernem alhek, ywarn-antey ikwer nthwenh.

Midian-ampeny-itwek Moses aney-alhek kwaty ngentyel. ¹⁶ Apmer Midian ikwerel anenh artwa anyent, itnan Jethro. INGKART-areny atyetyartarlap ran, alerikw 7-pel aleyak-rnem-akert. Kwey aleyak-rnem yep-yep-rnemek arrwekel alhenh, kwaty ngenty-warl anhwengiletiek. ¹⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnem apetyek, arrngelekarl ikwer-rnem-kety, kwey aleyak-rnemel kwaty inpekerr terap-warl yep-yep-rnemek. Kwey aleyak-rnem nthakenh kwaty-warl arrererrey-angenh. Moses-el arek, artwa rernemarl kwey aleyak-rnem aywepek. Moses ranem artwa renh-rnem aywepek. Moses-el-anem kwaty thelek terap-warl yep-yep-rnemek. ¹⁸ Kwey aleyak-rnem alperlewek akngy ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl Jethro-warl. Ra ayernek-anem, "Ay! Ilekekarl arringkerr iparrpaw apey-alpek? Ingkeny akenhel-anteyaw! Ayengan iterrek, kwaty arringkerr thelerl-anentyek-athen alerl. Arringkerr iparrparl apey-alpek!"

¹⁹ Kwey aleyakel-rnem renh tyernek, "Artwa ingwer-rnem arrngert angkekarl, kwaty yep-yep anwantherr anhwengilekerr. Artwa Egypt-arenyel aywepek renh-rnem, kwaty yep-yep anhwengiley-alkenh."

²⁰ Jethro-el ayernek, "Nthenharl artwa ran? Ilekarl arringkerr iwerl-alhekan artwa renhan? Kel artwa renh ikngwetyek alhenh-arey. Ra apetyetyek, amern arlkwetyek." Kel rernem ikngwerl-alpek Moses renh.

²¹ Moses apetyek, Midian-ampeny-itwek ikwer-rnem-itwek ra anenh-anem aleth-antey. Jethro-el aler kwey aleyak anyentarl ikwer anthek. Moses-an aleyakarl ikwer arlwenthirrek-anem, itnan ikwerenh Zipporah.

²² Ingwer-inger Zipporah-el atnyenek away akely. Moses-el renh itnewek Gershom, alakenh anayntileyel, "Ayengan apmer ingwer-arenyarl, alethangarl. Alakenharl away renh itnewek Gershom."

²³ Ingwer-ingeran Pharaoh weth Egypt-areny ilwek-anem. Egypt-arenyel-rnem irrwampenh-anthen-antey Israel-kenh-rnem, iparrp warrkirretyek. Intem-antey atwemel warrkemilemel. Israel-kenh-rnem

arlkek, "Akngeyay! Anwenhantherr arntarnt-araw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety!"²⁴ Akngeyel renh-rnem awek, ranem iterrek renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek iyelpelirrey-angenh, rarl arrwekeleny-rnem arrwekel alhelek-angkwarr, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then, ingkern-penh-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek.²⁵ Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnem arek-penh, rap ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek.

3

Akngeyel Moses ileyel, "Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenheynetyek"

¹ Moses-el arntarnt-arenh yep-yep-rnem Jethro-kenh, malyey ikwerenh-kenh. Jethro ranap apmer Midian-areny atyetyart Akngey-kenh tyatyarl anenh. Ingwer-ingeran Moses yerlirrek-anem, yep-yepel-rnem renh apentetyek nanikwet-rnem-then arlpaw intwar-ampeny-warl altwerl. Ra alhek apwert ilkwewarl. Apwert ilkwa Akngey-kenh itnan Sinai.² Akngey-kenh itna INGKARTarl. Ingwer-inger ra thwenek antyerl Moses-warl. Antyerl INGKART-kenh ikwer aremirrek arwerl apwen-itwel. Arwerl apwen ampek-anem rwa lherrm. Moses-el rwa renh arek, ampekarl lherrm. Alperr ampey-angenh arlap ran, rwa lherrm arwarl!³ Moses iterrek, "Ay! Ilek arl nhan? Alperran atherrk-anteyarl ampey-angenh arl! Arrer-warl alhey, atha aretyek."

⁴ Arwerl apwen ampeyel-they INGKARTel arek, Moses-arl apetyek. Ra arlkek, "Moses-ay!"

Moses-el tyernek, "Nhantey ayengaw!"

⁵ Akngey angkek, "Arleng-apeny rtnay! Pwetan iylwarl. Ahern nhenhan aknganentyarl!⁶ Ayengan Akngey rey-antey arrpemar, arrwekeleny ngkwenh-rnemek Abraham-ek-artwey-then, Isaac-ek-artwey-then, Jacob-ek-artwey-then. Rernem ayenh apenteyel." Moses Akngey-kety aterirrek. Ranap inngerrarl artelhek, Akngeyel renh arekerr.

⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Atha areyel-anem, Egypt-areny-rnemel Israel-kenh-rnem atyenh-rnem irrwampenh-anthenty atwemel. Atha aweyel, rernem atyengar arlkeyel, arlka kwarnelhentyan. Ayeng amperrngerreyel-anem.⁸ Ikwer-penh ayeng apetyek, Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenheynetyek Egypt-they. Ayeng apetyek atnwenheynetyek apmer mwerr-angker-warl, amern-angketyarr-warl, apmer atherrkeny-warl. Aleyan ingwer-rnem aneyel-antey apmer ikwer-itwel, Canaan-areny-rnem, Hitt-kenh-rnem-akerr, Amor-areny-rnem-akerr, Perizz-areny-rnem-akerr, Hiv-areny-rnem-akerr, Jebus-areny-rnem-akerr.⁹ Ya, atha aweyel, Israel-kenh-rnem arlkeyelarl. Atha iterl-areyel, Egypt-areny-rnemelarl renh-rnem irrwampenh-anthemel atwenh.¹⁰ Alakenh atha ngenh thwenem Pharaoh-warl, ntw a renh alakenh ilettyek, 'Atha atnwenheynetyek Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they apmer ingwer-warl.' Kel iparrp alhay!"

¹¹ Moses apatemel ilelhek Akngeyek, "Ayengan arrangkwarl, mwerr-wenyarl. Artwa apmwwamwam ayengan, atyetyart-weny. Atyetyart Pharaoh atyetyart awelhey-angenh arl. Nthakenh atha Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenheyney-angenh!"

¹² Akngeyel Moses ilek, "Ayeng alhey ngkweng-angkwarr Pharaoh-warl ilkwatherr. Ntw a atyenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhenty, renh-rnem ntw a atnwenhey-alpetyek apwert nhenh-warl. Arrantherr ayenh awetyek apwertek, atyeng aker tyenkerr arrtyetyek, atyeng arraty inkwerelhetyek. Ntw a ayenh iterl-arayntetyek innga, atharl ngenh ileyel-angkwarr."

¹³ Moses-el Akngey ayernekanem, "Ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl alhenty, alakenh ayeng angkenty, 'Akngey rey-anteyarl ayenh angkakert thwenek arrekantherr-warl, Akngey weth arrwekeleny-rnemel awank-akerr apenteh.' Rernem irrpelthirremel ayerneker, 'Angwenhel ngenh thwenek? Ilek-apenyarl ran wenh, itnan ilekarl ra?' Nthakenh atha iley-alhem?"

¹⁴ Akngey itnewelhek-anem, "Itnan ayeng Yaway, alakenh anayntileyel, 'AYENGARLAP ALETHARL ANEYEL'. Ntwa Israel-kenh-rnem ila, 'Yanhey-antey, rarl ayenh thwenek.'" ¹⁵ Akngey Moses-ek angkek arppemarl, "Ntwa Israel-kenh-rnemek angka atyenh ila." Ikwer-penh Moses Israel-kenh-rnem-warl iley-alhek, "Akngeyarl rey-antey arppemarl, arrwekeleny-rnemel arrwel renh apentek, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then. Rey-antey ayenh thwenek arrekantherr-warl. INGKARTarl itnan ikwerenh wenh intem-antey. Nhepenh-anyem arrantherr renh INGKARTarl itnewem, aler arrekantherrenh-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then."

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Akngey Moses-warl angkek arppemarl, "Artwamp weth-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem ntwa ikngwerl-alpa, angka atyenh ilemel. Rernem arternp ngkweng awelhetyek." Kel Moses-el artwamp-rnem ikngwerl-alpek ilemel, "Akngey rey-antey arppemarl, arrwekeleny-rnemel arrwel renh apentek, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then. Itnan ikwerenh INGKARTarl. Rey-antey atyeng iypparrernelhek, angkemel, 'Atha arek, Egypt-areny-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwampenh-anthenh atwerl-anemel. Atha alakenh alhelek, atha Egypt-they arrenhantherrenh atnwenhey-alpetyek atweyellar-kety. Atha atnwenhey-alpetyek apmer mwerr-warl amern-angketyarr-warl. Aley-anem artwa ingwer-rnem nhak aneyel, Canaan-areny-rnem, Hitt-kenh-rnem-akerr, Amor-areny-rnem-akerr, Perizz-areny-rnem-akerr, Hiv-areny-rnem-akerr, Jebus-areny-rnem-akerr. Arrekantherr atha anthetyek apmer renh.'

Arrantherr Pharaoh-warl alhenherryey. Ilenherryey ikwer alakenh, 'Anwantherr Israel-kenh-rnem Akngey anwekantherrenh apenteyel-rnem. Itnan ikwerenh INGKARTarl. Ra iypparrernelhek anwekantherr-warl. Anwantherr arlpaw-warl alhetyek irrpety-ingerek-atwety, aker tyenkerr arrtymel anthetyek INGKARTek, Akngey anwekantherrenhek, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Mwerrang anwantherr alhem wenh?' Alakenh ntwa artwampel-rnem-then ilenherryey Pharaoh-ek. ¹⁹ Pharaoh weth, ra ngkweng awelhey-angenharrl arrangwarl. Atha renh arawerrng rlterrkel atwenty-penhant, ra ngkweng awelhetyek, arrenhantherr tyarlewetyek. ²⁰ Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arawerrng ilkwakertel atweyenh akngerr-inger. Rernem atyengety aterirreyenh. Ikwer-penhant Pharaoh-el arrenhantherr tyarleweyenh. ²¹ Yew, Egypt-areny-rnem aterirreyenh ngkwengety Israel-kenh-rnem-kety-then. Arrantherr alperlewenty Egypt-they, Egypt-areny-rnemel ilek-ilek akngerr anthem arrekantherr. ²² Arrantherr alperlewentyel, arelh Israel-kenh-rneman rernem ayernetyek arelh Egypt-areny-rnem arnkwernek, nikelthek, iltyek-arelh, ampwal ingkerrenhek gold-penh thilp-penh. Arelh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnemel anthetyek ilek-ilek. Arrantherr antheyenh arppemarl ampernem arrekantherrenhek. Alakenh Israel-kenhel-rnem ilek-ilek akngerr ineyenh Egypt-areny-rnem-they." Alakenh angkek Akngey Moses-ek.

4

INGKARTel Moses rlterrkileyel

¹ Moses angkek Akngeyek, "Israel-kenh-rnem irrpeltherrekerr, atyeng awelhey-angenharl. Rernem atyeng angkekerr alakenh, 'INGKART ngkweng aremirrey-angenh-antey!' "

² INKART-el ayerne Moses, "Ilekarl yanhan ntwā antwerrkeyel iltyelan?"

Moses-el tyerne, "Irretetyarl wenh nhenhan."

³ INKART angkek, "Iwa yanh ahern-warl." Kel ra iwek. Ra rtnwem irrekarl. Moses aterel anterrek rtnwem ikwerety. ⁴ INKART angkek, "Kanty-they inay!" Kel Moses-el inek kanty-they, ranap irrertety-anem irrek arrpemarl. ⁵ INKART angkek, "Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alhentyel, irrertety yanhap iwa ahern-warl, ikwer-rnem iylparrernemel wetharl ntwā iwek-apeny. Rtnwem irrenty, kanty-they ina arrpemarl, irrertetyarl irreyenh weth-apenyarl. Rernem arentyel, rernem ayenh iterl-arem-anem. Ntwā ila ikwer-rnem, 'Akngey rey-antey arrwekeleny-rnemel apentek, Abraham-el-then Isaac-el-then Jacob-el-then, itnan ikwerenh INKART, ra aremirrek atyeng.' "

⁶ INKART angkek Moses-ek arrpemarl, "Ilyā aylpa arnkwa kwen-ampeny-warl." Kel Moses iltyā aylpa kwen-ampeny-warl. Kel iltyā tyerrelhek, iltyā tywen-angketyarr-anem arelhek. ⁷ Akngey angkek ikwer, "Ilyā angkep aylpa arrpemarl arnkwewarl." Kel ra tyerrelhek arrpemarl, iltyā ra arelhek, tywen-weny-anemarl.

⁸ INKART angkek ikwer, "Ntwā apek Israel-kenh-rnemek iylparrernetyek irrertety renh iwemel, rtnwem irrenty aretyek, rernem irrpeltherreyelarl-kety. Ntwā iltyā tyerrem, ikwer-rnem lwewarrernetyek tywen-angketyarr-anem, alakenh-angkwarr rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek ayengarl rlterrk inngan, Rernem angkeyel, 'Arraty inngip Moses angkeyel!' ⁹ Rernem apek iterl-arey-angenh-antey arrangkw-antey, kwaty inpa kwaty lher Nile-itwek, ahern-warl thelemel, rernem aretyek. Arrnganem ra irrem."

¹⁰ Moses-arl INKARTek awelhey-angenh nyerrerrenharl. Moses angkek-anem, "INGKARTay! Ayeng aleny apekap anenh ampa akelyank, arternp-antey ayeng angkem. Nga aremirrek atyeng-warl, ayeng aleny apekap-antey arrangkw-antey, ntwā ayenh mwerreley-areny!"

¹¹ INKART angkek ikwer, "Ayengan INKARTarl, ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Atha ngenh rlterrk angketyek mpwarey-angker ilek-ilek-angkwarr. Ayengan rlterrkarl, atha artwa arwengk mpwarey-angker, away-angenheleytyek. Atha artwa akater mpwarey-angker. Atha artwa arey-angenheley-angker aparrng mpwarey-angker. Artwa apek aparrng anenty, atha renh aretyek mpwarey-angker. ¹² Nga ilelhey-angenh atyeng, aleny apmwa, nga angkey-angenh-arrpantey. Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alha! Ayeng alhem ngkweng-angkwarr, athap ngenh rlterrkilem. Atharl ileman, nga angketyek."

¹³ Moses ranap awelhey-angenh-antey Akngeyek. Ra angkek, "INGKARTay, mentyaw! Ayenh ilanthey-angenh! Ingwer apek ilanthey wenh!"

¹⁴ INKART ahelerrek Moses-ek, ra angkek-anem, "Yaw! Awayengkwngh Aarōn-alew? Ranap Levi-kenh arrpemarl. Atha renh ilanthem ngkweng-angkwarr alhetyek. Angka rlterrk-akertarlāp ran. Aarōn-el ngenh arentyel, rap irrkngerneyarl irremān. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Atha mpwelenh alpemelemel-ayntey, akalty-anthetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Atha ngenh atyetyart arrerne Aarōn-ek. Atha ngenh ilem-tangkwel, ntwāp Aarōn ilettyek. Aarōn katy angketyek Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrek, ayeng arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Irretety-akert alpa Egypt-warl. Ingwer-inger atha ilenty,

arawerrng rlterrkkel ntwā mpwaretyek irrertetyel, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, nga arawerrng rlterrk atyenh-akert.”

Moses Egypt-warl alpeyel

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Moses Midian-itwek irrpety-inger arwa ra anenh. INGKART ikwer angkek, “Alpay Egypt-warl. Artwa weth-rnem, ngenharl atwetyek-anek-rnem, rernem kel ilwenherrek ingkerr.”

Moses alpek malyeyikw-warl Jethro-warl. Ra angkek, “Malyeyay! Mwerrang ayeng alpemay apmer Egypt-warl? Atyenh-rnem atha aretyek wenh, mwerrang rernem aneyel.”

Jethro-el renh tyernek, “Mwerraw! Kel alpay! Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-arem.”

²⁰ Kel Moses-el tywenek anewikw alerikw-atherr tangkey-warl. Ran ingketyel alpek, tangkeyel anewikw ikwerenh ampa-atherr akngey-nyek. Moses Akngey-kenh irrertety-akert alhenh, arawerrng rlterrk-akert.

²¹ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Nga Egypt-warl alhenty, ngap atyeng awelha ikwer-itwel, ayengarl ngkweng angkem. Irrertetyel ilek-ilek mpwara arawerrng rlterrkkel, Pharaoh-el ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengarl rlterrk inngan. Atha renh arwengkileyenh, ngkweng awelhey-angenh-anem ra irreteyek, awerrarl. Israel-kenh-rnem nthakenh ra tyarlewey-angenh, Egypt-they. ²² Ra arrngert angkenty, renh ila, ‘Alakenh INGKART ngkweng angkenty, “Pharaoh, nga alerengkw ilkwek artewentyel ilkel-heyel. Israel-kenh-rnemek ayeng artewentyel ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr, rernem aleraty-rnem. ²³ Tyarlewa renh-rnem Egypt-they, rerneman aker tyenkerr atyeng ampernemel anthetyek, atyeng inkwerelhetyek. Ntwā Israel-kenh-rnem antwerrkenty, alerengkw arrwekeleny ngkwenh atha atwem ipmek-antey.” ‘ Alakenh ila Pharaoh-ek.” ...

²⁷ Ikwer-penh Moses alpek Egypt-warl anewikw ikwerenh-akert alerikw atherr-akert. Moses ampepel-antey alpenh, INGKART angkek Aaron-ek awayikw ikwerenhek, “Arlpaw-warl-anem alha, Moses rlwatetyek.” Ra alhek arlpaw-warl, Moses rlwatetyek. Ampepel-anem ra alhek, rap Moses renh arek-anem apwert Akngey-kenh-itwek, apwert itnan Sinai. Ra apetyek, Moses renh antwerrkemel arrwanty-nyek. ²⁸ Moses-el Aaron ilek, “INGKARTarl angkek atyeng arrwekelarl.” Aaron-ek irrertety renh lwewarrernek. Moses angkek Aaron-ek, “INGKARTel ilek, irrertety renh lwewarrernetyek Israel-kenh-rnemek, rernem aylenh iterl-aretyek, INGKARTelarl aylenh thwenek arawerrng rlterrk-akert.”

²⁹ Ingwer-inger Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr alpek Egypt-warl. Kel ikwer-they ratherr artwamp-rnem akarrilek, Israel-kenh-rnem. ³⁰ Aaron-el ilek Israel-kenh-rnem, INGKARTarl Moses-ek angkek arrwekel. Moses-el irrertety renh iwek. Rernem arek, angkek-anem, “Ay! Rtnwem-anemarlapp irrertety nhan!” Ra kanty-they inek arrpemarl ikwer-rnem, rap irrertety arrpemarl irrenhey-alpek, rernem aremel. Ra iltya arnkwewarl akwernek, kel tyerrelhemel iltya tywen-angketyarr. Angkep arrpemarl iltya renh akwernek arnkwewarl, kel ra tyerrelhemel arrpemarl, mwerr-anemarl irrek. ³¹ Israel-kenh-rnemel arekel, rernem iterl-arek, INGKARTelarl Moses thwenek, arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. Rernem angkerrenh, “INGKART iterrek anwekantherr. Ranap anwenhantherr ipmey-angenharl, anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel-antey. INGKARTel anwenhantherr arek, Egypt-arenyel-rnem irrwampenh-anthenh atwemel.” Rernem kwenirrek-anem INGKARTek, inkwerelhek-anem ikwer.

5

Moses-then Aaron-then ratherr Pharaoh-warl alheyel, ikwer angketyek

¹ Ikwer-penh Moses-then Aaron-then Pharaoh-warl alhek, ratherrap angkek, "Anwernantherr Israel-kenhel-rnem apentem INGKART renh, Akngey anwekantherrenh. INGKARTel ngenh ilem alakenh, 'Arrngert angkey-angenh Israel-kenh-rnemek. Tyarlewetyek renh-rnem, rernem alhetyek apmer arlpaw ikwer-warl. Kwenty rernem arlkwetyek, aker tyenkerr atyeng anthemel!' "

² Pharaoh arrkngert angkek, "Ay! Angwenharlap ran? Athan INGKART iterl-arey-angenharl! Ayengan ikwer awalhey-angenharl! Athan Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewey-angenharl, arlpaw-warl alhetyek, arrangwarl!"

³ Aaron-atherr Moses-atherr ratherr angkek ikwer, "Akngey weth anwernantherr apentem, ra anwernenhantherr ilek, arlpaw-warl alhetyek arlta irrpety-ingerek-atwety. Arlpaw ikwerel aker tyenkerr arrtyemel anthetyek Akngey anwernekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTarl. Ntwa apek anwernekantherr arrngert angkenty, INGKARTel anwenhantherr arntety anthekerr, anwenhantherr ipmek atwekerr!"

⁴⁻⁵ Pharaoh angkek-anem Moses ikwer-atherr, "Ilek-kety mpwel Israel-kenh-rneman warrk-kety akngem wenh? Warrkan impenarl! Rernem akgerrarl! Warrk-kety mpwel arrkngert angkeyel! Iley-alpenherr-atherr ikwer-rnem-warl, 'Arrantherr warrkirr-ayntetyek!' "

⁶ Israel-kenhel-rnem bricks akngerr mpwarenh itwern arrpanenhel, warl-rnem artetyek. Egypt-arenyel-rnem arrwekel Israel-kenh ingwer-rnem rlwanek, atyetyart akely-rnem anayntetyek Israel-kenh warrkenh-rnemek. Ingwer-inger Pharaoh atyetyart-rnemek angkek, Egypt-areny-rnemek, Israel-kenh-rnemek. ⁷⁻⁸ "Israel-kenh-rnem rernem alhengkerrirrek warrk ilkwekety. Rernem arlkarirrek, bricks akngerr mpwarekerr menty. Warrk-kety-anem rernem arlkarerreyel, warrk-kety ipmelhetyek-anem. Alakenh rernem ayenh ayerneyel, 'Anwernantherr arlpaw-warl alhetyek, aker tyenkerr arrtyemel anthetyek Akngey anwekantherrenhek.' Israel-kenh-rnemek ayeng awalhey-angenharl. Arrantherr anthenh Israel-kenh-rnem atherrk arleny, bricks mpwaretyek. Nhepenh-anyem arrantherr atherrk arleny anthey-angenh-anem, menty-anem. Ilenherr-arey Israel-kenh-rnem, 'Atherrk arlenyek ament nthweynetyek, bricks mpwaretyek. Wetharl akngerr mpwarenh-apeny, alakenh mpwaretyek!' Bricks irrpetyap apek rernem mpwarenty alhengkerrel, renh-rnem iltenherr-arey alhengkerrerrrentyan. ⁹ Irrwampenh-anthenherr-arey arnterr warrkirretyek! Alakenh ilettyek, 'Ipmelhey-angenh warrkirretyek!' Rernem apek arnterr intem warrkirrenty, rernem away-angenh angka Moses-kenh, Moses ra irrtwerrentyarl." Alakenh Pharaoh angkek atyetyart ampep ikwerenh-rnemek-then atyetyart akely-rnemek-then.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh rernem Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alhek, renh-rnem ilek, "Pharaoh-el anwernenhantherr ilantheke, atherrk arleny arrenhantherr anthey-angenh, bricks mpwaretyek. ¹¹ Ra ilantheke arrpemar, arrantherr atherrk arleny nthwemel akwetyetyek. Alhengkerrerrrey-angenh warrkirretyek. Wetharl akngerr mpwarenh-apeny, alakenh mpwaretyek!" ¹² Ikwer-penh Israel-kenh-rnem alhek apmer arrpanenh-warl, atherrk arleny akwetyetyek, bricks mpwaretyek. ¹³ Egypt-arenyel-rnem renh-rnem irrwampenh-anthek, arnterr warrkirretyek. Rernem ilek, "Iparrp warrkirrenherr-areyay! Warrkirretyek wetharl arrantherr awank

warrkirrek-apeny, bricks akngerr mpwaremel.” Ikwer-penh Israel-kenhel-rnem bricks akngerr mpwarey-angenh, arrangkw. Atherrk arleny akelyarl akwetyek, bricks irrpetyapant mpwarek. ¹⁴ Ahelengkw-rnemel atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, “Rernem lyert apmwerrkel-then alhengkerrekan, akely mpwarek!” Rernem atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnem irrwampenh-anthek atwemel. Rernem ayernekanem, “Ilek arrantherr warrk-kety ipmelhekanem? Irrpetyap-anem arwa rernem mpwarek, akngerr-weny-anem?”

¹⁵ Atyetyart Israel-kenhel-rnem Pharaoh renh ayerney-alhek, “Irrepern anwernantherr! Ilekekarl nga ahelerrekan anwernekantherr? Anwernantherr warrkenh-rnemaarl ngkwenh. Ilekekarl atyetyart Egypt-areny-rnemel anwernenhantherr atweyelan? ¹⁶ Ntwa ilek atyetyart ngkwenh-rnem, atherrk arleny anwernenhantherr anthey-angenh, bricks mpwaretyek. Anwernantherr bricks irrpetyap mpwarek, akngerr-weny, atherrkek arrangwarl. Rernem ahelerrek, anwernenhantherr atwek. Ahelerrey-angenh anwernekantherr! Atyetyart ampep ngkwenh-rnemek ahelerra!”

¹⁷ Pharaoh angkek, “Arrantherran alhengkerr-rnemaarl wenh! Arlkarerreyel warrk-kety! Alakenh arrantherr ayenh arlkareweyel intem-antey, arlpaw-warl alhetyek, aker tyenkerr artyemel anthetyek INGKARTek. ¹⁸ Kel iparrp alpenherr-arey warrk-warl! Atherrk anthey-angenh-kety anemaarl atha! Mpwarenherr-arey bricks akngerr arrantherr arrwekel mpwarek-apeny!”

¹⁹ Atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnemel awek Pharaoh angkekarl, rernemap angkerrek, “Nthakenh irreyay! Irrpetyapant mpwarenty anwantherr, atyetyart Egypt-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr atwem!” ²⁰ Ikwer-penh rernem warl Pharaoh-kenh-they tyerrelhek, Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr arey-alhek. Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ikwer-rnem mpwelhenh. ²¹ Rernem renh-atherr iltek. “INGKARTel mpwelenh atwey-areny! Pharaoh-then atyetyart ampep-rnem-then ahelerrek anwernekantherr, mpwelaarl arlpaw-warl alhetyek ayernekanem-kety! Mpwel ayernekanem Pharaoh, anwenhantherr arlpaw-warl tyarlewetyek. Alakenhan rernem anwernenhantherr ipmek atwetyek!”

²² Moses ranem ament-anem alhek INGKART-warl angketyek. Ra ayernekanem, “INGKARTay! Ilekek ntwa atweyelan anwernenhantherr irrwampenh-anthemel nhek Egypt-itwek? Anwernantherr ngkwenharl! Ilekek ntwa pwarrk ilkwa anthek atyenh-rnemek? Ilekek ntwa ayenh thwenek Egypt-warl? Arrangkwek. ²³ Ntwa ayenh ilantheke, ayeng Pharaoh-warl alhetyek. Kel ayeng alhek, angka ngkwenh ilek. Alakenh ra ahelerrek ngkwenh-rnemek, renh-rnem atwek irrwampenh-anthemel. Ilekekan ntwa anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh?”

6

¹ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Ntwa ayenh areyenh, atharl Pharaoh arrkngert antwerrkeyenh, ra Israel-kenh-rnem nthakenh atwey-angenh. Pharaoh renh atha atweyenh arawerrng rlterrk. Ikwer-penh ra Israel-kenh-rnem irrenteyenh-anem, rernem alhetyek apmer arlpaw-warl.”

² Akngey angkek Moses-ek, “Ayengan INGKARTarl. ³ Arrwel ayeng aremirrek Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek-then, Jacob-ek-then. Rernem iterl-arenhant itnan ayenh El Shaddai, Akngey rlterrk innga. Rernem itna ayenh INGKART iterl-arey-angenharl. ⁴ Atha renh-rnem alhelek, ingweringer apmer Canaan renh-rnem anthetyek. Rernem anenh apmer Canaan-el, apmeran ingwer-rnem-kenharlap, rerneman apmerek-artwey-wenyarl, alethangarl. ⁵ Israel-kenh-rnem artnenh, Egypt-areny-rnemel renh-rnem

atwekarl. Rernem iterreyek-athen, atha artnekarl away-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem artnekarl atha awek. Ayeng atyenh-rnemek iylpelerrey-angenh, atharl arrwekeleny-rnem alhelek, apmer renh anthetyek ikwer-rnem.”

⁶⁻⁹ Akngey Moses-ek angkek, “Alha, Israel-kenh-rnem iletiek angka atyenh.” Kel Moses alhek Israel-kenh-rnem-warl, ilek-anem, “Alakenh Akngeyel arrekanterr ileyel. Ran INGKARTarl. Ra Egypt-areny-rnem arrngert antwerrketyek, rernemarl nthakenh arrenhantherr irrwampenh-anthekerr atwekerr. Arrantherr warrkirrey-angenh anem menty Egypt-areny-rnemek. Ra atnwenhetyek arrenhantherr Egypt-areny-rnem-kety arawerrng rlterrkel. Egypt-areny-rnem ra irrwampenh-anthem atwemel. Arrantherr ikwrenh-rnem aneyenh-anem, ra Akngey arrekanterrrenh aneyenh. Arrantherr renh iterl-areyenh-anem, ra Akngey arrekanterrrenh, itnan INGKART. Akngey irrkatyel tyarlewek arrenhantherrrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kety atwemarl-kety. Ra arrenhantherr atnwenhem apmer weth-warl, arrwekel wetharl ra arrwekeleny-rnem alhelek apmer renh anthetyek, Abraham-then Isaac-then Jacob-then. Apmer renh ra anthem arrekanterr. Apmerek-artwey-rnem arrantherr aneman. Ran INGKARTarl.” Moses-el alakenh Israel-kenh-rnemek ilek. Moses ikwer rernem awelhey-angenharl irrpeltherrenharl, rernemarl aterirrek ahe-lengkw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Pharaoh iletiek alhay, Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewetyek Egypt-they, arrkngert angkey-angenh!”

¹² Moses angkek INGKART-warl, “Israel-kenh-rneman atyeng awelhey-angenharl! Pharaoh atyeng awelhey-angenh arrpemar! Ayeng aleny apekaparl, nthakenh ayeng mwerr angkey-angenh. Pharaoh atyeng awelhey-angenh.”

¹³ INGKARTel akalty-anthek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr Israel-kenh-rnem-then, nthakenh mwerr-angkwarr Pharaoh-ek angketyek. Ra ilek renh-atherr, ratherr Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenheyntetyek.

Nhenh-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem Aaron-kenh anenh

¹⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr anew-anenh. Nhenh-rnem itnernem alak-eh: Jacob itna ingweran Israel, alerikw ilkwa ikwrenh itnan Reuben. Reuben-kenh alerikw away-rnem 4-pel, itnan Hanoth-then, Pallu-then, Hezron-then Carmi-then. Away rernem alkenhirrek. Alerikw akngerr arrangey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Reuben-kenh-rnem.

¹⁵ Alerikw ingwer Israel-kenh itnan Simeon. Simeon-kenh alerikw away-rnem 6-pel, itnan Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jakin, Zohar, Shaul. Shaul-kenh amikw Canaan-areny. Away rernem alkenhirrek. Alerikw akngerr arrangey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Simeon-kenh-rnem.

¹⁶ Alerikw ingwer Israel-kenh itnan Levi. Levi anak aherrety 137-ek-atwety. Levi-kenh alerikw away-rnem irrpety, itnan Gershon, Kohath, Merari.

¹⁷ Gershon-kenh alerikw away atherr, itnan Libni-then Shimei-then.

¹⁸ Kohath anak aherrety 133-ek-atwety. Kohath-kenh alerikw away-rnem 4-pel, itnan Amram, Izhar, Hebron, Uzziel.

¹⁹ Merari-kenh alerikw away atherr Mahli-then Mushi-then.

Alerikw akngerr arrangey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Levi-kenh-rnem. Rernem ilelhek Levi-kenh-rnem.

²⁰ Artwa weth Amram anewarterrek awenhikwek, itnan Jochebed. Jochebed-el away atherr atnyenek, Aaron-atherr Moses-atherr. Amram anenh aherrety 137-ek-atwety.

²¹ Artwa weth Izhar, alerikw away-rnem ikwerenh irrpety anenh, itnan Korah, Nepheg, Zicri.

²² Artwa weth Uzziel, alerikw away-rnem ikwerenh irrpety anenh, itnan Mishael, Elzaphan, Sithri.

²³ Artwa weth Aaron anewarterrek Elisheba-ek. Elisheba alerikw kwey Amminadab-kenh anak, angkwerikw Nahshon-kenh. Elisheba-el ampa 4-pel atnyenek, Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, Ithamar.

²⁴ Artwa weth Korah, alerikw away-rnem irrpety ikwerenh anenh, itnan Assir, Elkanah, Abiasaph. Away rernem alkenhirrek. Alerikw akngerr arrengey akngerr-then apetyek ikwer-rnem-they. Nhenh-rnem Korah-kenh-rnem.

²⁵ Aaron-kenh alerikw Eleazar anewarterrek arelhek. Arelh-kenh aynikw itnan Putiel. Ratherr away akely atnyenek itnan Phinehas.

Nhenh-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem Levi-kenh-rnem-kenharl.

²⁶⁻²⁷ Awayenheng-atherr Aaron-then Moses-then irrkaty-atherr, INGKARTelarl arrwekel ilek, "Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhennherr-atherr Egypt-they arlpaw-warl." Innga ratherr Pharaoh ilek, Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewe-tyek, rernem Egypt-they alpetyek.

Aaron ra rltterrk angkey-angker

²⁸⁻²⁹ Arrwekel-antey INGKART ra angkek Moses-warl Egypt-itwek alak-eh, "Ayengan INGKARTan. Pharaoh renh ila ingkerrenh atha ngenh arrwekel ilek-angkwarr."

³⁰ Moses angkek INGKARTek, "Ayengan aleny apekaparl, nthakenh ayeng mwerr angkey-angenh. Pharaoh atyeng awelhey-angenh."

7

¹ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Aray! Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernek Pharaoh-ek. Atha ngenh ilem-tangkwel, ntwap Aaron ilettyek. Atha awayengkwa ngkwenh Aaron arrernek arrpemar, angkey-angker katy ngkweng angkayntetyek. Aaron katy angketyek, ayeng Akngeyarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ra Pharaoh ilettyek, alakenh ra awelhey-ayntetyek. ² Awayengkwa ngkwenh ila, ra Pharaoh renh ilettyek, atharl ngenh ilek-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Aaron ra Pharaoh-ek ilettyek, 'Arrngert angkey-angenh Israel-kenh-rnemek. Tyarlewa, Egypt-they rernem alperlewe-tyek.' " ³ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Atha Pharaoh arwengkilettyek, ra awelhey-angenh anayntetyek. Ingwer-inger ayeng Egypt-areny-rnemek aremirreyenh arawerrng rltterrk-akert. ⁴ Pharaoh ra awerr-antey anayntetyek. Ra mpwelek awelhey-angenh aneyenh. Ingwer-inger atha Egypt-areny-rnem atwetyek. Ikwer-penh atha Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhennem Egypt-they arawerrng rltterrk-akertel. ⁵ Egypt-areny-rnemel ayenh iterlareyenh, ayeng INGKART inngarl." Alakenh angkek INGKART Moses-ek. ⁶ INGKARTel Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr alakenh ilek, ratherr angka irrkaty-antey INGKART-kenh iley-alhek Pharaoh-warl. ⁷ Moses-atherr artwamp atherr-anem ratherr irrek-anem. Moses-an aherrety 80-pel-anem irrek alyepelarl, Aaron-an aherrety 83-pel-anem ra irrek.

Irretety Aaron-kenh rtnwem-anem irreyel

8-9 Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr, “Mpwel alhenty Pharaoh-warl, ra mpwelenh alakenh iley-ayntenty, ‘Mwerr-angker mpwaretyek arawerrng rlterrk-akertel, atha renh iterl-aretyek, INGKARTel inngelarl mpwelenh thwenek!’ Moses, Pharaoh-el ngenh ra iley-ayntenty alakenh, ntwā ila Aaron alakenh, ‘Irretety renh iwetyek Pharaoh arrwekel-ampeny-itwek. Irretety ra rtnwem-anem irretety.’ ”

10 Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr kel ratherr alhek Pharaoh-warl-anem. Rap ilek-anem renh-atherr, “Mwerr-angker mpwaretyek arawerrng rlterrk-akertel, atha aretyek.” Aaron ra irrertety renh iwek Pharaoh-warl arrwekel-ampeny-itwek, ra warrkenh ikwerenhel-rnem-then aretyek. Irretety rap rtnwem-anem irrek.

11 Pharaoh ra warrkenh anyent ikwerenh thwenek, artwa akalty-rnem-then ngangker-akert-rnem-then ikngwerl-alpetyek. Rernem rtnwem mpwarek arrpemarl ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. 12 Rernem irrertety renh iwek ahern-warl-anem arrpemarl, irrertety rernem rtnwem-anem irrek ingkerrenh-antey. Rtnwem Aaron-kenhel rtnwem ingwer-rnem kwernek ingkerrenh-antey. 13 Pharaoh ran awerr-antey anenh. Nthakenh Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr ra awelhey-angenh. Alakenh INGKART arrwekel-antey angkek Moses-ek, Pharaoh rarl awerr-antey aneyenh.

Moses-el-atherr lher Nile-itwek kwatyan arrknganem mpwareyel

14 Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Pharaoh ra anerl-ayntetyek awerr-antey. Ra Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they tyarlewey-angenh-antey. 15 Ingwepenh nga alha kwaty lher Nile-warl, kwaty impalth-itwek rtnay. Irretety weth akngemel. Nga mpwelha Pharaoh-ek, ra kwaty lher-warl apetyentyek, pwerlpirretetyek. 16-17 Ra apetyenty, angka atyenh ikwer ila.” Ingwepenh Moses-then Aaron-then alhek kwaty lher Nile-warl, Pharaoh-ek mpwelhetyek. Pharaoh warrkenh-rnem-then apetyek, INGKARTelarl ilek-angkwarr. Moses-el Pharaoh ilek, “INGKART ra Akngey aneyel Israel-kenh-rnemek. Rap ayenh thwenek, ngkweng-warl ilettyek. Alakenh ra ngenh ileyel, ‘Arrngert angkey-angenh atyenh-rnemek, rernem alhetyek arlpaw-warl. Rernem aker tyenkerr arlpaw-itwek atyeng arrtymel anthetyek, atyeng inkwerelhemel-anem. Nga atyeng awelhey-angenh.’ Alakenh INGKARTel ngkweng-warl ilem arrpemarl, ‘Ntwā ayerne Moses, “Angwenh INGKART ran?” Kel mwerr, ayeng arawerrng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, alakenh ntwā ayenh iterl-aretyek. Arraty ayeng ngkweng angkeyel! Moses-el irrertetyel kwaty lher Nile atwetyek. Ra kwaty atwenty, rap arrnga-anem irremān. 18 Ikwer-penhan irrpeng-rnem ingkerrenh ilweyenh, kwaty inteng-anem irreyenh. Egypt-areny-rnem arrantherr nthakenh kwaty antywey-angenh kwaty lher-penh, arrangkw-anem, kwaty rarl apmwirrem.’ ”

19 Ikwer-penh INGKARTel Moses ilek, “Aaron ila, kwaty irrertetyel alhel-aretyek kwaty-rnem ingkerrenh Egypt-itwek, alay-rnem-then, lher-rnem-then, artnep-rnem-then, ngenty-rnem-then. Ra irrertetyel alhel-arem, kwaty-rnem rernemap ingkerrenh arrnganem irrem. Kwaty rtnwel-then tyampitel-then rernemap ingkerrenh arrnganem irrem arrpemarl, apmer arrpanenhel.” 20 Moses-elap Aaron ilek, irrertetyel alhel-aretyek kwaty lher-itwek. Aaron rap atwek-anem kwaty. Kwaty ingkerrenh arrnganem irrek. Pharaoh-el warrkenh ikwerenhel-rnem-then rernemap arek. 21 Irrpeng-rnemap ingkerrenh ilwek kwaty lher-itwek, intengerrek-anem. Kwaty intengerrek arrpemarl, Egypt-areny-rnem rernemap arek

kwaty intengerrekarl-anem, menty antywey-angenh-anem. Kwaty-rnem ingkerrenh rernemap arrnga-anem irrek Egypt-itwek.

²² Ikwer-penh ngangker-akert-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem rernem kwaty inpek, rernemap arrnga mpwarek arrpemar, ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Pharaoh-el arek-penh, ra awerrirrek arrpemar. Rap nthwekern awelhey-angenh irrek ikwer-atherr Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr. Alakenh INGKARTel arrwekel ilek renh-atherr Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr, Pharaoh rarl awerr irrem ikwer-atherrety. ²³ Pharaoh rap renh-atherr iwerl-alhek, apmer ikwerenh-warl-anem ra alpek. Rap awelhey-angenh ikwer-atherr, ikwer-atherr iterrey-angenh. ²⁴ Egypt-areny-rnem rernemap nthwekern kwaty antywey-angenh. Rernemap ngenty-anem angernenh kwaty lher arrerenty-itwek kwatyek, kwatyek nthwerl-apenh-antey.

²⁵ INGKARTel kwaty lher Nile-itwek arrnga kwaty-penh mpwarek. Ikwer-penh Moses ra anenh apmer ikwerenhel arlta 7-ek-atwety.

8

INGKARTel antyetyerr-rnem thweneyel Egypt-ampeny-warl

¹ Ikwer-penh INGKARTel Moses ilek, "Iley-alha Pharaoh ikwer angka atyenh." Kel Moses alhek Pharaoh-warl iletiek, "Alakenh INGKART ngkweng ilem, 'Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl alhetyek, atyeng tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Arrngert angkey-angenh, tyarlewa renh-rnem! ² Nga arrngert angkentyan, atha antyetyerr-rnem thwenem Egypt-ampeny-warl, apmer ingkerr arrngeletiek. ³ Antyetyerrel-rnem kwaty lher Nile-itwek arrngeletiek. Rernem kwaty-they warl arrpanenh-warl aylpetyek. Ampererrey-alhetyek warl ngkwenh-warl, warl-rnem warrkenh-rnem-kenh-warl, warl-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh-warl. Pantyeln atnarnpey-alhetyek. Rernem atnarnpey-alhetyek amern amperney-angker-itwek-then arlengarr amernek-arelh-itwek-then ingkerrenh-itwek-antey. ⁴ Antyetyerr-rnem atnarnpem ngkweng-itwek, warrkenh-rnem-itwek-then, ingkerrenh-itwek Egypt-itwek.'" Alakenh Moses-el Pharaoh renh ilek.

⁵ Ikwer-penh INGKARTel Moses ilek, "Aaron ila, 'Irretetyel alhel-aretyek kwaty lher-rnem ingkerrenh-warl, kwaty alay-rnem-warl-then kwaty ingkerrenh-warl-antey.' Ra alhel-arentyel, antyetyerr-rnem kwaty ingkerrenh-they tyerrelhem Egypt-itwek." ⁶ Kel Aaron-el irrertetyel alhel-arek kwaty lher-rnem, alay-rnem-then ingkerrenh Egypt-itwek. Antyetyerr akngerr-anem tyerrelhek kwaty-they. Rernem atnarnpey-alhek Egypt-itwek apmer ingkerrenhel. ⁷ Ngangker-akert-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem rernem irrkaty mpwarek arrpemar, antyetyerr-rnem ingwer-rnem tyerrelhek kwaty-they arrpemar. Antyetyerr akngerr innga-anem Egypt-itwek anenh! ⁸ Ikwer-penh Pharaoh warrkenh anyent ilek, Moses-then Aaron-then ingwerl-alpetyek. Ra renh-atherr ilek, "INGKART ayerna, antyetyerr ingkerrenh iwetyek atyengety, ingkerrenh-kety. Ra iwentyel, atha arrenhantherr tyarlewetyek, arrantherr arlpaw-warl alhetyek, aker tyenkerr INGKARTek arrtyemel anthetyek."

⁹ Moses-el Pharaoh ayerne, "Ilenger ayeng angkem INGKARTek ngkweng, ngkwenh-rnemek-then? Atha apek ayernenty INGKART, ikwer-penh antyetyerr-rnem ingkerr warl ngkwenh-they warl-rnem warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-kenh-they tyerrelhemel rernem alpem. Rernem alpem kwaty lher Nile-warl, irrkaty ikwer-warl."

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Pharaoh angkek Moses-warl, "Ingwelarreng INGKART ayerna."

Moses angkek, “Ya! Ayeng angkem INGKARTEk ingwelarreng. Antyetyerr-rnem ingkerrenh alpetyek ngkweng-they, warrkenh Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh-they. Rernem warl-rnem-they tyerrelhem, kwaty lher Nile-warl ingkerrenh alpem. Ikwer-penh ntwā iterl-arem INGKART ra innga anyent-antey, Akngey anwekantherrenh, ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny.”

¹² Ikwer-penh Moses Aaron-then Pharaoh iwerl-alhek. Ingwepenh Moses INGKARTEk arlkek, “Antyetyerr ingkerrenh aknga Egypt-they!”
¹³ INGKARTel Moses awek, rap alakenh mpwarek. Antyetyerr-rnem ilwek, apmer arrpanenhel, warl ingkerrenhel-then, akethel-then. ¹⁴ Egypt-arenyel-rnem antyetyerr-rnem ingkerrenh ipmernem rernem akwetyey-nenh. Antyetyerr-rnem rernem ingkerrenh intengerrek. ¹⁵ Pharaoh ra antyetyerr ipmernem arekel, ra awerr arrpemarl irrek. Moses-ek Aaron-ek-atherr awelhey-angenh arrpemarl ra irrek. Alakenh INGKART arrwekel angkek, Pharaoh ra awerr arrpemarl irrem.

INGKARTel aheny-rnem thweneyel Egypt-ampeny-warl

¹⁶ Ikwer-penh INGKARTel Moses ilek, “Aaron ila, ‘Irretetyel ahern atwetyek.’ Ra ahern atwentyel, aheny akngerr-anem ahern-they tyerrelhem, Egypt-ampeny-itwek apmer arrpanenhel arrngeletyek.” ¹⁷ Kel Aaron-el irrertety inemel ahern atwek-anem, Moses-elarl ilek-angkwarr. Aheny-rnem tyerrelhek ahern-they anamerl-antey, Egypt-itwek apmer arrpanenhel. Aheny-rnem alkerel aparnerrek, artwernem-then arelhrnem-then ingkerrenh artek, atnwenth ingkerrenh-then artek rernem. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penh ngangker-akert-rnem arrkernelhenh, aheny-rnem ahern-they tyerretyek-arrpantey, ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Ywarn-antey arkernelhenh, arrangkw. Aheny-rnem artwernem-itwek atnwenth-rnem-itwek anenh-antey. ¹⁹ Ngangker-akert-rnem angkek-anem Pharaoh-ek, “Arrangkw nthakenh aheny-rnem mpwarey-angenh anwantherr, akwerrp anwantherr. Arawerrng rlterrk Akngey-kenhantel Aaron-el ahern-they aheny-rnem mpwarey-angker.” Pharaoh ran awerr-antey, awelhey-angenh arrangkw. Alakenh INGKART arrwekel angkek Moses-ek, Pharaoh ra awerr anerl-ayntem.

INGKARTel ameng-rnem thweneyel Egypt-warl

²⁰ INGKARTel Moses ilek, “Ingwepenh akwenta, kwaty lher-warl alha. Nga mpwelha Pharaoh ikwer. Ra apetyenty, angka atyenh ikwer ila.” Kel Moses alakenh Pharaoh-ek mpwelhek. Pharaoh apetyek lher-warl. Moses-el Pharaoh ilek, “Alakenh INGKARTel ngkweng ilem, ‘Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl alhetyek, atyeng tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Tyarlewa, arrngert angkey-angenh! ²¹ Nga arrngert angkenty, atha ameng-rnem arrekanterr-warl thwenetyek, arrenhantherr arwengkeletyek. Amengel-rnem ngenh ampereletyek, warrkenh-rnem ngkweng-then, Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh-antey. Ameng-rnem akngerrereyenh warl ikwer-rnem-itwek ingkerrenh Egypt-itwek, ahern ingkerrenhel rernem aparnerreyenh. ²² Atha ameng-rnem thweney-angenh apmer Goshen-ampeny-warl, Israel-kenh-rnem anew-aneyel-warlan, arrangkw. Ameng-rnem nthakenh anperirrey-angenh apmer Goshen-ampeny-warl. Ntwā ameng-rnem arenty Egypt-areny-rnem-itwekant, ntwā ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengan INGKART inngarl anem Egypt-ampeny-itwek. ²³ Arraty, ingwelarreng arawerrng rlterrkel atha ameng-rnem thwenem Egypt-areny-rnem-warl. Ameng-rnem alheyenh arrekanterr-warl, atha atyenh-rnemant arntarntarem ameng-kety. Ameng-rnem alhey-angenh atyenh-rnem-warl.’ ”

²⁴ Kel alakenh ayntek. INGKARTel ameng-rnem akngerr thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl. Rernem aylpenhek warl Pharaoh-kenh-warl, warl-rnem warrkenh-rnem-kenh-warl-then. Ameng akngerr inngel-anem artey-alhek Egypt-itwek. ²⁵ Pharaoh-el thwenek warrkenh anyent Moses Aaron-then ikngwerl-alpetyek. Pharaoh angkek ikwer-atherr, "Ya! Apmer nhek-antey arrantherr aker tyenkerr arrtiemel antherl-ayntetyek Akngey arrekantherrenhek!"

²⁶ Moses-el tyernek renh, "Nthakenharl alakenhan? Anwernantherr pwelek-rnem atwemel, ampernenty, INGKARTek anthenty, Egypt-areny-rnem, ahellerkerr anwernekantherr. Rernem iltenty apek, 'Ilekek arrantherr pwelek-rnem atweyel? Impen anwernekantherr! Anwernantherr kwernerrem ikwerek altyerr-rnem!' Ikwer-penharl rernem apwertel anwernenhantherr wekerr, ipmek atwekerr. ²⁷ Alakenh anwernantherr apmer nhek-antey aker tyenkerr arrtiemel-angenh-antey INGKARTek. Anwernantherr arlpaw-warl alhey-areny itwern irrpetyek-atwety. Arlpaw-itwekant anwernantherr aker tyenkerr arrtiemel anthetyek INGKARTek Akngey anwernekantherrenhek. Alakenh INGKARTel ilek."

²⁸ Pharaoh-el ilek Moses-ek, "Ya, arrantherr alhenherr-arey arlpaw-warl Egypt-they. Arleng alhey-angenh. Angath-antey alhenherr-arey, aker tyenkerr arrtiemel anthetyek INGKARTek Akngey arrekantherrenhek. Alhey-alentyel, ayerna INGKART, ameng-rnem irrentetyek anwernekantherr-they."

²⁹ Moses angkek ikwer, "Ya. Ayeng alpem, ayeng angkey-alpem INGKARTek. Ingwelarreng ameng-rnem ngkweng-they alpem, warrkenh ngkweng-rnem-they-then Egypt-areny-rnem-they-then. Atyeng awelha! Irrtywerremel iley-angenh! Arrngert angkey-angenh, anwernantherr arlpaw-warl alhetyek, aker tyenkerr arrtiemel anthetyek INGKARTek."

³⁰ Ikwer-penh Moses-el iwerl-alhek Pharaoh, INGKART-warl angkek-anem. ³¹ INGKARTel Moses awek. Ingwepenh INGKARTel ameng-rnem irrentek Pharaoh ikwer-they, warrkenh-rnem-then-they, Egypt-areny-rnem-then-they. Ameng-rnem ingkerr ilwenherrek-anem. ³² Pharaoh ra awerrirrek arrpemar, awelhey-angenh. Arrwekel-antey ra ilek, ra Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewetyek Egypt-they. Ra arrngert angkek arrpemar, renh-rnem tyarlewey-angenh, rernem Egypt-they arlpaw-warl alhey-angenh.

9

INGKARTel atnwenth-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh atweyel

¹ INGKARTel ilek Moses, "Pharaoh-warl iley-alha angka atyenh." Kel Moses Pharaoh-warl alhek angketyek, "Alakenh INGKART rey-antey Akngey Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh ngkweng ilem, 'Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl alhetyek, atyeng tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Tyarlewa renh-rnem, arrngert angkey-angenh!' ²⁻³ Nga apek arrngert angkenty Israel-kenh-rnem-kety. Ntwa antwerrkenty renh-rnem Egypt-itwek, INGKARTel pwenty thwenem nantew arrekantherrenh-warl, tangkey-rnem-warl, kamwerl-rnem-warl, pwelek-rnem-warl, yep-yep-rnem-warl, nanikwet-rnem arrekantherrenh-warl ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-warl Egypt-itwek. Atnwenth-rnem ilwenherrem ingkerrenh. ⁴ Atnwenth-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh ilwenherrey-angenharl, itetharl anem. INGKARTel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel. ⁵ Arraty, INGKART angkek atyeng, 'Ingwelarreng atnwenth-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ilwenherrem!' "

⁶ Kel ingwer-inger INGKARTel pweny thwenek, atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh arntetyerrek, Moses-elarl ilek-angkwarr. Ingkerrenh ilwenherrek. Atnwenth-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh ilwey-angharl, arrangkwarr. ⁷ Pharaoh-el atnwenth-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh ilwenty ra arek. Ra warrkenh-rnem ilantheke, Goshen-ampeny-warl alhetyek, Israel-kenh-rnem-warl. Rernem arey-alhek atnwenth-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh iteth-antey ingkerr. Rernem alpek Pharaoh ikwer-warl. Rernem ilek, "Atnwenth ikwer-rnem-kenhan iteth ingkerrarl!" Pharaoh awerr-antey anenh, awelhey-angenh. Ra arrngert angkek arrpemar.

INGKARTel pweny artweker thweneyel Egypt-areny-rnem-warl

⁸ Ikwer-penh INGKARTel ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr, "Alhenherr-atherr ikwenty inetyek. Moses, ntwā ikwenty inemel, iwa alker-warl, Pharaoh-el ngenh aretyek. ⁹ Ikwenty ra ahern-apeny irrem, alherrpel apmer arrpanenh-warl iwem. Ahernel artem Egypt-areny-rnem atnwenth-rnem-then, artweker akngerr irrem ikwer-rnem-itwek. Artweker akngerr arlka ingkerr-warl rernem arrernelhem, tywen-angketyarr."

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh Moses-el-then Aaron-el-then ikwenty inek. Ratherrap Pharaoh-warl alhek. Moses-el ikwenty iwek ikwer arrwekel alker-warl. Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atnwenth-rnem ingkerrenh-then rernem artweker-akert irrek. Rernem artweker-rnem anthwek-anem. ¹¹ Ngangker-akert-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem artweker-akert-anemarl irrek. Nthakenh rernem Moses-angkwarr rtney-angenh. ¹² INGKARTel Pharaoh renh awerrelek arrpemar. Ra Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr awelhey-angenh. Alakenh INGKARTel arrwekel-antey ilek Moses, Pharaoh-arl ra awerrirrem arrpemar.

INGKARTel apertew-rnem iweyēl Egypt-areny-rnem-warl

¹³ INGKARTel Moses ilek, "Ingwepenh akemirretyek, Pharaoh renh aretyek. Ila Pharaoh ikwer angka atyenh." Kel Moses ingwepenh akemirrek, Pharaoh-warl iletiek alhek, "Alakenh INGKART Israel-kenhel ngkweng ilem, 'Atyenh-rnem arlpaw-warl alhetyek, rernem atyeng tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Tyarlewa, arrngert angkey-angenh. ¹⁴ Nga apek arrkngert angkenty, pweny atha arrekanterr-warl thwenem. Atha ngenh irrwampenh-anthetyek, warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-then, Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh. Ntwā ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengan Akngey anyentarl aneyel, ingwer apek aney-angenh. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Atha arrenhantherrenh atwenty, arrantherrap ingkerrenh ilwenherremarl. Aleyaw arrangkw-anemarl! Mwerr-anemarl nga, iteth-anemarl atha ngenh atnyeneyel. Atha ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker arrangkw-they, ntwā ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayeng arawerrng ilkwakert. Ingwer-rnemel angka atyenh ilerl-apeyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, itna atyenh tnakemel.' ¹⁷ INGKARTel Pharaoh renh ilek arrpemar, 'Nga awerr-antey irrpeltherreyel. Nga ahellerreyel atyenh-rnem-kety, tyarley-angenh renh-rnem. ¹⁸ Atyeng awelha! Ingwelarrang atha thwenem apwert apertew, ngkweltyeletek apmer arrpanenh Egypt-itwek. Arrantherr alakenh apertew arey-angenh, akwerrparl. ¹⁹ Warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem thwena apmer arrpanenh-warl. Renh-rnem ila, pwelekrnem atnwenth ingwer-rnem-then anyenteletek, warl ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl renh-rnem akwernetyek. Ingwepenh apertewel Egypt-itwek atwem-kety. Ingkerrenh-antey atwem-kety akethel rtneyel-rnem artwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then. Akethel rtneyel-rnem ingkerrenh ilwenherrem.'" Alakenh Moses-el Pharaoh ilek.

²⁰ Pharaoh-kenh warrkenh-rnemel Moses renh awek, rarl angkenh. Ingwer-rnem arternpel ikwer awelhenh, rernem INGKART-kety aterirrenh. Rernem warrkenh tyayl-areny-apeny-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh anamerl-antey ikngwerl-alhek, atnwenth-rnem-then. Rernemap ingkerrenh warl-warl akwernek. ²¹ Warrkenh Pharaoh-kenh ingwer-rneman Moses-ek awelhey-angenh, angka INGKART-kenhek. Warrkenh-rnem tyayl-areny-apeny-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh atnwenth-rnem-then rernem akngetyey-angenh warl ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl, akwerney-angenh. Akethel-antey rtnenherrenh.

²² Ikwer-penhan INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Akwa alker-warl-athek atnyena. Atha kwaty apertew-rnem renh-rnem alker-thei iwetyek ikwer-rnem-warl, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek, artwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then amern-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey Egypt-itwek." ²³⁻²⁴ Moses-el irrertety inek, alker-warl-athek atnyenek. INGKARTel apertew-anem iwek Egypt-warl. Awely-awely angkek, kwaty apertew-akert rntwek Egypt ikwer-itwek. Alakenh inngarl! Apertew akngerr ayntek ahernel. Egypt-arenyel-rnem alakenh-anyem ingwer-inger arey-angenh, aleyant rernem arek! ²⁵ Apertewel ingkerrenh aketh-itwek rtneyel-rnem innga atwek Egypt-ampeny-itwek. Ingkerrenh ywerrerl-alhek aketh-itwek, artwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then. Amern weyt ingkerrenh atwek, alperr-then arwerl-thei atwek. ²⁶ Goshen-ampeny-itwek, Israel-kenh-rnem-itwek apertewel atwey-angenh, arrangwarl.

²⁷ Pharaoh-el warrkenh ikwerrenh ilantheik, Moses Aaron-atherr ingwerl-alpetyek, ratherr ikwer-warl angketyek. Pharaoh ikwer-atherr ilelhek, "Athan apmwel-areth mpwarek. Ayeng atyenh-rnem-then INGKART-kety ament aneyel. INGKARTarl arraty inngarl, anwekantherr-apeny-weny ra aneyel. ²⁸ INGKART atyeng ayernenherr-atherr. Apertew ipmelhetyek awely-awely-then. Ra anwenhantherr atwey-kety. Alhewer arrantherr alhetyek, atha arrenhantherrenh tyarlewem, antwerrkey-angenh-anem."

²⁹ Moses Pharaoh-warl angkek, "Ayeng tawen nhenh-thei alpem. Ayeng alpentyelan, akwa atha alker-warl atnyenem, athap INGKART ngkweng ayernem. Ra apertew ywerrelhiletyek. Nthakenh ra apertew thweney-angenh, awely-awely arrantherr nthakenh away-angenh arrpemar. Arrantherr ahern nhenh iterl-arem INGKART-kenh-anem. ³⁰ Athan iterl-arey arrenhantherr, arrantherr Akngey INGKART-kety aterirrey-angenh-antey."

³¹ Arrwekel-antey kwaty apertew-akert rntwey-angenh-antey, antywer arlpenty itna flax lyapek Egypt-itwek apmer arrpanenh-itwek. Amern parley lyapek arrpemar. Flax amern parley-then ampeng-anem irrek apmer arrpanenh-itwek. Kwaty apertew-akert rntwek, apertewel flax-then amern parley-then athenemel atwek arrpemar. ³² Amern weyt-then amern ingweran weyt-apeny-then alerl-antey, ampengirrey-angenh-antey. Apertewel renh-rnem atwek, kel mwerr-antey, lyapenh-antey.

³³ Moses ra Pharaoh iwerl-alhek, tawen-thei aketh-warl alhek. Ranem akwa-atherr irrwerlelek alker-warl-athek, INGKART ayernemel. Apertew awely-awely-then kwaty-then arternpelek, ywerrek-anem. ³⁴ Pharaoh ra alakenh-anyem arek. Ra apmwel-ayeth mpwarek arrpemar. Ra awerr arrpemar irrek, warrkenh ikwer-rnem-kenh-then awerrirrek, awelhey-angenh anenh. ³⁵ Pharaoh-el Israel-kenh-rnem nthakenh tyarlewey-angenh renh-rnem, antwerrkek-antey. INGKARTarl alakenh arrwekel-antey angkek Moses-ek, Pharaoh-arl ra awerrirrem arrpemar.

10

INGKARTEL intelty akngerr thweneyel Egypt-warl

¹ INKARTEL Moses ilek, "Pharaoh-warl angketyek alha. Atha renh warrkenh-rnem-akert awerrelek, ayeng arawerrng rltterkel iypparrernel-hetyek ikwer-rnem-itwek. ² Atha renh-rnem atwem-penh, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arayntetyek, ayengan INKART inngarl aneyel, akngey-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh arrangwarl. Ingkern-penhel-rnem ayenh iterl-arayntetyek armpemarl, aler-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then rernem ilerrerrl-anetyek ingkern-theyarl, Egypt-areny-rnem atha atwek arawerrng rltterk-akertel."

³ Moses Aaron-then Pharaoh-warl angketyek alhek. Warl ilkwa ikwerenh-warl aylpenhek, ratherr Pharaoh ikwer-warl angkey-alhek-anem, "Alakenh-anyem INKART anwernekantherrenh ngkweng-warl angketyek, 'Nga atyeng arleng-alenty awelhey-angenh, ngap tnakelheylant. Atyenh-rnem apmer arlpaw-warl alhetyek, aker tyenkerr rernem ayenh arrtyemel anthetyek, atyeng inkwerelhemel. Ikwer-rnem arrngert angkey-angenh, tyarlewa renh-rnem! ⁴ Ngarl arrngert angkenty, ntwatayenh-rnem antwerrkenty, intelty-rnem akngerr atha thwenem apmer ngkwenh-warl ingwepenhan. ⁵ Inteltyel-rnem ingkerrenh arteyenh apmer Egypt-itwek. Nthakenh ahern arey-angenheleyenh, inteltyel-rnem artem-kety. Apertewel atwek-penh amern weyt irrpetyap-anem lyapenh. Intelty-rnem apetyeyenh, amern weyt ingkerrenh arlkweyenh, alperr-then ingkerr-antey. ⁶ Intelty-rnem warl ngkwenh-warl aylpeyenh, warl warrkenh-rnem-kenh-warl-then, warl Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh-warl-then, warl ingkerrenh-warl. Arrwekelenyel-rnem alakenh intelty akngerr innga arey-angenh. Egypt-arenyel-rnem alakenh arey-angenh, arrangkw. Aleyant-anem areyenh.' " Alakenh Moses Pharaoh-warl angkek, intwemel alpek-anem.

⁷ Warrkenh-rnem ikwerenh Pharaoh ikwer-warl angkek-anem, "Moses nhenhan anwenhantherrenh kwantheyelan. Ra apmwel-areth anwenhantherrenh mpwareyel, apmer nhenh-itwek. Ilek-anem nga menty angkeyel Moses-ekan? Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewa apmer nhenh-they, rernem arlpaw-warl alhetyek, INKARTEK Akngey ikwer-rnem-kenhek tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Ntwa iterl-areyel, ra apmer nhenh Egypt kel apmwelek."

⁸ Kel warrkenh-rnem alhek, Moses Aaron-atherr ikngwerl-alpek. Pharaoh angkek ikwer-atherr, "Ya! Kel alhenherr-arey apmer arlpaw-warl, tnakemel inkwerelhetyek INKARTEK Akngey arrekantherrenhek. Atha arrenhantherr menty tyarlewem, arrngert angkey-angenh-anem. Kel angwenharlap apmer arlpaw-warl alhem. Akngerr?"

⁹ Moses ikwer-warl angkek, "Anwernantherr ingkerrenh, artwamp-rnem artwa akely-rnem-then, arelh-rnem-then ampernem-then, pwelek-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Anwernantherr apmer arlpawel aney-alhemel, kwenty anwernantherr atnyeneman, INKARTEK inkwerelhetyek."

¹⁰ Pharaoh Moses-warl angkek, "Arrangkwaw! Athan arrenhantherr tyarlewenty arelh-rnem-then ampernem-then-angkwaw, arrantherrap apey-alpekerr, atwetyek anenhantherr ingkerr Egypt-itwek. Mwenty atyeng awelhenherr-atherr, ament iyypelant away-angenh. Ayeng mwerrweny arrekantherr anem. Arrantherr arelh-rnem ampernem-then atnwenheynetyek apek? Arrangkwaw! Nthakenh atha renh-rnem

tyarlewey-angenh. ¹¹ Arrangk. Artwernemant apmer arlpaw-warl alhenherry-arey, INGKARTEK tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. Alakenh-anyem mpwelan arrwekel-antey ayernenh. Arelh-rnem-then ampernem-then artenyarl anayntem!" Pharaoh-kenh warrkenh-rnem rernem Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr warl-they irrentek-anem.

¹² Ikwer-penhan INGKARTEl Moses ilek, "Akwa irrwerlela alker-warl-athek, Egypt apmer ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Intelty akngerr-anem apetyeyenh Egypt ikwer-warl, ingkerrenh-angkwarr arteyenh. Apertewel atherrk atwek-penh, atherrk intweyneyel angkep arrpemar. Inteltyel-rnem alperr-rnem atherrk ingkerr arlkwem."

¹³ Kel Moses-el irrertety ikwerenh inek, Egypt apmer arrpanenh-warl alhel-arek. INGKARTEl alherrp ilkwa akngerrakw-they thwenek. Alherrp ra aritel-then ingwel-then aleth innga pwenh. Ingwepenh alherrp ra intelty akngerr innga akngetyek. ¹⁴ Intelty-rnem ahern ingkerrenh artenh, apmer ingkerr artenh, apmer Egypt-itwek. Rernem iterrek, "Aleyant anwantherr arek intelty akngerr innga." Aley anwantherr arey-angenh arrpemar intelty akngerr innga. ¹⁵ Intelty-rnem atnarnpem ahernel. Ahern irrpwerl inngirrek. Apertewel atwekarl-penh, atherrk-rnem arwerl-rnem angkep lyaperrenh. Inteltyel-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arlkwek, atherrk-rnem alperr-rnem-then amern-rnem-then. Egypt-itwek arwerl-rnem ingkerr alperr-weny, atherrk-weny, arrangk-anem ayntek.

¹⁶ Pharaoh-el anamerl-antey warrkenh ikwerenh thwenek, Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ingwerl-alyetyek. Pharaoh angkek ikwer-atherr, "Atha INGKART Akngy arrekantherrenh-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarek, mpwelek-angkwarr-then. Ayeng mpwelek awelhey-areny. ¹⁷ Atyeng ahelerrey-angenh anenherry-atherr! Tyarlewenherry-atherr ayenh apmwa atyenh-they, awakelhey-angenh, angkep ayenh atwey-angenh! Mp-wel INGKART ayernenherry-atherr, intelty ywerrelhilyetyek anwekantherry-kety. Arrangkwan, anwantherr ingkerrarl ilwenherrem amern-weny, inteltyel-rnem ingkerrenh arlkwek!"

¹⁸ Moses-el Pharaoh renh iwerl-alhek, INGKART-warl angkek. ¹⁹ INGKARTEl Moses renh awekarl angkenh, ran alherrp akngartewek-anem, altwerl-they-anem pwey-alhek-anem. Alherrpel intelty-rnem ingkerrenh kwaty alay-warl-anem iwek. Kwaty alay itnan Apenng-angketyarr. Egypt-itwek intelty arrangk-anem. ²⁰ Ikwer-penhan INGKARTEl Pharaoh renh awerr arrpemar mpwarek, nthakenh ra Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewey-angenh Egypt-they.

INGKARTEl alker renh atwemengkeleyel

²¹ INGKARTEl Moses renh ilek, "Akwa irrwerlila alker-warl-athek. Atwemengkirrem Egypt-ampeny-itwek, apmer arrpanenhel, arerrey-angenhant-arey atwemengkel." ²² Kel Moses ra akwa alker-warl-athek irrwerlilek. Atwemengkirrek-anem Egypt-ampeny-itwek ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Atwemengk ayntek arlta irrpetyek-atwety. ²³ Artwernem ingkerrenh nthakenh arerrey-angenhant-arey, atwemengk ayntek-kety-anem. Arlta irrpetyel rernem alhey-angenh anek, apmer anyentel-antey anenh. Rernem arey-angenh anek arrangk. Israel-kenh-rnem-itwel Goshen-ampeny-itwel arlta-antey ayntenh, rernem arenh-anteyarl. Atwemengkirrey-angenh, arrangk. Lyenentyel-ampeny anenh rernem.

²⁴ Pharaoh-el thwenek warrkenh renh, Moses ingwerl-alpetyek. Pharaoh ikwer angkek, “Ya! Arrantherr alhenherry-arey apmer arlpaw-warl, INGKART tnaketyek, ikwer inkwerelhetyek. Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh antwerrkey-angenh. Arelh-rnem-then ampnerm-then atnwenheyneherr-arey. Pwelek-rnem-then yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then nhel-antey anerl-ayntetyekarl.”

²⁵ Moses tyerne Pharaoh-ek. “Arrangkwl! Nthakenh anwernantherr pwelek-rnem yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngeynem, anwantherr INGKARTek arrtiemel anthetyek. ²⁶ Anwernantherr yerlirreyel ikwer-rnem ingkerrenh, arrtiemel anthetyek INGKART anwernekantherrenhek. Inpa iterl-arey-angenh, aker ilek-apeny renh anwernantherr anthem, akngerr apek, irrpety apek. INGKARTel ingwer-inger anwernehantherr ilem wenh.”

²⁷ INGKARTel Pharaoh arwengkilek, awerr inngarl ranap anenh. Israel-kenh-rnem ra tyarlewey-angenh arrangkw-antey. Rernem anenh-antey.

²⁸ Pharaoh-el Moses iltek, “Nhenh-they intem-antey alpa, apey-alpey-angenh-anem. Ayeng apey-alpenty, atha ngenh ipmek atwemar!”

²⁹ Moses-el renh tyerne, “Mwerr, ntwā ayenħ ilek wenħ. Ayeng aleth-antey alpetyek. Ayeng apey-alpey-angenh, ngenħ aretyek.”

11

Moses-el ileyel Pharaoh, “INGKARTel aler away arrwekeleny-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem atweyenh”

¹ INGKARTel Moses arrwekel-antey ilek, “Atha Pharaoh Egypt-areny-rnem-then anyent-inger-antey atweyenh. Ikwer-penh ra arrenhantherrenh tyarlewem, arrantherr Egypt-they alhetyek. Pharaoh-el arrenhantherr ingkerrenh irrentem Egypt-they. ² Israel-kenh-rnem-warl angketyek alha. Renh-rnem ila, Egypt-areny-rnem ampwal-rnemek thilp-penhek-then gold-penhek-then ayernetyek.” Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel arrwekel-antey ilek Moses-an. ³ Arrwekel-antey Egypt-areny-rnem ilkelhey-angenh anenh Israel-kenh-rnemek. INGKARTel renh-rnem mpwarek, awalhetyek Israel-kenh-rnemek. Egypt-arenyel-rnem iterl-arek Moses renh, artwa mwerrarl ra anenh. Ikwer-penh Israel-kenh-rnem rernem Egypt-areny-rnem ayerne thilpek, gold-ek-then. Egypt-areny-rnemel renh-rnem iltey-angenh arrangkw. Rernem mwerr Israel-kenh-rnem-angkwarr anek. Rernem Israel-kenh-rnem thilp akngerr gold-then akngerr anthek.

⁴ Ikwer-penhan Moses angkek Pharaoh-ek, “Alakenh-anyem INGKART ngkweng-warl angkem, ‘Ingwa ampepenyel Egypt-itwek ayeng alhayntem. ⁵ Ayeng ampererr-ayntem Egypt ikwer-itwek, atha aler away arrekantherrenh-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem ingkerrenh atwem. Atha alerengkw ngkwenh away arrwekeleny atwem. Atha arelh warrkenh-rnem-kenh ampikw away arrwekeleny-rnem atwem arrpemar. Atha pwelek irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem atwem arrpemar. ⁶ Ikwer-penhan Egypt-arenyel-rnem artewentyel artnem alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenhek. Artewentyel inga nhepenh rernem artnem. Rernem angkerrem alakenh, “Anwantherr awank alakenh artney-angenh. Ingwer-inger anwantherr alakenh artney-angenh.” Rernem iterrek, “Aleyant anwantherr intem-antey artnalhelhirrenh.” Aleyan arrangkw-anemar, intem-antey artnalhelhirrey-angenh ikwer-apeny. ⁷ Rlengk ingwel Israel-kenh-rnem rernem mwerr-anem anem, akayel atnalhelirreyel. Arengk-rnem Egypt-areny-rnemek rnkernelheyenharl, arengk-rnem Israel-kenh-rnemek

rnkernelhey-angenh arrangwarl. Israel-kenh-rnemant atha arntarnt-areyel. Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Alakenh ntwa iterl-arem ayeng INGKART.' Alakenh-anyem INGKART ngkweng-warl angkeman. ⁸ Ikwer-they warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem atyeng-warl apetyem kwenerrey-alhemel. Rernem angkem, 'Moses! Alha nhenh-they, ngkwenh-rnem ingkerrenh atnwenhey na apmer nhenh-they, rernemarl ngkweng awelheyel-rnem.' Alakenh-anyem rernem atyeng angkenty, atha renh-rnem iwerl-alhem alhemel-anem." Moses ra ahelerrek, Pharaoh renh iwerl-alhek-anem.

⁹ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Pharaoh ngkweng awelhey-angenh-antey. Atha renh arwengkilek, ayeng arawerrng rlterrk-akert aremirretyek Egypt-itwek, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek." ¹⁰ Kel arraty. Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ratherr arawerrng rlterrk INGKART-kenh iymparrrenenh, Pharaoh-el aretyek. INGKARTel aleth-antey Pharaoh renh awerr mpwarenh, Pharaoh ra awelhey-angenh anenh. Ra Israel-kenh-rnem tyarlewey-angenh-antey, rernem Egypt-they alperlewetyek. Ra renh-rnem arleng-alenty antwerrkenh.

12

INGKARTel ileyel Moses, aker tyenkerr arlkwetyek Anperarl Alhek "Passover"

¹⁻² INGKARTel Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ilek Egypt-itwek, "Aherrety arrpanenhel alkent lyerteny arrantherr iterl-areman, renh itnewem Abib. ³ Mpwel alhenh-atherr Israel-kenh-rnem alakenh-anyem iletiek, 'Mpwelhenh-arey arlta 10-ek-atwety. Ikwer-penhan warlek-artweyel-rnem aker yep-yep inenherr-arey, rernem yep-yep akely atwetyek apmer amentew-ament. ⁴ Irrpetyapant apek warl anyentel anem, rernem apek aker yep-yep nthakenh arlkwey-angenh arl warl anyent-itwek ywerrel-hilemel, irrpetyapelan. Apmwarl alakenhan, rernem anyenterremel arlkwentyan mwerrarl, akngerrelarl atnwenh ywerrelhilemelarl arlkwem. ⁵ Yep-yep ilek-apeny arrantherr rlwanem wenh, arlkwetyek? Yep-yep ampwerrk aherrety anyentel ilkwerrek irrwey mwerr-angker rlwanetyek, alyelk inngarl. Yep-yep-wenyelan nanikwet irrwey akely rlwanenherr-arey.' "

⁶ INGKARTel renh-atherr ilek, "Yep-yep renh inenty, arrantherr renh arntarnt-aretyek arlta 4-ek-atwety. Ikwer-penhan ingkeny aylpenhentyelan, Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr aker yep-yep atwetyek-anem inkwarteyel, warl arrpanenh-itwek-anem. ⁷ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr warl arriw akern-ampeny yep-yep-penh arrngel apernetyek, irrker-atherr-then warl arrpanenh-itwek, warl yep-yeparl arlkwek-penh-rnem-kenhant. ⁸ Ingwa ikwerel-antey yep-yep rwel ampennetyek. Aker renh arrantherr arlkwetyek, alperr tyekertel-then amern ilperr-ilperr-then. ⁹ Aker arlety arlkwey-angenh. Kwatyel amperney-angenh arrangkw. Aperrkel arrantherr aker renh ampennetyek, akapwert-then arlaw-atherr akwa-atherr analty-then ingkerrenh-antey. ¹⁰ Ingkerrenh arlkwenh-arey. Ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhentyel, aker ampenny apek ayntentyan, arrantherr arlkweyang menty aretyek. Rwewarl iwenh-arey, aker ampenny ingkerrenh-antey ikwentyirremel ampetyek."

¹¹ INGKARTel renh-atherr ilek, "Alakenh-anyem arrantherr aker arlkwetyekan. Aker arlkwey-alentyel, arnkwel aylpetyek pwetel-then. Irretety inenherr-arey, arrantherr alethel alpetyek. Aker-then amern-then

anamerl-antey arlkwenherr-arey wenh. Tyenkerr nhanyem INGKART-kenh arrantherr itnewem Anperarl Alhek 'Passover'. ¹² Ingwa ikwerel-antey ayeng alkerel alhayntem Egypt-angkwarr. Atha alerikw avey arrwekeleny-rnem-then atnwenh irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem-then ingkerrenh atwem Egypt-itwek. Ayeng INGKART innga, arawerrng rlterrk ilkwakert. Egypt-arenyel-rnemarl ingkart-arrpantey-rnem mpwarek apwertpenh arwerl-penh-then, rernem apenteyel kwenirrerl-anemel ikwer-rnem-warl. Atha renh-rnem ywerrelhilem. ¹³ Arrnga atha arenty arriw-itwek, ayeng anperarl alhem, avey arrekantherrenh arrwekeleny-rnem atha atwey-angenharl. Atha Egypt-areny-rnemant atwem. ¹⁴ Rlengk-they arrantherr arlta nhenhek iylpangkerl-ayntetyek. Aherrety arrpanenhel alkent lyerteny Abib irrentyel, arlta impenel, arrantherr kwenty atyeng inkwerelhemel arlkwetyek. Aler-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then arrekantherrenh rernem inkwerelhemel angkayntetyek atyeng-warl intem-antey.

¹⁵ Arrantherr tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek 'Passover' arlkwek-penh, kwenty ingwer arrantherr arlkwayntenherr-arey arlta 7-ek-atwety. Amern ilperr-ilperrant arrantherr arlkwerl-ayntem arlta 7-ek-atwety. Amern pikinpat-akert arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. Arlta arrwekel ikwerel, pikinpat warlthey inemel iwetyek, arlkwey-angenh. Ingwerentyel amern pikinpat-akert arlkwenty arlta 7-ek-atwety, arrantherr renh irrentenherr-arey intem-antey. Atyenh-wenyarl ra. ¹⁶ Arlta anyent arrwekel ikwerel-anem arrantherr akarrirretyek, atyeng inkwerelhetyek wenh arlta anyent ingkern 7 ikwerel-then. Arlta atherrel, nthakenh arrantherr warrkirrey-angenh, arrangkw. Warrkant ipmenherr-arey, amernant alhewer ampernemel. ¹⁷ Arlta 7-ek-atwety alakenh-anyem arrantherr amern tyenkerr arlkwem, itnan 'Amern Ilperr-ilperr'. Arrantherr amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwem, arrantherr iterl-arerl-ayntetyek, atharl arrenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenheynem. Rlengk-they aler arrekantherrenh-rnem-then arrengey arrekantherrenh-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then rernem iterl-arayntem, iylpellerrey-angenh arrangkwarl. Arrantherr nhenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, atha arrernek-angkwarr. Arrantherr intem-antey kwenty arlkwayntetyek. ¹⁸ Aherrety arrpanenhel alkent arrwekel arrantherr itnewem Abib. Abib ra irrentyel, arrantherr anenherr-arey arlta 14-ek-atwety. Mpwelhenh-arey ingkeny aylpenhentyek. Ikwer-penh amern ilperr-ilperrant arlkwenherr-arey. Amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwenherr-arey arlta 7-ek-atwety. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Pikinpat iwenherr-arey warlthey, amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwey-alenty. Ingwerentyel amern pikinpat-akert arlkwenty, renh irrentenherr-arey, aleth-antey alpetyek. Arlta 7-penh, ingkeny tyerrelhenh-penh arrantherr alhewer amern pikinpat-akert arlkwetyek. Nhenh atha arrekantherr arrernek, arrantherr Israel-kenhel-rnem angka nhenh apentetyek, ingwerel-rnem arrekantherr-itwek aneyel-rnem-then. Apmer ingwerel apek aney-alpenty, amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwetyek-antey arlta impen ikwerel, angka nhenh apentemel." Alakenh INGKARTel Moses-then Aaron-then ilek.

²¹ Ikwer-penhan Moses-el artwa thwenek, artwamp Israel-kenh-rnem ingwerl-alpetyek. Moses ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Anyent ingkerrenhel yep-yep akely anyentarl-anyentarl ineynenh-arey. Atwenherr-arey, aker tyenkerr apmer amentew-ament arrantherr arlkwetyek. ²² Yep-yep atwentyel, arrnga tyampit-warl thelenh-arey. Ikwer-penh alperr tyekert arrnga-warl apelyelem. Arriw-warl apernem akern-ampeny irrker-atherr. Arrantherr anenherr-arey warl kwenel-antey ingwepenh-ek-atwety. Aketh-

warl tyerrelhey-angenh. ²³ Ingwel rlengk INGKART ampererreri-ayntem antyerl atwey-angker-akert. INGKART-then antyerl-then ratherr atwerl-apayntem Egypt-areny-rnem. INGKARTel arrnga arriw-itwek arenty, anper-antey alhem, arrenhantherr atwey-angenh. INGKARTel antyerl atwey-angker artwerelem, arrenhantherr atwekerr.”

²⁴ INGKARTel ilek, “Arrantherr angka nhanyem apentenherr-arey intem-antey. Yep-yep akely arrantherr atwenherr-arey aherrety arrpanenhel, intem-antey. Angka nhenh atha arrernek arrekantherr, aler-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then, arrantherr apenterl-ayntetyek intem-antey. ²⁵ Arrantherr anerl-ayntetyek apmer wethel, atharl arrenhantherr alhelekel, angka nhenh yep-yep-akert apenterl-ayntenherr-arey intem-antey. ²⁶ Ingwer-inger aler arrekantherrenh alakenh ayernenty, ‘Ilekekarl aker tyenkerr yep-yep anwantherr arlkweyel? Ilekekarl yep-yep anwantherr atweyelan alakenh?’ ²⁷ Rernem alakenh-anyem ayernenty, arrantherr alakenh arraty-antey iletiek, ‘Aker tyenkerr anwantherr arlkwem, INGKARTek inkwerelhemel, rarl anwenhantherr Egypt-thei atnwenhey-alpek apmer nhenh-warl. Anwantherr Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-itwek anenh tyayl-areny-apeny. INGKART alkerel alhek, ra Egypt-areny akngerr atwek, alerikw arrwekeleny-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh atwek. Rap alkerel anper-antey rwaylpenhek warl-rnem anwekantherrenh-rnem-angkwarr. Ra menty arek anwernenhantherr atwey-angenh. Anwernenhantherr ilwekerr atnyenek.’ ” Israel-kenhel-rnem awek-penh, rernem ampwethel arrernelhek kwernerremel, INGKARTek inkwerelhemel. ²⁸ Ikwerpenh rernem apmer-warl-anem alpek. Yep-yep rernem atwek, warl-anem arriw ingkerrenh arrngel aperneynenh, INGKARTel Moses-then Aaron-then ilek-angkwarr-antey.

INGKARTel away alerikw arrwekeleny-rnem Egypt-areny atweyel

²⁹ Ingwa ampepenyel INGKARTel away arrwekeleny-rnem ipmek atwek ingkerrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kenh. Pharaoh-kenh away alerikw arrwekeleny ipmek atwek, away alerikw arrwekeleny-rnem warrkenh-rnem-kenh-then ipmek atwek ingkerrenh-antey. Pwelek irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem yep-yep-then ingkerrenh-antey ipmek atwek arrpemar. ³⁰ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Pharaoh-then warrkenh ikweren-rnem-then ingkerrenh Egypt-areny-rnem-then akemerrek warl ingkerrenh-itwek. Aler away arrwekeleny ikwer-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ilwek. Rernem ingkerrenh artnalhelirrek aler ikwer-rnem-kenhek.

Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt renh iwerl-alheyel, apmer arlpaw-warl alhemel

³¹ Ingwa ikwerel-antey INGKARTel away alerikw arrwekeleny atwek, pwelek-rnem-then, Pharaoh-el warrkenh thwenek, Moses Aaron-then ingwerl-alpetyek, renh awetyek. Ra ikwer-atherr angkek, “Arrantherr Israel-kenh-rnem alpenherr-arey, anwernenhantherr ipmemel. Anwernekantherr-itwek aney-angenh-anem. Apmer arlpaw-warl alhewer alhenherr-arey, INGKARTek tnakemel inkwerelhetyek. ³² Yep-yep-rnem pwelek-rnem-then atnwenheynemel ingkerrenh-antey. Alhenherr-arey ikwer-rnem-akert apmer arlpaw-warl. INGKART-anem ayernenh-atherr, ayenh-then arntarnt-arayntetyek.” Alakenh-anyem Pharaoh-el ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr. ³³ Egypt-arenyel-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Egypt-itwel anayntem, anwernantherr ingkerrenh-antey ilwenherrem! Anamerl apmer-they alpenherr-arey!”

³⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem rernem arrwekel-antey arlengarr amern arletyep-warl kwaty thelek, amern mpwaretyek. Pikipat arrerney-angenh-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem anyentarl-anyentarl arlengarr amernenp renh arrernek-anem yakweth-warl. Yakweth amernenp renh arertnek anpeth-warl, akngeyn-ayntetyek. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Moses-el arrwekel-antey Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, rernem Egypt-areny-rnem ayernetyek thilpek gold-ek-then arnkwarnemek-then. INGKARTel arrwekel-antey ilek Egypt-areny-rnem, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anetyek Israel-kenh-rnemek. Egypt-areny-rnemel ampwal-rnem arwa alhewer-anem antheke Israel-kenh-rnemek.

³⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Rameses ikwer-thei anperl-alhek, apmer Succoth-warl alhenh. 600,000-pel artwernem ingketyel alperlewenh, arelh-rnem-then amprenem-then. ³⁸ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem alhek arrpemar, Israel-kenh-rnemel-arleng. Rernem ingkerrenh-antey alhekan. Yep-yep-rnem pwelek-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngerr atnwenheynek. ³⁹ Ingwa ampepel-antey rernem aynteyarr-alpek, amern ilperr-ilperr amperneyarr-alpek, pikipat-weny arrangkw, anamerlarl rernem anpenhew-kety, arlwar rtnehlhelenh arrangwarl.

⁴⁰ Egypt iwerl-alhey-alenty Israel-kenh-rnem arleng-alenty Egypt-itwek anenh, aherrety 430-ek-atwety rernem anenh. ⁴¹ INGKART-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh alperlewek arlta ikwerel Egypt-thei. ⁴² Ingwa ikwerel INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-aremel atnwenheynek Egypt-thei. Israel-kenhel-rnem ingwa anyent aleth-antey iterl-arem, iylpelerrey-angenh. Rernem ingwa nhenhel atyek-antey arntarnt-arelhetyek aleth-antey. Rernem iterl-arey-areny, INGKARTel arrwekeleny-rnem arntarnt-arek.

⁴³ Ikwer-penhan INGKARTel ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr, "Angka nhenh atha arrekantherr arraty ilem aker tyenkerrek itnan Anperarl Alhek 'Passover', arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, tyenkerr atnyenetyek. Israel-kenhel-rnemant alhewer yep-yep nanikwet-then arlkwem. Apmer ingwer-arenyel-rnem nthakenh alakenh arlkwey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Israel-kenhel apek warrkenh apmer ingwer-areny inem payemeletyek. Kel artwerrenty-penhel warrkenh rap aker tyenkerr alhewer-anem ra arlkwem. Warrkenh ra ampa apek, nthakenh aker tyenkerr arlkwey-angenh, arrangwarl. ⁴⁵ Alethang apmer ingwer-areny, warrkenh alyeparl warrkirreyel arrekantherr-itwel, nthakenh ra aker renh arlkwey-angenh arrangkw."

⁴⁶ INGKARTel ilek, "Arrantherr Israel-kenhel-rnem aker arlkwenty, warl kwen-itwek anayntetyek. Aketh-warl tyerrelhey-angenh, aker arlkweytyek. Aker ngkwern rlweth-akey-angenh. ⁴⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr ingkerrenhel arlkwenherr-arey. ⁴⁸ Apmer ingwer-areny ilkelhenty aker tyenkerr renh arlkwetyek, artweweny-antey apek, artwemernt renh mpwaretyek ikwerrenh-rnem-then, aker renh arlkwey-alenty. Aker alhewer-anem arlkwetyek ikwer-rnem-itwek. Artweweny ra nthakenh arlkwey-angenh. ⁴⁹ Angka nhenh Israel-kenh-rnemek ikwerel aneyel-rnemek-then. Arrantherr ingkerrenh angka nhenh mwanty apentetyek." Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel ilek Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr aker tyenkerrek, itnan Anperarl Alhek "Passover". Ikwer-penhan Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ratherr alhek, Israel-kenh-rnem iletetek.

⁵⁰ Israel-kenh-rnem INGKARTek awelhenh, rarl renh-rnem ilantheke-angkwarr-antey, tyenkerr arlkwetyek. ⁵¹ Arlta ikwerelan INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-thei atnwenhek, ingkerrenh-antey.

13

Aler away arrwekeleny INGKART-kenhant

¹⁻² INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Israel-kenh ingkerrenh ila, 'Artwa arelh-then ratherr away arrwekeleny INGKARTek anthetyek, warrkurr-ayntetyek ikwer. Pwelek irrwey akely arrwekeleny Israel-kenhel-rnem tyenkerr INGKARTek anthetyek arrpemar. Yep-yep-then nanikwet-then tangkey-then irrkaty-angkwarr ikwer anthetyek arrpemar. Arrwekeleny-rnemant INGKART-kenh ingkerrenh, ingwer-rnem mentyarl.' "

³ Moses angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, "Arlta nhenhel arrantherr Egypt-the y anperl-alhem. Nhethey-anyem arrantherr iterl-arayntetyek arlta anyent impen nhenh, iylpelerreyang. Arrantherr warrkirrenh tyayl-areny-apeny Egypt-itwek. INGKARTel arrenhantherr atnwenhey-alpek arawerrng rltterkel. Arlta nhenhelan amern ilperr-ilperrant arrantherr arlkwetyek. Amern pikinpat-akert arlkwey-angenh, mentyarl. ⁴ Alkent nhenh arrantherr itnewem Abib. Arlta nhenhel arrantherr anperl-alhek Egypt-the y. ⁵ Awank-akerr INGKARTel ilek Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek-then, Jacob-ek-then, arrwekeleny-rnem arrekantherrenhek, apmer Canaan anthetyek arrekantherr. INGKARTel alhelek ikwer-rnem, 'Ingwer-inger atha apmer nhenh ingkern-penh-rnemek ngkwenh-rnemek anthem. Lyertan apmerel aneyel Canaan-areny-rnem, Hitt-kenh-rnem, Amor-areny-rnem, Hiv-areny-rnem, Jebus-areny-rnem.' Angka nhenh arraty innga! INGKARTel arrenhantherr amern-angketyarr-warl atwenheyneyen. Apmer ikwerel aney-alpentyel, arlta impen anyentel renh atnyenetyek aherrety arrpanenhel, arrantherr iterl-arayntetyek. Arrantherr akarrerr-ayntetyek aherrety arrpanenhel, iylpangkerl-ayntetyek, arrantherrarl Egypt-the y alpek. ⁶ Arrantherr akarrerrentyel, amern ilperr-ilperrant arrantherr arlkwetyek arlta 7-ek-atwety. Amern pikinpat-akert arrantherr arlkwey-angenh, mentyarl. Arlta anyent ingkernel 7-el arrantherr kwenty atnyenetyek, INGKARTek inkwerelhemel. ⁷ Nhenhan arraty. Apmer ikwerel, arlta 7-ek-atwety amern pikinpat-akert nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, mentyarl. Pikinpat iwenherr-arey ingkerrenh-antey."

⁸ Moses-el ilek, "Arrantherrarl tyenkerrek akarrirrenty, arrantherr alerikw-rnemek tyenkerr anayntiletyek, rernem iylpangketyek, 'INGKARTel anwernenhantherr atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-the y. Ran anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr akarrerrirreyel, ikwer iterretyek, amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwetyek.' ⁹ Arrantherr INGKARTek iterrerrl-ayntetyek, rarl arrenhantherr arntarnt-arenh. Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh arnkwewarl, iytelarr-warl ingkwernem arrernelhemel iltye-warl, akapwert-warl. Alakenh iylpelerrey-angenh anayntetyek, angka ikwerenhek intem-antey awelherl-ayntetyek, arrantherr iterl-arem, rarl arawerrng rltterkel arrenhantherr Egypt-the y atnwenhey-alpek. ¹⁰ Atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Aherrety arrpanenhel alkent Abib ikwerel, arrantherr aleth-antey aker tyenkerr-then amern ilperr-ilperr-then arlkwayntetyek."

¹¹ Moses-el ilek, "INGKARTel arrenhantherr apmer ikwer-warl atnwenhem, apmer Canaan-warl. INGKARTel alhelek, 'Atha apmer arrekantherr anthetyek.' Apmer irrkaty ra alhelek arrwekeleny-rnemek, ra apmer ikwer-rnem anthetyek. ¹² Apmer ikwerel aney-alpentyel, angka nhenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Awey arrwekeleny-rnem INGKART-kenh ingkerrenh anem. Pwelek irrwey akely arrwekeleny tyenkerr INGKARTek-anem anthetyek, yep-yep-then tangkey-then. Renh-rnem ipmek atwetyek INGKART-kenh-angkwarr, alakenh renh-rnem anthetyek

INGKARTek. Irrwey arrwekeleny-rnemant INGKART-kenh ingkerrenh anem. ¹³ Tangkey irrwey akely arrwekeleny-akert apek, arrantherr arrekantherr atnyen-ayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem mwerr. Tangkey ntwatnyenentyel, ntwap yep-yeparl atwemel anthetyek INGKARTek. Ikwerpenhan ntwat tangkey yanh ngkwenhant-anem atnyena. Yep-yep atwey-angenhel, tangkey yanh atwa rtemal arternemel INGKARTek, yep-yep mentyarl. Awey arrwekeleny-rnem arrekantherrenh arrantherr INGKARTthey angkep payemeletyek.” ...

INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem iylparrerneyel, nthenh-angkwarr rernem alhetyek

¹⁷ Pharaoh-el Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt-they tyarlewek-penh, Akngeyel renh-rnem atnwenhey-angenh iwerr Philistia-angkwarr. Iwerr Egypt-they arraty-antey aynteyneyel Philistia-angkwarr apmer Canaan-warl. Akngey iterrenh, “Atha Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhenty iwerr Philistia aynteyel-angkwarr, ahelengkwel-rnem renh-rnem ater-anthekerr, renh-rnem atwey-ayntekerr. Rernem angkep alpekerr Egypt-warl. Menty, iwerr ingwer-angkwarr atha atnwenheynem.” Alakenh-anyem Akngey ra iterrek. ¹⁸ Apmer arlpaw-angkwarr ra atnwenhek amperang-amper kwaty ilkwa ingwer-ampeny-warl, itnan alay Apenng-angketyarr. Israel-kenhel-rnem irrtiyart-then alkwert-then atnyenenh, rernem atwerretyek.

¹⁹ Moses-el Joseph arrewaly ngkwern akngeyrenh. Awank-akerr Joseph ra ilwey-alenty, ra awayikw-rnemek angkek alakenh-anyem, “Akngeyel arrenhingkerr arntarnt-arem. Ra arrenhingkerr atnwenheyrenh Egypt-they. Arringkerr arraty ayenh alhetyek, ayeng ilwenty, arringkerr arrewaly ngkwern ayenh akngeynetyek apmer Canaan-warl, ikwer-itwek akwernetyek.” Kel alakenh-anyem Joseph renh alhelek awayikw-rnemel.

²⁰ Israel-kenhel-rnem Egypt iwerl-alhek-penh, rernem apmer Succoth-itwek ayntenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem apmer Etham-warl alpek. Etham arrer-antey apmer arlpaw-itwek. ²¹⁻²² INGKARTel ikwer-rnem iylparrernek, nthek-angkwarr rernem alhetyek. INGKART ra arrwekel alhenh, iwerr ikwer-rnem arratyilemel, rernem renh arraty apenteyn-ayntetyek. Arltel ra alhenh kwenpay arlpenty-angkwarr. Ingwelan ra kwenpay arlpenty lherrm-akertel yerlirrenh ikwer-rnemek, rernem apentetyek. Iwerr arratyileyrenh, rernem apentetyek apmer ikwer-warl. Renh-rnem alakenh-anyem atnwenheynenh ingwa arrpanenhel arlta arrpanenhel, aleth-antey. Renh-rnem iwerl-alhey-angenh.

14

¹⁻² INGKART angkek Moses ikwer-warl, “Ila Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Pi Hahiroth ikwer-warl angkeperretyek. Ila renh-rnem apmer ampepel aynteynetyek, arrerentyel apmer Migdol kwaty alay itnan Apenng-angketyarr-itwek. Ikwer-itwek aney-alpetyek, kwaty alay impalthele. Apmer Baal Zephon alay intwar-ampeny-itwel aneyel. ³ Pharaoh ra alakenh-anyem iterrem, ‘Ya nthakenh Israel-kenh-rnem anterrey-angenh aleyan, rernem iterl-areyang, nthek-angkwarr alpetyek wenh. Rernem atyengety anterrey-angenh. Arrangkw aleyan. Atha renh-rnem antwerkeyenh arrer-antey arlpaw-itwek.’ Alakenh-anyem Pharaoh ingwer-inger iterretyek. ⁴ Atha Pharaoh arwengkilem, ra arrenhantherr alwernetyek. Atha ahelengkw-rnem ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenem atwem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr iterl-aretyek, ayeng rlterrk ilkwa-akert aneyel. Arrantherr

ayenh tnaketyek inkwerelhemel. Egypt-areny-rnem rernem iterl-arem-anem arrpemar, ayeng INGKART ingkerrenhek aneyel." Alakenh-anyem INGKART angkek Moses-warl. Israel-kenhel-rnem awak, INGKARTarl Moses-warl angkek. Kel rernemap apmer Pi Hahiroth-itwek ayntey-alpek.

Pharaoh artwa atningk ikwerenh-rnem-akert artenhirreyel Israel-kenh-rnemek

⁵ Ingwerentyel Pharaoh renh iletiek alhek, "Israel-kenh-rnem anterrek." Pharaoh-elarl awak-penh, rap atyetyart ampep-rnem-then angkek, "Ilekek anwantherr intwarek wenh, antwerrkey-angenh? Rernemar kel anterrekan! Anwantherr renh-rnem antwerrkey-areny! Angwenh-rnem-anem anwekantherr warrkirreyenhan?" ⁶ Pharaoh ra pakey nantewelarl aytengakngenh-warl nganerl-alhek. ⁷ Ra ikngwerl-alhek artwa ahelengkw-rnem 600-pel. Rernem alkwert-rnem-then irrtiyart-rnem-then inerl-alhek, pakey-rnem-warl nganerl-alhetyek, atwerretyek. Rernem ingkerrenh Pharaoh-angkwarr alhek. Ahelengkw atyetyart-rnem alhek arrpemar pakey-akert. ⁸ INGKARTel Pharaoh renh arwengkilek. Pharaoh-el atningk ikwerenh-rnem-akertel Israel-kenh-rnem alwernek, renh-rnem atwetyek-anem. Israel-kenh-rnem rlterrk innga alhenh-antey, alhengkerrirrey-angenh. ⁹ Pharaoh ra ahelengkw ikwerenh-rnem-akert Israel-kenh-rnem arrererrelhek apmer Pi Hahiroth-itwek, kwaty alay itnan Apenngangketyarr ikwer-itwek. Apmer Baal Zephon intwar-ampeny kwaty alay.

Israel-kenh-rnem artarnpenheyel artempel intwar-ampeny-warl, kwaty alay Apenngangketyarr ikwer-angkwarr

¹⁰ Israel-kenhel-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem arrer-anem apetyenty arnarek. Rernemap aterirrek, INGKARTek-anem arlkek, ra renh-rnem arntarntaretyek ahelengkw-rnem-kety. ¹¹ Rernem Moses ayntarrp-ilek, "Ilekarl ntwanwernenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek? Anwantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh wenh! Egypt-itwek anwantherr aney-areny, ikwer-itwek anwantherr ilweyek-atwety!" ¹² Anwernantherr ngkweng ilelhek Egypt-itwek, 'Aney wenh anwernantherr nhel-antey, menty alpey-angenh warrk-anem irremel.' Alakenh-anyem anwernantherr arrwekel ngkweng ilelhek! Ntwanwernenhantherr ilek, anwernantherr ngkweng-angkwarr alhetyekar! Aleyan anwenhantherr arlpawek ahelengkw-rnemel atweyenh ingkerrenh-antey!"

¹³ Moses angkek, "Kel mwerr! Aterirrey-angenh! Rlterrk anenherrarey! INGKARTek anwantherr nhenhel mpwelhey, rarl anwenhantherr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aremarl. Anwantherr Egypt-areny-rnem arrer-anem arnareyel, nhopenhan anwantherr renh-rnem areyang-anem. ¹⁴ Arternpant anetyek. INGKARTel Egypt-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atweyenh."

¹⁵ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Ilekek ntwanwernenhantherr ilweyenh wenh? Israel-kenh-rnem ila, kwaty alay Apenngangketyarr-warl alhetyek. ¹⁶ Irretety irrwerlela, irrertetyel kwaty-warl alhel-ara. Kwaty amentant-atherr irretyeyek, ampepan ahern artwerretyarl ayntetyek, arrantherr alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arwengkilayenh. Alakenh rernem arrenhantherr alwernem kwaty-angkwarr. Alakenh-kety atha renh-rnem kwatyek akwernem, rernem arrenhantherr alwernekerr. Atha ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenem, Pharaoh-then ahelengkw-rnem-then pakey-akert-rnem-then nantew-akert-rnem-then. Ikwer-penh arrantherr ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek inkwerelhemel. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Egypt-arenyel-rnem

rernem iterl-arem, ayeng INGKART ingkerrenhek aneyel." Alakenh angkek INGKART Moses-ek.

¹⁹ Antyerl Akngey-kenh arrwekel alhayntenh Israel-kenh-rnemek, ra ikwer-rnem yerlirrek, rernem renh apentetyek. Kwenpay arlpenty arwekel alhenh ikwer-rnemek arrpemar. Kwenpay antyerl-then ingkernel-anem alpek. Antyerlel renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. ²⁰ Kwenpay ampepel-anem irrek, Israel-kenh-rnem-thenek Egypt-areny-rnem-thenek. Ingwerrek-anem. Kwenpay Israel-kenh-rnemekant arrtyernenh-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem lyenentyel arenh-antey ingwel, mwerr alhenh. Kwenpayel artek Egypt-areny-rnem, renh-rnem arey-angenhelek-anem. Atwemengkirrek ikwer-rnem-itwekant. Rernem ingwel Israel-kenh-rnem arrererremel atwekerr, alakenh-kety atwemengkirrek.

²¹ Moses-el kwaty renh-anem alhel-arek irrertety ikwerel. INGKARTel alherrp thwenek, akngerrakw-they ingwel aleth pwenh. Kwaty akwerrant-atherr antwerrkenh, ampepel ahern artwerretyarl ayntek. ²² Israel-kenh-rnem ahern artwerretyel anperl-alhek kwaty ampepel-antey. Kwaty akwerrant-atherr rtney-alpek apwert-apeny. ²³ Pharaoh pakey-akert-rnem-then nantew-akert-rnem-then rernem ingkern-they renh-rnem apentek, kwaty ilkwa-angkwarr. ²⁴ Atwemengkel-antey ingkeny tyerrelhey-angenh-antey, INGKARTel Egypt-areny-rnem arek kwenpay lherrm-akert-they. Renh-rnem arwengkelek, rernem apatemel ywarn iterrenh. ²⁵ Pakey-kenh weyl aylpek ahern rtwel-anem, rernem ywarn ayteng-inenh. Egypt-areny-rnem arlkalhellerrek, "Anwantherr Israel-kenh-rnem menty ipmey-areny renh-rnem! INGKARTel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel-kety, ikwer-rnem-they atweyel-kety!"

²⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem artempel intwar-ampeny-warl irrek, INGKARTel Moses ilek-anem, "Irrertety irrwerlela, kwaty-anem alhel-ara ikwerel. Alakenhan kwaty ra angkep-anem anterrey-alpetyek, Egypt-areny-rnem arthenhetyek, pakey-rnem-then nantew-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Kwatyel akwernetyek renh-rnem." Alakenh INGKARTel Moses renh ilek. ²⁷ Kel Moses-el kwaty alhel-arek irrertetyel. Ingkeny tyerrelhenh-anem. Ra alhel-arek-penh, kwaty angkep anyenterrenhey-alpek. Egypt-areny-rnem angkeperreynetyek arrkernelhek ywarn-antey. INGKARTel renh-rnem ilwerl-athenek ingkerrenh-antey kwatyel. ²⁸ Innga kwaty angkeperrek, kwatyel ahelengkw-rnem-then pakey-akert-rnem-then nantew-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh akwernenhek. ²⁹ Arrwekel-antey Israel-kenh-rnem ahern artwerretyel alperlewenh ampepel-antey. Kwaty akwerrant-atherr rtney-alpek apwert-apeny. Kwaty alay intwar-ampenyel Israel-kenh-rnem iteth-antey ingkerrenh rtney-alhek.

³⁰ Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-arenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Israel-kenh-rnemel Egypt-areny arrewaly ingkerrenh rernem arek, kwaty impalthelarl ayntenh. ³¹ Rernem iterl-arek, INGKARTelarl renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh arawerrng rlterrk. Akater-anem rernem rtenherrenh, angkerrenh-anem, "Innga INGKART ra rlterrk ilkwakert. Anwantherr ingkerrenhel renh iterl-arayntetyek, rarl anwenhantherr arntarnt-arek Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Anwantherr Moses renh apent-ayntey, INGKARTel innga renh atyetyart arrernek anwekantherr."

15

¹ Moses Israel-kenh-rnem-then arleng-alenty aylelheyel, INGKARTek inkwerelhemel. ...

²⁰ Miriam Aaron-kenh angkwerikw anenh, angkakert Akngey-kenh. Ra ampwal rlterrpelheley-angker inek, rntwenh-anem ikwer-akert. Arelh ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh rntwenh arrpemar! ikwerenh-angkwarr.
²¹ Miriam alakenh aylelhek, "INGKARTek aylelhenherr-arey, rar! anwenhantherr arntarnt-arek Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Ra nantew-then ahelengkw-then-antey ingkerrenh kwaty-war! iwek."

Angka kwaty arrngeynp-akert

²² Moses-el kwaty alay Apenng-angketyarr ikwer-they renh-rnem atnwenheynek apmer arlpaw ikwer-war!, itnan Shur. Arlta irrpetyek-atwety ingketyel alperlewenh, kwatyek ywarn nthweyneh. Kwaty arey-angenh arrangkw-antey. ²³ Rernem apmer Marah renh arey-alhek. Kel kwatyan ikwer-itwel nthakenh rernem antywey-angenh. Kwaty arrngeynp, alakenh-anyem rernem apmer Marahan itnewek, alakenh anayntileyel, "Kwaty apmwa". ²⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem Moses-ek tyel-angkenh, "Kwaty mwerr-weny wenh! Arrngeynpar! wenh, nthakenh anwantherr antywey-angenh! Nthenhar! kwaty mwerran antywem wenh? Nthenhar! wenh?"

²⁵ Moses apatemel anenh. Rap INGKARTek arlkek, "Ilay atyeng, nthakenh atha angkethakw-rnem ileman!" INGKARTel arwer! akely ikwer iylparrernek. Moses-el arwer! renh kwaty arrngeynp ikwer-war! iwek. Kwaty ra mwerr-anem irrek, antywetyek-anem.

INGKARTel angka rlterrk ingwer-anem renh-rnem antheke, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr anayntetyek. Renh-rnem arrkernek, rernem mwerr-angkwarr apek apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁶ Ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Ayengan INGKART wenh, Akngey arrekanttherrenh. Ayeng atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek. Ayeng apek arrekantther angkenty, arrantherr atyeng awelhetyek, atyeng antwerr aney-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr ilem, arraty-angkwarr anayntetyek. Arraty-angkwarr anetyek atyeng. Angka atyenh apenterl-ayntetyek arraty-angkwarr. Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr anenty, nthakenh atha arrenhantherr arntety anthey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerr anetyek, arntety-weny. Atha Egypt-areny-rnem arntety antheke. Ayeng INGKART innga, atha arrenhantherr mwerriley-angker."

²⁷ Ikwer-penhan Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Elim-war! rernem arey-alhek. Apmer Elim ikwer-itwek kwaty apeynt 12-pel ayntenh, arwer! ilkwernem-then 70-pel. Rernem kwaty apeynt impalthel anenh.

16

INGKARTel amern alker-areny aker thip-then thweneyel, rernem arlkwe-tyek

¹ Israel-kenh-rnem rernem apmer Elim iwerl-alhek, arlpaw-war! alperlewenh, itnan Sin. Arlpaw Elim-they Sinai-they ampepel-angkwarr-antey. Egypt-they rernem alperlewenh-antey, alkent anyentel. ²⁻³ Arlpaw-itwek amern-weny, arrangkw. Israel-kenh-rnem tyel-angkek-anem Moses-ek-atherr Aaron-ek-atherr ikwer-atherrety. "Ilekek mpwel apmer apmwar! nhenh-war! atnwenhey-alepek! Amern-weny arrangkwarr-anem! Anwantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh wenh, amern-wenyel! Egypt-itwel amern akngerrarl anwantherr arlkwenh awankan aker-then. Egypt-itwel INGKARTel anwenhantherr ipmek atwenty, mwerrarl! Lyertan anwantherr apmer nhenhelarl ilweyenh amern-weny!"

⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-war!, "Atha thwenem amern alker-areny arrekantther, kwaty rntwem-apeny. Arrantherr amern akngerr arlkwem.

Arlta arrpanenhel atha thwenem, arrantherr amern arlkwerl-ayntetyek-anem. Amern akely arlta anyentekant inetyek arrekanterr. Arlta arrpanenhel atha arrenhantherr arrkernerl-ayntem, nthakenh arrantherr irrem wenh, atyeng-angkwarr anetyek apek. ⁵ Arlta 6-el Friday arrpanenhelant arrantherr amern akngerr inetyek arlta ingwerel-rnem-apeny-weny. Friday-elant amern akngerr inetyek, ampernetyek. Friday-el Saturday-el arrantherr arlkwetyek, arlta impenel.”

⁶ Moses-atherr Aaron-atherr ilelhek Israel-kenh-rnemek, “Aylern arrenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwel rlengk arrantherr iterl-aretyek, INGKARTelant arrenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek. ⁷⁻⁸ Ingwelarreng arrantherr areyenh, INGKARTelarl arrtyerneyenh ingkenyel-apeny, rlterrk ilkwakert. Ra arrekanterr-warl apetyeyenh. Arrantherr aylernek ahelerrek, alakenh-anyem arrantherr INGKART irrwerl-arenyekarl ahelerrek! Ra arrenhantherr awek. Ra aylernenh ilantheke wenh, arrenhantherrenh apmer nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alpetyek. Aylern ikwer awelhenh, aylern warrkirreyel ikwerarl.” Moses angkek ikwer-rnem, “Atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Arlta arrpanenhel atwerrp-atwerrp, INGKARTel aker arrekanterr anthem arlkwerl-ayntetyek. Ingwepenh arrpanenhel ra amern antherl-ayntem arrekanterr, arrantherr arlkwerl-ayntetyek. Arrantherr arlkwayntem wenh aker-then amern-then-anem wenh, angayakw irrey-angenharl.”

⁹ Ikwer-penhan Moses angkek Aaron-ek, “Ila renh-rnem, ‘Arrantherrarl aylernenh arlkarewek wenh. INGKARTel arrenhantherr awek. Alakenh-kety arrantherr akarrirretyek INGKART-warl-anem.’ ” ¹⁰ Kel Aaron-el renh-rnem akarrelek ingkerrenh-antey. Aaron rarl ikwer-rnem angkenh-antey, rernem kwenpay arlpaw ikwer-angkwarr arleng arenh. Kwenpay ilkwa amparrkenhey-alpenh ikwer-rnem-warl-athek. INGKARTan kwenpayelarl anenh, rlterrk ilkwakert.

¹¹⁻¹² INGKART Moses-warl angkek kwenpay-they, “Atha awek Israel-kenh-rnemelarl mpwelenh arlkarewek. Alakenh-anyem ila renh-rnem, ‘Alakenh INGKART angkek arrekanterr, “Atwerrp-atwerrp atha arrenhantherr akerel wanteyenh. Ingwepenh atha arrenhantherr amern akngerrrel wanteyenh. Nthakenh arrantherr angayakw irrey-angenh, amern akngerr-anem wenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr iterl-arem, ayengan INGKARTarl, Akngey arrekanterrrenh.” ’ ”

¹³ Arlta irrkaty ikwerel-antey atwerrp-atwerrp, Israel-kenhel-rnem thip atwelkarr akngerr arek, ikwer-rnem-warl alkerel apetyek. Alker-they rernem akngerr arrernelhenh ahern-warl, ahern ingkerrenh arrkngelek. Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhentyel ahern-itwek rernem arek, kwaty aypmerr ahern-itwek. ¹⁴ Ingkeny irrwerlerrekel, ahern artwerre-tyerrek. Rernemap amernan aperelty-apeny ahern-itwek arek. ¹⁵ Rernem apatemel ayernerrek, “Ilek nhenhan wenh?”

Moses-el renh-rnem tyerneke, “Amern nhenhan. INGKART ra thwenek, arrantherr arlkwetyek. ¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel ayenh ilek, ‘Tyampit-warl amern ineyn-ayntetyek arlta arrpanenhel aleth-antey. Artwek arelhek ampek anyentam-anyent-warl.’ ” ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Israel-kenh-rnem tyampit-warl inerl-apenh. Ingwerel-rnem akngerr inek, ingwerel-rneman akelyarl inek. Ingwerel-rnem akelyarl inek, rernem mwerr arlkwetyek. Ingkerrenhel amern akngerr-antey inek.

¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan Moses angkek ikwer-rnem, “Lyert-antey ingkerrenh-antey arlkwenherr-arey wenh, ywerrelhiletiek, ingwepenhek atnyeney-

angenh.” ²⁰ Ingwer-rneman Moses-ek awelhey-angenh. Rernem amern ingkerrenh-antey arlkwey-angenh, amern irrtiyertel-akwernek ingwepenh. Amernan tyerr-angketyarr irrek, intengerrek. Moses ikwer-rnem ahelerrek.

²¹ Ingwepenh arrpanenhel rernem amern akwetyey-ayntenh, amern arlta anyentekant arwa. Ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhenh-apeny, rwenpanem irremel amern ra irrkngrerrenh-anem, arrangkwirremel-anem.

²² Arlta 6-el Friday-el rernem tyampit atherr-warl ineyam-ayntenh. Artwamp atyetyart-rnem Moses-warl apetyek, angketyek ikwer-warl, “Rernem tyampit atherr-warl amern inek.”

²³ Moses angkek, “Kel mwerr. Alakenh-anyem INGKARTel ilek, ‘Ingwelarreng Saturday-el arlta impenel arrantherr ayenh tnakemel inkw-erelheteyek. Arrantherr warrkirrey-angenh anetyek arrangkw, arrantherr anetyek ltyerremel. Lyertan amern ingwer ampernenh-arey rwel apek, rtamp mpwaretyek. Amern ingwer tyampit-warl kwatyel arrtiyenh-arey apek. Ingwepenh amern ingwer atnyenenh-areyarl.’ ”

²⁴ Rernem alakenh amern ampernek ingwepenh, Moses-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Amern intengerrey-angenh arrangkw, tyerr-weny-anem arrangkw-anem mwerr-anem. ²⁵ Moses-el ikwer-rnem ilek, “Lyertan arlta impen INGKART-kenh. Anenherr-arey warrkirrey-angenh. Arrantherr amernek nthwey-alhenty, arrantherr arem arrangkwarl. Amern apmwerrkeny renhant arlkwenh-arey wenh, arrantherrarl apmwerrkel inekant. ²⁶ Alakenh-anyem INGKART-kenh angka aynteyelan. Arrantherr Sunday-they Friday-ek-atwetyant amernek nthwetyek, arlta 6-ek-atwety-antey. Saturday-el mentyarl, nthakenh arrantherr amernek ahern-itwek nthwey-angenharl. Arlta ikwerel Saturday impen INGKART-kenh, ltyerrey-angker.” Alakenh Moses-el ilek.

²⁷ Arraty innga. Arlta Saturday ikwerel ingwer-rneman ingwepenh amernek nthwetyekarl alhek. Arrangkw-antey rernem nthwenh ywarn-antey. ²⁸ INGKARTel ilek Moses renh, “Ay! Nthakenh arrantherr irreyelan? Atharl arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr! Atyeng awelhey-angenharl arrantherr, apal nthwenh! ²⁹ Atyeng awelhenh-arey! Atha arrenhantherr ilek, Saturday-el warrkirrey-angenh anetyek, arteny anetyek! Friday-el atha arrenhantherr amern akngerr anthayntem arlta atherrek-atwety arwa. Saturday-el arrantherr anyentel-antey anayntetyek, alhey-angenh.” ³⁰ Ikwer-penhan rernem Saturday arrpanenhel ltyerremel anenh, warrkirrey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem anenh.

³¹ Israel-kenhel-rnem amern renh itnewek mana. Mana aynteyel “Ilek nhenhan?”. Mana amern arlter aperelty-apeny. Mana arrkerneyel ngkwarl antemarn-apeny.

³² Moses angkek-anem, “INGKARTel ilek, atha amern mana arrernetyek tyampit ilkwewarl, intem-antey atnyenetyek, ampernemel renh arayntetyek aleth-antey. Amern renh arenty, rernem iylpangkerl-ayntetyek, INGKARTelarl arrwekeleny-rnem atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-they, ra amern irrkaty renh anthenh apmer arlpaw-itwek. Ampernem rernem alakenh angkenty, ‘Ay! Amern irrkaty!’ ”

³³ Moses-el Aaron ilek, “Tyampit ilkwa ina, amern mana renh ikwer-warl arrerna. Renh arrerna box impen INGKART-kenh-warl, ingkernpenhel-rneman amern renh aleth-antey iterl-arayntetyek.” ³⁴ Kel Aaron-el tyampit inek, amern mana arrernek ikwer-warl. Ra tyampit box impen-warl arrernek INGKART-kenh-angkwarr. Israel-kenhel-rnem box aleth-antey atnyenenh amern mana-akert. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Israel-kenh-rnemel amern

mana arlkwenh, aherrety 40-ek-atwety. Apmer arlpaw-itwek rernem ampererrenh ingketyel aleth-antey. Ikwer-penhan rernem apmer Canaan-warl arrer-anem irrek, INGKARTel renh-rnem amern mana anthey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem.

17

Moses-el apwert-they kwaty inpeyel

¹ Israel-kenh-rnem anperl-alhek arlpaw itnan Sin-they. Akgerr-inger INGKARTel renh-rnem thwenek apmer ingwer-warl alhetyek, kel rernem alherlewek rarl ilek-angkwarr. Ingwer-inger rernem apmer Rephidim-el ayntenh-anem. Apmer Rephidim-el rernem ayntenh arlpawel kwaty-wenyel, nthakenh rernem antywey-angenh. ² Rernem Moses ikwer ahelerrek, renh ayernek, "Kwaty-wenyarl arrangkwarl! Kwaty anwenhantherr antherl-ayna wenh, anwantherr antywetyek!"

Moses ikwer-rnem angkek, "Ilek arrantherr atyeng ahelerreyel? Ilekek arrantherr INGKART arrkerneyelarl? INGKART-angkwarr apek arrantherr apentey-angenh! Arrantherr iterreyel apek, INGKARTel anwenhantherr iwerl-alhenty-arrpantey! Arrantherr iterreyel apek, INGKART ritterk-weny, nthakenh ra anwenhantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh! Arrantherr alakenh iterrenty, INGKART arrekantherr ahelerrem!"

³ Rernem angkethakw-anem irrek, kwaty-wenyel. Rernem Moses-ek aleth-antey tyel-angkerrenh. "Ilekek ntwā anwenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek wenh arlpaw-warlan kwaty-weny-warlan? Ilekekarl ntwā anwenhantherrenh ampem-then, atnwenth-rnem-then nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alpek, aherrety inngewarl wenh? Anwantherr ingkerrenh ilwenherretyek arlpawel, kwatyek arrangkw-itwek wenh! Ilek-anem anwantherr antyweman?"

⁴ Moses INGKARTek arlkek, "Nthakenh atha nhenh-rnem ileman? Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh. Rernem apwertel ayenh wekerr, ipmek atwekerr!"

⁵ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Artwa ampwernem ikngwa. Nga-then artwa ampwernem-then arrwekel alhetyek, Israel-kenh-rnem ingkern-they alhetyek. Irretety irrkaty aknga, arrwel ntwā kwaty lher Nile ikwerel atwek. Anamerl-apeny alha! ⁶ Apwert itnan Sinai ikwer-warl alhenh-arey wenh. Sinai-itwek ntwā apwert ilkwa arey-alhem wenh. Ayeng apwert-itwek rnem, arrekantherr-itwek arrwekel-ampeny-itwekarl. Apwert renh atwa irrertetyel. Kwaty-anem apwert-they thelelhetyek, arrantherr antywetyek-anem angkethakwel." Moses INGKARTek awelhenh. Ra alhek, kwaty renh atwek apwert-itwek irrertetyel, artwamp-rnemel renh arenh-antey. Kwaty-anem thelelhek apwert ikwer-they. Rernemap antywek-anem ingkerrenhel-antey. ⁷ Moses-el apmer renh itnewek Massah-anem. Massah aynteyel arrkerneyelarl, Israel-kenhel-rnem INGKART arrkernek. Israel-kenh-rnem kwaty-weny anek, INGKART arrkernek, ayernerremel, "INGKARTang anwekantherr-itwek aneyel-antey? Arrangkw apek. INGKARTelang anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel-antey? Arrangkw apek wenh." Moses-el apmer renh ingwer-angkwarr itnewek, itna Meribah. Meribah-an ayntek ilterreyelarl, Israel-kenh-rnem kwaty-they ilterrenharl arlkarewemel.

Israel-kenh-rnem Amalek-areny-rnem-then atwerreyel

⁸ Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Rephidim-el anenh, Amalek-areny-rnem akgerr apetyek, renh-rnem atwetyek. ⁹ Moses angkek Joshua-warl, "Ntwā

artwa mwerr-rnem rlwanetyek, arrantherr atwerretyek Amalek-areny-rnem-itwek. Ingwelarreng ayeng alhem, apwert irrwerl-itwek rtney-alhetyek-anem. Irretety renh atha akngem, INGKARTelarl ayenh antheek. Atha irrertety ikwerel alhel-arerl-ayntem, arrantherrarl atwerrerl-anem-angkwarr, arrantherr renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek.”

¹⁰ Joshua Moses ikwer awelhek. Ra artwernem rlwaneynek, Amalek-areny-rnem atwetyek. Moses apwert irrwerl-warl nganek, Aaron-then artwa ingwer-then itnan Hur. ¹¹⁻¹² Moses-el irrertety irrwerlelek akapwert irrwerl-ampeny atnyenek. Rap irrwerl-warl irrertety renh antwerrkek, Israel-kenh-rnemel Amalek-areny-rnem antengelenh-antey. Moses artwamp-anem, akwa-atherr alhengkerr-anem irrek. Ra irrertety renh irrwerl antwerrkey-angenh arrangkw-anem. Akwa alhengkerr-anem kwenerrenh-anem, Amalek-arenyel-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem antengelenh-anem. Aaron-el-atherr Hur-el-atherr ratherr apwert akely arrernek, Moses ra anerl-ayntetyek. Ikwer-penh Aaron-el-atherr Hur-el-atherr akwa-atherr Moses-kenh antwerrkenh irrertety-akert irrwerl-antey, ingwerel-rnem atwerrenh-angkwarr-antey. Aaron-elan akwa arraty-ampeny antwerrkenh, Hur-elan ayleng-ampenyarl antwerrkenh. Ratherr alakenh-anyem akwa-atherr Moses-kenh antwerrkenh, ingkeny aylpenhetyek-atwety. ¹³ Alakenh-anyem Joshua-then irlkenty Israel-kenh-rnem-then rernem Amalek-areny-rnem antengelemel atwek.

¹⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Angka nhenh atwerrenharl-penh pip-warl ingkwern-aynta, ingwerel-rnem iterl-arayntetyek iylpellerrey-angenh. Angka nhenh Joshua-warl ilerl-ayntetyek, atha Amalek-areny-rnem ingkerrenh altheneyenh. Ingkern-penhel-rneman renh-rnem iterl-arey-angenh, akwerrp.”

¹⁵ Ikwer-penh Moses-el apwert-rnem arrernek, ampwal aker arrtyerneyek-arelh mpwarek INGKARTEk. Ra renh itnewek, “INGKARTel Anwenhantherrenh Arntarnt-arayntem Ahelengkw-rnem-kety.” ¹⁶ Moses angkek-anem, “Atha irrertety alhel-arek irrwerl-warl-athek, INGKART aneyel-warl. INGKARTel aleth-antey atwayntem Amalek-areny-rnem.”

18

Jethro Moses-warl alheyel

¹⁻⁴ Arrwekel-antey Moses-el anewikw ikwerenh Zipporah alerikw-atherr-anem thwenek malyeyikw-warl Jethro-warl apmer Midian-warl. Moses-el alerikw ilkwa itnewek Gershom, alakenh anayntileyel, “Ayeng alethang apmer ingwer-areny.” Moses-el alerikw ingweran itnewek Eliezer, alakenh anayntileyel, “INGKART akngey atyenh-kenhel ayenh arntarnt-arenh, ayenh iteth-antey atnyenek, Egypt-areny ahelengkw-kety!” Jethro Moses-kenh malyeyikw artwa ingkart arrpemarl anenh Midian-areny-rnemek. Ra angka ilek-ilek awek, Akngeyelarl arntarnt-arek Moses Israel-kenh-rnem-then, INGKARTelarl Israel-kenh-rnem atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-they.

⁵⁻⁶ Ikwer-penh Jethro-then anewikw Moses-kenh-then alerikw-atherr-then apetyek, Moses aretyek arlpaw-itwek. Moses anenh apwert Akngey-kenh Sinai-itwek apwert aknganenty-itwek. Jethro-el artwa angkakert thwenek Moses-warl, “Jethro malyey ngkwenh ra apetyeyel ngkweng-warl alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr-then anewengkw ngkwenh-then.”

⁷ Moses malyey ikwerenh-warl arnekerrek. Rap ikwer kwenerrek, renh arrwantyemel-anem. Ratherr angkerrek, “Mwerrang nga?” Rernem kalikw-warl aylpenhek-anem. ⁸ Moses-el Jethro ilek, “INGKARTelarl

anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arenh ahelengkw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. Ra anwernenhantherr arntarnt-arenh apmwangketyarr-angkwarr. Ra anwernenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhek apwert nhenh-warl.”

⁹ Jethro-el inkwerelhemel awek, INGKARTel renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. ¹⁰ Rap angkek, “Inkwerelhenherra-arey INGKARTek, rarl arrenhantherr arntarnt-arek Pharaoh-kety, ahelengkw Egypt-areny-rnem-kety. ¹¹ Aleyan atha iterl-areyel, INGKART rltarrk innga, INGKART-arrpantey ingwer-rnem arrangkwarl. INGKARTel Egypt-areny-rnem atwek, rernemarl Israel-kenh-rnemek irrpelthirrenh, tnakelhemel.” ¹² Jethro-el aker pwelek aker ingwer-rnem-then akngkek Moses-warl-anem. Moses-el aker tyenkerr arrtyemel anthe Akngeyek. Aaron-then artwamp Israel-kenh-rnem-then Jethro-itwek akarrirrek. Rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwek, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel.

¹³ Ingwepenh akngerr ingwer-rnem apetyek Moses-warl, ikwer-itwek rtnenherrenh atwerrpek-atwety. Rernem renh ayernenh, angka arratyiletyek ikwer-rnem. ¹⁴ Jethro-el arek, Moses rarl alakenh angka arratyilenh. Ra angkek, “Nthakenh nga irreyelan? Ilek ntwaga angka arratyileyl amentelan, aleth-antey ngenh ayernem, ingwepenh-they atwerrpek-atwety ingkerrenhel?”

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Moses-el renh ilek, “Artwa ingwer atherr ilterrenty-penh, ratherr atyeng-warl apetyem, ayenh ayern-ayntetyek-anem. Ratherr akaltyirretyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Atha renh-atherr ilem, ‘Artwa nhanyem arraty aneyel. Artwa ingwer arraty-weny.’ Atha angka arratyilem ikwer-atherr, Akngey-kenh angka anayntilemel. Alakenh-anyem akngerr atyeng-warl apetyem, ayern-ayntetyek.”

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Jethro-el Moses ilek, “Nhayman warrk ilkwa ngkweng, ngarl ament warrkirreyel-angkwarr. Nga alhengkerr anem wenh arlkarewelheyel, ingwer-rnem arlkarewelheyel arrpemar, ngenh ayerneyel intem-antey, alhengkerr antheyel. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Awelha atyeng! Atha angka mwerr ngkweng ilettyek. Ntwaga Akngey ayernetyek ingkerrenhek-antey. Ntwaga akalty-antherl-ayntetyek angka Akngey-kenh, iyparrernetyek renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr anetyek wenh. Nga apek atyeng awelhenty, Akngey ngkweng-itwek anayntetyek. ²¹ Artwa mwerr-rnemant rlwana, artwa mwerr Akngeyek awelhem-rnemant. Rernem irrtwyerrey-angenh man inetyek, arrangkw. Rernem arraty innga-rnemant ankety-weny. Renh-rnem atyetyart arrerna ingkerrenhek, rernem ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, arlwarey 10-ek apek, 50-ek apek, 100-ek apek, 1000-ek apek. ²² Artwa atherr ilterrenty-penh, ratherr atyetyart renh-tangkwel ayern-ayntetyek. Atyetyartel renh-atherr arternpelenty, kel mwerr. Arrangkw apek, ratherr ilterrenty-antey, kel ratherr atyetyart ilkwewarl alhetyek, ayern-ayntetyek. Atyetyartel renh-atherr arternpelenty, kel mwerr. Alakenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-angkwarr-tangkwel ratherr arratyilerrem, ngenh arlkarewey-angenh anayntetyek. Arrangkwelan, kel ratherr ngkweng-warl alhetyek, ngenhant ayern-ayntetyek, renh-atherr arratyiletyek. ²³ Ntwaga alakenh mpwarenty, Akngeyel ngenh ilenty, ngan mwerr-anem anem alhengkerrerey-angenh, Israel-kenh-rnem inkwerelhem-anemarl, mwerrant-arey anetyek.” Alakenh Jethro-el Moses ilek.

²⁴ Moses malyeyikw ikwerenhek awelhek, alakenh mpwarek rarl renh ilek-angkwarr-antey. ²⁵ Ra rlwanek artwa mwerr-rnem, atyetyart ikwer-rnem rnkernek, atyetyart anetyek arlwarey artwa 10-ek apek, 50-ek apek, 100-ek apek, 1000-ek apek. ²⁶ Rernem aleth-antey angka arratyilenh

ikwer-rnem. Angka awerr ayntenty, rernem Moses-warl alhenh, angka arratyiletyek.

²⁷ Moses-el malyeyikw ikwerenh ilek, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpetyek. Rap apmer Midian-warl-anem alpek.

19

INGKART angkeyel Israel-kenh-rnem-warl apwert aknganenty Sinai-itwek

¹⁻² Israel-kenh-rnem Egypt renh iwerl-alhek-penh, rernem alkent atherrel aleth alhek. Ingwer-ingeran rernem aremerrey-alhek arlpaw-itwek itnan Sinai. Ampep-itwek rernem ayntek apmer Rephidim-itwek. Ikwerpenhan rernem apwert Sinai ikwer-itwek aynteyarr-alpek, apwert impalthel. ³⁻⁷ Moses apwert ikwer-warl nganenhek, Akngey awetyek. INKART apwert irrwerl-they Moses-ek arlkek, "Alakenh-anyem nga angketyek Israel-kenh-rnemek Jacob-kenh-rnemek." Ra angka Moses-ek ilek. Kel Moses apwert-they atwarrenhey-alpek. Ra artwamp-rnem akarrelek, rernem angkerretyek. Ra ikwer-rnem ilek, "Alakenh INKART arrekantherr angkeyel, 'Arrantherr INKART ayenh arek, atha Egypt-areny-rnem atwek. Arrantherr iterl-areyel, atha arrenhantherr Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek. Atha arrenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr atnwenhey-alpek apwert nhenh-warl atyeng-warl. Atha arrenhantherr arntarnt-arenh, irretyelarl akwerrk ikwerenh arntarnt-arem-apeny. Alakenhaym atha arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arenh. Mwerranty atyeng awelhenherr-arey, angka atyenh-rnem mwerr-angkwarr apentemel. Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenhel aneyel-rnem, atyenh ingkerrenh. Arrantherr Israel-kenh-rnem atyeng awelhenty, atha arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelem, arrantherr atyenh ingkerrenh anem impen mwerr-rnemarl. Arrantherr atyengant awelh-ayntetyek apenterl-ayntetyek. Arrantherr ingkerrenh ingkart-rnem anetyek, atyengant warrkirr-ayntetyek intem-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr ingkerrenh atyeng-angkwarr mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek!' "

⁸ Artwamp-rnemel Israel-kenh-rnem angka INKART-kenh ilek. Rernem apey-alpek, Moses-warl angkek-anem, "Kel mwerr. INKARTel ilek-angkwarr, anwantherr ikwerant awelhem. Anwantherr anemarl, ikwerant warrkirrem." Moses ra angkep apwert-warl nganek, INKART-warl angkek, "Israel-kenh-rnem alakenh angkek, 'Anwantherr ngkwengant warrkirretyek.' "

⁹ INKART angkek Moses-warl, "Ayeng ngkweng-warl apetyeyenh kwenpay irrpwerl-angkwarr, ayeng ngkweng angketyek. Ingwer-rnemelan awenty-penhan, rernem ngenh iterl-arem-anem ngarl atyenh angkakert, rernem ngkwengant awelh-ayntem intem-antey."

¹⁰⁻¹³ INKART angkek ikwer-warl, "Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alha, angka atyenh iletyek." Kel Moses atwarrenhey-alpek apwert-they Israel-kenh-rnem-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Alakenh INKARTel arrekantherr ileyel, 'Arrantherr ingwa atherrel atyeng mpwelhetyek, ayenh aretyek. Pwerlpirretyek. Arnkwa lhewetyek. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng apetyeyenh irrwerl-they apwert Sinai ikwer-warl. Ingkerrenhel ayenh areyenh, ayengarl irrwerl-they apwert-warl apetyeyenh. Arrer-warl alhewer alhey-angenh, apwert aknganenty ikwer-warl, arleng-antey rtnetyek. Ingwerenty apwert ikwerel rtnenty, renh ipmek atwemarl. Arrewaly arney-angenh, arrantherrap renh apwertel wetyek, irrtartel apek atanthetyek, pewenarrel apek. Innga, artwa apek apwert aknganentyel rtnenty, atnwenh apek,

renh ipmekarl atwemarl. Terampet arrantherr awentyel, arrantherr alhewer nganetyek apwert-warl.' ” Alakenh Moses-el Israel-kenh-rnem ilek.

¹⁴ Angka awek-penh Israel-kenh-rnem pwerlpirrek. Rernem arnkwa lhewek, arnkwa mwerr-angker-warl aylpemel. Rernem arraty mpwelhenh, INGKART aretyekant-anem. ¹⁵ Moses ikwer-rnem angkek, “Arrantherr ikwer mwanty iterretyek. Artwernemay, anew arrekantherrenhitwek ingwa atherrel ayntey-angenh mentyarl. Arnkentyel-tangkwel ayntenherr-arey. Arelh-rnemay, ament-tangkwel amperrel ayntenherr-arey.” Alakenh angkek Moses Israel-kenh-rnemek. Ingwa atherrel rernem mpwelhek.

¹⁶ Ingwepenh rernem awely-awely arek, artewentyel innga awek. Kwenpay irrpwerlel apwert renh artek-anem. Terampet angkelh-angkelhelerlanenty awek rernem. Ingkerrenh aterirrek-anem. ¹⁷ Moses-el renhrnem apmer-they atnwenhenh, rernem anyenterremel Akngeyek-anem mpwelhetyek. Rernem rtenherrey-alhek apwert arrerentyel. ¹⁸ INGKART irrwerl-they apetyenh apwert-warl rwakert. Kwertel apwert renh artek. Kwert alker-warl-athek itntenh. Apwert ra akngelhek-anem rlterrk innga. ¹⁹ Terampet ra arnterram-arnterr angkek. Moses Akngeyek angkek. Moses-el awek kwaty awely-awely angkakert, Akngey artewentyel angkenh ikwer-angkwarr.

²⁰ Innga INGKART ra irrwerl-they apetyek apwert irrwerl-warl. Irrwerl-they ra Moses-ek arlkek, “Moses, nganey-alhetyek apwert irrwerl-warl.” Kel Moses nganenhek apwert irrwerl-warl. ²¹ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Atwarrenhey-alpa, renhrnem iley-alpa, ‘Arrantherr nthakenh apetyey-angenh apwert-warl, INGKART renh aretyek! Arrantherr alakenh-anyem arenty, arrantherr ilwemarl wenh!’ ” ²² Atyetyart-rnem ilenherr-arey arrpemar, ‘Arrantherr pwerlpirretyek, arnkwa lheweyek, INGKART ikwer arraty mpwelhem-anem, ra arrenhantherr atwekerr.’ ”

²³ Moses angkek INGKARTek, “Kel mwerr. Arraty inngarl yanhan. Ingwer-rnem apwert nhenh-warl nthakenh nganey-angenh. Ntwarl arrwekel-antey anwenhantherr ilek, ‘Apwert aknganenty nhenh arrer-warl alhey-angenh anetyek.’ ”

²⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Apwert-they atwarreyna, Aaron ingwerl-alpa apwert nhenh-warl. Ingwer-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then ila, ‘Arrantherr yanhel-antey mpwelhetyek, apwert nhenh-warl apetyey-angenharl, mentyarl. Arrantherr arrer apetyenty, INGKARTel arrenhantherrenh atwemarl. Arleng-antey anew-anenherr-arey.’ ”

²⁵ Kel Moses atwarrerl-alpek, Israel-kenh-rnem iletiek, INGKARTarl angkek-angkwarr.

20

Akngeyel Moses angka rlterrk 10-pel antheyel

¹ Akngey angkenh Israel-kenh-rnemek alakenh-anyem, ² “Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTarl. Atharl arrenhantherrenh Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek, Egypt-arenyel-rnemarl arrenhantherrenh warrk ilkwa anthenh-kety, arrantherr tyayl-areny-apeny warrkirrenh.

³ Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh anem. Arrantherr altyerr-arrpantey ingwer-rnem apentey-angenh anetyek. Atyengant arrantherr inkwerelhetyek.

4-5 Akngey-arrpantey ingwer-rnemel mpwarem apwert-penh arwerl-penh. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey mpwarem irrwerl-areny-apeny apek ahern-areny-apeny apek kwaty-areny-apeny apek. Rernem ikwer-rnem kwener-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem rernem apmwel-ayeth mpwarem atyengety. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr mpwarey-angenh! Akngey-arrpantey arrantherr mpwarey-angenh, kwenerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Menty ayntetyek! Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh anem, itnan INGKARTarl. Atha arrenhantherr antwerrkeman, atyenh-rnem. Arrantherr atyeng arlkarerrenty, altyerr-arrpantey apenterl-anenty, alakenh-they ayeng arrekantherr ahelerrem. Arrantherr apek alakenh atyengety intwemelerrenty, atha aler arrekantherrenh atwem alhewer, arrengey-rnem-then, artartey-rnem-then atwemar, ingkern-penh-rnem ingkerrenh atwem alhewer. ⁶ Ingwer-rnemel angka atyenh apenterl-ayntem, rernem atyeng artewentyel ilkelh-ayntem, ayeng ikwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh-then aleth-antey artewentyel ilkelh-ayntem. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem iwerl-alhey-angenh.

⁷ Itnan atyenh impen. Arrantherr itna atyenh INGKART arwa iley-angenh, arrantherr arraty-angkwarrant itna atyenh iletiek. Arrantherr itna atyenh apmwangkwarr itnewenty, atha arrenhantherr atwem.

⁸ Arrantherr arlta ltyerrey-angker atyenh iterl-ayntetyek. Arlta Saturday anyent impen ikwerel, arrantherr atyengant iterretiek wenh, atyeng iylpelirrey-angenh. ⁹ Arlta 6-ek-atwetyant arrantherr alhewer warrkirr-ayntetyek. ¹⁰ Arlta 7-el impen ltyerrey-angkerarl, arlta atyenharl. Ayengan Akngey arrekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTarl. Arlta ikwerel warrkirrey-angenh anetyek. Angka nhenh ingkerrenhekarl, aler-rnem arrekantherrenhek-then, warrkenh-rnemek-then, pwelek-rnem arrekantherrenhek-then, alethang-rnemek-then rerne-mar, aneyel arrekantherr-itwek. ¹¹ Awank-akerr atha ingkerrenh ar-rpmernek arlta 6-ek-atwety. Atha alker-then ahern-then kwaty alay-rnem ingkerrenh-then ar-rpmernekan. Atha ahernel alheyel-rnem-then alkerel alheyel-rnem-then kwaty-areny-rnem-then atnwenth ingkerrenh ar-rpmernek. Ikwer-penhan arlta 7 Saturday-elan ayeng ltyerrek-anem warrkirrey-angenh-anem anenh. Alakenh atha arlta anyent impen renh itnewek, arrantherr ltyerrayntetyek.

¹² Arrantherr akngey-then ameyek-then awelhetyek, rernem arrenhantherrenh ilenty. Antwerr alhey-angenh. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhemel iylpareth anetyek, inkwerelhemel. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhenty, arrantherr arleng-alenty anem apmer ikwer-itwek, atharl arrekantherr anthem.

¹³ Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ipmek atwey-angenh anetyek.

¹⁴ Arrantherr anewikw ingwer-kenh ikngwey-angenh anetyek.

¹⁵ Arrantherr ingwer-kenh ampwal ilek-ilek irrtiyertel iney-angenh anetyek.

¹⁶ Arrantherr court-itwek ingwerenty irrtiyerremel iley-angenh, arrantherr ingwerenty angka arratyant iletiek.

¹⁷ Arrantherr alharlkwerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemek anetyek. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh apmer-they apek, anewikw-they apek, pwelek-akerr-they, tangkey-akerr-they, warrkenh ikwerrenh-they alharlkwerrey-angenh anetyek. Ampwal nhenh-rnem aynteng, ingwer-kenhan aynteyel.

Angka rlterrk nhenh-rnem arrantherr aleth-antey apenterl-ayntetyek ipmey-angenh.”

INGKART ra Israel-kenh-rnem-warl arrererreyel, rernem ikwerety aterirreyel

¹⁸ Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh apwert ikwer-itwek arrerenty rtenherrenh. Rernem awely-awely awek angkenharl, terampet-anem angkelh-angkelhelenty awek. Kwert-angketyarr rernem apwert-itwek arek. Rernem arek-penhan, rernem aterirrek-anem, arleng-anem rtney-alpek apwert ikwerety. ¹⁹ Rernem Moses-warl angkek, “Ngant anwekantherr angkey-areny. Akngey apek anwekantherr angkenty, anwantherr ilwek-errarl. Anwantherr ngkwengant awelhem.”

²⁰ Moses ikwer-rnem angkek, “Aterirrey-angenh! Akngey apwert nhenh-warl apetyek, rarl arrenhantherrenh arrkernetyek, arrantherr renh apek apentetyek. Ra ilkelheyel, arrantherr ikwer iterretyek aleth-antey, apmwangkwar aney-angenh.” ²¹ Rernem rtenh apwert ilkwethey arleng-antey. Moses-ant alhek kwenpay ikwer-warl Akngey-warl. ...

23

Akngey-kenh antyerl Israel-kenh-rnemek yerlirretyek apmer Canaan-warl

²⁰ ... Akngey angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, “Atha antyerl arrekantherr-warl thwenetyek, ra arrekantherr-akert yerlirretyek apmer ikwer-warl, atharl awank-akerr arrekantherr antheke-warl. Ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntetyek ahelengkw-rnem-kety. ²¹ Arrantherr arternpel antyerl ikwer awelhenherr-arey. Ran angkakert atyenh-akert, ament-weny-antey. Arrantherr ikwer irrpeltherrenty, ra arrenhantherr apmwekety arntarnt-arey-angenh. ²² Arrantherr arternp ikwer awelhenty, angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy, ahelengkw ingwer-rnem arrekantherr arrkngert angkentyan, kel atha ahelengkw-rnem atwemar. ²³ Antyerl atyenh arrwekel yerlirr-ayntem, arrantherr apent-ayntetyek apmer Canaan-warl. Aleyan Amor-areny-rnem, Hitt-kenh-rnem-akerr, Perizz-areny-rnem-akerr, Canaan-areny-rnem-akerr, Hivite-areny-rnem-akerr, Jebus-areny-rnem-akerr rernem anew-aneyel. Atha renh-rnem irrarlkemel ilwerl-atheneyenh. ²⁴ Yanh-areny-rnemel mpwarem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apwert-penh arwerl-penh-then gold-penh-then. Altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenhek kwenerrey-angenharl anetyek arrantherr, angka ikwer-rnem-kenhek awelhey-angenh anetyek. Altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ngkweltyeletek. Apwert arlpenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh ingkerrenh ngkweltyeletek arrpemar. ²⁵ Arrantherr ayenh apenterl-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Ayeng Akngey arrekantherrenh, itnan INGKARTarl. Arrantherr ayenh apententy, atha arrekantherr amern akngerr anthem kwaty-then-antey. Arrantherr arntetyerrey-angenh. ²⁶ Arrantherr ingkerrenh arleng-alenty anerl-ayntem. Arelh ingkerrenh mwerr anerl-ayntem, arntetyerrey-angenh. Ampa akely-rnem mwerr anerl-ayntem arntety-weny. Ampa akngerr atha arrenhantherr anthem.”

²⁷ INGKART angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, “Arrantherr Canaan-warl alhentyel, arrantherr tawen arrpanenh-warl alhey-alenty, atha tawen-areny-rnem ater-antheyenh. Rernem ingkerrenh anterreyenh arrekantherrety. ²⁸ Atha ingwer-rnem Hivite-areny-rnem Canaan-areny-rnem-then Hitt-kenh-rnem-then irrenteyenh, arrantherr apmer ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl

alhey-alenty. ²⁹ Arrantherr Canaan-warl alhey-alenty, atha apek renh-nrem irrentey-angenh aherrety anyentel, menty. Apmer ingkeny, werrk-apeny, atnwenth ateralth-angketyarr, apmer alther. Alakenh atha apmer-areny-rnem Canaan-they irrenterl-ayntem arternpel-antey. ³⁰ Atha renh-nrem irrpetyarl-irrpetyarl irrenterl-ayntem wenh, arrantherr akngerrelan apmer renh inemarl, apmer mwerr arntarnt-arayntemel.”

³¹ INGKART angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, “Apmer arrekantherrenh Canaan-ampeny kwaty alay Apenng-angketyarr-they altwerl ayerrer ayn-tayntem. Apmer kwaty alay itna Ilkwarl-they akgerrakw ayntayntem. Apmer arlpaw itna Sinai-they ayerrer ayntayntem. Apmer kwaty lher Euphrates-they antekerr ayntayntem. Apmer Canaan ampepelarl. Atha ar-renhantherr rlterr-kilem, arrantherr-anem yanh-areny-rnem Canaan-they irrenterl-ayntem. ³² Ikwer-rnem alakenh angkey-angenh, ‘Anwantherr apmer nhenhel arrekantherr-itwek mwerrant-arey anetyek, atwerrey-angenh anetyek.’ Menty. Alakenh ikwer-rnem angkey-angenh. Apmer nhareny-rnem-kety amenterreyek, altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ikwer-rnem-kenh-kety-then. ³³ Canaan-el apmer arrekantherrenhel rernem ilkelhem anayntetyek. Menty. Nthakenh rernem aney-angenh, arrangkw. Arrngert angkenherr-arey. Rernem arrenhantherrenh apmwangkwarr ilekerr. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apenteyel. Rernem arrenhantherrenh-anem ilanthe Kerr, arrantherr altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apenterl-ayntetyek. Rernem arrenhantherrenh arrkernekerr, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.”

24

Israel-kenh-rnemel Moses ileyel, “INGKARTel anwenhantherr ilek-angkwarr, anwantherr ikwer awelhetyek”

¹ INGKARTel Moses ilek apwert irrwerl-they, “Aaron, Nadab-then, Abihu-then artwamp 70-pel Israel-kenh-rnem-then renh-nrem ingwerl-alpa wenh, atyeng-warl apetyetyek. Arrer-apeny apetyey-angenh. Atyengety arleng-antey anetyek kwenerremel. ² Moses, nga anyentant atyeng-warl arrer-apeny apetya. Israel-kenh-rnem ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey, apwert-warl nganey-angenh anetyek.”

³ Moses alpek ikwer-rnem-warl, angkakert INGKART-kenh. Rernem ikwer angkek, “Alakenhaym mwerrarl wenh. INGKARTel ngkweng-angkwarr angka ilem, anwantherr awelhemarl.” ⁴ Moses-el pip-warl ingkwernek, INGKARTel renh ilek-angkwarr. Ingwepenh ra apwert akely-rnem akarrelek, akerek-arelh mpwarek INGKARTek. Renh rnkernek-anem apwert Sinai arrerenty ikwer-itwek. Apwert arlpenty ingwer-rnem 12 ra rnkerneynek akert-arraty. Apwert-rnem 12-pel ileyel, Israel-kenh-rnem 12-pel amentew-ament rernem iterl-arayntetyek. ⁵ Moses-el artwa akely-rnem thwenek, aker atwetyek. Aker pwelek-rnem rernem apwert-rnem-itwek ampernek. Rernem INGKARTek arrtyemel aker tyenkerr antheK, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Aker ingwer-rnem ingkerrenhel arlkwek, mwerr ingkerr rernem anew-anenh INGKARTek. ⁶ Aker rernem atwek-penh, Moses-el arrnga aker-penh inpek, arlengarr-rnem-warl amentew-ament theleynek. Arrnga ingwer-rneman ra apwert-rnem-warl akerek-arelh-warl theleynek. ⁷ Moses-el pip-anem inek, Akngey-kenh angkernem-akert, ra atayel-antey innga reytemilek, ingkerrenhel Akngey-kenh angka awetyek. Rernem ikwer angkek, “Ilek-ilek INGKART-kenh angka pip nhenh-itwek ayntem, anwantherr ikwer awelhem.”

⁸ Moses-el arlengarr-rnem arrnga-akert inek, ra arrnga ikwerel arlperrry iwek ikwer-rnem-warl, irrpelhelek renh-rnem arrngel INGKART-kenh-angkwarr. Ra ikwer-rnem angkek, "INGKARTel anwenhantherr alhelek, rarl anwenhantherr aleth-antey arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr alhelek arrpemar, arrantherr angka ingkerrenh apenterl-ayntetyek pip nhenh-itwek. Alakenh-they atha arrekantherr-warl arrnga-anem iwek."

⁹ Moses Aaron-then Aaron-kenh alerikw atherr Nadab-then Abihu-then artwamp 70-pel-then Israel-kenh-rnem rernem apwert irrwerl-warl nganek, Akngey renh awetyek. ¹⁰ Apwert ikwer-itwek rernem Akngey Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh renh arey-alhek. Ingka Akngey-kenh kweneng-ampeny-itwek iwerr-apeny ayntenhekarl rernem arek, iwerr ra arrtyernek alker-apeny, apwert turquoise-apeny. ¹¹ Arraty innga! Artwamp-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem rernem Akngey anngel innga-antey arek! Alhewer rernem arek renh, ranap atwey-angenh-antey renh-rnem mwerr-antey. Ikwer-penh rernem amern arlkwek, kwaty-then antywemel.

INGKARTel Moses-ek apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr angkakert antheyel

¹² INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Atyeng-warl nganenhey-alha. Mpwelha-anem atyeng, atha ngenh apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr anthetyek. Apwert atherr-itwek atha ingkwernek angkernem, ingwer-rnemel reytemilemel akaltyerrerrl-ayntetyek."

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan Moses artwamp-rnem-warl angkek, "Arrantherr mpwelhenherr-arey nhenh-itwek. Aaron-atherr Hur-atherr arteny mpwelhayntem arrpemar, ratherr ament angka arratyiletyek ingwer-rnemek ingkernan, aylanth alhemarl-kety. Joshua-ant atyeng-itwek apetyetyek wenh." Kwertengerl Moses-kenh itnan Joshua. Moses-el Joshua ikngwek, ratherr atherr-antey apwert-warl nganenhek, apwert Akngey-kenh. Moses-el Joshua ampep-warl arrrennenhek-anem, ra apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhek ament-anem.

¹⁵ Moses apwert-warl nganenhek, kwenpayel apwert ingkerrenh artenek-anem. ¹⁶ Innga, INGKART irrwerl-they kwenerrek-anem apwert irrwerl-warl, lyenenty rlterrk ilkwakert arrtyernenh. Kwenpayel apwert renh artek arlta 7-ek-atwety. Arlta ingkernelan INGKART Moses-ek arlkek kwenpay-they. ¹⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem rwa lherrm-apeny apwert irrwerl-itwek rernem arenh. ¹⁸ Moses anenh apwert ikwer-itwek, kwenpayel apwert artek. Ra anenh apwert-itwek arlta 40-ek-atwety. ...

31

INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem ileyel, Saturday arlta impen ikwerel warrkirrey-angenh anetyek

¹² ... INGKART Moses-ek angkek, ¹³ "Israel-kenh-rnem alakenh ila, 'Arrantherr angka INGKART-kenh apenterl-ayntetyek Saturday ikwer, arlta impen INGKART-kenh ltyerrey-angker. Saturday arrpanenhel arrantherr ltyerreytyek, INGKARTek iterrerrl-ayntetyek. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr renh iterl-arayntetyek, rarl arrenhantherr arratyilek. Arrantherr mwerr anerl-ayntem INGKART-kenh-angkwarr. Aler arrekantherrenh-rnem-then, arrengey-rnem-then, artartey-rnem-then rernem iterl-arayntetyek arrpemar aleth-antey. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr mwerr INGKARTek anerl-ayntetyek intem-antey, INGKART-kenh-anem anem.

¹⁴ Saturday ament arlta ingwer-apeny-weny, arrangkw. Saturday-an INGKART-kenh arlta impen. Ingwerentyel apek Saturday-el warrkirrem, arrantherr artwa renh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁵ Warrkirreytyek Sunday-they

Friday-ek-atwetyant arlta 6-ek-atwetyant. Alakenhan mwerrarl. Saturday arrpanenhel ltyerrayntetyek warrkirrey-angenh. Arlta Saturday-el arrantherr INGKARTEK iterr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Ingwerenty apek Saturday-el warrkirrenty, ipmek-antey renh atwem. ¹⁶ Saturday arrpanenhel arrantherr ltyerrayntetyek warrkirrey-angenh. Arrantherr INGKARTEK iterr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel, ingkern-penhel-rnem arrpe-marl aleth-antey. ¹⁷ Arrantherr INGKARTEK atyeng Saturday arrpanenhel iterr-ayntetyek aleth-antey, atha arrenhantherrenh aleth-antey arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr iterl-areyel, alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh atha arrpmernek arlta 6-ek-atwety. Arlta 7-elan ayeng warrkirrey-angenh ipmelhek, arwa-anem anak ltyerremel. Alakenh arrantherr ayen iterl-arayntetyek intem-antey, ingkern-pen-rnem rernem ayen iterl-arayntetyek arrpemar intem-antey.' "

¹⁸ INGKART ipmelhek-anem Moses-warl angkenh-pen Sinai apwert-itwek. Akngey ra angka apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-warl arrwekel-antey ingkwernek ilyel. Ra Moses-ek apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr antheke, angka ikweren-akert.

32

Israel-kenh-rnem kwenerreyel pwelek irrwey gold-penh mpwarek-itwek

¹ Moses apwert Sinai-itwek arleng-alenty anen-antey. Israel-kenh-rnem alhek Aaron-warl, rernem renh ayernek, "Ayteyengk Moses-alaw? Nthakenh ra irrek? Ilek-kety ra apey-alpey-angenh? Artwa rarl anwenhantherr Egypt-the they atnwenhek. Ilwek apek ra. Aaron-ay! Ilengem ntwanwekantherr mpwara arwerl-pen apek, apwert-pen apek, ra altyerr anwekantherr anetyek. Ra ilayntetyek apek, nthenh-angkwarr anwantherr alhetyek."

² Aaron angkek ikwer-rnemek, "Iylpek-areh-rnem gold-penh areh arrekantherrenh-kenh atyeng anthenherr-arey, aler arrekantherrenh-kenh-then." ³ Rernemap iylpek-areh-rnem akngetyek, Aaron-ek antheke. ⁴ Aaron-el iylpek-areh-rnem akngerr arrernek tyampit ilkwewarl. Tyampit ilkwa rwitwek arrernek irrngwerretyek. Ra gold renh-anem ipert pwelek-apeny-warl thelek, pwelek irrwey-arrpantey gold-penh mpwarek. Israel-kenh-rnemel arek-pen, rernem angkerrek, "Israel-kenh-rnemay! Nhenh arenherr-arey! Akngey nhanyemelan anwenhantherrenh Egypt-the they atnwenhey-alpek nhenh-warl!"

⁵ Aaron-el awek-pen, ra apwert-rnem arrernek amperneyek-areh, pwelek ikwer-itwek arrwekel-ampenyek. Ra angkek ikwer-rnemek, "Ingwelarreng anwantherr anyenterretyek kwenty arlkwetyek. Anwantherr rntwetyek aylelhemel INGKARTEK inkwerelhemel!" ⁶ Arlta ingwerelan Israel-kenh-rnem ingwepenh-antey akemerr-ayntek, rernem pwelek-rnem inek atwemel-anem. Pwelek ingwer-rnem arrangkwirremel ampek, INGKARTEK inkwerelhetyek-arrpantey. Pwelek ingwer-rnem rernem irrtnyewek, aker ampernemel arlkwetyek, INGKARTEK inkwerelhetyek-arrpantey. Rernem aker arlkwenh, ngkwarl wayn-then antywemel, terangk irrenh. Ikwer-pen rernem areh-rnem mpweny ingwerl-alhenh, artnewarl anterrenh.

⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Anamerl-antey apwert-the they alpa ngkwenh-rnem-warl, ntwarl Egypt-the they renh-rnem atnwenhey-alpek. Rernem apmwerrekk-anem. ⁸ Rernem angka atyenhek awelhey-angenh-anem menty anak, apmwel-areh mpwarek. Rernemap pwelek irrwey gold-penh mpwarek. Aker-anem rernem ampernek, pwelek ikwer

anthemel. Rernem ikwer kwenerr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel. Rernem angkerrek alakenh, 'Israel-kenh-rnemay! Nhenh arenherr-arey! Akngey nhanyemelan anwenhantherrenh Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek nhenh-warl!' "

⁹ Ikwer-penh INGKART angkek Moses-ek, "Atha weth-rnem iterl-areyel, rernem awerr innga, iylpelant awem. ¹⁰ Ayeng ikwer-rnem ahelerreyel, atha renh-rnem ywerrelhilemel atweyenh. Atyeng arrngert angkey-angenh! Atha anewengkw ngkwenh alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr-then nthakenh ipma atwey-angenh, arrangkw. Ngkwenh-rnem-theyarl akngerram-akngerr irreyenh."

¹¹ Moses-el amperrngerremel ayernek INGKART, "INGKARTay! Ahelerrey-angenh ngkwenh-rnemek. Weth-rnem ntwā atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-they arawerrng rlterrkēl. ¹² Ntwā renh-rnem atwenty, Egypt-areny-rnem alakenh ngkweng irrpelthirrekerr, 'INGKARTel ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhey-alpek Egypt-they apmer arlpaw-warl, renh-rnem ilwerl-athenetyek apwert-itwek!' Menty, nga ahelerrey-angenh ngkwenh-rnemek, renh-rnem atwey-angenh! ¹³ Abraham-ek-then Isaac-ek-then Jacob-ek-then iterra! Awank-akerr ntwā alhelenh ikwer-rnem angkemel, 'Ntwā alerengkw-then artartey-rnem-then arrengey-rnem-then akngerr atnyenem. Rernem akngerr innga aneyenh, antyarr alkerel aneyel-apeny. Atha apmer Canaan ikwer-rnem anthem, ikwer-rnem aleth-antey ayntetyek.' Alakenh-anyem ntwā renh-rnem alhelek." ¹⁴ INGKARTel Moses awak-penh, ra ingwer-angkwarr-anem iterrek. INGKARTel ikwerenh-rnem ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh.

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan Moses atwarrerl-alhek apwert-they, ra apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akngeynek. Apwert ikwer-atherr-itwek INGKARTel arrwekel angka ikwerenh ingkwernek atherr-angkwarr-antey arrwekel-ampeny-then ingkern-ampeny-then. ¹⁶ Moses-elan apwert atherr mpwarey-angenh arrangkw, Akngeyelant arrwekel-antey apwert atherr mpwarek, ra angka ikwerenh-rnem apwert atherr-itwek ingkwernek.

¹⁷ Moses apwert-they atwarreynenh-antey, ra Joshua rlwatek ampep-itwek. Rernem apmer arrerirrek-anem. Joshua-el awak, ingkerrenharl arlkenh. Ra angkek Moses-ek, "Awa! Israel-kenh-rnem apek atwerreyel!"

¹⁸ Moses angkek Joshua-ek, "Arrangkw. Israel-kenh-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh, rernem atwerrenty-penh. Rernem artney-angenh, rernem atwerrenty-penh. Atha renh-rnem aweyelarl, rernem aylelherreyel."

¹⁹ Moses arrer-anemirrek ikwer-rnem-warl, ra pwelek irrwey gold-penh arek. Ra ingwer-rnem arek rntwerl-anenty. Ra ikwer-rnem ahelerrek-anem. Ra apwert atherr ahern-warl iwek. Apwert atherr akelhek-anem apwert Sinai impalth-itwek. ²⁰ Ikwer-penhan ra pwelek gold-penh renh inek. Ra rwewarl iwek, gold kwaty-apeny irrngwerrenhek. Ikwer-penhan ra gold ahern-warl thelek, irrernterreyek. Ikwer-penhan ra gold ngkweltyelek lher-apeny-anem. Gold renh inek, kwaty-warl ra iwemel. Israel-kenh-rnem ra ilek, "Arrantherr kwaty gold ikwer-akert antywetyek."

²¹ Moses Aaron-warl angkek, "Ilek ntwā weth-rnem akngartewek INGKART-kety pwelek nhenh-warl? Alakenhaym apmwarl! Rernem artewentyel apmwelhelek."

²² Aaron angkek Moses-warl, "Nga atyetyart atyenh. Atyeng ahelerrey-angenh. Ntwā renh-rnem iterl-areyel, rernem apmwangkwarr iterreyel aleth-antey. ²³ Rernem atyeng angkek alakenh, 'Ayteyengkw Moses nthakenh irrek? Ilek-kety ra apey-alpey-angenh? Artwā weth ra

anwenhantherrenh Egypt-they atnwenhey-alpek. Ilwek apek ra. Aaron-ay! Ilengem ntwā anwekantherr mpwara arwerl-penh apek apwert-penh apek, ra altyerr anwekantherr anetyek. Ra ilayntetyek apek nthenh-angkwarr anwantherr alhetyek.’²⁴ Ayeng Israel-kenh-rnemek angkek, ‘Gold iylpek-arelh-rnem arrekantherrenh-they lhelenherr-arey, ilek-ilek gold-penh-then. Ayenh-anem anthemel.’ Ingkerrenh-antey gold-penh rernem atyeng antheke ampwal ilek-ilek. Gold-rnem atha rwewarl iwek, pwelek irrwey-anem rwethey tyerrelhenhey-ayntek!”

²⁵ Moses ra renh-rnem arenh, arwengkw-apyeny arlkenty. Aaron ra renh-rnem iltey-angenh arrangkw. Moses ament angkek, “Ingwerel-rnem atherrelhelekerr, anwekantherr arlkwentey-angenh-rnem.”²⁶ Moses arriw ilkwa-itwek rtney-alhek. Ra ingkerrenhek arlkek, “Ingwer-rnemel apek INGKART apentetyek ilkelhem, atyeng-angkwarr apetyetyek!” Levi-kenh-rneman rernem Moses-itwek rtney-alhek.²⁷ Ikwer-penhan Moses Levi-kenh-rnemek angkek, “INGKART Akngey Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh alakenh-anyem ra arrenhantherr ileyel, ‘Artwernem, arrantherr inkwartey inenherr-arey! Apmer-warl alhemel awayengkw-rnem-then ayteyengkw-rnem-then arrantherr iterl-areyel ingwer-rnem-then ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek.’”²⁸ Levi-kenh-rnem rernem Moses-ek awelhek. Rernem inkwartey-rnem inek, 3,000 innga rernem ipmek atwek.²⁹ Moses Levi-kenh-rnemek angkek, “Lyertan INGKART-angkwarr anetyek arrantherr, atyetyart arrantherr anayntetyek, INGKART ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Arrantherr ikwer awelhek, awayengkw-rnem-then ayteyengkw-rnem-then alerengkw-rnem-then ipmek atwek. Alakenh-they INGKART arrekantherr inkwerelhek.”

³⁰ Arlta ingwerelan Moses angkek Israel-kenh-rnemek, “Arrantherr apmwangkwarr mpwarek. Lyert atha INGKART ayernem arrekantherr. Ayeng ikwer-warl angkenty, ra arrekantherr ahelerrey-angenh anetyek, apmwa arrekantherrety iwetyek, arrantherr apek ikwerrenh-anem ar-rpemar anem.”³¹ Moses alhek INGKART-warl ayernetyek, “Weth-rnemel apmwel-areth mpwarek. Rernem pwelek gold-penh mpwarek, ikwer kwenirr-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel.³² Irrepern-rnem atwey-angenh. Menty rernem anetyek. Renh-rnem angkep atwey-angenh, rernem apmwel-areth mpwarek-penh. Renh-rnem atwey-angenh, ayenhant ntwā atwetyek. Ayenh ntwā katy atwetyek, menty ingwer-rnem aney-akenh. Ayeng ikwer-rnem katy ilwetyek. Itna atyenh ipara pip ilkwa ngkwenh-they, ntwarl itna atyenh ingkwernek ingwer-rnem-then, rernem ngkwenh-rnem intem-antey anetyek.”

³³ INGKART Moses-ek angkek, “Ingwer apek apmwangkwarr alhenty, atyeng ilkelhey-angenh, atha itna ikwerrenh pip ikwer-they iparem.³⁴ Israel-kenh-rnem-warl alpa, atnwenha renh-rnem apmer atha alhelek-warl, atha ngenh arrwekel-antey ilek-warl. Antyerl atyenh arrekantherr yerlirrem, iwerr arrekantherr iyparrernetyek, apmer ikwer-warl alpetyek. Apmwel-areth aneyel-rnem atha ingwer-inger atwemant-anem.”³⁵ INGKARTel Israel-kenh-rnem arntety ilkwa antheke, rernem apmwel-areth mpwarek-they.

33

¹ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Apmer nhenh iwerl-alhenherr-arey, nga-then ingwer-rnem-then, ntwarl renh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhek. Alhenherr-arey apmer ikwer-warl, atharl arrwekel-antey alhelek Abraham-ek-rnem-then Isaac-ek-rnem-then Jacob-ek-rnem. ² Atha

arrwekel-antey antyerl thwenem arrekanterr-warl yanh-areny-rnem ir-rentetyek, Canaan-areny-rnem, Amor-areny-rnem-then, Hitt-kenh-rnem-then, Perizz-areny-rnem-then, Hiv-areny-rnem-then, Jebus-areny-rnem-then. ³ Alhenherr-arey apmer ikwer-warl, amern-angketyarr-warl arwengalker-angketyarr-warl. Nthakenh ayeng arrekanterr-itwek alhey-angenh, arrantherr awerr-rnemarl wethey, atyeng awelhey-angenh. Ayeng arrekanterr alhenty apmer ikwer-warl, atha ampepel apek arrenhantherr ilwerl-athenekerr.”

⁴⁻⁶ Arrwekel-antey INGKART Moses-ek angkek, “Angka nhenh Israel-kenh-rnem ila.” Kel Moses Israel-kenh-rnemek angkek, “Alakenh INGKARTel arrenhantherr ileyel, ‘Arrantherr awerr innga. Ayeng apek arrekanterr-angkwarr alhenty, atha apek arrenhantherr ilwerl-athenekerr. Ampwal-rnem iylpek-arelh-rnem-then nikeleth-rnem-then akwek-arelh-rnem-then lhelenherr-arey. Alerl ayeng iterrey, nthakenh atha ileman.’” Angka nhenh awek-penh, rernem ampwal-rnem lhelek apwert itna Sinai-itwek. Rernem amperrngerrek, ampwal-rnem angkep arrerneyney-angenh-anemarl.

INGKART Moses-warl angkeyel kalikw-itwek

⁷ Moses-el apmelerr kalikw artenh, apmer-they arleng. Kalikw renh itnewek, “Kalikw-itwek INGKART ayernetyek”. Ingwerentyel INGKART ayernetyek, rap alhem kalikw ikwer-warl, apmer-they akwerr-ampeny-warl. ⁸ Moses kalikw-warl alhenhel, rernem arriw-ampeny kalikw akely-rnem-itwek rtney-alhenh. Rernem Moses intwarenh, kalikw-warl aylpenharl. ⁹ Moses kalikw-warl aylpenhel, kwenpay arlpenty apetyek irrwerl-they, arriw-ampeny-itwek artenh. Kwenpay ikwer-they INGKART Moses-warl angkenh. ¹⁰ Kwenpay renh arenh kalikw arriw-itwek, ingkerrenhel apmelerr kalikw arriw ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek rtnenh, INGKARTek kwernerretyek. ¹¹ INGKART Moses-warl kalikw-itwek angkenh. Ratherr arerrenhant-atherr angkerremel. Ikwer-penh Moses apmer-warl alpenh. Joshua ra kalikw ikwer-itwek apmelerr arteny anenh alpey-angenh. Joshua Nun-kenh alerikw anenh, ra kwertengerl Moses-kenh anenh.

INGKARTel alheleyel, ra ikwerenh-rnem-itwek anayntetyek, rernem alperlewetyek

¹² Ingwer-inger Moses-el INGKART ayerneke, “Ntwa ayenh arrwekel-antey alakenh ilek, ‘Atha ngenh Moses iterl-areyel, ayeng inkwerelheyel ngkweng.’ Ntwa ayenh ilek arrpemar, ‘Ntwa nhenh-rnem atnwenheynetyek apmer ingwer-warl-anem.’ Kel atha ngenh lyert ayernetyek, ‘Angwenh nntwa thwenem, atyeng-angkwarr ilkwatherr?’ Ntwa ayenh iley-angenh-antey. ¹³ Nga atyeng inkwerelhentyan, nntwa ayenh ngkwenh-angkwarr akalty-antha. Atha ngenh iterl-aretyek. Ayeng ilkelheyel, nga atyeng intem-antey inkwerelh-ayntetyek. Nhenh-rnemek iterra iylpelerrey-angenh-antey. Nntwa renh-rnem ayerrpelek, ngkwenh-rnem anayntetyek.”

¹⁴ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Ayeng arrekanterr-angkwarr alhem. Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, ahelengkw-rnem nthakenh arrekanterr atwerrey-angenh.”

¹⁵ Moses ikwer-warl angkek, “Nga anwekantherr yerlirrey-angenh apek, nntwa anwenhantherr apmer ingwer-warl thweney-angenh anetyek. ¹⁶ Nga anwekantherr yerlirrenty, ingwer-arenyel-rnem iterl-arayntetyek, ngarl anwekantherr inkwerelheyel. Anwantherr ngkwenh-rnemar, impenarl, ingwer-rnem arrangkwarl.”

¹⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-ek, “Alakenh mwerr. Nga mwerr innga angkek. Atha ngenh Moses iterl-areyel innga, ayeng ngkweng inkwerel-heyel. Alakenh-they ayeng arrekantherr-angkwarr alhem ilkwatherr.”

¹⁸ Moses angkek INGKART-warl, “Atha ngenh arem, arawerrng rlterrkel lyenenty arrtyernenty.”

¹⁹ INGKART angkek ikwer-warl, “Ya. Ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr rwaylpenhem. Ayeng ngkweng aremirrem. Ntwa aretyek, ayengarl mwerr-angker innga. Ayeng ngkweng itna mwerr-angker atyenh-anem ilelhetyek. Itnan atyenh INGKART. Ayeng ilkelhenty atha ingwer-rnemek amperrngirremel arntarnt-arem arrpemar. ²⁰ Ayeng ngkweng aremirretyek. Nthakenh ayeng inngerr aremerrey-angenh ngkweng-warl. Ingwerentyel inngerr ayenh arenty, rap ilwemar. ²¹ Ay, apwert nhak aray. Apwert ikwer-itwek rtnerl-alha. ²² Atha arrtyerneyenh rlterrk ilkwakert apwert-angkwarr anper-alhentyel. Ayeng anper-alhey-alentyarl, atha ngenh apwert intey-warl ikwer-itwek akwernem, atha ngenh ilyel arteyenh. ²³ Atha ngenh arteyenh-tangkwel, ikwer-penh altywerilem arrpemar, ntwap artepant-anem ayenh intwareyenganh.”

34

Moses-el apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr mpwareyel arrpemar, INGKART-kenh angka ingkwernetyek

¹ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, “Apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akaltha, atharl ingwer weth arrwekel-antey mpwarek-apeny. Apwert ingwer atherr angkakert ntwaw iwek, ratherrap akelhek-anem. Atha apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-warl irrkaty-angkarr ingkwernetyek. ² Ingwepenh-antey apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akngetya apwert itna Sinai-warl. Ayeng ngkweng-warl apwert irrwerl-itwek angketyek. ³ Ingwerenty akngetyey-angenh, ngant apetya. Ingwer-rnem ila, ‘Apwert nhenh-warl apetyekerr!’ Yep-yep-rnem-then pwelek-rnem-then renh-rnem antwerrketyek, atherrk apwert ilkwa-angkwarr rernem arlkweyneker.”

⁴ Moses-el apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr akalthek. Ingwepenh ra apwert Sinai-warl nganek apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-akert. Alakenh INGKARTel renh arrwekel ilek-angkwarr. ⁵ INGKART kwenpay-angkwarr Sinai apwert-warl apetyek. Ran apetyek, Moses-itwek arrer rtney-alhek. Ra itnewelhek INGKART. ⁶ Moses-warl arrwekel-ampeny-itwek ra anper-alhek. Ra ikwer-warl angkek, “Ayeng INGKART, Akngey innga. Ayeng aleth amperrnger-reyel ingkerrenhek, ayeng mwerr innga iterreyel ikwer-rnemek. Rernem apmwel-areth atyeng anem, ayeng anamerl ahelerrey-angenh ikwer-rnemek, arrangkw. Ayeng ikwer-rnem artewentyel ilkelheyel-antey. Atha renh-rnem alhelenty, nthakenh ayeng ingwer-angkwarr iterrey-angenh. Ayeng arraty ikwer-rnem-warl angkem aleth. ⁷ Alakenh-anyem innga. Ayeng mwerr ingkerrenhek aneyel. Rernem apmwel-ayeth atyengety anenty, ikwer-penh rernem atyeng-warl apey-alpenty, atha renh-rnem irrentey-angenh, arrangkw. Menty, atha renh-rnem angkep atwey-angenh. Ayeng ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyel inngy. Ingwer-rnem apek apmwangkwarr aleth anenty, angkeperrey-angenh, atha renh-rnem inngarl atwem, alerikw-rnem-then arrangey-rnem-then artartey-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey atha aleth-antey irrwampenh-anthemel atwem arrpemar.”

⁸ Moses anamerl-antey ahern-itwek kwernerrek, ampwethel arrrnelhek, Akngey-warl inkwerelhemel angkek. ⁹ Moses angkek ikwer-warl, “INGKARTay, nga apek atyeng inkwerelhenty, anwekantherr-angkwarr

alhayntetyek. Rernem awerr innga, iylpelant awem. Apmwa anwekantherrenh iwa, angkep atwey-angenh. Anwenhantherr intem-antey atnyena, anwantherr ngkwenh-rnem anetyek.”

¹⁰ INGKART angkek-anem, “Atha arrenhantherr innga alhelem. Rernem ayenh areyenh, ayengarl ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker arawerrng rlterrk-akert, arrantherr aketh-antey aretyek. Arrwekel ingwer-rnemel arey-angenh alakenh-anyem. Ingwer-rnem arrekantherr-itwek aneyel-rnemel areyenh arppemarl. ¹¹ Arrantherr angka atyenhkek awelhetyek, atharl lyert ilem. Atha Amor-areny-rnem, Canaan-areny-rnem-then, Hitt-kenh-rnem, Perizz-areny-rnem, Hiv-areny-rnem, Jebus-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh irrenteyenh apmer ikwer-they, apmer atharl arrwekel arrekantherr alhelek. ¹² Arrantherr apmer Canaan-warl alhentyel, mwanty arntarnt-arelhemel anayntetyek yanh-rnem-kety, mwerrant-arey arrantherr aney-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwel, rernem arrenhantherrenh apmwangkwarranem akngartewekerr. ¹³ Tyaty-arrpantey-rnem rernem mpwarek. Ampwal akerek-arelh-then apwert impen-rnem-then rernem tyaty kwen-itwek rnrkernek, ampwal arlpenty-rnem-then. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem ilek-ilek apenteyel. Ingkerrenh ngkweltyeleteyek atakemel, ampwal akerek-arelh-rnem-then, apwert impen-rnem-then, ampwal arlpenty-rnem-then. ¹⁴ Ayengan INGKARTarl. Arrantherr altyerr-arrpantey-rnemek kwenirrey-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr atyengant awelh-ayntetyek.”

¹⁵ INGKART angkek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenh-arey yanh-rnem-kety. Mwerrant-arey arrantherr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem-itwek aney-angenh. Rernem altyerr-arrpantey-rnem apent-ayntem apmwangkwarrr. Rernem aker tyenkerr arrtymel anthem altyerr-arrpantey-rnemek. Arrenhantherr apmwangkwarrr angkepilekerr, Menty awenh-arey! ¹⁶ Artwa aler arrekantherrenh-rnem kwey aleyak ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek itengerrey-angenh anetyek. Aleyak ikwer-rnem-kenh altyerrek-arrpantey kwenerremel tnaketyek. Rernem artwa aler arrekantherrenh-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr arppemarl akalty-anthekerr.

¹⁷ Ingwerel-rnem gold rwel arrtymel irrngwerretyek, altyerr-arrpantey mpwaremel ikwer-penh. Alakenh mpwarey-angenh arrantherr anetyek.

¹⁸ Amern ilperr-ilperr-akert arrantherr kwenty arlkwetyek inkwerel-hemel, kwenty itna ‘Amern ilperr-ilperr’. Arlta 7-ek-atwety arrantherr amern ilperr-ilperr arlkwetyek pikinpat-weny, atharl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr alakenh mpwaretyek alkent Abib ikwerel-antey aherrety arpanenhel. Arrantherr amern ilperr-ilperr renh kwenty arlkwayntetyek, arrantherr iterretyek Abib ikwerel, Egypt-theyarl anperl-alhekan.

¹⁹ Awey arrwekeleny-rnem-then atnwenth irrwey arrwekeleny-rnem-then rernem atyenh ingkerrenh. ²⁰ Tangkey arrwekeleny ntwawa apek iteth atnyenetyek, yep-yep akelyant antha atyeng. Arrangkwel apek, tangkey renh akertemal atwetyek. Arrantherr aler awey arrekantherrenh arrwekeleny-rnem ingkerrenh payemeleteyek atyeng-they. Ingwerenty rntemel angkenty atyeng-warl, ra ayenh aker tyenkerr antheynetyek-tangkwel.

²¹ Arlta 6-ek-atwety warrkirr-ayntetyek, arlta 7-el ltyerretyek warrkirrey-angenh. Ahern angerney-angenh, ntang ineyney-angenh, ikwer-kety ltyerretyek-antey. Menty anetyek arlta ikwerel.

²² Aherrety arpanenhel arrantherr kwenty arlkwayntetyek itna Pentecost ikwerel. Ntang weyt arrwekeleny-penh arrantherr atyeng antheytyek. Ingwer-inger arrantherr kwenty ingwer arlkwayntetyek, ntang

weyt ingkern-penh arrantherr atyeng anthetyek. ²³ Aherrety arrpanenhel irrpety-inger artwernem ingkerrenh rernem akarrirretyek arrwekel-antey atyeng. Ayeng INGKARTarl, Akngey innga Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh. ²⁴ Arrantherr aherrety arrpanenhel irrpety-inger atyeng-warl apetyenty, atha Canaan-areny-rnem arrwekel-antey apmer ikwer-they irrentem. Atha arrenhantherrenh apmer akngerr arrpemarl anthem. Nthakenh ingwer-nemel apmer renh angkep rakeyney-angenh arrekanterr-they.

²⁵ Arrantherr aker atyeng anthenty, amern tyenkerr-then. Amern pikinpat-weny ayenh anthetyek. Arrantherr yep-yep renh atwentyel, tyenkerr itna Anperarl Alhek 'Passover', aker tyelk arrerney-angenh ingwepenhek-atwety. Arrantherr rwel arrtyetyek ingkerrenh-antey.

²⁶ Aherrety arrpanenhel, ntang weyt arrwekelarl lyapek akngetyenherr-arey, kalikw atyenh-warl, amern tyenkerr mwerr-angker ayenh anthetyek.

Nanikwet akely apek ampernenty arrantherr, amikw ikwerenh aylpatyel arrtyey-angenh."

²⁷ INGKART angkek Moses-warl, "Ingkwernetyek angka nhenh. Alakenh atha ngenh alheleyel, Israel-kenh-rnem arrantherr atyenh-rnem intem-antey anayntetyek." ²⁸ Moses INGKART-itwek anenh, arlta 40-ek-atwety. Amern arlkwey-angenh kwaty antywey-angenh. Apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-warl INGKARTel ingkwernek angkernem 10, rernem aleth-antey apenterl-ayntetyek.

Moses apwert Sinai-they atwarrenhey-alpeyel inngerr amparrkenh

²⁹ Moses-anem apwert Sinai-they atwarrenhey-alpenh, apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr-akert iltyel akngey-alpenh. Moses inngerr amparrkenh, ra Akngey-itwek angkenh-penh. Ra iterl-arelhey-angenh inngerrarl amparrkenh. ³⁰ Aaron-then Israel-kenh-rnem-then rernem inngerr Moses arek amparrkenharl. Rernem ikwerety aterirrek. Alakenh-they rernem arrer-warl alhey-angenh ikwer-warl. ³¹ Moses ikwer-rnemek atayel arlkek, "Atyengety aterirrey-angenh! Arrer-warl apetyenherr-arey!" Aaron artwamp-rnem-then arrer-warl ikwer-warl apetyek. Ra ikwer-rnem angkek. ³² Ikwer-penh ingkerr-anem Moses-warl arrererrenhey-alhek. Ra ikwer-rnem angka ilenh, INGKARTelarl apwert Sinai-itwek renh ilek. ³³ Moses ikwer-rnem-warl angkek-penh, ra inngerr-anem arnkwa akelyel artelhek. ³⁴ Moses ra kalikw-warl aylpenh aleth INGKART-warl ayernetyek. Ra arnkwa akely apmelerr lhelenh, INGKART-warl angkey-alhenty. Ra kalikw iwerl-alhenh, apmer-warl alpenh, ra ingkerrenhek iley-alpenh, INGKARTel ilek-angkwarr. ³⁵ Ingkerrenhel renh arey-ayntenh, inngerr Moses amparrkenharl. Ikwer-penh ra inngerr apmelerr artelhenh-anem arnkwa akely ikwerel. ...

40

Kwenpay INGKART-kenh-anem ra kalikw impen arteyel

³⁴ ... Moses-el kalikw impen artek. Ra ampwal impen-rnem ingkerrenh akwernek Akngeyel renh ilek-angkwarr. Moses-el warrk ywerrelhilek-penh, kwenpay INGKART-akert alker-they apetyek, kalikw impen artek. INGKART-kenh lyenentyel kalikw kwen alhernek. ³⁵ Kwenpayel iwerr arrngelek, Moses nthakenh kalikw-warl kwen aylpenhey-angenh.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Kwenpayel kalikw-itwek artenhel-antey, Israel-kenh-rnem apmerel-antey anenh. Kwenpay rarl anperl-alhenh, Israel-kenh-rnemel kwenpay renh apenteh, apmer ingwer-warl-anem. ³⁸ Alakenh-anyem innga.

Itwernek kwenpayel kalikw artenh. Ingwelan kwenpay amparrkenh
rwapenyarl. Israel-kenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alpenhel, rernem
kwenpayan kalikw-itwek arenh.

Ruth Angka Ruth-akert Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Angka nhayman arelh anyent-akert itnan Ruth. Ra awank-akerr anenh. Ranap apmer ingwer-areny, apmer Moab-areny. Anherrikw Ruth-kenh ra arelh Jew itnan Naomi. Anewikw Naomi-kenh itnan Elimelek. Ratheran alerikw atherr-akert itnan Mahlon Kilion-atherr. Rernemap tawen Bethlehem-itwek anenh Judah-ampeny-itwel.

Ingwer-ingweran apmer ra arlenyerrek, amern lyapey-angenh-anem, arrangkw. Ingkerran angwayak-anemerrek. Kel Naomi Elimelek-then alerikw-atherr-then rernem apmer Moab-itwek amernek aney-alpek. Apmer ikwer-itwel youngfeller atherr arelh atherr Moab-areny-atherr-then itengerrek-anem. Mahlon ra arelh Ruth itengerrek, Kilion ran arelh Orpah itengerrekarl.

Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingweran Naomi-kenh anewikw ikwerenh ahaperrek-anem. Aherrety 10-penhan ampatherr ratherr ahaperrek arppemarl.

Naomi ran amperrngerremel-anem anenh, rap iterrek, angkep alpetyek apmer aknganenty-warl Bethlehem-warl. Rap Ruth Orpah-then renh-atherr ilek, arteny anayntetyek aknganenty ikwer-atherrenh-itwek Moab-itwek. Ruth-elan tyerne, "Ayengan ilkelheyel, ngkweng-angkwarr alhetyek." Anherrenheng-atherr ratherr alpek apmer Bethlehem-warl-anem. Akngeyel renh-atherr mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-arek. Apmer ikwer-itwel Ruth-an artwa anyent itengerrek itnan Boaz. Ruth ra away akely-anem atnyenek itnan Obed.

Ingwer-ingweran Obed ra alerikw anyent atnyenek itnan Jesse. Jesse rap alerikw anyent atnyenek itnan David. David ra atyetyart ilkwa anenh apmer Israel-itwel.

Alakenh-kety angka nhaym Ruth-akert impenarl Jew-rnemek.

*Rernem aney-alpeyel apmer ingwer-itwel,
angwayakarl ap rerneman*

¹⁻² Awank-akerr artwa anyent anenh itnan Elimelek. Rap tawen Bethlehem-itwel anenh Judah-ampeny-itwel. Ranap Ephrath-kenh-antey. Anewikw ikwerenh itnan Naomi. Youngfella ikwer-atherrenh itna Mahlon-then Kilion-then.

Ingwer-ingweran apmer ra arlenyerrek-anem. Elimelek-rnem angwayak anenh, rernemap Bethlehem iwerl-alhek, apmer ingwer-itwel Moab-itwel aney-alpek-anem.

³ Ingwer-ingweran artwamp ahaperrek-anem. Anewikw Naomi ra inpert-anemerrek, youngfella alhamp atherr-itwel anerl-anemel.

⁴ Ratherran arelh atherr-then itengerrek Moab-areny atherr. Mahlon ra arelh Ruth-then itengerrek, Kilion ran arelh Orpah-then itengerrekarl. Rernemap arleng-alenty anenh apmer ikwer-itwel, aherrety 10-ek-atwety apek.

⁵ Ikwer-penhan Naomi ra areperrk-anemerrek, ampikw atherrarl ahaperrek. Rap amperrngerremel-anem anenh, ranap anenh-antey apmer ikwer-itwel.

Anherrenheng-atherr angkep alpeyel

⁶ Naomi rarl Moab-itwel anenheng-arey, ra awek, INGKARTelarl ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arenh apmer Judah-itwel. Kwaty ilkwa rntwey-alhek, amern-rnem lyapelhelek-anem. Ingkerrelan inkwerelhemel amern-rnem akarrelenh. Naomi ra iterrek, Moab iwerl-alhetyek, angkep-antey apmer Judah-itwel aney-alpetyek. Anherrikw ikwerenh-atherran iterrek, ilkwatherr alpetyek. ⁷ Rernemap anperl-alhek, iwerrel-antey alhemel.

⁸ Naomi anherrikw-atherr-warl-anem angkek, "Mpwelan alpetyek, amengkw mpwel-kenh-itwel anayntetyek. INGKARTel mpwelenh arntarnt-aretyek mwerr-angkwarr, mpwelarl ayenh arntarnt-arenh-apeny ampa atyenh-atherr-then. ⁹ Rap anthem anewengk ingwer-atherr-anem, mpwelenh irrngerney-anthetyek."

Kel ra renh-atherr arrwantyék-anem, anperl-alhetyek-athath. Ratherrap artnenh artewentyel, ¹⁰ alakenh angkemel, "Mentyaw! Ayla ngkweng-angkwarr alpetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-itwel aney-alpetyek."

¹¹ Naomi ranap angkek ikwer-atherr, "Anherrey-atherray, mpwel angkep alpetyek apmer mpwel-kenh-warl-anem. Ileké mpwel apenteyel-antey? Nthakenh atha ampa ingwer atherr atnyeney-angenh, mpwel itengerretyek, arrangkw. ¹² Ya, apmer-warl-anem alpetyek. Ayengan arelhampwanem, nthakenh itengerrey-angenh-anem. Anherrey-atherray, arwa angkeyel-anem. Ayeng apek lyert ingwel artwitwel intengerrem, ikwerpenh ingwer-ingweran away atherr-anem atnyenemel. Nthakenh-anem irrem? ¹³ Mpwelan nthakenh mpwelhey-angenh away ikwer-atherr arrpemar, ratherrarl alkenherretyek! Arrangkw wenh, alakenh-weny! Mpwel amperrngerremel anerl-anekerr inpert-antey arleng-alenty. Ya, rlterrk-anem aynteyel mpwelek. Rlterrk innganemarl aynteyel atyeng. INGKARTelan ayenh artewentyel irrwerneyel, amperrngelemel."

¹⁴ Rerneman artnek arrpemar. Orpah ran anherrikw ikwerenh arrwantyék-anem, rap apmer-warl-anem anperl-alhek. Ruth-anap ilkelhey-angenharl, Naomi iwerlelpetyek, rap renh antwerrkenh-antey.

¹⁵ Naomi-an ikwer angkek, "Nhak araw. Arntengengkw ikwerenh-rnem-warl alpeyel-anem, rap altyerr ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-warl alpeyel. Ngan ilkwatherr alpa."

¹⁶ Ruth-elanap tyerne, "Ayenh thweney-angenh ngkweng-kety. Ayenh iley-angenh, ngenh apentey-angenharl. Ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr alpetyek. Ngan apmer ingwer-warl alhem, ayengap alhem arrpemar. Ngan apmer ingwer-itwel anem, ayengap anem arrpemar. Ngkwenh-rneman atyenh-rnem-anem aneyel. Athap Akngey apentetyek, ntwarl renh apenteyel-apeny. ¹⁷ Alakenhaym aylanth iteng anerl-aneyenh, aylanthap apmer ikwer-itwel ilweyenh. Ingwer-ingweran rernem ayenh akwerneyenh apmer ikwer-itwel. Inngarl ayeng angkeyel, INGKARTelarl awayel-kety. Atha irrtywerremel ileyel apek, menty ra ayenh artewentyel atwetyek. Ayengan ngkweng-itwel anayntetyek ilwentyek-atwety."

¹⁸ Naomi ra iterl-arek-anem, inngarlap Ruth iterrek, ikwer-angkwarr alpetyek, rap akeleyt-anemerrek.

¹⁹ Kel anherrenheng-atherr alhenh-antey Bethlehem-warl. Ratherarl apmer ikwer-itwel arremerey-alhek, akngerran apateyelpek-anem. Arelh apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel ayernerrek, "Inngarl Naomi yanhan, anwekantherr-warl apey-alpeyel?"

²⁰ Naomi arrer-anem apetyek, rap angkek, "Ayenh Naomi antwey-angenh-anem. Itna Naomi mean-errem 'irrngerney'. Ayenganap inkwerelhey-angenh-anem aneyel. Ayenh *Mara*-anem antwey. Itna Mara

mean-erreyel 'amperrng'. Akngey Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhekel ayenh amperrngel-anthek. ²¹ Atharl apmer nhenh iwerl-alhek awank-akerr; atha ilek-ilek atnyenek. Aleyan INGKARTEL ayenh arrangkw akngey-alpek. Ilekek ayenh Naomi antweyel? Akngey Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhel atnert ayenh apmwelek. Ayengan amperrngerreyel-antey.”

²² Kel alakenhaym ra ayntenh. Anherrenheng-atherr Naomi-then Ruth Moab-areny-then ratherr Bethlehem-itwel aney-alpek. Ikwereng-arey apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel amern antywer parley akelp-akemel akarrelenh-anem.

2

Ruth-el ntang akarreleyel Boaz-kenh katen-itwel

¹ Artwa anyentan Bethlehem-itwel anenh itnan Boaz. Ranap Naomi-wenh anewikwek Elimelekek apelty anenh, rap ilek-ilek atnyenenh man akngerr-then.

² Ingwer-ingweran Ruth ra angkek Naomi-ek, “Anherreyay, mwerrang ayeng yanh-rnem-warl alhem, rernemarl amern antywer parley akeyel-warl? Ingwerenty apek amperrngerrem atyeng, rap menty atha ntang akwetyetyek ingkern-they.”

Naomi-el tyerneke, “Mwerr alheyaw!” ³ Ruth alhek-anem katen ikwer-warl, warrkenh-rnemelarl amern akenh-warl. Rap warrkenh-rnem apenteh, rernemarl amern-rnem akenh. Ra ntang akarrelenh, warrkenh-rnemelarl iwerl-alhek. Katen artwa Boaz-kenh anenh, Elimelekek apelty-kenh, Ruth-elap iterl-arey-angenh-anem. Rap apal ntang akarrelenh katen ikwerenh-itwel.

⁴ Artwa Boaz ran Bethlehem-they aremerreylpek katen ikwerenh-itwel-anem, rap angkek warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemek apmelerr-angkwarr, “INGKARTEL arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-aretyek!”

Rerneman tyerneke, “INGKARTEL ngenh arntarnt-aretyek arrpemar!”

⁵ Boaz ra atyetyart akelyek angkek, “Arelh yanh ran angwenh-kenh?”

⁶ Atyetyart akelyel tyerneke, “Arelh yanh ra Moab-areny, rap ilkwatherr Naomi-itwel apey-alpek. ⁷ Ra ayenh ayerneke, ‘Mwerrang atha warrkenh-rnem apentem, ntang akarreleyek, rernemarl iwerl-alhem?’ Kel atha renh menty arek. Ingwepenh-antey ra nhenh-warl apetyek, rap pantey warrkerrenh. Ra alyepant ltyerrenh lywenty-itwel.”

⁸ Boaz ran alhek Ruth-warl, rap angkek, “Arelhay, atyeng awelhetyek. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Nga nhenh-itwel anemer, ntang akarrelemel katen atyenh-itwel. Katen ingwerentyak-kenh-warl alhey-angenh. Arelh warrkenh atyenh-rnemant ntwap apentetyek. ⁹ Nhak araw, artwa warrkenh-rnemelarl amern antywer parley akeyel-warl, arelh warrkenh-rnemelarl akarreleyel-warl. Mwerr ntwan ingkern-theyarl apentetyek. Atha kel artwa warrkenh-rnem ilek, ‘Arelh renh menty ipmenh-arey!’ Nga angkethakwerrem apek, mwerr antywetyek tyampet yanh-penh. Artwernemel kwaty tyampet-warl aleth intem thelem.”

¹⁰ Ruth-el awek, rap ahern-warl kwenerrek. Ra angkek Boaz-ek, “Alethang ayengan, apmer ingwer-areny. Ilekek nga atham-athamel atyeng angkeyel?”

¹¹ Ra tyerneke, “Akgerr ingwer-rnemel ayenh ilenh ngkweng-akert. Ngan inpert-anemerrek, ntwap anherrenkw Naomi arntarnt-arenh

arraty-angkwarr. Ntwap aynengkw-then amengkw-then iwerl-alhek apmer ngkwenh-then, ngan apmer ingwer-itwel-anem aney-alpek. Anenhantherrenh ntwā iterl-arey-angenh-tangkwel. ¹² INGKARTan inkwerelheyel ngkweng, ntwarl anherrengkw arntarnt-arenh. Ngap apetyek ikwer-warlathek. Ran Akngey aneyel Israel-kenh-rnemek, rap ngenh-anem arntarnt-arayntetyek.”

¹³ Ruth angkek ikwerek, “Ya, atyetyart. Ngan mwerr atyeng aneyel, ngap mwerr-angkwarr angkeyel atyeng. Ayengan iterreyel, nga alakenh apek anayntem atyeng. Ayengan arelh warrkenh ngkwenh-wenyarl, ntwanap ayenh arntarnt-areyel.”

¹⁴ Ingkern ampepel rernem akarrerrek, amern arlkwetyek. Boaz angkek Ruth ikwer, “Amern-warl apetyetyek. Nhanyem amern rtamp. Ltyewarl pwerlp arrernemel arlkwetyek.”

Kel Ruth ra warrkenh-rnem-itwel arrernelhek, amern arlkwetyek. Boaz-el renh antheke amern ntang ampeng rwepenh. Ruth-el arlkwek atnertengek-atwety. Rap ntang ampeny awakek, ingwer-ingwerant arlkwetyek.

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan Ruth rtnerl-alhemel alpek warrk-warl angkep-antey. Boaz ra artwa warrkenh-rnem ilantheke, “Menty arelh yanhel ntang akngerr akwetyetyek ampepel, arrantherrarl antywer parley akarrelek-itwel. Renh iltey-angenh-anem. ¹⁶ Arrantherr ntang aytnelheletyeki akwerr-warl, ra akwetyetyek. Arrngert angkey-angenh.”

¹⁷ Alakenhaym Ruth-el ntang akwetyenh ingkenyarl aylpenhetyek-atwety. Rap ntang akatwek-anem ilpemel, akngerr innga, arrernemel yakweth ilkwewarl. ¹⁸ Ra yakweth inek, apmer-warl-anem akngetyemel, anherrikw ikwerenhek lwewarrernetyek. Naomi-elan arek, rarl ntang akngerr akngetyek. Ruth-elap renh antheke amern ntang ampeng rwepenh.

¹⁹ Naomi-el ayerneke, “Nthenh-itwel ntwā ntang akngerr akwetyerl-alpek? Katen angwenh-kenh-itwel nga warrkerrenh? Artwa yanhan atham-atham ngkweng anenh. Athan Akngey ikwer katy ayernem, mwerr ikwer anetyek arrpemar, renh irrngerney-anthetyek.”

Ruth-elan angka ikwer ilek artwakert, katen antywer parley-akertek-artweyarl. Rap angkek, “Artwa katenek-artwey itnan Boaz.”

²⁰ Naomi-el apateyelpemel awek, rap angkek, “INGKARTel Boaz renh irrngerney-anthetyek!” INGKART ra aylehanth iwerl-alhey-angenh, rap aylekanth iterreyel-antey, anew aylekanth-kenh-atherrek-then! Artwa yanh Boaz ra akwerrk anewaty-kenh Elimelek-kenh! Ranap artwa arelh inper arntarnt-arey-angker anwekantherrenh-angkwarr!”

²¹ Ruth angkek-anem, “Yew-yew, artwel ayenh ilek, warrkenh ikwerenhrnem-itwel pweyterretyek, ntang akwety-ayntetyek. Ra angkek atyeng arrpemar, ‘Mwerr ntwā nhenh-itwel akwety-ayntetyek, antywer parley ywerretyek-atwety.’ ”

²² Naomi-el tyerneke-anem, “Ya, mwerr ntwā ntang akwety-ayntetyek arelh warrkenh-rnem-itwel Boaz-kenh katen-itwel. Katen ingwerentyak-kenh-itwel artwernemel ngenh apmwangkwarr inekerr.”

²³ Kel alakenh-anyem Ruth ran arrer-apeny-antey anenh arelh warrkenh Boaz-kenh-rnemek. Ra ntang akwetyenh-antey, rernem antywer parley akemel ipmelhetyek-atwety antywer weyt-then. Ruth rap anenh-antey anherrikw ikwerenhitwel Naomi-itwel.

3

Naomi-el artwa Ruth-ek rlwaneyel

¹ Wik irrpetyap-penhan Naomi angkek Ruth-ek, “Anherreyay, atha artwa ngkweng inetyek, ngenh arntarnt-aretyek. ² Artwa yanh Boaz ra akwerrk anewaty-kenh. Nga warrkerrenh arelh warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-itwel. Lyert ingwel ra warrkerreri-aneyenh apmer aterterr-itwel, rerne-marl ntang ilpeyel-itwel. ³ Nga pwerlperretyek-tangkwel. Apernelhetyek-anem anter mwerr-angker inteyel-akertel. Ankwa mwerr-angkerel aylpetyek. Lyert ingwel nga alhetyek apmer aterterr yanh-warl, Boaz-kety arlengk-iwelhemel-tangkwel. Mpelhey-tangkwel, ra atnertengerremel anetyek-atwety. ⁴ Mwerranty awelhetyek! Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel! Ntwa renh mwerranty arntarnt-aretyek, ra rterl-alhetyek. Renh arntarnt-aretyek, rarl panty ikwerenh arlpimpeletyeyek, ra ankwayntetyek. Mpelhey-tangkwel, rarl apelp aynteyelek. Ikwer-warl-anem alhey, panty akentewemel ingkety-angkwarr. Nga ankwayntemel arrernelhey ingkety-angkwarr. Ra iterl-areyel, anwekantherrenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Rap ngenh ilem, nthakenh-anem irrem nga.”

⁵ Ruth-el tyerne, “Yew. Atha mpwarem, ntwarl ayenh ileyel-angkwarr.”

⁶ Rap apmer aterterr-warl alhek, rernemarl ntang ilpenh-warl. Rap iylpareth mpwarek, anherrikw ikwerenhelarl ilenh-angkwarr.

⁷ Amern arlkwenty-penh Boaz irrngerney-anem awelhenh, rap arrernelhek, rarl ntang mpwer tywenek-itwel. Ruth akater alhek ikwer-warl, rap panty akentewek ingkety-angkwarr. Ra arrernelhemel ayntek ingkety ikwerenh arrerenty-itwel. ⁸ Ampepenyel Boaz arwapeny atyekerrek, rap apateyelpék-anem. Rap angapety-iwelhemel arek, “Pwertay, arelh anyent aynteyel-kety!”

⁹ Ra ayernek, “Angwenh nganay?”

Ruth-el tyerne, “Atyetyartay, ayengaw Ruth. Ngan akwerrk Naomi-kenh anewikw-kenh aneyel. Ntwa ayenh arntarnt-aretyek. Ngan artwa arelh inper arntarnt-arey-angker. Alakenh atha iterl-areyel, ingwer-ingwer nga atyeng-itwel itengerretyek, ayenh arntarnt-aremel.”

¹⁰ Boaz-el tyerne, “Atha INGKART katy ayernem ngkweng, mwerr anetyek ngkweng inkwerelhemel. Nga athamerrenh anherrenkw ngkwenhek, mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aremel. Atyenganap nga inngarl-anem athamerreyel. Ayengan ngkweng-they arrwekel! Youngfella akngerr aneyel, ingwer-rneman man akngerr-akert, ingwer-rneman ar-rangkwarl. Ntwanap renh-rnem mentyarl arenh, ntwap ayenhan rlwanek! ¹¹ Atererrey-angenh. Athan mpwarem, ntwarl ayerneyel-angkwarr. Ingkerrenh nhenh-arenyel iterl-areyel, ngarl arelh mwerr-angker. ¹² Yew, ayeng akwerrk Naomi-kenh anewikw-kenh aneyel. Ikwer-artwey anyent ngkweng itengerremer. Artwa ingweran apek ngkweng itengerremer ayeng-mernt? Kakey atyenh apek? Remernt apek ngkweng itengerrem, ngenh arntarnt-aremel? ¹³ Nhenh-itwel-tangkwel nga anayntem. Aherlkenhey-alhetyek-athath akwentetyek. Anamerl apmer-warl-anem alpetyek, ingwerentyel arekerr. Ingwepenh ayengan alhem, artwa ikwer angketyek. Ra iterrem apek, ngkweng-itwel itengerretyek, kel mwerr. Arrangkw apek. Kel ayengan inkwerelhemel ngkweng-itwel itengerretyek, ngenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Alakenh ayeng angkeyel, INGKARTelarl aweyel-kety. Innga wenh atha mpwarem, atharl ileyel-angkwarr. Nhenh-itwel-tangkwel anayntetyek.

¹⁴ Kel Ruth ra ayntek ingkety Boaz-itwel arrerenty aherlketyek-atwety. Rap akwentek aherlkenhey-alhetyek-athath, ingwerentyel renh alhengkerekerr.

¹⁵ Ingwepenh-antey Boaz-an ikwer angkek, "Panty ngkwenh iney-alhetyek, nhenh-itwel arlpimpelemel." Ruth-el panty arlpimpelek, rarl ilek-angkwarr. Artwel ntang akngerr thelek panty-warl arertnemel. Awerr-kety ra irrwerlelek, Ruth ra ntang artepel aylpwer-akngetyek. Boaz ran tawen-warl-anem alhek.

¹⁶ Ruth ra alpek apmer-warl-anem anherrikw ikwerenh-warl. Naomi-elan ayerne, "Anherreyay! Nthakenhay?"

Ruth-el angka ilenh Boaz-akert, rarl mpwarek. ¹⁷ Rap angkek, "Nhenh araw, ntang akngerr! Ra atyeng anthe, rap angkek, 'Ma! Nthakenh itepant-akert alpey-angenh anherrengkw-warl.' "

¹⁸ Naomi-elan tyerne, "Arternp-tangkwel mpwelhey. Boaz-el ra anamerl anwarnem-tangkwel. Rap alhem, artwamp-rnemek angketyek. Lyertant apek ra ngenh ilem."

4

Boaz Ruth-itwel itengerreyel

¹ Ikwer-penhan Boaz ran alhek, keyt-itwel arrernelhetyek, rernemarl aympenhem tawen-warl. Keyt ikwer-itwel rernem akarrerrenh, ilek-ilekek apmelerr angkayntetyek. Rarl ikwer-itwel arrernelhek, artwa ran apetyek, wetharl Boaz-el arrwekel itnewek. Ranap arelh inpert arntarnt-arey-angker anenharl. Boaz ikwer arlkek, "Atyeng apelyay! Apetyay! Atyeng-itwel anetyek." Artwa ra apetyek, ikwer-itwel anetyek.

² Boaz-elan artwamp-rnem 10-anem inerl-apenh, rap angkek ikwer-rnem, "Apetyenh-arey! Aylek-itwel arrernelhetyek." Rernemap aney-alhek-anem. Akngerr ingwer-rneman anenh arrpemar. ³ Boaz angkek artwa ikwer-warl, "Ntwa apek awek, Naomi rarl apey-alpek Moab-they? Inperterrenty-penh ra iterreyel, katen anewikw ikwerenh-kenh Elimelek-kenh tharlemeletyek. Elimelek ra aylekenh-antey aneyel. ⁴ Ayengan iterrenh, ngkweng-warl angketyek. Aleyaym nga ilkelhem apek, katen yanh payemeletyek, artwamp-rnemel aweyellarl-kety. Ntwemernt payemelemer. Nganap apek iterreyel, mentyarl aretyek. Kel mwerr. Athanemarl payemeletyek."

Artwa ingwerelan awek, rap angkek, "Ya, mwerr, atha payemelem."

⁵ Boaz-el tyerne, "Ntwarl katen payemelem, ntwap inem arelh Ruth wethy, inpert yanh Moab-areny, Elimelek-kenh ahenterrikw. Nga itengerrem ikwer-itwel, ra away akely atnyenetyek, alerey Mahlon-kenh anetyek anwekantherrenh-angkwarr. Rarl alkenherreyenhel, rap apmer inetyek ikwer."

⁶ Artwa ran angkek Boaz-ek, "Yew! Boaz, nga arraty angkeyel. Kel nthakenh ayeng Ruth-itwel itengerrey-angenh. Atha apmer payemelenty, aleraty atyenh-rnemel nthakenh iney-angenh, ayengarl ahaperrenty-penh. Kel nthakenh atha iney-angenh. Ntwantey inetyek!"

⁷⁻⁸ Alakenh angkenty-penh artwa ra pwet anyent lhelek, anthemel Boaz ikwer. Rap angkek, "Mwerr wenh ntwap apmer payemeletyek." Alakenhap Israel-kenh-rnemelan mpwarenh. Rernem angkerrenh-tangkwel. Anyentelan pwet lhelenh, ingwer-warl-anem anthemel.

⁹ Boaz ranem angkek artwamp-rnemek ingwer-rnemek-then, “Kel arrantherr anngetherrarl areyel, atharl apmer payemeleyel Naomi-they. Arrantherr iterl-areyel, apmer yanh Elimelek-kenh-tangkwel, alerikw ikwerenh-atherr-then-kenh, Mahlon-then-kenh Kilion-then-kenh. ¹⁰ Arrantherrap areyel, atharl Mahlon-kenh anewikw ineyel arrpemar, Ruth wethey Moab-areny. Ayengan ikwer-itwel intengerrem-anem. Aylanth ampnerem atnyenem apek, ampnerem Mahlon ikwer. Kel mwerraw. Alakenhaym apmer nhenh-areny-rnemel renh iterl-aretyek, iylpellerrey-angenh.”

¹¹ Artwamp-rnemel ingwer-rnemel-then awek, rernemap angkek Boaz-ek, “Yew! Anantherran anngetherr arek. Mwerr alakenhan. Anantherrap INGKART ayernem, arelh renh arntarnt-arayntetyek, rar, apmer ngwenh-itwel aney-alpetyek. Anantherr INGKART ayernem, renh anthetyek ampnerem akngerr. Awank-akerr artwa arwekeleny Jacob ra Rachel-then Leah-then-itwel itengerrek, ratherrap ampa akngerr atnyenek. Alakenh. Arelh atherr-they anantherr Israel-wenh-rnem akngerrerek apmer nhenh-itwel. Ephrath-kenh-rnem ingkerrenhelan ngenh nakayntetyek. Bethlehem-areny-rnem ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-aretyek. ¹² Alakenh-kety anantherr INGKART ayernem, mpwelanthenh ampa akngerr anthetyek. Anewart weth-atherr arrwekeleny-atherr-apeny, Tamar-then Judah-then-apeny. Ratherr alerikw anyent atnyenek itnan Perez, ngkwenh arrwekeleny. Aleyan akngerr-anem Perez-kenh-antey aneyel. Alakenhey.”

Ruth ra away akely atnyeneyel

¹³ Kel-anem Boaz-then Ruth-then itengerrek. INGKARTan athamerrenh Ruth ikwer. Ingwer-ingweran ra away akely atnyenek. ¹⁴ Arelh Bethlehem-areny-rneman angkek-anem Naomi ikwer-war, “INGKART nakey anantherr ingkerr! Ran ngenh antheke away aperlengkw. Rarl alkenherrenty rap ngenh arntarnt-arem-anem. Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrenhel renh iterl-areyeh. ¹⁵ Ngarl arelhampw irreyenhel, ra ngenh irrngerney-antheyen, ngenh riterrkelemel. Anherrengkw ngkwenhan artewenty ngkweng ilkelheyel, anperarl ingwer-rnem-angkwarran. Arelhampw anyentelan ampa irrwey 7 atnyenem apek, renh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Anherrengkwel ranap ngenh amentarrp athamerremel arntarnt-arenh arlengew-alenty. Aleyan ra aperlengkw ngkwenh-anem atnyenek.”

¹⁶ Naomi-elan away renh inek, rap iytnwel-anem atnyenek, renhap arntarnt-arem. ¹⁷ Arelh Bethlehem-areny-rnemel renh itnewek *Obed*, rernemap angkek, “Awey akely renh Naomi-ek atnyenek!”

Ingwer-ingweran *Obed* ra away akely atnyenek itnan *Jesse*. *Jesse* ran away akely atnyenek itnan *David*-anem.

Atyetyart David-kenh-antey-rnem alakenh aynteyel

¹⁸ Perez-kenh-rnem alakenh aynteyel:

Perez-an aynikw Hezron-kenh anek,

¹⁹ Hezron-an aynikw Ram-kenh anek,

Ram-an aynikw Amminadab-kenh anek,

²⁰ Amminadab-an aynikw Nahshon-kenh anek,

Nahshon-an aynikw Salmon-kenh anek,

²¹ Salmon-an aynikw Boaz-kenh anek,

Boaz-an aynikw *Obed*-kenh anek,

²² *Obed*-an aynikw *Jesse*-kenh anek,

Jesse-an aynikw *Atyetyart David*-kenh anek.

Pip Namp 1 Samuel
Angka Samuel-akert, atyetyart Saul-akert,
David-akerr
Angka 1 Samuel alakenh aynteyel

Angka nhenhan artwernem irrpety-akert, itnerneman Samuel, Saul, David. Samuel-an Akngey-wenh artwa angkakert, awank-akerr anenh apmer Israel-itwew. Saul-tangkwel anenh atyetyart ilkwa arrwekeleny, Akngeyelarl arrernew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Arraty-angkwarr-tangkwel ra anenh, Akngeyelarl ilanthew-angkwarr. Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer ra ipmelhenhew Akngey-wety, awelhey-angenh-anem ikwer. Akngeyelan David-anem rlwanew, atyetyart ilkwa aneyew, Saul-an menty-anemarl. Saul-el alharlkwew David, rap renh ipmew atweyew-anew akngerr-inger.

Arelh Hannah-el INGKART ayerneyel, away renh antheyew

¹ Artwa anyent anenh itnan Elkanah. Ranap Ephraim-wenh-antey, apmer Ramah-el anenh apwert-ampeny-itwew. ² Artwa Elkanah ra arelh atherr-akert anenh itnan Hannah Peninnah-then. Peninnah-an ampakertarl anenh, Hannah-an arrangwarl.

³ Aherrety arrpanenhel artwa ra alpenh apmer ikwer-they ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Shiloh-warl. Apmer ikwer-itwew ra aylpey-alhenh warl INGKART-wenh-warl, kwennerr-aynteyew INGKARTew. INGKART ran Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew. Artwamp anenh apmer ikwerel itna Eli. Artwa alerikw ikwerenh-atherr Hophni Phinehas-then, ingkart-atherr anenh warl INGKART-wenh-itwew. ⁴ Arlta ingwerel Elkanah-el aker tyenkerr anthenh INGKARTew apmellerrel-ayeth, rap ikwerenh-rnemew-then anthenh, arlkwaynteyew. Aker ra anthenh Peninnah-ew ampemew-then. ⁵ Arelh ingweran ikwerenh Hannah ampewenyarl, INGKARTelarl arrngertewew ampewety. Ikweran Elkanah-el aker akngerrarl anthenh, rarl ikwer ilkelhenhew artewentyel. ⁶ Peninnah-el renh kwanthenh ahellerreyew-atety, ra ampewenyarl. ⁷ Aherrety arrpanenh alakenh ayntenh. Apmelerr Hannah aylpenh warl INGKART-wenh-warl, arelh ingwerelan renh kwanthenh, rap artnenh-anem. Arlka ra apmwerrenh, nthakenh arlkwey-angenh. ⁸ Mpwernikwan ikwer angkenh, "Nthakenh ngan irreyel? Artney-angenh. Arlkwemer ntwaw. Arlka apmwa aney-angenh. Ampa irrwey atnyenyew iterrey-angenh artewenty. Ayengan ngkweng ilkelheyel artewenty!"

⁹ Ingwer-ingweran, rernemarl arlkwenh-penh apmer Shiloh-itwew, Hannah-an rtnerl-alhew-anem. Rap alhew warl INGKART-wenh-warl, angkaynteyew ikwer. Artwamp Eli-an anenh arriw-itwew. ¹⁰ Hannah-an arlkarl apmwerrew innga, rap artnemel angkenh INGKART ikwer. ¹¹ "INGKARTay! Ngan Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew! Ayengan arwa warrkenh ngkwenh. Amperrngerra atyeng, ayengan arlka apmwarl. Iyelpelerlewey-angenh ayenh. Nhaym atha ngenh ayerneyel. Away atyeng antha! Ntwaw ayenh away anthem, athap ngenh angkep antheynem, raw ngkweng warrkerreyew ampwerreyew-atety. Nthakenh alta renh akey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel renh areyew, ra ngkwenharl."

¹²⁻¹³ Rap intem-antey arreytemel angkenh INGKART-warl arleng-alenty. Eli-el arew, arrakertantarl akngelhenh, away-angenh. Ra iterrew ikwer

terangkew-arrpantey, ¹⁴ rap angkew, "Ilekew nga terangkan apetyew? Ngkwarl yanh iwa!"

¹⁵ Hannah-el tyernew, "Arrangkw artwampay! Ayengan terangkewenarl. Ayengan arelh arlkarl apmwerreyelarl. Ngkwarl atha antywey-angenh, arrangkw. Ayengan arreytenh alyepel INGKARTewarl, ikwer ilelhenh. ¹⁶ Ayenh apmwa antwey-angenh. Ayengan artnemelarl anenh. INGKART atha ayernenh, ayenh alpemeleyew."

¹⁷ Eli-an angkew, "Irrepern nga! Artewenty iterrey-angenh alpanem. Anantherr Israel-wenh-rnemel Akngey mwerr-angker apentem. Ra anthemarl, ntwarenh ayernentyan."

¹⁸ Hannah angkew ikwer, "Nga mwerr-angkwarrarl atyeng angkew." Rap anperl-alhew mwerr awelhemel, amern-anem arlkwey-alpew.

¹⁹ Arlta ingwerel ingwepenh Elkanah akwentew, rap alhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert anyent-inger-anem, INGKART-warl kwenerremel angkaynteyew. Ikwer-penh rernem angkep-anem alpew apmer Ramah-warl.

INGKARTel Hannah iylpelerlewey-angenh-antey, rarl ayernenhew. ²⁰ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer ra away-anem atnyenew, rap renh itnewew Samuel. Rap angkew, "Atha renh itnewem Samuel, atharl INGKART ayernew-angkwarr-antey, renh atyeng antheyew."

Hannah-el arretegeleyel, away Samuel antheyew INGKARTew arrwekel-antey

²¹ Aherrety anyent-penh Elkanah alhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmellerrel-ayeth apmer Shiloh-warl, kwener-aynteyew INGKART-warl, aker tyenkerr-then antheyew ikwer. Elkanah-el ikwer antheyew, rarl arrwekel-antey arretegelew. ²² Arelh Hannah-an artenyarl anew. Rap angkew, "Aweyan atha aylpatyel-antey wanteyel. Rarl aylpaty-wety ipmelhem, athap renh akngemarl Shiloh-warl, INGKART-warl-anem antheyew. Ra anayntem-then ikwer-itwew."

²³ Elkanah-el tyernew, "Kel. Ngarl ilkelhem alakenh. Alerl anayntenh-atherr, away aylpaty-wety ipmelhentyew. INGKARTel ngenh alpemelem, ntwarl arretegelew-angkwarr." Hannah-an anenh away ikwerenh alerl-antey alkenhelenh, rarl aylpaty antywenh-antey-akert.

²⁴ Aherrety irrpety-penh awayel amernant-anem arlkwenh. Elkanah alhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmellerrel-ayeth warl INGKART-wenh-warl Shiloh-warl. Amenheng-atherran alhew-anem ikwer-rnem-angkwarr. Rernem akngew pwelek irrwey ilkwa, amern arlety ampwerck, ngkwarl-anem arranty nanikwet yenp-penh-akert. ²⁵ Elkanah-el Hannah-el-then pwelek ipmew atwew INGKARTew, ratherr away-then akngew artwamp Eli-warl. ²⁶ Hannah angkew ikwer, "Artwampay, ntwarenh iterlareyel apek? Awank-akerr ayengan rtney-alhenh ngkweng-itwel, artnemel angkenh INGKART-warl. ²⁷ Atha ayernenh, ampa ayenh antheyew. Rap ayenh awew, nhanemap ayenh anthewan, atharl ayernewan. ²⁸ Aleyan atha renh anthem INGKART-warl-anem. Ra warrkerr-aynteyew ikwer ampwerreyew-atety." Rarl renh ilew, INGKARTelarl renh awew, Eli ra kwenerrew INGKART-warl-anem.

2

... ¹¹ Ikwer-penh Elkanah angkep alpew ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Ramah-warl. Away ran anenharl Shiloh-itwew. Eli-elan renh akalty-anthenh, INGKARTew warrkerr-aynteyew.

Eli-wenh alerikw apmwatherr

¹² Eli-wenh alerikw-atherr, Hophni-atherr Phinehas-atherr, ratherr ingkart apmwatherr anenh. INGKARTew awelhey-angenh ratherr anenh.

¹³ Ingwerentyel INGKARTew aker anthenh, ratherr aker inenh apmwangk-warr artwa ikwer-they. INGKARTel awank-antey alakenh ilew, “Ingwerentyel aker anthem atyeng, artwa ingkartel aker anter-tangkwel rwel arrtyemer atyeng. Artwa akerew-arteyel kwatyel tyelk arrtyem, artwa ingkartel ra inem-anem ikwerew.” Ratherranap apmwel-ayetharl inenh alakenh. Ingwerentyelarl aker arrtyenh, ratherr warrkenh anyent thwenenh, ikwer-atherr inaynteyew. ¹⁴ Warrkenhel fork arlpenty ilkwel atanthenh. Aker akngerr apek ra inenh, aker akely apek. Ratherr inenh alakenh apmwel-ayeth akngerr-wenh. Ratherrap Israel-wenh-rnem ingkerrew irrkaty-angkwarr mpwarenh, rernemarl alhenh apmer Shiloh-warl, aker INGKARTew anthaynteyew. ¹⁵ Ratherr mpwelhey-angenh, anter-tangkwel arrtyeyew, arrangkw. Artwa warrkenh ra angkenh artwa akerew-artey ikwer, “Aker artwa ingkartew-atherr antha, ratherr rwel arrtyemel arlkweyew. Aker kwaty-penhew ratherr ilkelhey-angenharl. Aker arlety ikwer-atherr antha!”

¹⁶ Artwel ra apek tyernem, “Alerl anter-tangkwel arrtyey-ingkerr. Ntwap aker inem-anem.” Warrkenh ran angkenh, “Arrangkw! Anamerl ayenh anthay, rakerl-alhewerr-anem atha ngenh!”

¹⁷ Alakenh Eli-wenh alerelikw-atherran mpwarenh apmwangk-warr innga. Ratherr angka INGKART-wenh awelhey-angenh. INGKARTan ahelerrew ikwer-atherr.

Hannah-el Samuel arerlenty-akngenh

¹⁸ Awey Samuel ra warrkerrenh INGKARTew. Ra aylpenh artwa ingkart-wenh arnkwel. ¹⁹ Aherrety arrpanenh amelikw ikwerenh kwet akely rlengkeny mpwarenh ikwer artwa ingkart-wenh-apeny. Rarl alhenh apmelerr-angkwarr apmer Shiloh-warl, rap kwet rlengkeny akngenh ikwer. ²⁰ Eli-el INGKART ayernenh Elkanah-ew Hannah-ew-atherr alakenh, “INGKARTay, ntwaw arelh nhenh anthew away akely, rarl ngenh ayernenh. Rap ngkweng-anem anthew. Antha nhenh-atherr ampa ingwer-rnem-anem.” Ratherrap alpenh apmer-warl-anem angkep. ²¹ Inngarl INGKART mwerr anenh Hannah-ew. Ikwer-penh ra ampa ingwer-rnem-anem atnyenew; away-rnem irrpety, kwey atherr.

Ikwereng-arey-antey Samuel ra ilkwerreynenh INGKART-wenh warl-itwew, warrkerrenharl ikwer.

Eli-el alerikw-atherr ilteyel

²² Eli-an artwamp innganem. Ra awenh, alerikw ikwerenh-atherrelarl apmwel-ayeth mpwarenh Israel-wenh-rnemew. Ra awenh arrpemar, ratherrarl irrtiertel alhenh arelh warrkenh-rnem-akert, INGKART-wenh kalikwelar, warrkerrenh-rnem, arriwarl arntarnt-arenh-rnem. ²³ Rap angkew ikwer-atherr, “Akngerrrel ayenh ileyel, mpwelar apmwa innga mpwareyel. Ilekew mpwel alakenhan apmwelheleyel? ²⁴ Akngerran angkerreyel mpwelew, apmwel-ayetharl mpwareyel, rernemap apetyem ayenh ileyew. ²⁵ Mpwel iterl-arem, artwa anyent apmwelhelem ingwerew, Akngeyarl ikwer katy angkem apek. Artwa anyent apek apmwelhelem INGKART-warl-athek, nthakenh ingwer ikwer katy angkey-angenh-anem, arrangwarl.”

Alerikw ikwerenh-atherranap ikwer awelhey-angenharl, arrwekel-anteyarlap INGKARTan iterrew, renh-atherr ilwerl-atheneyew.

²⁶ Awey Samuel-an ilkwerreynenh arraty-angkwarr. INKART ikwer ilkelhenh artewenty ingwer-rnem-then. ...

3

INGKART arlkeyel Samuel-ew

¹⁻² Awey Samuel-el ra artwamp ingkart Eli alpemelenh. Warrk ikwerenh alakenh ayntenh INKARTew. Eli artwamp innganem irrew, arrkay-anem arenh. Rarl anenhang-arey, INKART irrpetyapewant angkenh. Irrpetyapelant altyerr INKART-wenh arenh.

Ingwa ingwer-ingweran artwamp ankwayntenh. ³ Samuel ra amerrkanem, rap ayntenh-anem warl INKART-wenh-itwew, box impen Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Atemwengkel-antey, lyenenty anter alip-akert ampenh-antey. ⁴ INKART arlkew awey ikwer, "Samuel-ay!"

Ra tyernew, "Yew! Ilekay?" ⁵ Rap anterrew Eli-warl angkey-alhew, "Ilekay? Nga atyeng arlkew."

Eli-an angkew, "Arrangkwew. Ayengan arlkey-angenh. Alpa ayntey-alpa." Rap alpew ayntey-alpew-anem. ⁶ INKART arlkew arrpemar Samuel-ew, "Samuel-ay!" Rap akwentew, anterrew Eli-warl arrpemar angkey-alhew, "Ilekay? Nga atyeng arlkew."

Artwampan angkew, "Aweyay, ayeng ngkweng arlkey-angenh. Alpa ayntey-alpa." ⁷ Samuel-elan INKART iterl-arey-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Aleyant ikwer angkew alakenhan, ranap alhengk-awey-angenh.

⁸ INKART arlkew arrpemar, "Samuel-ay!" Rap akwentew, Eli-warl arrpemar anterremel angkey-alhew, "Yew! Ilekay? Nga atyeng arlkew." Artwampel iterl-arew-anem, INKARTarl arlkenh ikwer, ⁹ rap angkew, "Alpa ayntey-alpa. Ingwerenty ngkweng arlkenty, angka alakenh, 'INGKART, angka atyeng-warl. Ayengan awelhem-anem ngkweng.'" Ra alpew ayntey-alpew arrpemar.

¹⁰ INKART rtney-alhew arrer-anem Samuel-itwew, rap angkew ikwer irrkaty-angkwarran, "Samuel-ay!"

Samuel angkew, "INGKART, angka atyeng-warl. Ayengan awelhem-anem ngkweng."

¹¹ INKART angkew ikwer-warl, "Atha mpwarem ingwer-ikwer-anem apmer nhenh Israel-itwew. Ingwer-rnem apateyelpenyeh, rernemarlaweyenh alakenh. ¹² Eli-rnem atha ilwerl-atheneyew, atharl ilew-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. ¹³ Alakenh atha renh ilew, 'Ayengan ahel-anem irreyel ngkweng ngkwenh-rnemew-then, athap arrenhantherrenh ilwerl-atheneyenh. Ntwa iterl-arenhan, artwa alerengkw ngkwenh-atherrarl nyerr-weny awelhey-angenh angka atyenhew anenh. Ingkerrenh ikwer-atherr ilkelhey-angenh-anem irrew. Ntwan renh-atherr artwereley-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁴ Alakenh-wety atha arrwekel-antey ngenh ilenh ngkwenh-rnem-then, "Arrantherran apmwelelhew akngerr-inger-anem. Aker arrtuyey-angenh-anem atyeng-warl, arrangkw-anem. Nthakenh ntwa ayenh apmwa nhewetyan arternpeley-angenh.'" ' " ¹⁵ Samuel-elarl awewpenh, rap aynteynew-anem.

Ingwepenh-antey ra arriw altywerelew warl INKART-wenh-itwew. Ra atererrew, Eli ilewerr, INKARTarl ikwer angkew. ¹⁶ Artwampan arlkew ikwer, "Samuel apetya!"

Samuel-el tyernew, "Yew! Ilekay?" ¹⁷ Artwampel ayernew, "Nthakenh Akngeyan angkew ngkweng-warl? Ila atyeng-warl arraty. Ntwa arraty atyeng iley-angenh, Akngeyan ngkweng ahelerrem artewentyel."

¹⁸ Samuel-el ilew arraty-antey angka ingkerr akertew-atety. Eli angkew, "Inngarl ran INGKART ilkwarl. Ra arraty-angkwarr mpwarem."

¹⁹ Samuel ra ilkwanem irrew. Angkernem rarl angkenh, innganemarlap rerneman, INGKARTarl ikwer-itwel anenh. ²⁰ Akngerrrel Israel-wenh-rnemel renh iterl-arenh. Rernem ingkerrenhel iterl-arenh, Samuel rarl artwa angkakert INGKART-wenh anenh. ²¹ Akngerr-inger INGKART aremerrey-alhenh ikwer-warl apmer Shiloh-itwew. Ra renh akalty-anthenh, arraty angkaynteyew.

4

¹ Alakenh Samuel angkenh Israel-wenh-rnemew.

Philistia-areny-rnemel irrtiyert-ineyel box impen Akngey-wenh

Ingwer-ingweran artwa ahawarr akngerr Philistia-areny-rnem akar-rerrew, atwerreyew werreyew-then pewenarrel Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Israel-wenh-rnem ayntey-alhew apmer Ebenezer arrerenty. Philistia-areny-rneman ayntey-alhew apmer Apek arrerentyarl, ipert ingwer-ampenyarl. ² Rernem alhew ampep-warl, werreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Philistia-areny-rnemel renh-rnem ipmew atwew, akngerr innga, 4,000.

³ Israel-wenh-rnemarl alpew angkep apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl, artwamp-rnem ayernerrenh, "Ilek-wety INGKARTel renh-rnem tyarlewew, anewantherrenh-rnem atweyew? Apmer Shiloh-warl alhey, box impen Akngey-wenh inerleweyew. Anantherr box renh atnyenyew atwerrentyeng-arey Philistia-areny-rnem-then. Akngeyelan anenhantherrenharl alpemelem."

⁴ Rernemap artwernem thwenew Shiloh-warl, box impen Akngey-wenh inerleweyew. Rerneman iterrew, "INGKART Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew ra box-itwew aneyel aympelh-akert atherr ampepel." Artwamp ingkart Eli alerikw ikwerenh-atherr, Hophni Phinehas-atherr, ratherr alhew arrpemar, box impen arntarnt-arenhey-alpaynteyew.

⁵ Rernemarl akngey-alpew box renh, Israel-wenh-rnem inkwerelhemel arlkalhelerrew. Arlkewarrel ahern akngenhelhelew. ⁶ Philistia-areny-rnemel awew, rernemap ayernerrew, "Nthakenh irreyel? Ilekewarl Israel-wenh-rnem arlkalhelerrew?"

Rernemarl awew, Israel-wenh-rnemel box impen Akngey-wenh atnyenyew-⁷ alpew, rernemap atererrew. Rernemap apatemel angkerrew, "Pwertay! Akngey ikwer-rnem-wenh ikwer-rnem-warl-anem apetyew! Aleyant alakenh irrewan! Irrwernelhew innganem anantherr! ⁸ Nthakenh ingwerentyel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arey-angenh nhelkwer-wety! Anantherr awew, rarl apmwa innga mpwarew Egypt-areny-rnemew arlpaw-ampeny-itwew. ⁹ Anantherr Philistia-areny-rnem rlterrk-antey aneyew! Renh-rnem antengeleyew, anantherraw atyetyart ikwer-rnem aneyew. Rernem anewantherr atyetyartarl anewerr! Atererrey-angenh ikwer-rnem-wety! Artewenty atweyew anantherr!"

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Rernemap inngarl rlterrk alhew ikwer-rnem-angkwarr, ipmew-anem atwemel artwa ahawarr Israel-wenh-rnem 30,000. Ikwereng-arey Philistia-areny-rnemel irrtiyert-inew box impen Akngey-wenh. Eli-wenh alerikw-atherr, Hophni-atherr Phinehas-atherr, ratherr ilwew arrpemar. Ingwer-rneman arlperrtyarl anterrew, apmer-warl angkep alperlewew.

Eli ilweyel

¹² Arlta ikwerel-antey artwa anyent angka apmwakert anterrew, rerne-marl atwerrenh-they. Ranap Benjamin-wenh-antey, rap anterreynenh apmer Shiloh-warl, arleng innga. Arlka apmwa innga anterrenh; arnkwa ra ilterrew, akapwert-warl ahern arrernelhew ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr, rarl ikwer-rnem artewenty amperrngerrew.

¹³⁻¹⁵ Eli-an artwamp innganem, 98, aparrng-anem. Ra anenh arriwel arntarnt-arehemel, chair-el anerl-anemel. Ra atererremel iterrew artewenty, apmwa innga ayntewerr box impen Akngey-wenh ikwer.

Artwa rarl apmer-warl aremerrenhew, angka apmwa ilerl-apenh, akngerran artnalhelerrew-anem. Eli-el awew, rap arlkew artwa ikwer, "Nthakenh irreyelay? Ilekewarl akngerr artnalhelerreyel alakenhan?"

¹⁶ Artwa ra anterrew Eli-warl angkey-alhew, "Artwampay! Ayengan anterrey-alhew, rernemarl atwerrenh-they!"

Artwampel ayernew, "Nthakenh irreway?" ¹⁷ Ra tyernew, "Anantherr Israel-wenh-rnem anterrey-alpew Philistia-areny-rnem-wety. Rernem artwa ahawarr ingwer-rnem anewantherrenh-rnem atwew, alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr-then. Box impen Akngey-wenh rernemap irrtiert-inew anewantherr-they!" ¹⁸ Eli-an anenh-antey chair ikwer-itwew. Rarl awew, Philistia-areny-rnemelarl box impen irrtiert-inew, rap aytnew artepelayeth ahern-warl. Artwamp antyely irrewarl innga, rap rternng-anem akelhew. Artwa ilkwa ra anenh Israel-itwew aherrety 40-ew-atety. ...

5

Akngeyel apmwel-ayeth mpwareyel Philistia-areny-rnemew

¹ Philistia-areny-rnemel irrtiert-akngeynew box impen Akngey-wenh. Ebenezer-they akngeynew apmer ingwer-warl Ashdod-warl, Philistia-itwew. ² Rernemap aylpenhew ikwer-akert warl Dagon-wenh-warl. Dagon ampwal ilkwa apwert-penh arnwarnew. Philistia-areny-rneman kwenerrenh ikwer-warl inngewarl-arrpantey. Rernemap arrernew box impen ikwer-itwew.

³ Ingwepenh ingwerelan Ashdod-areny-rnem akwentew, rernemap arew ampwal ikwer-rnem-wenh, ahernel-anem atnertel-ayeth ayntenh. Arrwekel-ampeny box impen-itwew ra ayntenh. Rernemap renh rnkereynew angkep arrpemarl.

⁴ Ingwepenh ingwerelan rernem arew, ampwal ra aytnew arrpemarl. Arrwekel-ampeny box ikwer-itwew ra ayntenh ahernel arrpemarl, atnertel-ayeth. Arlkan mwerr-antey akelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akapwert akwatherr akelhewarl, arriw-itwew ayntenh aketh-itwew. ⁵ Warrkenh Dagon-wenh-rnemel ampwal arnangelew arriw-wety. Rernem ingwer-rnem-then arrayat alhey-angenh-anemarl arriw-angkwarr. Rernem atnarnpenhenh-anem ikwer-angkwarr, warl ikwer-warlarl aylpenhenhan, ampwal renh lthwenewerr-arrpantey. Rernem atnarnpenhenh-antey angka nhenhan ingkwernenheng-arey.

⁶ INGKARTel apmwel-ayeth mpwarew Ashdod ikwer-ampeny-areny-rnemew. Ingkerrenh wangkew tywen-angketyarr-anem. ⁷ Ashdod-areny-rnemel arew arntety apmwa, rernemap angkerrew, "Anantherr Akngey Israel-areny-angkwarr irrwernelhew innganem. Dagon-an Akngeyel atwem arrpemarl! Iwemer anantherr box Akngey-wenh!" ⁸ Rernem yangkelhew, artwa ilkwa apmer ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem apetyeyew, akarrerreyew Ashdod-itwew. Rernemap renh-rnem ayernew, "Nthakenh ilem anantherr box Akngey Israel-areny-wenh nhenhan, arntety-wety?"

Rernem tyernew, “Apmer ingwer-warl Gath-warl-anem thwenenh-arey.” Box renhap rernem apmer Gath-warl-anem akngeynew.

⁹ Rernemar akngeynew-penh, INGKARTel apmwel-ayeth mpwarew Gath-areny-rnemew-anem irrkaty-angkwarr; ater-anthew renh-rnem artewenty. Ingkerrenh wangkew tywen-angketyarr; akely-rnem ilkwernem-then. ¹⁰ Kel Philistia-areny-rnemel box renh apmer ingwer-warl-anem Ekron-warl akngeynew.

Rernemarl arrer-anem irrew box ikwer-akert apmer Ekron-warl, akngerr ikwer-areny arikalhellerrew arnarewarlel. “Pwertay mentyaw! Nhenh-rnemelan box renh Akngey-wenh apmer nhewarl-anemarl akngetyew! Ilwerl-atheneyenhanap ingkerrenh!” ¹¹ Rernemap yangkelhew, artwa ilkwa apmer ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem apetyeyew, akarrerreyew arrpemar. Ekron-areny-rnem ikwer-rnem angkew, “Box yanh iwey! Thweneyney angkep apmer ikwerenh-warl, ingkerrenh-anem ipmew atwewerr apmer arrpanenh-itwew Philistia-ampeny!”

Ilwernerrew akngerr arntety ikwer-penh. INGKARTel ater-anthew renh-rnem alakenharl. Rap apmwel-ayeth innga mpwarew Philistia-areny-rnemew. ¹² Ingwer-rnem iteth-antey anenh-rnem, arntety ilkwakert anenh tywen-angketyarr. Rernemap altyerr ikwer-rnem-wenhew arikalhellerrenh, renh-rnem ayerneyew mwerreleyew. ...

7

¹⁻² [Kel Philistia-areny-rnemel thweneynew angkep box impen Akngey-wenh Israel-warl. Israel-wenh-rnemelan] akngeynew apmer Kiriath Jearim-warl, warl Abinadab-wenh-warl apwert irrwerl-warl. Rernemap arrernew alerikw ikwerenh Eleazar, box renh arntarnt-araynteyew. Box ra rtnehh aherrety 20-ew-atety warl ikwer-itwew.

Samuel-an artwa ilkwa aneyel Israel-itwew

Ikwereng-arey Israel-wenh-rnem alpwely anenh, intem-antey ayernenh INGKART, renh-rnem alpemeleyew. ³ Samuel-el renh-rnem ayernew, “Inngang arrantherr angkeperrem INGKART-warl? Arrantherrap alakenh irremer. Iwenh-arey ilek-ilek yanh-rnem arwerl-penh apwert-penh. Ampwal yanh-rnem iwenh-arey amarl-arrpantey itnan Astarte-rnem. Ampwal yanh-rnem Israel-areny-weny, arrangkw. Apmer ingwer-areny-wenh. INGKART anyentewant nakemel kwernerreyew, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem Philistia-areny-rnem-wety.” ⁴ Rernemap awelhew, iwemel ampwal renh-rnem, artwarrpantey itnan Baal-rnem amarl-arrpantey itnan Astarte-rnem-then. Rernemap INGKARTewant-anem nakemel kwen-errenh.

⁵ Ikwer-penh Samuel yangkelhew Israel-wenh-rnemew, “Akarrerrenh-arey apmer Mizpah-itwew. INGKART atha ayerneyew arrewantherr.”

⁶ Akngerr akarrerrew-anem apmer ikwer-itwew. Samuel atyetyart ikwer-rnem anenh. Kwaty rernem inpew, thelemel ahern-warl. Alakenh rernem INGKARTew ilehew nyerrerremel apmwa ikwer-rnem-wenh-they. Arlta ikwerel rernem amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, rernemap ilehew, “Apmwel-ayeth mpwarew anantherr INGKART-angkwarr.”

⁷ Philistia-areny artwa ilkwernemel awew, Israel-wenh-rnemarl akar-rew Mizpah-itwew, rernemap atnwenhew artwa ahawarr akngerr apmer ikwer-warl. Israel-wenh-rnemel awew, ingwer-rnemarl apetyenh, rernemap atererrew. ⁸ Rernemap angkew Samuel-warl, “INGKART katy ayern-aynta anewantherr, ipmelhey-angenh. Ayerna, anenhantherrenh

mwanty arntarnt-areyew ikwer-rnem-wety.” ⁹ Samuel-el inew yep-yep akely, rap renh arrtiyew ingkerrenh-antey INGKARTew. Ra ayerneyneh intem Israel-wenh-rnemew, INGKART rap renh awew-anem.

¹⁰ INGKARTel alakenh mpwarew, rarl Samuel awewel. Samuel rarl yep-yep akely arrtiyeheng-arey, Philistia-areny-rneman arrerarl apetyenh ahel apmer ikwer-warl. INGKARTelap arwerlk ilkwa angkelh-angkelhelew awely-awely-apeny. Philistia-areny-rnem atererrew artewenty innga apatemel, rernemap aterel-anem anterreynew. ¹¹ Israel-wenh-rnemel alw-ernew Mizpah-they apmer Beth Car-ew-atety, akngerr ipmew atwenhew ampep-itwew. ¹²⁻¹³ Philistia-areny-rneman arlperry anterrew apatemel, arleng-alenty alpew, apew-alpey-angenh apmer Israel-warl. Samuel rap apwert ilkwa anyent inew, rnkernew-anem ampep-itwew apmer atherr-itwew, Mizpah-itwew Shen-itwew-then, ingkerrel iterl-araynteyew. Rap angkew, “INGKARTel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arenh.” Rap apwert renh itnewew “Apwert Arntarnt-arey-angker-wenh.”

INGKARTel renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh arleng-alenty Philistia-areny-rnem-wety, Samuel iteth-antey anenhang-arey. ...

8

Israel-wenh-rnemel ayerneyel, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem arrerneyew

¹⁻² Samuel alerikw atherr-akert. Alerikw ilkwan itna Joel, alerikw akelyan itnan Abijah. Aynarlewarl artwamp-anem irrew, ra arrernew renh-atherr ilkwa Israel-wenh-rnemew. Ratherr court-ew-artey-atherr, apmer Beersheba-itwew warrkerrenh. ³ Ratherranap aynarlew-apeny-weny. Anketyarlap ratherran, apwertant inaynteyew iterrenh. Artwa apmwel-rneman renh-atherr apwert anyelkel anthenh, ratherraw renh-rnem court-itwew tyarlew-aynteyew.

⁴ Ingwer-ingweran artwamp-rnem akarrerrew apmer Ramah-itwew, angkeyew Samuel-warl. ⁵ “Ngan artwamp-anem irrew. Alerengkw ngkwenh-atherr ngapeny-weny. Ratherran mwerr-wenyarl ilkwa aneyew anewantherr. Ntwa arrernemer artwa ilkwa anyent, atyetyart anewantherr aneyew. Apmer ingwer-rnem-itwewan atyetyart ilkwa anyentarl aneyneyel. Anantherran ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar.”

⁶ Samuel-an arlkarrerrew, rernemarl alakenh angkew-wety. Rap angkey-alhew INGKART-warl. ⁷ INGKART angkew ikwer, “Awelha ikwer-rnem, rernemarl ayerneyel-angkwarr. Rernem ngkweng-wety arlkarrerrey-angenharl. Inngan atyeng-wetyarl rernem arlkarrerreyel. Ilkelhey-angenh atyeng, ayeng atyetyart aneyew ikwer-rnem, arrangkw-anem. ⁸ Awank-akerr alakenh ayntew, atharl arrwekeleny-rnem atnwenhey-alpenh apmer Egypt-they. Rernem intem-antey atyeng-wety angkeperrenh, ampwal apmer ingwer-areny-rnemew kwenerrenh. Aleyan rernem irrkaty-angkwarr-antey mpwareyel. Ngkweng-wety-anem arlkarrerreyel arrpemar. ⁹ Mwerrarl ikwer-rnem awelheman. Menty rernem atyetyart ilkwa ingwer iney. Mwanty-tangkwel angka ikwer-rnem, ‘Atyetyart yanh-ikwer anenty, rap rlterrkarl mpwarem arrewantherr. Rap ilanthen, ilek-ilek mpwareyew rlterrk-angkwarr ikwer.’ ”

¹⁰ Samuel-el artwamp-rnem ilew, INGKARTarl angkew-angkwarr. ...

¹⁹ Rernem awalhey-angenh ikwer. “Arrangkw! Artwa atyetyart anyent anewantherr arrerneyew! ²⁰ Apmer ingwer-rnem-itwewan artwa atyetyart ilkwa anyentarl aneyneyel. Anantherran ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar. Atyetyart rap atnwenh-ayntem anenhantherrenh,

atwerr-aynteyew ingwer-rnem-itwew.” ²¹ Samuel alhew, INGKART ileyew, rernemarl angkew-angkwarr. ²² INGKARTel tyernew, “Awelha ikwer-rnem. Atyetyart yanh-lkwer arrerna ikwer-rnem.”

Samuel angkew artwamp-rnemew, “Kel. Alakenh mpwarem atha. Alpenh-arey-anem apmer-warl ingkerr.”

9

Samuel-el Saul rlwaneyel, atyetyart aneyew Israel-wenh-rnemew

¹ Artwamp ilkwa anenh itna Kish, ranap Benjamin-wenh-anteyarl. ² Kish-wenh alerikw itnan Saul-arl. Artwa akely inngerr mwerr-angkerarlap ran, arlpenty innga ingwer-rnem-angkwarr anenh, Israel-itwew.

³ Artwamp Kish-el tangkey akngerr atnyenenh. Ingwer-ingweran tangkey-rnem ingwer-angkwarr irrtyert-alpew. Kish-ap angkew alerikw Saul-ew, “Nga warrkenh anyent-then alhenh-atherr, tangkey-rnemew nthweyew.” Ratherrap anperl-alhew, ⁴ nthweyew Ephraim-itwew apwert-angkwarr-tangkwel, ikwer-they Shalisha-ampeny-angkwarr-anem. Arrangkw-antey, arey-alhey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-they ratherr nthweyew alhew Shaalim-ampeny-warl-anem. Arrangkw-antey. Benjamin-ampeny-anem arrangkw arrpemarl ywarew. ⁵ Ratherrap alhew Zuph-ampenyew-atety-anem. Saul angkew, “Arleng-alenty aylanth apetyew. Angkep alpey, akngey atyenh artewenty iterremel mpwelherl-anewerr aylewanth, tangkey weth-rneman menty-anemarl ipmey.” ⁶ Warrkenhel tyernew, “Alerl-antey. Artwamp weth-alew, angka Akngey-wenh-akert? Ra apmer nhel arrer-antey aneyel. Tyak inngarl ran. Aylanth renh ayernemer. Ra apek iterl-areyel, tangkey-rnemarl alpew.” ...

¹⁴ Ratherrarl apmer ikwerel aremerrew, ratherrap artwamp Samuel arnarew. Ra alhenh apwert-warl, rernemarl aker arrtiyenh-warl INGKARTew. ¹⁵ Arrwekel-antey INGKARTel renh ilew alakenh, ¹⁶ “Atha areyel, atyenh-rnemarl ingwer-rnemel alhengkerr-antheyel. Rernem ayenh ayernenh, athap renh-rnem awew. Ingwelarreng atha artwa akely thwenem ngkweng-warl, ranap Benjamin-wenh-anteyarl. Rap atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arem Philistia-areny-rnem-wety. Anter alip theleyew akapwert-warl. Alakenh renh atyetyart arrerneyew atyenh-rnemew Israel-wenh-rnemew.”

¹⁷ Samuel-el Saul warrkenh-then arnarew, INGKART angkew ikwer, “Yanh ra apetyeyel, atharl ngenh ilew apmwerrkel. Ran atyenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh.” Samuel mpwelhew ikwer-atherr keyt-itwew.

¹⁸ Saul-el iterl-arey-angenh artwamp renh, arrangkw-antey. Rap angkey-alhew ikwer apal, “Artwamp altyerr arey-angker aneyel apmer nhenh-itwew. Nthekarlap warlan ikwerenh?”

¹⁹ Samuel-el tyernew, “Ayengaw, altyerr arey-angkeran. Mpwelanth alhenh-atherr arrwekel apwert yanh-warl, akerarl arrtiyem-warl INGKARTew. Rlengkan mpwelanth amern arlkwem atyeng-itwel. Ingwelarreng atha ngkweng-warl anayntelemel ilem, ngarl akwerrng iterreyel. Mpwelanthap apmer-warl-anem alpem. ²⁰ Tangkey weth-rneman anterre-warl arlta irrpetyel, menty-anemarl ipmey. Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arey-alhew kel-antey. Angka nhenhew-anem iterra. Ntwa apek awew, akngerr alakenh angkerrew, ‘Artwa Kish-wenh-anteyarl rlwaneman, atyetyart anewantherr aneyew Israel-wenh-rnemew?’ ” ...

²⁵ Rernem apew-alpew apwert irrwerl-they apmer Samuel-wenh-warl. Samuel-el Saul atnwenhew warl irrwerl-warl alkey-warl, ratherraw angk-erreyew. Ingwelan Saul-then warrkenh-then ayntew irrwerl arlkarl-itwew.

²⁶ Ingwepenh-antey Samuel arlkey-ayntew Saul-ew, "Akwentenh-atherr, apmer-warl-anem alpeyew." Saul-then Samuel-then keyt-warl-athek-anem anperl-alhew. ²⁷ Samuel angkew-anem ikwer, "Artwa warrkenh yanh thwena, arrwekel irreyew. Ngan alerlarl mpwelha. Atha ngenh angka INGKART-wenh-tangkwel iley-alkeh." Warrkenh ra anperl-alhew arrwekel.

10

¹ Samuel-el anter alip inew, thelemel Saul-warl akapwert-warl. Rap renh arrwantyew arreyll atherr-angkwarr ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr angkemel, "INGKARTel ngenh arrerneyel, atyetyart aneyew ikwerenh-rnemew. Ntwap renh-rnem arntarnt-arem ahelengkw-rnem-wety apmer arrpanenh-areny. ... ⁶ Inweng INGKART-wenh ngkweng-warl arrerneyenh, arrawarregel ngenh rlterrkeleyew. Ntwap angka INGKART-wenh ileyenh, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemaarl akarrerreyenheng-arey. Ngap ingwer-lkwer-anem anem. ⁷ Ntwarl alakenh arem, ntwap iterl-areyew, Akngeyan ngkweng-itwel arrer-anem anayntem. Ilkelhentyel ntwaw ilek-ilek mpwaraynteyew." ...

⁹ Saul-arl anperl-alhew, anamerl-antey Akngeyel renh ingwer-lkwerelw. Ikwerel-antey ra angka INGKART-wenh ilew, artwamparl angkew-angkwarr. ...

¹⁷ Samuel yangkelhew Israel-wenh-rnemew, "Ingkerr akarrerreyew apmer Mizpah-itwew." ...

²⁴ Rernem akarrerrew apmer ikwer-warl. Samuel-el Saul-anem arrwekel rnkernew. Samuel angkew ingkerrew, "Artwa nhenh arenh-arey! INGKARTel renh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew! Ingwerenty alakenh aney-angenh rapeny, arrangkw!"

Akgerr inkwerelhemel arlkerrew ikwer, "Intem-antey ra aneyew atyetyart!" ...

11

Saul-el akgerr arntarnt-areyel apmer Jabesh-itwew

¹ Ikwer-penh atyetyart ilkwa apmer Ammon-areny apetyew itnan N-hash, artwa ahawarr akgerr-akert. Rernemap amperelew apmer Jabesh renh Gilead-ampeny-itwew. Akgerr ikwer-itwew nthakenh alhey-angenh aketh-warl anew. Rernem angkakert thwenew atyetyart ikwer-warl, alakenh angkeyew, "Ipmew anenhantherrenh atwey-angenh! Ngan atyetyart anewantherr anem. Anantherran warrkenharl ngkweng anem. Pip-warl anantherr alakenh ingkerrenhel ingkwerney, itnernem ingkwernelheyew ingkerrenh pip ikwer-warl."

² Atyetyartel thweneynew angkakert angkep, alakenh angkeyew, "Kel. Atha arrenhantherrenh atwey-angenh. Anngant arraty-ampeny atha tyerrem arrewantherr-itwew. Alakenharlan Israel-wenh-rnem nyerrantheyew."

³ Artwamp-rnem apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel angkakert thwenew angkep atyetyart ikwer-warl, alakenh angkeyew, "Alerl anantherr aney arlta 7-ew-atety-tangkwel. Kel anantherr thwenem angkakert-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl Israel-ampeny-warl. Ingwer-rnem apetyey-angenh apek,

anenhantherrenh alpemeleyew. Arrangkwelan, anantherr ngkweng-warl anthelhem. Ntwap anenhantherrenh annga tyerrem-anem.”

⁴ Angkakert-rnem aremerrew apmer Saul-wenh-itwew Gibeah-itwew, angka apmwakert. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel awew, rernemap atayel artnalhellerrenh. ⁵ Saul-an apal warrkerrenh katen-itwew. Rarl apey-alpenh pwelek atherr-akert, rap awew artnalhellerrenharl. Rap ayernew, “Nthakenh irreyelay? Ilekew akngerr artnalhellerreyel?” Rernem renh ilew, angkakert-rnemelarl ilew-angkwarr.

⁶ Saul-el awew, Inweng Akngey-wenhel renh rlterrkelew anamerl-antey arawerrng ilkwel. Ra ahellerrew artewenty atyetyart Ammon-areny ikwer. ⁷ Pwelek ikwerrenh-atherr ipmew atwew, nayp ilkwel akep-akalthemel akely-akely. Angkakert akngerr-tangkwel akarrelew, aker akely-akely anthemel ikwer-rnem. Rap apmer arrpanenh-warl Israel-ampeny-warl thwenew, angkey-alheyew alakenh, “Aker tyeylp nhenh arenh-arey! Artwa ingkerrenhel apenteyew Saul-then Samuel-then, Ammon-areny-rnem-then werreyew! Artwa anyent arteny anenty, Saul-elap pwelek ikwerrenh-anem akep-akaltheyenh aker nhenh-apeny!” Alakenhan Saul-el akngerr ater-anthew, INGKARTelarl rlterrkelew. Rernemap ikwer anyent-inger awelnew. ⁸ Saul-el akarrelew artwa akngerr apmer anyent-itwew Bezek-itwew; 300,000 Israel-areny, 30,000 Judah-areny-rnem.

⁹ Saul-rnemel ilanthew angkakert Jabesh-areny-rnem, “Jabesh-areny-rnem ilenh-arey, ‘Ingwelarrengan ingwepenh-antey anantherr irrentemel atweyenh Ammon-areny-rnem!’ ”

Jabesh-areny-rnemel awew, rernemap irrngerney irrew. ¹⁰ Rernemap angkakert thweneynew angkep atyetyart Ammon-areny-warl, alakenh iley-alheyew irrywerremel irrywerl-ampernemel, “Ingwelarreng anantherr anthelhem ngkweng-warl menty-anem. Ntwarrp anem, pwarrk antha, ngarl angkew-angkwarr.”

¹¹ Saul-el ikwerrenh-rnem irrpety-inger akalkelh-ayntew ingkeny tyerrelhey-angenhel-antey, 110,000 ingkerr amentew-ament, 330,000-penh. Aherlkewarrel-anem rernem anterrerrew apmer Ammon-areny-rnem-wenh-warl, artwa akngerr ipmew atwew. Rernemap renh-rnem atwenh-antey ingkeny ampepew-atety. Irrpetyapant-anem Ammon-areny-rnem aneyelpew, rernemap anterrerrew ingweram-angkwarr. ...

15

Saul awelhey-angenh INGKARTew

¹ Ingwer-ingweran artwamp Samuel angkew Saul-ew, “INGKARTel ayenh ilew, ngenh atyetyart arrerneyew ikwerrenh-rnemew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Awelha angka nhenhew-anem, rarl ayenh ilew ngwamp. ² ‘Awank-akerr, Israel-wenh-rnemarl alperlewenh Egypt-they, Amalek-areny-rnem apetyew, renh-rnem atweyew. Aleyan athanemarl renh-rnem atweyew, rernemarl alakenh-anyem apmwa mpwarew atyenh-rnemew. ³ Amalek-areny-rnem atweyew alhenh-arey! Arrtyemel ilek-ilek ikwer-rnem-wenh! Ingkerrenh atweyew ywerrelhelemel; artwernem, arelh-rnem, ampernem, pwelek-rnem, yep-yep-rnem, kamwerl-rnem, tangkey-rnem-akerr ingkerr-antey! Atyeng ingkerrenh antheyew alakenh.’ ”

⁴ Saul-el angka thwenew apmer arrpanenh-warl, artwa ahawarr-rnem akarrerreyew apmer anyentel Telaim-el. Akngerr akarrerrew apmer ikwer-itwew; 200,000 Israel-areny-rnem, 10,000 Judah-areny-rnem. ⁵ Ra renh-rnem atwenhew apmer Amalek-areny-rnem-wenh-warl, rernemap

irrtiert-aylpew atwaty-itwew, apmer ikwer-itwew arrer-antey. ⁶ Ikwereng-arey ingwer-rnem-then anenh apmer ikwerel, Ken-areny-rnem. Saul-el angkakert ikwer-rnem thwenew, alakenh angkeyew, "Arrantherr Ken-areny-rnem alhemer-tangkwel arrangerremel, atha ingkerr ilwerl-atheneyenh-wety Amalek-areny-rnem. Nthakenh atha arrenhantherrenh atwey-angenh, arrantherrarl Israel-wenh-rnem alpemelew, arrwekeleny-rnem awank-akerrarl alperlewenh Egypt-they." Ken-areny-rnem alhew-tangkwel apmer ikwer-they arrangerremel.

⁷ Saul-el artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertel alwernew Amalek-areny-rnem apmer Havilah-they apmer Shur-ew-atety, akngerrakw-ampeny Egypt-they. ⁸ Saul-wenh-rnemel ipmew atwew artwa, arelh, ampa ingkerrenh-antey. Atyetyart Amalek-arenyan itnan Agag rernem atwey-angenh, arrangwarl. ⁹ Itetharl renh atnyenew. Atnwenth mwerr-rnem-then iteth atnyenew; yep-yep, pwelek, akwerrk-rnem-then ikwer-rnem-wenh. Atnwenth apmwernemant rernem ipmew atwew. Ingkerrenh ipmew atwey-angenh-antey, arrangkw. Rernem awelhey-angenh, INGKARTelarl Saul ilew-angkwarr.

¹⁰ Ikwerel-antey INGKARTel artwamp Samuel ilew, ¹¹ "Saul-an atyeng awelhey-angenh. Intwemelerrew atyeng-wety. Ayengan amperrngerreyel, atharl renh atyetyart arrernew." Samuel-el awew, rap arlka apmwerrew. Ankwakel ra artnemel angkew INGKARTew.

¹² Ingwepenh-antey Samuel akwentew, alhew-anem, Saul-ew nthweyew. Ingwerentyel renh iley-ayntew, "Arrangkw nhenh. Saul ra alhew apwert Carmel-warl. Apwert ikwer-itwew apwert arlpenty-anem ra rnkernew, ingkerrel iterl-araynteyew, rantarl Amalek-areny-rnem ywerrelhelemel atwew. Ikwer-penh ra alhew apmer Gilgal-warl-anem."

¹³ Samuel-elarl renh arey-alhew, Saul angkew, "Samuel-ay! INGKARTel ngenh irrngerney-anthem! Atha kel-antey mpwarew, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr!"

¹⁴ Samuel angkew, "Ntwa ilek-ilek ingkerr ywerrelhelemel atwey-angenh! Aleyan atha aweyel, yep-yep-rnem pwelek-rnem-then artneyelar!"

¹⁵ Saul-el tyernew, "Artwa ahawarr-rnemel, rernemarl alakenhan mpwarew! Rernem atnwenth mwerr-rnem inew Amalek-areny-rnem-wenh. Iteth-antey rernem atnyenew, ntwaw arrtyaynteyew INGKARTew. Ingwer-neman anantherr ipmewarl atwew."

¹⁶ Samuel-el renh akeleytelew. "Akeleyt awelha atyeng-tangkwel! Atha ngenh ileyew, INGKARTarl atyeng angkew-angkwarr ingwel."

"Ya, ila ayenh."

¹⁷ "Akely-tangkwel nga ilelhew. Nga ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh. INGKARTel ngenh ilkwarl arrernew, ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart anaynteyew. ¹⁸ Ra ngenh ilanthew, atweyew apmwa yanh-rnem Amalek-areny-rnem. Ngenh ilanthew, renh-rnem ywerrelhelemel atweyew ingkerrenh-antey. ¹⁹ Ilekew nga awelhey-angenh ikwer? Ilekew ntwaw apmwa mpwarew INGKART-wenh-angkwarr? Ra ngkweng ahelerrew, ntwarl inew ilek-ilek ikwer-rnem-wenh."

²⁰ Saul-el apatemel tyernew, "Ay? Innga ayeng awelhew INGKARTew! Atha mpwarew, rarl ayenh ilanthew-angkwarr! Atha atwew ingkerr; artwa, arelh, ampethen. Atyetyart Agag-then atha akngey-alpew iteth-antey. ²¹ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel, rernem inew atnwenth mwerr-rnemant ikwer-rnem-wenh! Yep-yep-then pwelek-rnem-then rernem akngey-alpew, ntwaw arrtyeyew INGKARTew apmer nhenh-itwew Gilgal-itwew."

²² Samuel angkew, "INGKART ilkelhem, angka ikwerenhew-tangkwe awelw-aynteyew. Aker pwelhew ra ilkelhem alyepant. Anter pwelhew ra ilkelhem alyepant. Ikwerarl awelhemewant ra inkwerelhem. ²³ Ntwa iterl-aremer, ingwerenty awelhey-angenh INGKARTew, rap apmwa inngarl mpwarem. Apmwarlap alakenhan, inweng apmwa ayernenty-apeny. Ingwerenty tangkemel anenty, INGKARTan ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh. Apmwarlap alakenhan, ampwal-rnemewarl kwenerreyel-apenyarl arwerlpenhew apwert-penhew. Nga awelhey-angenh angka INGKART-wenhew, rap ngkweng-wety intwemelerrew arrpemar. Nga atyetyart apmwanem irrew Israel-wenh-rnemew! Ngarl apmwelhelew-wety, INGKARTel ilew, 'Nthakenh nga atyetyart aney-angenh-anem, arrangkw.' "

²⁴ Saul angkew, "Ayeng-antey apmwelhelew. Awelhey-angenh INGKARTew ngkweng-then. Ayeng atererrew artwa ahawarr-rnem-wety, ikwer-rnemewant awelhew. ²⁵ Athan ngenh ayernem, ahelerrey-angenh atyeng. Alpey-angenh atyeng-wety. Apey-alpa atyeng-itwel atyenh-rnemwarl. Ayeng INGKARTewant kwenerremel angkaynteyew."

²⁶ Samuel-anap alakenharl ikwer angkew, "Ngan awelhey-angenh INGKARTew. Nthakenh ayeng alpey-angenh ngkweng-itwel. Ngan awelhey-angenh INGKARTew, rap ngkweng awelhey-angenh arrpemar. Nga atyetyart apmwanem irrew! Ngarl apmwelhelew-wety, INGKARTel ilew, 'Nthakenh nga atyetyart aney-angenh-anem, arrangkw.' " ...

16

Samuel-el David-anem arrerneyel arrwekel-antey atyetyart Israel-wenh-rnemew

¹ Ingwer-ingweran INGKART angkew Samuel-ew, "Samuel-ay! Saul ra atyetyart apmwanem. Athan renh alpemeley-angenh-anem. Ilekew nga amperrngerreyel ikwer? Pweterl anter alip-akert ina. Alhanem, artwamp Jesse areyew apmer Bethlehem-itwew. Alerikw anyent ikwerenh atha rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew, menty-anemarl Saul-an."

² Samuel-an angkew, "Nthakenh atha alakenh arnwarney-angenh! Ingwerentyel Saul ilewerr, ra ayenh ipmew atwewerr!"

INGKARTan angkew, "Kapey-kapey akngeyna. Alakenh angkey-alha Bethlehem-areny-rnemew, 'Atha arrtyemel antheyew kapey-kapey nhenh INGKART-warl.' ³ Artwamp Jesse ila, ra alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-akert apetyeyew, aker arlkweyew. Athap ngkweng ilem, artwa nthek-apeny atha rlwanewan, ntwaw theleyew anter alip ikwer-warl akapwert-warl. Alakenh-anyem atha renh rlwaneyew atyetyart arrwekel-antey."

⁴ Samuel awelhew, INGKARTarl angkew-angkwarr, rap anperl-alhewanem Bethlehem-warl. Ra aremerrey-alhew apmer ikwer-itwew, artwamp-rnem arnekerrey-ayntew ikwer, arrewemel atererremel. Rernemap ayerney-ayntew, "Nga apetyew, angka mwerr-angker ileyew? Arrangkw apek?"

⁵ Samuel-el tyernew, "Ya, ayeng inkwerelhemel apetyew, kapey-kapey nhenh arrtyemel antheyew INGKARTew arrewantherr-itwel. Arrewantherrenh-rnem ilenh-arey arnwarnelheyew, anantherraw kapey-kapey ingkerrenhel arrtyeyew INGKARTew." Artwamp renh Jesse ra ilew arrpemar alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then. Rap renh-rnem alpemelew arnwarnelheyew.

⁶ Ingkerrarl akarrerrew, Samuel-el arew alerikw alkenh Jesse-wenh, itnan Eliab. Rap iterrew, "Nhaym apekarl ran, INGKARTelarl rlwanewan."

⁷ INGKARTan angkew Samuel-ew, “Nhenh-weny. Atha yanh rlwaney-angenh. Ya, atha iterl-areyel, ran arlpenty rlterrkarl. Kel artwernem arrantherr alakenh iterrem. Atyenh-angkwarran alakenharl; atha renh kanper iterl-areyel.”

⁸ Samuel-el Jesse ayernew, alerikw ingwer-anem ikwerenh thweneyew Abinadab. Rap apetyew. Samuel-an angkew, “INGKARTel nhenh rlwaney-angenh.” ⁹ Jesse-el thwenew Shammah-anem. Samuel angkew, “Arrangkw. INGKARTel yanhan rlwaney-angenh arrpemarl.” ¹⁰ Jesse-el ⁷ ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl rnkerneynew Samuel-angkwarr. Rap angkew, “INGKARTel rlwaney-angenhharl nhenh-rneman.” ¹¹ Samuel-elap ayernew, “Alerengkw ingwer apek ngkwenh aneyel?”

Rap tyernew, “Ya. Alerey akely David-anem, ranap peleyn-itwew yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-areyel.”

Samuel angkew, “Ingwerenty thwena, renh ingwerleweyew. Ananther-
rap ikwer-tangkwel mpwelhem. Nthakenh arlkwey-angenh amentel.”

¹² Jesse-el thwenew ingwerenty, David ingweyew. Renhap ingwerl-
alpew, ranap artwa mwerr-angker akely. INGKART angkew Samuel-warl,
“Nhanyemart ran! Rtnerl-alhanem! Anter alip thelanem akapwert-warl!”

¹³ Rap inew anter alip pweterl-akert, thelemel David-warl akapwert-
warl. Awayikw ikwerenh-rnemelan arenh. Arlta ikwer-penhan David
rlterrkanem anew Inweng INGKART-wenh-akert. Samuel ra alpew-anem
apmer ikwerenh-warl Ramah-warl.

David-an Saul-ew warrkerreyel

¹⁴ Inweng INGKART-wenh alpew-anem atyetyart Saul-they. INGKARTe-
lan inweng apmwanem thwenew, Saul renh alhengkerr-antheyew.

¹⁵ Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Ananther
areyel, INGKARTelarl inweng apmwa ngkweng-warl thwenew, ngenh
alhengkerr-antheyew. ¹⁶ Anantherr alhem, artwa ingwerenty ingweyew,
ampwal weth-lkwer ketay-apeny pelayerreyew ngkweng. Inweng apmwel
ngenh alhengkerr-anthem, ra ampwal ngkweng pelayerrem, ngap mwerr-
anemarl awelhem.”

¹⁷ Saul angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ya, artwa mwerrew nthweyew alhenh-arey,
ampwal mwerr pelayerrey-angkerew, akngetyemel atyeng-warl.”

¹⁸ Warrkenh anyent angkew, “Atha iterl-areyel artwamp anyent
Bethlehem-areny itnan Jesse-arl. Alerikw anyentan ikwerenh akaltyarl,
ranap artwa mwerr-angker akelyarl. Ra anaynt angkem, ranap ater-weny
arnkatyarl. INGKART arrer innga anem ikwer-itwel.”

¹⁹ Saul-el angkakert thwenew Jesse-warl, alakenh angkeyew, “Atyetyart
Saul ra ilkelheyel, ntwal alerengkw David yep-yepew-artey thweneyew
ikwer-warl.”

²⁰ Jesse-elan tangkey inew, rap amern akngerr tywenew ngkwarl-then,
arranty nanikwet yep-penh-akert. Rap alerikw ikwerenh ilew, alheyew
apmer Saul-wenh-warl, tangkey-then nanikwet akely-then akngemel.

²¹ David rap warrkerrenh Saul-ew-anem. Saul-an ikwer ilkelhew
artewenty. Rap renh ilanthew, irrtiyart-then alkwert-then ikwer katy
akngaynteyew, Israel-wenh-rnemarl werrenh ingwer-rnem-then. ²² Saul-el
thwenew angkakert Jesse-warl arrpemarl, alakenh angkeyew, “Saul David-
ew ilkelheyel artewenty. Menty anaynteyew, ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew.”

²³ Akngerr-inger INGKARTel thwenew inweng apmwa, Saul alhengkerr-
anthaynteyew. David pelayerrerl-aynenh ampwal ikwerenh, inweng
apmwa irrentenh. Saul ra mwerr-anem awelhenh.

17

David-el artwa arlpenty Goliath atweyel ipmew amentel-antey

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Philistia-areny-rnem akarrerrew apmer Socoh-itwew Judah-ampeny-itwew, werreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Rernem ayntey-alhew apmer ingwer-itwew, Socoh arrerenty. ² Saul-el Israel-wenh-rnem akarrew, rernemap ayntew peleyn-itwew apmer Ila-itwew. Ikwer-itwew rernem arnwarnelherrew, atwerreyew Philistia-areny-rnem-then. ³ Apwert anyent arrer-antey arrpemarlarl ayntenh. Rernemap peleyn-thei alpew apwert ikwer-warlarl. Ikwer-thei rernem arew, ingwer-rnemelan renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh apwert ingwer-ampeny-theiwarlarl.

⁴ Artwa ahawarr anyent Philistia-areny itna Goliath anenh, ranap apmer Gath-areny. Artwa arlpenty ilkwa inngarlap ran. ⁵⁻⁶ Aheng-areyan ra aylpenh ampwalel ilek-ilek-warlarl, arlka ilpelheyew-arelh. Ampwal-rneman awerr innga, ayen-penh arnwarnew. Ingwerelan akapwertarl ilpelhenh, ingwer-atherran arlaw aylpeyew-arehlarl. Arneltyarl ingwerelan ilpelhenh, ranap awerr inngarlarl. Ra irrtyart atherr akngenh, akarteng-then arlpenty-then. Irrtyart akartengan ayen-penh arrpemarlarl, rap piltel antwerkerlarl-apenh arety-angkwarr. ⁷ Irrtyart arlpentyan arrwekel-ampeny arreyllarlarl ayen-penharlarl. Ranap awerr innga arrpemarlarl. Artwa ahawarr ingweran alhenh arrwekel, alkwertarl ikwer katy akngenh.

⁸ Arlta arrpanenhel ra alhenh ampep-warlarl, arlkey-alhenh atayel Israel-wenh-rnemew alakenh, "Israel-wenh-rnemay! Ilekew arrantherr mpwelheyel? Arrantherr ahawarr-arrpantey! Ayenh arenh-arey! Ayengan ahawarr inngarlarl Philistia-areny! Arrantherran arwa Saul-wenh warrkenh-rnem! Artwa anyent-anem rlwanenh-arey thwenemel, aylanthaw atwerreyew! ⁹ Ra ayenh ipmew atwenty, anantherr ingkerrenh alpem Israel-warlarl, arrewantherr warrkerrey-alpeyew. Atha renh ipmew atwenty, arrantherr Philistia-warlarl alpem, anewantherrarl warrkerrey-alpem. ¹⁰ Arrwekel-antey arlka alpwelyerrey-angenh! Thwenenh-arey artwa anyent atyeng-warlarl, aylanthaw atwerreyew!" ¹¹ Saul-el Israel-wenh-rnemel-then awew, rernemap atererremel apateyelpew. ...

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Arlta arrpanenhel ingwepenh atwerpp artwa arlpenty ra angkey-ayntenh alakenh arlta 40-ew-atety.

David-an alperl-arrerenh Saul-wenh apmer-thei aynikw-wenh apmer-warlarl, yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew aynewikw-wenh-then.

¹⁷ Ingwer-ingweran aynikw ikwerenh angkew, "Yakweth nhenh inantang ampeng-akert, rtamp-rnem 10-anem. Aknga awayewengkw-rnem. ¹⁸ Aker cheese-rnem 10 aknga, anthemel atyetyart ahawarr-rnemew. Anamerlarl! Ayeng artewenty iterremel amperrngerreyel awayewengkw-rnemew. Angka akngay-alpa ikwer-rnem-wenh. Atha iterlarl-areyew, rernem mwerr-antey aneyel. ¹⁹ Alha apmer peleyn-warlarl Elah-warlarl. Anewantherrenh-rnem-then Saul-akerr werreyel Philistia-areny-rnem-then peleyn ikwer-itwew."

²⁰ David awelhew aynewikw. Rap artwa ingwer-tangkwek arrernerlarl-alhew, yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Ingwepenh ingwerelan ra ampwal-rnem tywenerlarl-alhew tangkey-warlarl, rap anpenhew-anem. Rarl aremerrey-alhew peleyn ikwer-itwew, rap arey-alhew, artwa ahawarr-rnem mpwelhenh, werreyew-anem. Rernem arlkalhellerrenh arnkatyelhelemel. ²¹ Israel-wenh-rnem-then Philistia-areny-rnem-then rernem rtnemel arerrenh. ²² David-el anthenhew ampwal-rnem artwa amernarlarl arntarnt-arenhew. Rap anterrew, ahawarr-rnemarlarl rtnenh-warlarl, awayikw

ikwerenh-rnem areyew. ²³ Rap angkey-alhew ikwer-rnemel-arleng. Artwa arlpeny Goliath ra alhew ampep-warl apmelerr-angkwarr, atayel angkerl-apenh. David-el renh awew, alakenharl angkenh. ²⁴ Israel-wenh-rnemelan renh arew, rernemap anterrew aterel ikwer-wety.

²⁵ Rernem arrwekel-antey alakenh angkerrenh, "Arlta arrpanenh ra apetyeyel, kwanth-aynteyew arrkentalhelemel anenhantherrenh. Artwa anyentel anewantherrenhel renh ipmew atwenty, Saul-el renh apwert akngerr anthem, kwey alerikw-then ikwerenh anthemel. Artwa apwert akarrey-angker-rnemel nthakenh ikwerenh-rnem iley-angenh-anem, Atyetyart Saul-ew apwert antheyew."

²⁶ David angkew artwernemew, arrerarl ikwer-angkwarr rtnenh-rnemew, "Artwa yanhel anenhantherrenh nyerrel-antheyel. Ingwerentyel renh akeleytelemer. Ilekarl Saul-el anthem, ra artwa renh ipmew atwentyewan? Nthakenh ra arrkentalheley-angenh artwa ahawarr INGKART-wenh-rnem, Akngey inngewenh-rnem, arrangkw!"

²⁷ Rernem renh ilew, rernemarl angkerrew-angkwarr arrwekel-antey.

²⁸ David-wenh awayikw alkenh Eliab ra awew, rap ahelerrew ikwer. "Ilekewarl ngaw apetyew? Yep-yep irrpetyap akely weth-rnem-alew? Angwenhel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel aleyan? Ngan apmwelheleyel! Ilekew nga arrkernelheyel ilkwarrpantey? Nga arrkent apetyew arwa, araynteyew werreyelar!"

²⁹ David-el ayernew, "Ilekew ntwā ayenhan ilteyēl? Ikelēl ayengan apmwelhelew? Arwarl athan ayerneyel!" ³⁰ Rap artwa ingwer-anem ayernew, "Ilekarl Saul-el anthem, ra Goliath renh ipmew atwenty?" Artwa ra ilew, rernemarl arrwekel-antey angkerrenh-angkwarr. ³¹ Ingwerenty alhew-anem, Saul renh ileyew, David-arl angkew-angkwarr. Saul-el artwa anyent-anem thwenew, David ingweyew.

³² David angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay! Nthakenh anantherr atererremel aney-angenh artwa yanh-wety! Ayeng alhem. Atha renh amentel-antey atweyew."

³³ Saul-elān tyernew, "Arrangkwarl! Nthakenh ntwā renh atwey-angenh! Ngan artwa akelyarl, ran ahawarr arnkatyarl, akelyank anew ahawarr."

³⁴ David-an angkew, "Yep-yep aynaty-wenh-rnem atha arntarnt-arem. Layenel yep-yep anyent apek antwerrkem, iytarr-akngemel arlkweyew, payel apek. ³⁵ Atnwenth ahelengkw atha alwernem atwemel, yep-yep tyarlewew-atety. Ra atyeng arrkernelhem thnweyew, alherremel. Atha renh antwerrkem altethey, atwemel ipmew. ³⁶ Akngerr-inger atha atwew layen-then pay-then. Athap ahelengkw yanh Philistia-areny atwem irrkaty-angkwarr, rarl nyerrel-antheyel ahawarr Akngey-wenh-rnem. Akngey rant anyent alkenh aneyel. ³⁷ INGKARTel ayen arntarnt-arew atnwenth ahelengkw-rnem-wety, rap ayen arntarnt-arem arrpemar artwa ahelengkw yanh-wety."

Saul-an angkew ikwer, "Kel. Alha, atwerreyew mpwelanth, INGKARTel ngen arntarnt-aremarl."

³⁸ Aheng-areyan Saul aylpenh ampwalel ilek-ilek-warl, arlka ilpelheyew-arelh. Ampwal-rneman awerr innga, ayen-penh arnwarnew, rap anthew David-ew, raw aylpeyew. Rap ampwal ikwer anthew, ayen-penh arrpemar, akapwert ilpelheyew-arelh-then. ³⁹ David aylpew-anem, rap piltel arertnelhew, napp arlpeny Saul-wenh arrernemel. Ngwampant ra ampwal awerr yanh-ikwerelan aylpew, renhap alhey-angenhew.

Rap angkew Saul-ew, “Nthakenh ayeng alhey-angenh alakenh. Ayengan nhelkwer-warl aylpey-angenh.” Rap lhelew, ⁴⁰ irrertety ikwerenh inew ampwal tyangay-apeny yenp-penh-then, anpenhew-anem. Iipay-itwew ra akwetyew apwert alyelk-rnem 5, yakweth-warl akwernemel. Rap alhew artwa Philistia-areny ikwer-warl-anem.

⁴¹ Goliath alhew arrpemarl ikwer-warl. Ahawarr ingwerelan alkwertarl katy akngeyneh arrwekel. Ratherrap David-an arrerelhew. ⁴² Artwa arlpenty ilkwel atherremel David arrkentelhelew, “Ngan artwa akelyarl! ⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Ilekew nga arwerl-akertan apetyeyel? Arengkang ayengan ngkweng? Kel apetya! Atha ngenh ipmew atweyew, thipel-then atnwenth ahelengkw-rnemel-then ngenh arlkweyew! Atha ngenh ilwerl-athenem!” Rap altyerr ikwerenh-rnem ayernenh, David atweyew.

⁴⁵ David-el tyernew, “Nga apetyeyel, ayen atweyew napp arlpenty-akert, irrtiyart atherr-anem. Ayenganap alhem ngkweng-warl, ngenh atweyew, INGKART Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhel rarl ayen thwenew. Rant rlterrk anyent aneyel. Renhant ahawarr Israel-wenh-rnemel apentemarl. Ntwanap renh arrkentelhelewarl. ⁴⁶ Rlengkanap ayen alpemelem INGKARTel, ngenh atweyew. Athap ngenh athenemel atweyenh, ahenty-then akerrth-arternemel. Rlengkan arrantherr Philistia-areny-rnem ipma aynteyenh, thipel-then atnwenth ahelengkw-rnemel-then arrenhantherrenh arlkweyenh! Alakenh ingkerrel iterl-areyew, Akngey Israel-areny rant anyent inngan. ⁴⁷ Anantherr akngerr akarrerrewel iterl-areyew, INGKARTel ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arem ikwerenh-angkwarr. Nayp arlpenty-akert irrtiyart-then-akert nthakenh renh alpemeley-angenh, ar-rangkw. Anantherran ikwerenh-rnem, ament-wenyarl, anantherrap arrenhantherrenh ywerrelheleyen ingkerrenh!”

⁴⁸ Goliath retangkwel alhew, David atweyew. David-an anamerl-antey anterrew ikwer-warl, ⁴⁹ apwert-anem tyerrenhew yakweth ikwerenh-they. Tyangayel ra wew renh rlwantey, ngkwernan iltewew akapwert-itwew. Goliath-an atnertel-ayeth aytnew ahern-warl, ayntey-alpew-anem.

⁵⁰ Alakenh David-el artwa Goliath renh ipmew atwew. Nayp arlpentyel ra atwey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra apwert tyangay-akertel renh wew. ⁵¹ Rap anterrew ikwer-warl, rtney-alhew ikwer-itwew irrwerleng. Goliath-wenh pilt-they ra tyerreyelpew napp arlpenty, ahenty-anem akerrth-atwew renh, arlkethen akapwert-then atherreleyelpew. Philistia-areny-rnemel arew, ahawarr ilkwa ikwer-rnem-wenh aynterl-anenty, rernemap anterrerrew. ⁵² Israel-wenh-rnemel renh-rnem ingkern-they alwernew, arlkemel atayel. Iwerr Shaaraim-angkwarr alwernew apmer Gath Ekron-then ikwer-atherrew-atety. Ipma akngerr aynteynenh iwerr ikwerel. ...

18

Saul-el David alharlkweyel

... ⁶ David-el artwa arlpenty Goliath ipmew atwew-penh, Israel-wenh-rnem ingkerr alperlewenh apmer-warl. Apmer arrpanenh-they arelh-rnem apetyew, renh-rnem rlwateyew, rntweyneh aylelheyneh inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem teram akely pelayerrenh, ingwer-rneman ampwal ketay-apenyarl pelayerrenh. ⁷ Rernem alakenh aylelherl-apenh:

“Saul-el ahelengkw akngerr atwew,
David-elan ahelengkw akngerr inngarl atwew!”

⁸ Saul-el awew, rap ahelerrew artewenty innga. Ra iterrew alakenh, “Rernem angkeyel, David-elan ahelengkw akngerr inngarl atwew atyeng-angkwarr. Atyetyart apek renh arrerneyew arrkernelheyel.”

⁹ Ikwer-theyan rap alharlkwemel renh arntarnt-arenh intem-antey.

¹⁰ Arlta ingwerelan INGKARTel inweng apmwa arrpemarl thwenew Saul-warl. Ra artewentyel arwengerrenh, warl kwenel anenh, arlkenty iwenh. David-an ampwal ketay-apeny ikwer pelayerrenh apmelerr-angkwarr. Saul-el ran irrtyart atnyenenh itepel, ¹¹ rap iwew, alakenh iterremel, “Arnelty-angkwarr atha renh akwerterrp atantheyew!” David-an arnangerrew anamerl-antey irrtyart-wety. Atherr-inger ra renh atantheyew-anew. Atherr-inger David anamerl-antey ikwer-wety arnangerrew. ...

19

Saul arrkernelheyel, David atweyew ipmew

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Saul-el alerikw ikwerenh Jonathan ilanthew warrenh ikwerenh-rnem-then, “David ipmew atweyew!” Alerikwanap David-ew artewentyelarl ilkelhenh, ² rap David ilew, “Aynatyan arrkernelheyel, ngenh ipmew atweyew! Anterra, irrtyert-aylpeyew katen-itwew! Arntarnt-areha ingwelarreng ingwepenh. ³ Atha aynaty atnwenhey-alhem katen ikwer-warl, ngarl irrtyert-aylpem-itwew. Ayengap angkemarl ikwer-warl ngkweng-they. Rarl alpem-penh, athap ngenh ilem, rarl angkew-angkwarr.”

⁴ Ingwepenh Jonathan aynikw ikwerenh-then rtnenh katen ikwer-itwew, David-ew angkerrenh. Jonathan-el ra David-akert mwerrarl ilenh alakenh, “Nthakenh ntwā apmwa mpwarey-angenh ikwer. Ra apmwelheley-angenharl ngkweng. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew ngkweng, ngenh alpemelemel. ⁵ Ra artewenty iterrey-angenh, ipmew atwewerran, arrangkw. Rap arnkatyel artwa ilkwa Philistia-areny ipmew atwew. INGKARTel inngarl Israel-wenh-rnem alpemelew ikwereng-arey. Ntwan arew arrpemarl, ngap inkwerelhew. Ilekewarl nga iterrew, renh ipmew atweyewan?”

⁶ Saul awelhew alerikw ikwerenhew Jonathan-ew. “INGKART aweyel-wety, ayeng ngkweng arraty angkew. Ayeng arrkernelhey-angenh, David ipmew atweyew!”

⁷ Saul rarl alpew-wety, antengan Jonathan arlkew David-ew, tyerrelheyew. Rap renh ilew, aynikw ikwerenharl angkew-angkwarr. Ratherrap Saul ikwer-warl-anem alhew. David ikwer warrkerrenh arrpemarl angkep.

⁸ Ingwer-ingweran Philistia-areny-rnem apetyew arrpemarl, atwerreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. David ran atyetyart ahawarr-anem anew, rap Philistia-areny akngerr atwew. Ingwer-rneman aterel anterrew arleng.

⁹⁻¹⁰ David alpew apmer Saul-wenh warl-anem, ikwer warrkerreyew. Ingwer-ingweran Saul-warl INGKARTel inweng apmwa thwenew arrpemarl. David-an ampwal ketay-apeny pelayerrenh apmelerr-angkwarr. Saul-elan irrtyart arrpemarl atnyenenh itepel, rap iterrew, renh atantheyew arnelty-angkwarr akwerterrp-antey. Irrtyartel warlant atwew. David-an anterrew mwerr-antey ikwer-wety.

¹¹ Saul-el artwernem thwenew, warl David-wenh arntarnt-areyew ingwel, ingwepenh renh ipmew-anem atweyew. Akelty ikwerenhel Michal-el renh ilanthew, “Anamerl anterra ingwel-antey! Mpwelhey-angenh! Ingwepenh rernem ngenh ipmew atwey-ayntewerr!” ¹² Rap renh rwepele

atwarrelhelew wintew-angkwarr, rap mwerr-antey irrtyert-anterrew. ...
[David-an anterrew artwamp Samuel-wenh apmer-warl Ramah-warl. Saul-el awew, rap alhew, nthweyew ikwer apmer ikwer-itwew.] ...

20

Jonathan-el mpwernikw ikwerenh David alpemeleyel

¹ Ikwer-they David irrtyert-anterrew apmer Naioth-they Ramah-ampeny-itwew. Ra alhew Jonathan-wenh apmer-warl, renh ayerneyew, "Nthakenh irrew ayeng? Ilek ayeng apmwelhelew? Ilek-wety aynelengkw ayenh ipmew atweyew nthweyew?"

² Jonathan-el tyernew, "Arrangkwarl! Nthakenh ngenh ipmew atwey-angenh! Aynelaty ayenh iley-angenh, ra ilkelhenty, ngenh atweyew. Ra ayenh ilem-tangkwel, rarl ilkelhem-angkwarran. Ikwerenh-angkwarran. Nthakenh ayenh irrtywerremel iley-angenh. Apalarl nga angkeyel, inngeweny!"

³ David-el renh akeleytelew-anem. "Aynelengkw iterl-areyel, aylanthan arrerant-atherr mpwernenheng-atherr-anemarl. Ra alakenh iterrewerr, 'Nthakenh alerey iley-angenh. Arlka ra apmwerrewerr!' Awelha atyeng! Innga wenh! Rlengk-antey ayeng ilwem apek!"

⁴ Jonathan angkew, "Kel, ngarl iterreyel. Nthakenh irrem ayeng ngkweng aleyan?"

⁵ David angkew, "Ingwelarreng akngerran akarrerreyenh, INGKARTew angkaynteyew inkwerelhemel alkent ingkayltel apmellerrel-ayeth. Akngerr akarrerreyenh apmer aynewengkw-wenh-itwew, kwenty arlkwerreyew. Ayenh-then ra ilew, ikwer-itwew arlkweyew. Ayeng ingwa atherrel irrtyert-aneyew-tangkwel katen-itwew. Mwerrang alakenhan?"

⁶ Aynelengkw atyeng ayernenty, ila renh alakenh: 'David-el ayenh ayernew, "Mwerrang ayeng alheman apmer Bethlehem-warl? Aherrety arrpanenh atyenh-rnem akarrerrem arrpemar apmelerr-angkwarr apmer ikwer-itwew, aker arrtyeyew INGKARTew." ' ⁷ Aynengkw angkentyan, 'Mwerr,' kel mwerrarl. Ra ahellerrenty, ntwā iterl-ararl, ra iterreyel, ayenh ipmew atweyewarl." ...

²⁴ David alhew-anem, irrtyert-aylpeyew katen-itwew.

Arlta ingwerelan akngerr akarrerrew apmer Saul-wenh-itwew. Saul-an anenh, amern arlkwemel ²⁵ chair ikwerenhel irrkaty-angkwarr, alerikw-warl-athek. Atyetyart ahawarr itna Abner anenh arrpemar Saul-awa. David-ant ywerrew. ²⁶ Saul-el arenh akeleytel, ingwerenty ayerney-angenh-antey. Rap iterrenh ament-antey, "David apekan arnwarnelhey-angenh-anteyarl, apetyeyew nhewarl. Ra apek ilek-ilek mpwarenh, nthakenh alhewer apetyey-angenh-antey."

²⁷ Arlta ingwerelan Saul-el ikwer arew arrangkw-antey arrpemar. Rap alerikw ikwerenh-anem ayernew, "Ilek-wety David-an aneyel, apetyey-angenh? Apmwerrkelan ra apetyey-angenh arrpemar."

²⁸ Alerelikw tyernew, irrtywerremel alakenh ilemel, "David-el ayenh intem-antey ayernew, renh tyarlewewew, Bethlehem-warl alheyew. ²⁹ Ra angkew, 'Aherrety arrpanenh atyenh-rnem akarrerrem apmer ikwer-itwew, aker arrtyeyew INGKARTew. Awayaty atyenh yangkelhew, ayeng alheyew ikwer-rnem-warl. Ngan mpwernaty atyenharl, ntwap ayenh tyarlewemer, alheyew awayaty atyenh-rnem areyew.' Alakenh ra angkew, nthekwern apetyey-angenh, amern arlkweyew ngkweng-itwel."

³⁰ Saul ra artewenty innga ahelerrew alerikw ikwerenhew, rap renh alakenh iltew, "Amengkw ngkwenh apmwa anenh, ngan rapeny arrpemar! Atha iterl-areyel, ngarl awelheyel Jesse-wenh alerikwew, atyeng awelhey-angenh! Nyerrelarl alakenhan, amengkw-then nyerrel-anthem ntwal!" ³¹ David iteth-antey anenty, nthakenh nga atyetyart Israel-itwew aney-angenh. Rlengk-antey artwa thwena, renh ingwerl-alpeyew atyeng. Nthakenh ra iteth aney-angenh!"

³² Jonathan-el aynikw ikwerenh ayernew, "Ilek-penh ra ilwem? Ilekkel ra apmwelhelew?" ³³ Aynelikw awew, rap irrtiyart ikwer-warl iwew, ipmew renh-anem atanteyew. Alerikw ra anamerl-antey arnangerrew irrtiyart-wety. Rap iterl-arew-anem, aynikw ikwerenharl ilkelhew, David ipmew atweyew.

³⁴ Rap ahelerremel rtnerl-alhew, aketh-warl-anem tyerrelhenhew. Arlta ikwerelan ra amern arlkwey-angenh irrew, arlkarl apmwerrew. Arlka alpweyerrew, aynikwarl ahelerrew David-ew artewenty.

³⁵ Ingwepenh ra alhew katen-warl, David-ew angkeyew. ...

⁴¹ ... David tyerrelhey-ayntew-anem apwert-rnem-they. Irrpety-inger kwernerrew ra Jonathan-warl-athek. Ratherr arrwantyerrew arreyll atherr-angkwarr Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Jonathan artnew ikwer, David ran artnew arrpemar artewentyel. ⁴² Jonathan angkew, "Alpanem mwanty-antey. INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-arem. Aylanthan mwerrant-atherr anem intem-antey. INGKARTel aweyel, aylantharl alakenh angkeyel. Rap alpemelem ngkwenh-rnem atyenh-rnem-then mwerrant-arey anaynteyew intem." David anperl-alhew-anem, Jonathan alpew arrpemar apmer-warl.

21

Artwamp ingkart Ahimelech-el David alpemeleyel

¹ Ikwer-penh David alhew apmer Nob-warl, areyew artwamp ingkart itnan Ahimelech. Artwamp rarl renh arey-alhew, rap atererremel arrewew ikwer-wety. Rap renh ayernew, "Ilekew ngan apetyew amentan? Nthekarl artwa ahawarr ngkwenh-rneman? Ilek-penh ngan?"

² David-el tyernew irrtiywerremel, "Atyetyart Saul-el ayenh thwewew, irrtiytel-antey warrk ikwer mpwareyew. Nthakenh atha iley-angenh, rarl ayenh ilanthew-angkwarr. Artwa ahawarr-rneman atha ilew, arrwekel alheyew, apmer ingwer-itwew ayenh rlwateyew. ³ Amern apek ntwal atnyenyel? Antha atyeng. Rtamp-rnem irrpetyap apek? Amern ingwer-rnem apek antha."

⁴ "Rtampewan ayeng arrangwarl. Amern weth-lkwer nhenhant tyenkerrew-arelh. Artwa ingkartelant arlkwey-angker. Nga artwa ngkwenh-rnem-then arelh-rnem-wety amenterrenty, mwerrarl atha anthem."

⁵ David angkew, "Ya! Alakenh arrpemar anantherr irrem, atyetyart ilkwewarl warrkerreyelan. Anantherr kel-antey arelh-rnem-wety amenterrew." ⁶ Rap renh amern tyenkerr anthew, rtampew arrangkwel. Amern apmwerrkeny ra anthew. Amern rlengkenyan ayntenh-antey taypel INGKART-wenh-itwew.

⁷ (Ikwereng-arey artwa warrkenh anyent Saul-wenh anenh arrpemar itnan Doeg, apmer Edom-areny. Ra INGKARTew kwernerremel angkenh. Ranap yep-yepew-artey rltwarl, rap awenh, David-arl angkenh artwamp ingkartew.)

⁸ David angkew artwampew, “Arrangkw-anteyarl ayeng apetyew, ampwal-rnem iney-angenh-antey. Atyetyartel ayenh ilew, anamerl-antey alheyew. Irrtyart apek ntwā atnyeneyel? Nayp arlpenty apek?”

⁹ Ra tyernew, “Ya, nayp arlpenty yanhan artwa Philistia-areny-wenh Goliath-wenh. Ntwā renh ipmew atwew apmer peleyn Ila-itwew. Arrangkw-anem ingwer atnyeney-angenh. Nga ilkelhentyelan aknga. Pantyelarl artelheyel aynteyel, arnkwa artwa ingkart-wenh arrerenty.”

David-an angkew, “Mwerr-angkerarl yanhan ingwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarran! Antha atyeng.” ...

22

Saul-el ilantheyel, artwa ingkart-rnem atweyew ipmew

... ⁹ Artwa weth Edom-areny Doeg ra angkep alpew, Saul iley-alpew, “Atha David arew apmer Nob-itwew. Ran alhew artwa ingkart Ahimelech-warl Ahitub-wenh alerikw-warl. ¹⁰ Ahimelech ra ikwer INGKART ayernew, amern anthemel nayp arlpenty-then Goliath-wenh Philistia-areny.”

¹¹ Saul-el awew, rap yangkelhew, Ahimelech ra apetyeyew ikwer-warl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rerneman artwa ingkart-rnem, apmer ikwer-itwew anenh. Rernem alhew ingkerr Saul-wenh apmer-warl, rarl angkew-angkwarr. ¹² Rerneman aremerrey-alhew, ra angkey-ayntew Ahimelech-ew, “Alerikw Ahitub-wenhay! Awelha atyeng!”

Ra tyernew, “Ilek?”

¹³ Saul-el ayernew, “Ilekew ngan iterrew, ayenh alakenh irrtwyerl-ampnerneyew? Atyeng-wety rlengkan arlkarerreyel nga. Nga apek iterreyel, Jesse-wenh alerikw atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyew? Ntwā renh alpemelew amernel, nayp arlpenty-then ntwā anthew renh. INGKART-then ntwā ayernew ikwer! Yanhan atyeng-wetyarl arlkarerrewarl. Rap ingwer-ingwer mpwelhem, ayenh ipmew atweyew!”

¹⁴ Artwamp ingkart angkew, “Arrangkw atyetyartay! David inngarl ngkweng warrkerreyel! Artewenty warrkerreyel ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny! Ra malyengkw ngkwenharl, atyetyart ahawarr. Ingkerr apmer ngkwenh-itwew renh ilkelheyel artewenty. ¹⁵ Akgerr-inger atha INGKART ikwer ayernew apmelerr-angkwarr, ngap atyeng ahellerrey-angenharl! Nthakenh ntwā ayenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh atyenh-rnem-then, arrangkw! Anantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, apalarl anenh!”

¹⁶ Saul-an angkew, “Nga ngkwenh-rnem-then ilwem rlengk-antey!” ¹⁷ Rap warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, “Artwa ingkart-rnem ingkerr atwenh-arey ipmew! Rernem awalheyel David-ew, atyeng awalhey-angenharl. Rernem iterl-arew, rarl atyeng-wety anterrenh, atyeng iley-angenh, arrangkw!” Warrkenh-rnemelanap nthakenh INGKART-wenh warrkenh-rnem atwey-angenh.

¹⁸ Saul angkew Doeg-ew, “Kelaw! Ntweteyaym artwa ingkart yanhrnem ipmew atwa!” Doeg ra apmer ingwer-arenyarl, rap awalhew, Saul-elarl renh ilanthew-angkwarr. Artwa ingkart-rnem ⁸⁵ ra ipmew atwew. ¹⁹ Ikwer-they ra alhew apmer artwa ingkart-rnem-wenh-warl Nob-warl, rap ipmew arrpemarl ingkerrenh atwew; ampa, arelh, pwelek, tangkey, yep-yep-rnem-then.

²⁰ Artwa anyentant mwerr-antey anterrew apmer ikwer-they itnan Abiathar. Aynikwan ikwerenh Ahimelech, arrengekwan ikwerenh Ahitubarl. Ra alpew David-rnem-angkwarr. ...

24

David-el Saul nyerrel-antheyel

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Saul artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew, rlwaterremel werreyew Philistia-areny-rnem-then. Rernemarl angkep alpewel, ingwerentyel renh alakenh ilew, "David-rneman apmer aterterrampeny-itwew aneyel En Gedi-itwew." ² Rap akarreynew artwa ahawarr akngerr apmer arrpanenh-they Israel-ampeny-itwew, 3,000. Rap anpenhew, nthweyew David-rnemew. Nthweynenh apwert-rnem-angkwarr, apmer itnan Nanikwet Akngerr.

³ Ikwer-itwew ra yard yep-yepew-arelh arey-alhew intey-ampenyew. Rap aylpenhew intey-warl-tangkwel iylweylperreyew. David-an artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl arrwekel-antey irrtiyert-aylpew intey ikwer-warl akert inngewarl. Intey ran ilkwa innga. Saul apalarl aylpenhew, renh-rnem arey-angenh. ⁴ Artwerneman arreytenh David-warl, "Ntwa iterl-areyel, INGKART alakenh angkew, 'Atha ngenh alpemelemarl, ngkweng-warl apmwa mpwarem-rnem atweyewarl. Ntwap mpwarem alhewer ikwer-rnem, nga ilkelhentyelan.' Ya, ntwap renh ipmew atwemer!" Rap aperteynenh Saul-warl, arnkwanem akert akely ilterrenhew nayp ikwerenhel. Saul-an anenh-antey, avey-angenh-antey.

⁵ Ikwer-penhan David artewenty-anem iterrew, rarl Saul-ew apmwelhelew-penh. ⁶ Ra arreytemel angkew, "Nthakenh atha apmwa mpwarey-angenh atyetyart atyenhew, INGKARTelan renharl rlwanewarl, atyetyart ilkwa aneyew Israel-ew. Nthakenh atha renh arnep-arney-angenh, arrangkw." ⁷ Alakenharl ra angkew, rap renh-rnem iltew, Saul atwewerr. Saul tyerrelhenhew intey-they aketh-warl-anem.

⁸ David-el renh alkwernew-tangkwel. Ranemarl tyerrelhenhew aketh-warl intey-they. Rap arlkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay!" Saul-el artepang areyelpew. David-an kwernerremel angkew, ⁹ "Akngerr ingwer-rnem ngkweng angkeyel, atha akwel apmwa mpwareyew ngkweng. Ilekew nga awelheyel ikwer-rnemewan?" ¹⁰ Ngwampan INGKARTel aylenhant pweytelew intey-itwew. Ingwerentyan angkew atyeng, 'Ntwa atwemer ipmew renh!' Ayenganap amperrngerrewarl ngkweng. 'Arrangkw! Nthakenh atha atwey-angenh atyetyart atyenh. INGKARTel renh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew Israel-ew!' ¹¹ Malyeyay, nhenh ara! Arnkwa akert akely atha antwerrkeyel, atharl ngwamp akew! Atha ngenh ipmew atwey-angenh-antey, arrangkw! Ntwa iterl-aremer, ayeng ngkweng apmwelheley-angenh! Nthakenh ayeng atyetyart aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh ngkweng-angkwarr. Nganap atyeng nthweyewarl intem, ayenh ipmew atweyew. ¹² Ingwer-ingweran INGKARTel court-emeleyen aylenhant. Ngkweng awakelheyen apek ra, ngarl atyeng-warl-athek apmwelhelew. Athanap nthakenh ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹³ Ntwa angka iterl-areyel, anantherrarl ilerrem. Anantherr alakenh ilem: 'Akngerrrel nthakenh apmwa mpwarey-angenh. Apmwelant mpwarem alakenhan.' Nthakenh atha ngenh atwey-angenh." ...

¹⁶ David-arl angkew-penh, Saul-el ayernew, "Malyey! Nganang innga angkeyel?" Rap artnew artewentyel. ¹⁷ "Arraty nga angkeyel. Ntwan mwerr atyeng mpwarew, ayengan ngkweng apmwelhelewarl. ¹⁸ Aleyan nga atyeng amperrngerrew. INGKARTel aylenhant pweytelew intey-itwew, ntwa ayenh ipmew atwey-angenharl. ¹⁹ Artwa ahawarrelarl arey-alhem anyent ingwer, nthakenh ra tyarlewey-angenh renh. Alakenh-anyemarl anewantherrenh-angkwarran. Nganap alakenh-wenyarl. Ntwa

mwerr atyeng mpwarew. Alakenhan INGKARTel ngkweng-anem mwerr mpwarem. ²⁰ Atha iterl-areyel, ingwer-ingweran nga atyetyart Israel-itwew aneyenh. Ikwer-penhan ngkwenh-rnem-anem atyetyart aneyenh. ²¹ INGKARTelarl aweyel-wety, ilelha-tangkwel atyeng, ntwaw atyenh-rnem atwey-angenh-antey, ngarl atyetyart anemeng-areyan. Atyetyart nga anentyel, mwerr anaynta ikwer-rnem, rernem mwerr-anem anaynteyew, ingwer-rnem iyelperrey-angenh anewerr itna atyenhew.” ²² David-el renh ilew, rarl ayernew-angkwarr. Saul alpew apmer-warl-anem. David-an alpew arppemarl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apwert-rnem-warl, irrtiyert anaynteyew.

25

David-el artwa Nabal-anem ipmew atweyew-anew

¹ Artwamp Samuel-an ahaperrew-anem. Israel-wenh-rnem akarrerrew, artnalhellerrenh. Rernemap renh akwernew apmer ikwerenh-itwew Ramah-itwew.

Ikwer-penh David alpew artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer aterterrampeny-warl Maon-warl. ²⁻³ Artwa anyent apmer Maon-areny anenh itna Nabal, Caleb-wenh-antey. Apmer ikwerenhan apmer Carmel-ampeny-itwew. Ran apwert akngerr-akert, yep-yep-rnem 3,000, nanikwet-rnem 1,000. Artwa ahelengkwarlap ran. Akelty ikwerenh itnan Abigail. Ranap inggerr mwerr-angker, tyakarl anenh.

Ingwer-ingweran Nabal-el yep-yep alta akenh apmer ikwer-itwew. ⁴ David-el awew, apmer arlpawelarl anenhel. ⁵ Rap ilew artwa akely-rnem 10 alakenh, “Carmel-warl alhenh-arey, artwa Nabal areyew. Alakenh ikwer angkenh-arey, ‘Atyetyart David mwerr-angkwarr angkeyel ngkweng! ⁶ INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-arem ngwenh-rnem-then atnwenh-rnem-then! ⁷ Atha awew, ntwarl yep-yep-rnem altanem akeyel. Anantherran artwa yep-yepew-artey ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-arenh mwanty, irrtiyert-iney-angenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ahawarr ingwer-rneman irrtiyert-awarr. Anantherran arntarnt-arem ingwer-rnem, irrtiyertew iterrey-angenh. ⁸ Ayerna ngkwenh-rnem! Rernem ilem irrkaty-angkwarr. Alakenh anewantherr mwerr anemer nga, anantherrarl ngkweng warrkerreyel-apeny. Atha awew arppemarl, ntwarl ilew akngerr ngwamp, akarrerreyew amern kwenty arlkweyew. Anantherran angayakw aneyel. Amern-then aker-then apek ntwaw anthem?’ ”

⁹ Rernemap alhew apmer Nabal ikwerenh-warl, iley-alhew David-arl angkew-angkwarr. Ranap tyerney-angenh-anteyarl.

¹⁰ Rap renh-rnem ayernew, “Angwenharl David raw? Nthenh-apeny Jesse-wenh alerikwan? Ran warrkenh ingwer-rnem-apeny, atyetyart ikwer-rnem-wenh-wetyarl anterreyel. ¹¹ Warrkenh atyenh-rnemewant atha anthemam amern aker-then kwaty-akerr. Nthakenh atha anthey-angenh arrewantherrant atyenh-rnem-wetyan. Atha arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh. David-el thweney-angenh apek arrenhantherrenh?”

¹² Rernemap alpew, David iley-alpeyew. ¹³ David angkew artwa ikwerenh-rnemew, “Nayp arlpenty-rnem inenh-arey! Mpa, alhey ikwer-warl!” Nayp arlpenty-rnem rernem arrernerl-alhew pilt-warl. David-el nayp arlpenty ikwerenh inerl-alhew arppemarl. Rap anpenhew artwernem 400-akert. 200 ingwer-rneman anenh, apmer arntarnt-araynteyew anteng.

¹⁴ Warrkenh anyent Nabal-wenh anterrew akelty Nabal-wenh-warl Abigail-warl, iley-alhew-anem, “David-el thwenew angkakert-rnem apmer

ikwer-they, atyetyart anewantherrenhew angkeyew. Ranap apmwel-ayeth angkew ikwer-rnem. ¹⁵ Rerneman mwerr-angker anenh anewantherr; anantherrarl yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arenheng-arey. Rernem irrtiert-iney-angenh anewantherr-they. ¹⁶ Iternew ingwel-then rernem arntarnt-arenh anenhantherrenh mwanty, yep-yep-rnemarl akarrelenhan. ¹⁷ Atyetyart nhenh anewantherrenh irrwernelhew ament-antey. Apmwa innga ayn-tewerr anewantherr apmer nhenh-itwew. Nthakenh ntwā renh ilem? Ranap apmwarl, nthakenh ayeng ikwer angkey-angenh, arrangkw!”

¹⁸ Abigail ra mpwelhey-angenh. Rap ilek-ilek akarrelew: rtamp-rnem 200, ngkwarl arranty nanikwet-wenh yep-penh-akert atherr, aker yep-yep ampeng-rnem 5, ntang ampeng yakweth-akert 5 arrpemar, amern akngerr akatyerr-apeny, amern akngerr tywerrk-apeny. Rap tywewew tangkey-rnem-warl-anem. ¹⁹ Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew ra angkew, “Arrantherr arrwekel alhenh-arey. Ayengan ingkern-theyarl alhem.” Artwa ikwerenhew ra iley-angenh.

²⁰ Abigail anperl-alhew tangkey-akert, rap apwert atwatyel-antey alpenh. Rap David-anem areynenh, artwa ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl apetyenh. ²¹ David-arl alpenhel, ra iterreynenh alakenh, “Arrangkwewap atha arntarnt-arenhan artwa ikwerenh-rnem yep-yep-rnem-then apmer nhenh-ampeny-itwew. Mwerr ayeng anenh ikwer, ran atyeng apmwel-ayetharl angkew. ²² Atemwengkel-antey atha atweyenh artwa, away-rnem ingkerr apmer ikwerenh-itwew. Atha alakenh mpwarey-angenh, ayengap irrwernelhem Akngey-angkwarr!” Alakenh David iterreynenh.

²³ Abigail-elarl renh arenhew, rap atwarrenhew anamerl-antey tangkey-they, kwenerrew-anem ikwer. ²⁴ Rap angkew, “Atyetyartay! Alerl-antey! Awelherl-ayna-tangkewel atyeng! Nga atyeng ahellerrem, mentyarl Nabal-an. ²⁵ Ikwer awelhey-angenh apmwa yanhew. Nabal-an itna arwengkarl, alakenh ra mpwarem apmelerr. Ayengan aney-angenharl, warrkenh ngkwenh-rnemar apetyeweng-areyan apmer anewantherrenh-warl.

²⁶ INGKARTel ngenh artwerelew, akngerr ipmew atwewerr. Ngap anewantherr ahellerrey-angenh-anem. INGKARTelan ingwer-rnem atwemer, rernemar apmwa mpwarem ngkweng, rarl Nabal arwengkatweyenh-apeny. ²⁷ Nhenh araw! Atha akngetyew amern ilek-ilek ngkweng, artwa ngkwenh-rnemel-then arlkweyew. ²⁸ Atha ngenh ayernem, ayenh ntwā ipmeyew, artwa atyenhelarl apmwa ngkweng mpwarew-wety. Atha iterl-arem, ingwer-ingweran INGKARTel ngenh atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyenh Israel-ew. Ingwer-anem ngkwenh-antey atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh irrkaty-angkwarr. Ngarl apmer-ingwer-areny-rnem-then werrerl-anem, ngap warrkerrem ikwer. Arraty-angkwarr-antey anaynteyew intem-antey nga ampwerreyew-atety. ²⁹ Aleyan ingwer-rnemel ngenh alwernem, ipmew atweyew. INGKARTelan ngenh arntarnt-arem mwanty, iteth-antey anaynteyew. Ngan impenarl ikwerenh. Ingwer-rneman ra rlengk-anteyarl ywerrelheleyen. ³⁰ Rarl mwerr ngkweng mpwarew-penh, ngap anem atyetyart ilkwa Israel-itwew, rarl arrwekel-antey angkew-angkwarr. ³¹ Ntwarl atweyew-anewelan, nga nyerr-anemar awelheyew-anew. Awethem ntwā atwey-angenh-antey anenhantherrenh. Ngarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyenhel, atyeng iylpellerrey-angenh-antey.” Abigail angkew arternpelemel David-ew alakenh.

³² David-an angkew, “INGKART atha nakem, Akngey Israel-areny! Rarl ngenh thwewew, ayenh rlwateyew. ³³ Ra mwerr ngkweng mpwaremer, ngarl mwanty arraty iterrew-angkwarr. Ntwā ayenh artwerelew, akngerr

ipmew atwewerr; ayengan ahelarl apetyenh. ³⁴ Innga INGKARTelarl ayenh artwewerelew, ngkwenh-rnem atwewerr. Nga anamerl-antey atyeng arnekerrew, atha atemwengkel-antey atwewerr artwa, awey-rnem-then ingkerr apmer ngkwenh-itwew!”

³⁵ Rap ilew artwa ikwerenh-rnem, ilek-ilek amern ingkerr ineyew, Abigail-elarl akngetyew. Rap angkew ikwer, “Alpanem inkwerelhemel apmer ngkwenh-warl. Ayengarl ngkweng awelhew, athap mpwarem, ntwarl ayernew-angkwarr.”

³⁶ Arelh ra alpenh apmer-warl, arrwekelan akngerr akarrerrew apmer ikwerenh-itwew, amern kwenty arlkwerreyew artwamp ikwerenh-itwel. Nabal-an inkwerelhemel aylelhenh ngkwarl-penh. Abigail-arl aney-alpewel, ra iley-angenh-antey artwamp renh, David-akert. ³⁷ Ingwepenh Nabal awelhenh mwerr-anem, Abigail-el renh ilew-anem angka apmwerrkeny. Rarl awewel, inweng-weny irreyelpew, arntety-anem. Rap lerrp-anem irrew, nthakenh akngelhey-angenh-anem. ³⁸ Arlta 10-penh INGKARTel atwew-anem renh, rap ilwew-anem.

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ David-elarl awew, rarl ahaperrew, rap angkew, “Nakem INGKART! Artwamp ra apmwel-ayeth atyeng angkenh. INGKARTel renh ywerrelhelew, apmwel-ayetharl angkenh-penh. Ra ayenh artwewerelew arrpemar, apmwa mpwarewerr.”

David-el angka thwenew Abigail-warl, renh ayernew, itengerreyew ikwer-warl. Rap angkakert-rnem thwenew apmer ikwer-warl Carmel-warl, rernemap angkey-alhew Abigail ikwer, “David-el anenhantherrenh thwenew. Nga ikwerenh-anem aneyew.”

⁴¹ Ra kwenerremel angkew alakenh, “Ya, ayeng alpem. Ayeng ikwer warrkerrem artwa ikwerenh-rnemew-then, ingkety-then apek irrarlk-aynteyew.” ⁴² Rap nganew tangkey-warl anamerl-antey, anpenhew-anem. Arelh warrkenh-rnem 5 alpew arrpemar ikwer-angkwarr. Rernemap ingkerr-antey alpew-anem David-warl. Ratherr iteng-anem irrew.

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ David-wenh akelty arrwekeleny itnan Michal, Saul-wenh alerikw. Saul-elap renh rakeynew, artwa ingwer-warl-anem anthew Paltiel-warl, apmer Gallim-areny-warl. David-elan akelty ingwer-anem inew itnan Ahinoam, apmer Jezreel-areny. Ikwer-theyan rap Abigail-anem pweytelew Ahinoam-warl.

26

David-el Saul nyerrel-antheyel arrpemar

¹ Ingwer-ingweran artwernem apmer Ziph-areny-rnem Gibeah-warl alhew, Saul-ew nthweyew. Rernemap angkew, “David-rnem irrtiert-anew-aneyel apwert Hakilah-itwew Jeshimon-itwew.”

² Anamerl-antey Saul-el akarrew artwa ahawarr-rnem Israel-wenh 3,000. Alhew-anem, David-ew nthweyew apmer ikwer-warl. ³ Rernemap ayntey-alhew apwert-ampeny-itwew iwerrel. David-rneman irrtiert-anew-anenh-antey apmer aterterr-ampeny-itwew. Rarl awewel, Saul apwert Hakilah-itwew aney-alhew, ⁴ rap thwenew artwa ikwerenh-rnem areyew. Rernemap irrtiert-they arerl-alpew, Saul ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl anenh.

⁵ Ingwelan David alhew apmer Saul-wenh-warl. Irrtiert-they rap renh arey-alhew atyetyart ahawarr-then Abner, alerikw Ner-wenh. Ratherr ampepel ayntenh, artwa ahawarr-rnemelan renh-atherr ampepewelew.

⁶ Artwa atherr alhew David-angkwarr, Ahimelech-an artwa Heth-arl alhenh, Abishai-an Zeruiah-wenharl. Zeruiah ra David-wenh angkwerr-warl, rap ampikw atherr atnyenew, Joab-then Abishai-atherr. Awayikwan ikwerenh Joab. David-el ayernew, “Angwenh anyent apetyem atyeng-angkwarr Saul-warl?”

Abishai-an angkew, “Ayeng alhem.”

⁷ Ampepenyel ratherr apertenhew apmer Saul-wenh-warl. Ingkerrenh ankwa apelp ayntenh. Ratherr arey-alhew Saul-atherr, ampepelarl ayntenh. Irrtyart ikwerenh rtnenh ahernel arrer-antey.

⁸ Abishai arreytew, “Atyetyartay, nhenh ara! INGKARTan ilkelheyel, ntwawamp yanh atweyew ipmew, ngkweng-warl apmwa mpwareyelan! Irrtyartel atanyew atha akwerterrp-antey! Ra ilweyew anamer!”

⁹ David-el tyernew, “Nthakenh ntwaw renh atwey-angenh! INGKART ngkweng awakelhewerr! Ra renh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew anewan-therr. ¹⁰ Ingwer-ingwer INGKART rantey renh ywerrelhelem; arntety-angkwarr apek, ahangkwarr apek, rwengk. Nthakenh aylanth atwey-angenh. ¹¹ Atha INGKART intem ayernem, atha renh atwewerr, renhan rlwanewarl. Tyampet-then irrtyart-thenant aylanth iney anterremel.”

¹² Ratherrap inerl-alhew, anterremel apmer ikwer-they. Ingwerentyel arey-angenh-antey. Ingkerrenh ankwa apelp-antey ayntenh, INGKARTelarl renh-rnem ankwathenew artewentyel.

¹³ Ratherrap artarnpenhew peleyn ingwer-ampeny-warl, arleng-anem apwertel rtney-alhew irrwerl. ¹⁴ David-an arlkew, “Abner! Aweyel apek ntwaw ayenh?”

Ra tyernew, “Angwenh aley arlkeyel, atyetyartan atyekeleyel?”

¹⁵ David kwanthemel angkew, “Abner, artwa ilek-apeny ngan? Nga ilelhem atyetyart ahawarr ilkwa ingwer-rnem-angkwarr! Ntwaw arntarnt-arey-angenh atyetyart ngkwenh! Ngwamp ingwerenty alhew apmer arrewantherrenh-warl, atyetyart ipmew atweyew-anew! ¹⁶ Ngan ahawarr-arrpantey ilkwa! INGKARTel ngenh ipmew ilwerl-athenemer ahawarr ngkwenh-rnem-then! Arrantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh artewenty atyetyart, rarl rlwanew! Nhak ara! Irrtyart atyetyart-wenh-alew? Tyampet ikwerenh-alew?”

¹⁷ Saul akwentenhey-alpew, rap David alhengk-awew. “Malyey? Ngang aleyan angkeyel?”

¹⁸ David-el tyernew, “Ya atyetyart, ayeng angkeyel! Ilekew ntwaw ayenh intem alwerneyel? Ayengan apmwelheley-angenhari! Ilekew ayenhan ayntarrp-ileyel? ¹⁹ Arternp atyeng awelha! INGKARTel apek ngenh ilew, atyeng-wety arlkarerreyew? Kel aker apek atha arrtiem ikwer, raw atyeng awakelhey-angenhari, atweyewan angkep. Artwernemel apek ilew, atyeng-wety nga arlkarerreyew? Kel INGKARTelan renh-rnem atwem, rernemarl ayenh irrentew atyenh-rnem-they. Nthakenh ayeng apmer atyenhel Israel-el aney-angenh-anem. Nthakenh ayeng INGKARTew aney-angenh. Alethang-apeny, apmer ingwerel-anem anem. Akngerran apmer ikwer-arenyel apentey-angenhari INGKART. ²⁰ Nthakenh ayeng apmer nhenhel ilwey-angenh, INGKART-they arleng. Ayengan akelyarl, artwa atyetyart-wenyarl. Ilekew nga atyengan nthweyel? Aker-apenyarl ntwaw ayenh alwerneyel?”

²¹ Saul-an angkew, “Ayengarl apmwelhelew. Ngan mwerrarl atyeng. Nthakenh ayeng ngkweng apmwelheley-angenh arrpemar. Ntwaw ayenh atwey-angenh-antey ipmew. Ayengarl apmwelhelew artewenty. Ngan alerey atyenh-apeny. Apey-alpa atyeng-warl!”

²² David angkew, "Irrtyart ngkwenh nhantey! Artwa anyent thwena, apetyeyew ineyew. ²³ Ngwampan INGKARTel aylenhanthenh pweytelew, atha ipmew atwey-angenh-antey ngenh. Ra ngenh rlwanew, atyetyart aneyew. Nthakenh atha ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw! INGKART ra mwerrarl, ikwerarl awelheyel-rnemewan, arraty-thenarl aneyel-rnemewan. ²⁴ Alakenh ayeng ilkelheyel, ra atyeng mwerr aneyew, iteth-then ayenh atnyeneyew, ngwamparl ayeng ngkweng iterrew-apeny, ipmew atwey-angenh-antey ngenh."

²⁵ Saul-an angkew, "INGKARTel ngenh arntarnt-arem! Ingwer-ingweran nga atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarerl-aneyenh."

David alpew-anem apmer ikwer-they, Saul alpew arrpemar Israel-warl.

28

Saul-el ayerneyel arelh ngangker-akert

... ³ Arrwekel-antey Saul-el ngangker-akert-rnem irrentew apmer Israel-they, INGKARTelarl ilew-angkwarr.

Ikwer-they artwamp angkakert Samuel ahaperrew. Israel-wenh-rnem artnalhelerrew ikwer, renh akwernew apmer ikwerenh-itwew Ramah-itwew.

⁴ Ingwer-ingwer Philistia-areny-rnem akarrerrew apmer Shunem-itwew, werreyew Israel-wenh-rnem-then. Saul-el akarrelew ahawarr-rnem apmer Gilboa-itwew, Shunem-they arrer-antey arrpemar. ⁵ Rarl Philistia-areny-rnem arew, rap atererremel artewentyel apatew. Akgerr inngarl renh-rnem arew, ywarn-anemap iterrewan. ⁶ INGKART ra ayernew. INGKARTel renh tyerney-angenh. Altyerr-angkwarr, artwa angkakert-angkwarr-then ra tyerney-angenh, arrangkw. Apwert artwa ingkart-wenh impen renharl iwew impalkert, ra iynwanyerr apek aytneyew, INGKART renh lwewarrerney-angenh, arrangkw. ⁷ Saul angkew artwa ikwerenh-rnemew, "Arelh ngangker-akertew nthwenh-arey. Atha Samuel ayerneyew ikwer-angkwarr. Ra apek ayenh tyerneyew."

Rernem ikwer angkew, "Anyentan aneyel apmer Endor-itwew."

⁸ Rap arnkwa ingwer-warl-anem aylpew, ingwerelhelemel. Ingwel-antey ra alhew artwa atherr-akert, arelh ikwer nthweyew. Ra renh arey-alhew, rap angkew, "Aweyaw-rnemew katy angka atyeng! Artwa anyent ipma atha itnewem. Ina atyeng!"

⁹ Arelhel ra tyernew, "Ilekew ngan apetyew? Ntwa iterl-areyel, atyetyart Saul-elarl ngangker-rnem irrentew Israel-they! Ntwa ayenh irrwerneyel! Saul-el ingwer-rnem ilewerr, ayenh atweyew ipmew!"

¹⁰ Saul-el tyernew, "Atha ngenh arraty ilem, INGKARTelarl aweyel-wety. Nthakenh ngenh ingwerentyel atwey-angenh, ngkweng awakelhey-angenh!"

¹¹ Arelhelap ayernew, "Aweyaw nthek-apeny ngkweng atha inem?"

"Artwamp angkakert weth. Ina renh atyeng."

¹² Arelh angkew Samuel-wenh inwengew, rap apetyew ikwer-warl. Rarl renh arew, rap arlkenty iwew. Ran angkew Saul-ew, "Ilekew ntwaw irrtwerl-ampernewan? Ngan Saul-arl!"

¹³ Saul angkew, "Kelaw! Atererrey-angenh! Ilek ntwaw areyel?"

Ra tyernew, "Inweng anyent atha areyel, ahern-theyarl aremerrey-ayntew nhanyem."

¹⁴ Saul-el ayernew, "Ilek-apeny raw?"

"Artwamp arnkwa arlpenty-akert apetyeyel."

Saul-el iterl-arew Samuel renh, rap kwenerrew, ilperr-ayntemel atnertel-ayeth ahern-itwew.

¹⁵ Samuel-ap angkew-anem, "Ilekew ntwan ayenh atyekelew, apey-alpeyew ngkweng-warl ipmethy?"

Rtnemel Saul-el tyernew, "Apmwa innganem aleyan atyeng ayntem! Philistia-areny-rnem apetyeyel, ayenh atweyew. Akngeyan atyeng-wety ilkelhey-angenh-anem, away-angenh ayenh. Angkey-angenh atyeng artwa angkakert-angkwarr, altyerr-angkwarr apek. Arrangkw, ayeng apateyelanem, aleyan ngenh-anem atha ayernem."

¹⁶ Samuel-an angkew, "INGKARTan ngkweng-wety intwemelerrew, awelhey-angenh-anem. Nthakenh ntwan ayenhan ayerney-angenh-anem, ngenh alpemeleyew, arrangkw. ¹⁷ Ayengarl iteth anenheng-arey, ra angka ngkweng-akert arrwekel-antey ayenh ilew. Athap ngenh ilew. Inngarlap aleyan ayntew. Ngan atyetyart Israel-ew aney-angenh-anem. INGKARTEL kel-antey arrernew atyetyart ingwer-anem ngkweng-wety. David-arlap ran. ¹⁸ Ra alakenh mpwarew, ngan ikwer awelhey-angenh-arl. Rarl ahelerrew Amalek-areny-rnemew, ra ngenh ilanthew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh ywerrelheleyew, atnwenth-rnem-then ikwer-rnem-wenh. Ntwanap alakenh mpwarey-angenh, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. ¹⁹ Philistia-areny-rnemel ngenh ipmew atweyenh ahawarr ngkwenh-rnem-then. Ingwelarreng INGKARTEL ngenh iwerl-alheyenh. Philistia-areny-rnemel ngenh alerengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then ipmew atweyenh. Arrakerr apey-alpem, aney-alpeyew atyeng-itwel ipmernem-itwel."

²⁰ Saul ra amern-weny anenh arlta anyentew. Rarl awelhewel, rap alpwyerreyelpew. Ra artewentyel atererrew ayntemel ahern-warl.

²¹ Arelhel arew, Saul-arl arrewemel ayntenh ahern-itwew, rap angkew, "Ayeng ngkweng awelhew. Ayeng atererrew, ntwan ayenh ipmew atwewerr. Athan ngkweng mpwarew, ntwarl ayernew-angkwarr. ²² Ngan atyenganem awelhemer. Amern atha ngenh antheyew, ngenh rlterrekeyew, nga alpeyew-anem apmer-warl."

²³ Ran angkew, "Arrangkw. Nthakenh atha arlkwey-angenh." Artwa ikwerenh-atherr irrkaty-angkwarr angkew, "Atyetyartay, amern ntwan arlkwemer!" Rap awelhew ikwer-rnem. Rap akwentew, pangkel-anem anenh.

²⁴ Kapey-kapey anterant rtnenh apmer-itwew arelh-wenh, rap atwew anamerl-antey. Akerarl ampenh, amern arlety inew, rtamp-anem ampernew pikinpat-weny. ²⁵ Rap ampeng-anem anthew Saul-ew ingwer-atherrew-then. Rernemap arlkwerl-alhew, alpew-anem atemwengkel-antey. ...

31

Saul alerikw ikwerenh-rnem irrpety-then ilweyel

¹ Arlta ingwerelan Philistia-areny-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-then atwerrenh, werrenh pewenarrel apwert Gilboa-itwew. Israel-wenh ahawarr akngerr ilwernerrew ikwer-itwew, ingwer-rneman aterel antererrew.

² Philistia-areny-rnemel Saul alwernew alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then, rernemap renh-rnem arrerelhenhew. Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem irrpety ipmewarl atwew; Jonathan, Abinadab, Malki-Shua. ³ Ahawarr Saul-awel rtnenherrenharl-rnem rernem artewenty wenh ipantey. Philistia-areny-rnemel Saul renh akngerr-inger wew pewenarrel, artertilew renh amperelemel.

⁴ Ahawarr ingwerelan alkwertarl katy antwerrkenh. Saul angkew ikwer, “Nayp arlpenty ngkwenh ina, atanthanem ayenh ipmew! Yanh-rnemel IN-GKART iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel arrkentalhelewerr ayenh, ayenh-mernt atwewerr!”

Ahawarran atererrew, nthakenh renh atwey-angenh. Saul ran amentel-antey nayp ikwerenh inew, atanthelhemel atnert-antey ipmew. ⁵ Artwa ahawarrel arew, atyetyart ikwerenh ipmarl ayntenh, ranemarl ipmew atanthelhew. ⁶ Saul, alerikw ikwerenh-rnem, artwa ikwerenh alkwert akngerl-aney-angker-then ingkerrenh-antey rernem ilwernerrew arlta ikwerel.

⁷ Angka apmwa arlpimperrew Jezreel, Jordan-angkwarr. Israel-wenh-rnemelarl awew apmer ikwer-atherr-ampeny-they, rernem anterrerrew aterel. Apmerant-anem aynteyelpew. Philistia-areny-rnem-anemarl aney-alpew apmer Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh-itwew.

⁸ Arlta ingwerelan Philistia-areny-rnem angkep alpew apwert Gilboa-warl, ilek-ilek ineyew ipmernem-wenh. Saul rernem arey-alhew ipma arrpemarl alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then irrpety. ⁹ Renhap ahenty-anem akerrth-atwew, lhelopelehew arnkwa awerr ahew-arelh. Akgerr anterrenh apmer arrpanenh-warl Philistia-ampeny-warl, angka inkwerelhemel ileyew. Rernemap aylpenhew warl kwenerreyew-arelh-warl, altyerr ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl nakemel aylelherreyew. ¹⁰ Arnkwa awerr Saul-wenh arrernew warl yanh-ikwer-warl, rernemarl altyerr amarl Astarte-warl kwenerrenh-warl. Saul ipma rernem atanthew parrik-warl apmer Beth Shan-itwew aketh-ampeny.

¹¹ Angka apmwa awew apmer Jabesh Gilead-ampeny-they-then. Rernem arlka apmwerrew, Philistia-areny-rnemelarl alakenh mpwarew Saul ikwer. Rernemap iterl-arew, rarl renh-rnem alpemelenh arrwekel-antey. ¹² Artwa arnkaty-rnem ingwel-antey alhew, Jabesh-they ankwakel alhemel Beth Shan-warl, ipmernem inerl-alpeyew. Rernemap ipma aynenheng-rnem atwarrelheley-alhew warl-they, akngeynemel Jabesh-warl. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew renh-rnem arrtyey-alpew, ¹³ ngkwern-rnem akwernemel arwerl awenth anyent intert-itwew. Arlta 7-ew-atety rerneman amern arlkwey-angenh anew amperrngerremel, Saul-ew iterremel.

Pip Namp 2 Samuel Angka atyetyart David-akert Angka 2 Samuel alakenh aynteyel

Angka Samuel-wenh arlpenty-tangkwel ayntenh. Aleyan pwek atherranem, Namp 1-then Namp 2-then. Pip arlpenty-wety rernem atherrelew.

Atyetyart Saul-arl ahaperrew-wety, akngerr Judah-wenh-rnemel David-anem arrernew, atyetyart ranem ikwer-rnemew aneyew. Israel-wenh ingwer-rnemelan Saul-wenh alerikw arrernew itnan Ishbosheth, atyetyart ikwer-rnemewan aneyew. Rernemap werrenh aherrety 7-ew-atety.

Ikwer-penhan David-anem anenhew atyetyart ingkerrew. Rarl atyetyart anenheng-arey, ra apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then irrentew, rernemar ilkelhenh, aneyew apmer ikwerenh-itwew. Atyetyart mwerr-angkerarlap ran, INGKARTarl apentenh. Ranap anyent-ingerarl apmwelhelew. Artwa ingwer-wenh arelh ra inew. Rap INGKART-warl nyerrerremel angkew, rarl apmwelhelew, rap ikwer awakelhey-angenh. David-wenh alerikw-rneman awelhey-angenharl INGKARTew anew.

David-el aweyel, Saul-arl ahaperrew

¹ Philistia-areny-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-then atwerrenh, werrenh apwert Gilboa-itwew, Saul-arl ahaperrew ikwer-itwew.

Arlta ikwerel-antey David-rnem Amalek-areny-rnem-then werrenh arpremarl apmer ingwer-itwew. Renh-rnemarl antengelew-penh, David-rnem alpew-anem apmer Ziklag-warl apal-antey. ² Arlta atherr-penh artwa akely-anem aremerrew Saul-rnem-they. Arnkwarl ilterrelhew-akert, akapwert-then ahernel artelhew, rarl angka apmwakert apetyew. Rap kwernerrey-alhew David-warl.

³ David-el ayernew, "Nthek-they ngan apetyew?"

Ra tyernew, "Ayengan apmer Gilboa-they anterrey-alhew, ahelarl atwerrew-they."

⁴ "Nthakenh irrew? Ila atyeng!"

"Rernem ahawarr akngerr Israel-wenh-rnem wew ipmew pewenarrel. Ingwer-rneman arlperry anterrerrew. Saul-then alerikw ikwerenh Jonathan-then ipmew atwew arrpemarl." ...

¹¹ David-el artwa ikwerenh-rnemel-then arnkwa ilterrew, rernemar arlka apmwerreyelpew Saul-ew-then Jonathan-ew-then. ¹² Rernemap artnew ingwelew-atety, amern-then arlkwey-angenh-anem. Rernem amperrngerrew Israel-wenh-rnemew, INGKART-wenh-rnemarl ilwernerrew.

...

2

Judah-areny-rnemel David arrerneyel, atyetyart aneyew ikwer-rnem

¹ Ikwer-penh David-el INGKART ayernew, "Nthakenh irrem? Alpemang ayeng, aney-alpeyew, apmer anyent-itwew Judah-ampeny-itwew?"

INGKARTel tyernew, "Ya, alpa."

David-el ayernew, "Apmer nthenh-warl?"

"Hebron-warl."

² Kel David alpew, aney-alpew-anem apmer ikwer-itwew. Akelty ikwerenh-atherr alpew ikwer-angkwarr; Ahinoam Jezreel-areny, Abigail Carmel-areny-then, inpertarl irrew Nabal-ew. ³ David ikwerenh-rneman

alpew arrpemarl ampangketyarr. Ingwer-rneman alpew tawen Hebron ikwer-warlarl, ingwer-rneman alpew apmer ingwer-rnem-warlarl arrer-antey arrpemarl ikwer-ampeny. ⁴ Judah-areny-rnem akarrerrew-anem Hebron-itwew, David arrerneyew atyetyart ikwer-rnem, anter alip thelemel akapwert-warl, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. ...

Israel-wenh ingwer-rnemel arrerneyel Ishbosheth atyetyart ikwer-rnemew

⁸ Ikwereng-arey Saul-wenh atyetyart ahawarrel, alerikw Ner-wenhel itnan Abner, ra akngetyew artwa anyent Ishbosheth apmer Mahanaim-warl. Ranap Saul-wenh alerikwarl. ⁹ Abner-el renh arrernew atyetyart ingwer-rnemew: Gilead-areny-rnemew, Asher-areny-rnemew, Jezreel-areny-rnemew, Ephraim-areny-rnemew, Benjamin-areny-rnemew-then.

¹⁰ Ishbosheth ra 40-anem irrew, renharl atyetyart Israel-ew arrernew. Rap atyetyart anew aherrety atherrew-atety. Judah-areny-rnemelanap David-arl atyetyart arrernew ikwer-rneman. ¹¹ Rap atyetyart anew aherrety 7 al kent 6-ew-atety Hebron-itwew. ...

3

¹ Saul-arl ilwew-penh, ikwerenh-rnem David-wenh-rnem-then intem-antey werrenh arlengew-alenty. David-wenh-rnem akngerrerrew, ingwer-rneman irrpetyap-anem irrew. David-wenh-rneman Judah-areny-rnemarl, ingwer-rneman Israel-areny-rnemarl. ...

5

David atyetyart aneyel ingkerrenhew-anem Israel-ampeny-itwew

¹ David anenh atyetyart Judah-areny-rnemewant-tangkwele. Ingwer-ingweran Israel-wenh ingkerr akarrerrew Hebron-itwew, alakenh David-ew angkeyew, "Ngan anewantherr-apeltyarl. ² Saul-arl anenheng-arey atyetyart ingkerrew anewantherr Israel-wenh-rnemew, nga anenh atyetyart ahawarr-rnemewarl. Ikwereng-arey alakenh INGKARTel ngenh ilew, 'Ngan ingwer-ingwer atyetyart aneyenh, arntarnt-areyenh atyenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem, yep-yeparl arntarnt-arem-apeny.' "

³ Alakenh angkemel artwamp-rnem alhew David-warl, Hebron-warl rarl anenh-warl. Rap angkew, "Ya, ayeng atyetyart anem arrewantherr ingkerrew, arrantherrarl angkew-angkwarr." Rap alakenh ingkwernew pip-warl-anem. Ingkerrenh ingkwernelhew pip ikwer-warl. Artwamp-rnemel renh atyetyart arrernew Israel-ew-anem, anter alip thelemel akapwert-warl, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr.

⁴ David ra 30-anem irrew, renharl atyetyart Israel-ew arrerneweng-areyan. Rap anew atyetyart arlengew-alenty, aherrety 40-ew-atety. ⁵ Aherrety 7-ew-atety David ra anew atyetyart Judah-areny-rnemew-tangkwele apmer Hebron-itwewan. Ikwer-penh ra atyetyart anew ingkerrew-anem, rap atyetyart ilkwanem aney-alpew apmer Jerusalem-itwew-anem. Rap apmer atherr pweytelew-anem, Judah-then Israel-then. Apmer ilkwa renh itnewew Israel-anem. ...

7

INGKARTel David ileyel, "Ngkwenh-rneman atyetyart-anem intem anayntem"

¹ INGKARTel David alpemelemel arntarnt-arenh ahelengkwe apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-wety. Ingwer-rneman werrey-angenh-anem ipmelhew

Israel-wenh-rnem-then. David-ap inkwerelhemel-anem anenh warl ilkwa ikwerenh-itwew Jerusalem-itwew. ² Rap angkew artwa angkakertew Nathan-ew, "Ayengan aneyel warl mwerr-angker ilkwa nhenh-itwew, box impen Akngey-wenh ranap rtneyel kalikw-itwew-antey! Warl ingwer atha arteyew box ikwer."

³ Nathan-el tyernew, "INGKARTelan ngenh arntarnt-arem. Kel ilek-ilek ntwa mpwarem, nga ilkelhentyelan."

⁴ Nathan-ewan INGKARTelan angka ingwerarl ilew altyerr-angkwarr, rarl ankwayntenh-itwew. ⁵ Ra ilew, alakenh David ileyew:

"David, ngan warrkenh atyenh. Ayenh awa. Menty ayntey, warl artey-angenh box impen ikwer. ⁶ Warlel ayengan aney-angenh, atharl atnwenhengah-arey Israel-wenh-rnem Egypt-they. Aleyan ayeng warlel aney-angenh arrpemar, kalikwel-anteyarl aneyel. Kalikwel-antey ayeng anenh, Israel-wenh-rnemar alhenh ikwer-akert apmer arrpanenh-warl. ⁷ Atha atyetyart-rnem arrernenh, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Atyetyart renh-rnemanap atha ilanthey-angenharl, warl mwerr-angker ilkwa arteyew ikwer, arrangkw.

⁸ Kel, mwanty-antey awelha atyeng. Ngan yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker-tangkwel anew. Athap ngenh-anem arrernew, atyetyart aneyew Israel-wenh-rnemew. ⁹ Ayengan arrer innga alhenh ngkweng-itwel, ntwarl ilek-ilek mpwarenheng-arey. Atha ngenh alpemelenh, apmer ingwer-areny-rnem irrenteyew ahelengkw-rnem Israel-they. Aleyan atha ngenh ilkwanem mpwarem. Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-arenyel ngenh iterl-areyenh, mwerr-angker antwemel. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Awank-they athan atyetyart-rnem atyenh-rnemew arrernenh. Ingwer-rnemelan atyenh-rnem alhengkerr-anthenh, renh-rnem-then atwerrenh. Nhepenh-anyem athan renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew apmer nhenh-itwew. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-anem, ikwer-itwew rernem akeleyt anaynteyew, atererrey-angenh-anem. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ipmeyew-anem.

Arrwekel-antey atha ngenh ilem. Ngkwenh-rnem atha ilkwanem mpwarenyem. ¹² Ngarl ahaperreyenh, ngenhap akwerneyenh, ngkwenh-rnemar aynteyel-itwew-antey. Alerengkw ngkwenh anyentan atyetyartarl atha rlwaneyenh, renh rlterrkelemel. Rap aneyenh atyetyart rlterr ikwerenh-rnemew aleth-antey arlengew-alenty. ¹³ Nthakenh ingwerentyel apmer nhenh rakey-angenh ikwer-they. Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem ingkern-penh-rnem-then rernem atyetyart-anem aneyenh intem-antey. ¹⁴ Ayengan aynikw ikwerenh-apenyarl aneyenh, ran alerey atyenh-apenyarl aneyenh. Ra apmwelhel-aynteman, atha renh arratyel-ayntemar, artewentyel arntarnt-arayntemel akalty-anthayntemel aynelikw-apeny. ¹⁵ Saul-ew ayeng ilkelhenh-tangkwel. Ikwer-penhan ayeng ilkelhey-angenh ikwer, athap ngenh-anem atyetyart arrernew ikwer-wety. Alerengkw ngkwenhewan ayeng ilkelh-ayntemar intem, rarl atyetyart aneyenheng-areyan. ¹⁶ Ngkwenh-rnem intem anayntem. Anyent ngkwenhan atyetyartarl intem anayntem."

Alakenh INGKARTel ilew artwa angkakert Nathan-warl altyerr-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Ingwepenh ingwer-ingwer ra alhew, David-anem ileyew, INGKARTarl angkew-angkwarr. ...

11

David-el artwa ingwer-wenh arelh ineyel

¹ Alyangk-w-penh atyetyart-rnemel akarrelenh ahawarr ikwer-rnem-wenh, ingwer-rnem-then werraynteyew apmelerr-angkwarr. David-el atyetyart ahawarr Joab ilew, "Ahawarr ingkerr Israel-wenh-rnem akarrela, alheyew arrpemar, werreyew Ammon-areny-rnem-then." Rernemar alhewel, rernemap rlwatew ahawarr Ammon-areny-rnem, atwew-anem artewenty ampep-itwew renh-rnem. Apmer Rabbah-anem rernem amperew ikwer-penhelan. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem nthakenh tyerrelhey-angenh amperewarl-wety.

David-an artenyarl anenh Jerusalem-itwew.

² Rap atwerrp-anem ankwethey akwentew, aketh-warl-anem tyerrelhew, rtnenh-anem warl irrwerl-itwew. Rap ayternew-anem, arelharl pwerlperrenh. Arelh inngerr mwerr-angker inngarlap ran. ³ Rap warrkenh ikwerenh thwewew, alakenh ayerneyew, "Angwenharl raw nhenhey?" Warrkenh rap apey-alpew ilemel, "Bathsheba-arl yanhan, Eliam-wenh alerikw. Mpwarnikwan ikwerenh Uriah-arl Heth-wenh-antey." ⁴ David-el renh thwewew, arelh renh ingweyew ikwer. Ra ngwampant irrarikelhenh, arelh-rnemarl irrarikelhem-angkwarr alkent arrpanenhel, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Bathsheba-ap alhew, David-arl angkew-angkwarr, aynten-anem ratherr. Ikwer-penhap ra alpew-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl.

⁵ Arntetyel-anem arelhel ra angka thwewew David-warl.

⁶ David-el awew, ra thwewew angka Joab-warl, rernemar werrenh-warl. Rap angkew, "Ahawarr Uriah thwena atyeng-warl."

Renhap thwewew Joab-el. ⁷ David-elarl renh arew, rap ayernew, "Joab-alew? Mwerrangay? Ahawarr Israel-wenh-rnem mwerr arrpemar? Artewentyang rernem werrenh Ammon-areny-rnem-then?" ⁸ Uriah-el renh tyernew. David angkew ikwer, "Kel-anem alpa apmer-warl akelty ngkwenh-warl, pwerlperreyew ltyerremel. Joab-warl ingwelarrengant alpa." Rarl alpew, David-el aker mwerr-angker thwewew warrkenh-angkwarr, Uriah-atherrel arlkweyew. ⁹ Uriah-anap apmer ikwerenhel ayntey-alpey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ran ayntew warrkenh-rnem-itwew atyetyart-wenh-rnem-itwel, aketh-itwew, David-wenh-itwew.

¹⁰ Warrkenh anyentel David ilew, "Uriah-an ayntey-alpey-angenharl warl ikwerenh-itwew." Rap warrkenh renh ilew, Uriah ingweyew. Rarl apetyew, David-el renh ayernew, "Ilek-wety ngan alpey-angenh, ltyerreyew? Artewentyarl nga warrkerrenh, arleng-they-then nga apetyew."

¹¹ Uriah-el tyernew, "Nthakenh ayeng alpey-angenh apmer atyenh-warl. Akgerr werreyel-antey Ammon-areny-rnem-then: ahawarr-rnem Israel-areny, ahawarr-rnem Judah-areny, atyetyart ahawarr-rnem, Joab-akerr. Rernemap aynteyel ampep-itwew, kalikwan intelheyel. Box impen Akngey-wenh wethan rtneyel arrpemar. Nthakenh ayeng alpey-angenh apmer atyenh-warl akelty atyenh-warl, aker arlkweyew, ngkwarl-then antyewew, arrangkw! Arraty atha ngenh ilem, nthakenh ayeng alakenh irrey-angenh!"

¹² David-an angkew ikwer, "Kel. Apmer atyenh-itwew anerl-alha. Ingwelarrengant atha ngenh thwewew."

Kel Uriah atherr-inger ayntew Jerusalem-itwew. ¹³ David-el anthew amern akgerr ngkwarl-then ilpertelelhemel. Rap angkew, "Ngkwarl-then antywa!" Uriah-an terang innganem irrew.

Ra alpey-angenh akelty ikwerenh-warl, ayntey-alpew panty ikwerenh-itwew warrkenh-rnem-itwel arrpemar, irrkaty-angkwarr.

¹⁴ Ingwepenh David-el awew, pip-anem ingkwernew atyetyart ahawarr Joab ikwer. Rap angkew Uriah-ew, "Pip nhenhan anthey-alha atyetyart ngkwenhew Joab-ew." Apalel-antey ra akngew. ¹⁵ Pip-angkwarr alakenh ilew, "Uriah renh thweneyew artewentyel werreyel-ampeny-warl, Ammon-areny-rnem arrerenty. Ingwer-rnem ila, arleng-apeny rtneyew ikwer-wety, renh pewenarrel ipmew wey-alkenh."

¹⁶ Israel-wenh-rnemelan apmer Rabbah amperelenh-antey. Joab-el iterlarew, ahawarr Ammon-areny tyak-rnemarl rtenh. Rap Uriah thwenew, renh-rnem weyew arrer-they. ¹⁷ Ammon-areny-rnem arrer-anem irrew, arrer-they-anem wemel. Ingwer-rneman Israel-wenh-rnem wew ipmew. Uriah-an wew ipmew arrpemar.

¹⁸ Joab-el artwa angkakert thwenew, David ileyew, alakenh irrenh apmer ikwer-itwew. ¹⁹ Ra angkew, "Atyetyartew angka apmwa ila. ²⁰ Ra ahelerrewerr, arrangkwewarl rerneman ilwernerrewarl. Ra ay-ernewerr alakenh, 'Ilekew arrantherr wenh arrer-theyan? Arrantherr apek alakenh iterrew, "Nthakenh wey-angenh anenhantherrenh Ammon-areny-rnemel?" ²¹ Arrantherr apek iylpelerrew angka Abimelech-akertew, Gideon-wenh alerikwew? Ra ilwew irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar apmer Thebez-itwew. Arelh anyentel apwert ilkwa iwew warl irrwerl-they, renhap ipmewarl lthwew. Ilekew arrantherr arrererrewan?' Atyetyartelarl ayernem alakenh, ila renh, 'Uriah-an ilwew arrpemar.' "

²² Artwa angkakertan alhew Jerusalem-warl David-warl, ra angka iley-alhew, Joab-elarl ilanthew-angkwarr-antey. ²³ Rap angkew-anem alakenh, "Ammon-areny-rnem arrer-anem apetyew tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh-they, werreyew ampep-itwew. Anantherr renh-rnem angkep-antey alwernew tawen ikwer-warl. ²⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem rernem-anem wey-ayntew. Rernem ahawarr ngkwenh-rnem ingwerentyakant wew ipmew. Uriah ngkwenh wew ipmew arrpemar."

²⁵ David-elawew, rap angkew, "Angkep alpa, Joab ileyew alakenh, 'Arlka apmwerrey-angenh. Ahel atwerrenh, alakenharlap irrem. Ingwerenty ilwem, ingwerentyan arrangkwarl. Arternp-antey arrkernelhayntenh-arey, warl-then atakeyew apmer ikwer-itwew ingkerr.' Alakenh ila, intem-antey arlka apmwerrey-angenh ra aneyew." David ra tangkew-anem.

²⁶ Bathsheba rarl awew, mpwernikw ilwewarl, ra artnew ikwer. ²⁷ Arlta 7-ew-atety ra artnew ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Ikwer-they David-el warrkenh thwenew ikwer-warl, renh ingwerl-alpeyew. Ratherrap itengerrew-anem. Ingwer-ingwer away-anem ikwer-atherrenh anew.

INGKARTelanap renh-atherr arenh. Rap inkwerelhey-angenh, David-arl apmwelhelewan.

12

Artwa angkakertel Nathan-el David ilteyel

¹ Kel INGKARTel ilew artwa angkakert Nathan, "Alha David-warl, ileyew renh angka nhenh. 'Artwa atherr anenh apmer anyentel-antey irrkatyel. Ingwerelan ilek-ilek akngerr apwert-then atnyenenh, arrangkwarl ingweran anenh. ² Ingwerelan yep-yep pwelek-rnem-then akngerrarl atnyenenh, ³ ingwerelan yep-yep amarl akely anyentantarl atnyenenh, rarl payemelew. Ra warl-itwew alkenhelew ikwerenh-rnem-itwew. Amern ikwer-rnem-wenh arlkewew, kwaty-then irrkwa ikwerenh-they antywenh. Rap iynwerl-ayntenh alerikw ikwerenh-apeny.

⁴ Ingwer-ingweran alethang anyent apetyew apmer arleng-they, rap ayntey-alhew apmer artwa apwert akgerr-akert-wenh-itwew. Ran ilkel-hew, aker amperneyew alethang ikwer. Rap atnwenth ikwerenhan atwey-angenharl. Artwa irrepern ikwer-they ra yep-yep akely rakew, alethang ikweran amperneyew.' " Alakenh Nathan-el David ilenh.

⁵ David-el angka renh awew, rap ahelerrew artwa ikwer, rap angkew Nathan-ew, "Athar arrayt ileyel, INGKARTelarl aweyel. Artwa yanh apmwelhelew. Ingwerentyel ipmew renh atwemer! ⁶ Ra athamerrey-angelhel apmwel-ayeth rakew. Rap yep-yep-rnem 4 anthemer angkep ikwer!"

⁷ Nathan angkew David-ew, "Ngarlap ran! Angka nhenhan ngkweng-akert! INGKARTelarl ilew angka nhenhan atyeng. Ra ngenh atyetyart arrernew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Saul-elarl ngenh ipmew atweyew-anew, ra ngenh arntarnt-arenh. ⁸ Ra ngenh atyetyart arrernew Saul-wety. Akely ikwerenhan-rnem ngkwengant-anem. Ngap atyetyart-anem apmer atherr-angkwarr-anem, Israel-ew Judah-ew-anem. Atyetyart apek anem apmer ingwerew-then? Kel, INGKARTel apek anthem ilek-ilek arrpemarl.

⁹ Ilek-wety nga angka ikwerenhan awelhey-angelh? Nga apmwelhelew ikwer-angkwarr. Ntwa Uriah thwenew, artewentyelarl werrenhan-ampeny-warl, Ammon-areny-rnemelaw renh weyew pewenarrel ipmew. Ntwaw nheng arelh ikwerenhan iney-alkenh ngkwengant-anem.

¹⁰ Kel, ngarl apmwelhelew, ngkwenh-rnem-then ntwaw irrwernew. Intem-antey apmwan ayntayntem ngkwenh-rnemew, akgerr ilwerl-aneyenh. Alakenh aynteyenh, ngarl INGKART-wety arlkarerrenhan, akelyarl ntwaw Uriah-wenh inew ngkweng.

¹¹ INGKARTel ngenh angka ingwer-then ileyel. Ingwer-ingweran alerengkw anyentelan ngkwenhel irrwerneyenh ngenh. INGKARTel renhan artwereley-angelh, rarl ineyenhel akely ngkwenh-rnem, alhewer aynteyenh ikwer-rnem-akert. ¹² Anyelkel ntwan akely Uriah-wenh inenh. Ranap akely ngkwenh-rnem anayntarl ineyenh, akngerrelaw areyew."

¹³⁻¹⁴ David-an angkew Nathan-ew, "Ayeng apmwelhelew INGKART-angkwarr." Nathan angkew, "Ya, arrayt! Alakenharl apmwelhelemel arrkentalheleyel INGKART renhan. Ranap ngkweng awalhey-angelh. Ra nthakenh ngenh ipmew atwey-angelh. Awey irrngarl ngkwenh rantap ahaperreyenharl."

David-wenh alerikw irrngarl ilweyel

¹⁵ Nathan alpew-anem apmer-warl. Akely Uriah-wenhel away akely David-wenh atnyenew, away rap arntety ilkwerrrew-anem, INGKARTelarl renhan arntetyelew. ¹⁶ David-el intem-antey ayernenhan INGKART away ikwer, ra mwerrereyew. Amern arlkwey-angelh, arrangkw, amperrngerrewarl ra away ikwer. Ingwa arrpanenhan ra aylpenhan warl ikwerenhan-warl ayntaynteyew, ayntenhan arlertek-itwew ra. Pangk mwerrel ayntey-angelh. ¹⁷ Akgerr-inger warrkenhan ikwerenhan-rnem apetyenhan ikwer-warl araynteyew. Ywarn-antey renhan ilenh rtnerl-alheyew. Ywarn rernem arrkernelnenhan, amern antheyew.

¹⁸ Arlta 6-penhan ampa akely ahaperrew. David-wenh warrkenhan-rnem atererrew, renhan ilewerr angka apmwa. Rernem iterrenhan alakenhan: "Ampa akelyarl iteth-antey anenhan-arey, anantherr ywarn iterrew, angkeyew ikwer. Ran iyelpelant awenhan anenhantherrenhan. Nthakenhan anantherr angka apmwa nhenhan iley-angelh, ra artewenty atwelhewerr!"

¹⁹ David-el warrkenh-rnem arew arreyterrenharl. Rap iterl-arew, ampa akelyarl ahaperrew. “Ayengan alerey-weny-anem anem, ngay?”

Rernem tyernew, “Ya.”

²⁰ Rap rtnerl-alhew. Rap pwerlperreyew alhew, anterel-then apernelhew inteng-inteng mwerr-angkerel, arnkwel-anem mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Rap warl INGKART-wenh-warl-anem aylpew, angkaynteyew ikwer-warl kwernerremel. Rap alpew-anem warl ikwerenh-warl, ayernemel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem, amern ikwer akngetyeyew, raw arlkweyew.

²¹ Rernem renh ayernew, “Nthakenh irreyel? Ampa akelyarl iteth anenheng-arey, ngan ayntemelant artnenh, amern arlkwey-angenh. Rarl ahaperrew-penh, ngan anamerl-antey akwentew, amern-anem arlkwemel! Nthakenh ngan irreyel?”

²² Ra tyernew, “Ya, amparl iteth anenheng-arey, ayeng ayntemelant artnenh, amern arlkwey-angenh. Ayengan iterrenh, ‘INGKART apek atyeng amperrngerreyew. Ampa akely ra mwerreyew apek.’ ²³ Ran kel ahaperrew. Amern arlkwey-angenh nthalakenh atha renh angkep itethey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-ingweran ayeng ahaperreyenh arrpe-marl. Aylakap aneyenh itengant-atherr. Nthakenh ra atyeng-warl apey-alpey-angenh nhenh-warlan.”

²⁴ David alyep-antey angkew akely ikwerenhew Bathsheba-ew, irrngerney-antheyew. Ingwer-ingwer away ingwer-anem ratherr atnyenew, renhap itnewew Solomon. INGKART ilkelhew artewenty ampa akely ikwer, ²⁵ rap artwa angkakert Nathan ilew, “Alha, ileyew renh-atherr, ratherr renh itnewemer Jedidiah, ayengarl artewentyel ikwer ilkelheyel.” ...

15

Absalom ilkelheyel, atyetyart aneyew aynikw-angkwarr

¹ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingweran David-wenh alerikw Absalom ilkelhew, atyetyart ilkwa aneyew. Pakey mwerr-angker ra inew nantew atherr-akert, ra akngaynteyew. Rarl pakey-akert alhenh, artwa 50 anterrenh arrwekel-ampeny, atyetyart ilkwarrpantey ra. ² Ra ingwepenh-antey akwentenh, alhenh rtnaynteyew keyt ilkwitwew. Keyt-angkwarr akngerr alhenh Jerusalem-warl. Akngerr alhenh, atyetyart David ayern-aynteyew, renh-rnem arratyel-aynteyew. Absalom ra arlkey-ayntenh ikwer-rnem, “Ay! Nthenh-areny?” Artwa ra tyernenh apek, “Ephraim-wenh-antey, Benjamin-wenh-antey” apek. Alakenh. ³ Alerikw David-wenh ra angkayntenh irrtwyerremel, “Awelha atyeng! Ngan arratyarl, ingweran ngkweng-warl apmwelhelewarl. Atyetyart aynaty yanhan nthakenh akngerrew awelhey-angenh, rernem alhenty ikwer-warl, arrangkw. Ra kwertengerl atnyeney-angenharl, katy ayern-aynteyew arrewantherr.” ⁴ Intem ra alakenh angkenh ingkerrew. Rap angkenh, “Ayeng atyetyart anemer apmer nhenh-itwewan! Ayeng mwerrarl ingkerrenhew anayntem irrkaty-angkwarr! Ingwerentyel apek ayenh ayernem, athap arratyarl ilem renh-rnem mwerr-angkwarr!”

⁵ Ingwerenty apek aremerrey-alhenh alerikw David-wenh-warl, rernemap kwernerrey-alhenh, artwa ilkwew-arrpantey ikwer iterrenh. Renh-rnem itep antwerrkenh atnyenemel arrwantyemel, rernemaw ikwer ilkelh-aynteyew-awaty, Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. ⁶ Artwa Israel-wenharl alhenh, atyetyart David ayernemel araynteyew, alerikw ikwerenh alakenh

irrayntenh. Alakenhan ra Israel-wenh-rnem akalty-anthenh, ikwerant-anem ilkelh-aynteyew, David menty-anem.

⁷⁻⁸ Ra alakenh irrenh arleng-alenty. Aherrety 4-penh, ra irrtwyerremel angkew aynikw ikwerenhew atyetyartew, “Artwampay, ayengarl anenh apmer Geshur-itwew Aram-ampeny-itwew, atha INGKART alakenh ilew, ‘Ntwa ayenh tyarlewenty, Jerusalem-warl alpeyew, ayengan ngkweng kwenerrey-alpem apmer Hebron-itwew.’ Mwerrang atyeng alpeyewan Hebron-warl, INGKARTew kwenerr-aynteyew?”

⁹ David-el tyernew, “Kelaw. Mwerr nga alhewer alpem.” Rap alhew Hebron-warl-anem.

¹⁰ Alerikw David-wenhel ra angkakert anyelkel thwenew, Israel-wenh-rnem ileyew alakenh: “Terampet arlkenty awem, arrantherr ingkerr arlkenh-arey, ‘Absalom ra atyetyart anewantherr! Rernemap renh arrernew atyetyart Hebron-itwew!’ ” ¹¹ Alerikw David-wenhel ilew artwernem 200, ikwer-angkwarr alheyew Hebron-warl, aker artyaynteyew INGKARTew. Ra arlkarerrenh David-wety, artwernemelan renh apentew apalelarl. ¹² Aker artyeyew-athath, ra yangkelhew artwamp Ahithophel-ew-tangkwel, apetyeyew apmer ikwerenh-they Gilohthey. Ahithophel-an kwertengerl anenh David-ew-tangkwel awank. Anper arey-angkerarlap ran.

Alakenh-anyem akngerran iterrew, alerikw David-wenhant-anem apent-aynteyew, menty-anem renhan. Renh apentey-angenh-anem, ikwer awelhey-angenh-anem.

Atyetyart David irrtwert-anterreyel

¹³ Ikwer-penh artwa angkakert anyent alhew David-ew, rap angkew, “Israel-wenh-rnemel apenteyel alerengkw-anemarl!”

¹⁴ David apateyelpew. Rap warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, ikwer-itwelarl anenh-rnemew Jerusalem-itwew, “Mpa! Ingkerrenh anantherr irrtwert-anterrey, antwerrkewerr anenhantherrenh! Anamerl-antey anantherr alpey, ra atep-atakewerr apmer nhenh, ingkerrenh atwemel!”

¹⁵ Warrkenh-rnemel tyernew, “Ya atyetyartay! Anantherr ngkweng awelhem, ntwarl ilem-angkwarr.”

¹⁶ David rap anpenhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Ra kwey warrkenh-rnem 10 ilew, ikwer-itwelarl itengerrew-rnem, anaynteyew anteng, arntarnt-araynteyew warl ikwerenh. ...

³² Rernemap anperlarr-alhew Apwert Alip-warl, rernemarl awank kwenerremel angkenh Akngey-warl ikwer-itwew. Kwertengerl anyent David-wenhel, Hushai-el, rlwatew renh-rnem apwert ikwer-itwew. Ranap Ark-wenh-anteyarl. Ra aremerrey-ayntew arnkwa ilterrelhenty-akert ahern-angketyarr akapwert, rarl amperrngerrew atyetyart ikwerenhew.

³³ David-an angkew ikwer, “Apentey-angenh ayenh. Anngangewerr ntwaa ayenh. ³⁴ Nga alpem irrtwertel-antey Jerusalem-warl, aleraty atyenh ileyew irrtwyerremel alakenh, ‘Atyetyartay! Ayengan ngkweng-anem warrkerreyew. Awankan ayeng warrkerrenh aynengkwew-tangkwel. Aleyan ayeng ngkwengant-anem warrkerreyew.’ Ngarl alakenh angkeman ikwer, ntwaa ayenharl alpemelem. Ahithophel, anper arey-angker weth, rarl angka arraty angkenty, ntwaa aleraty atyenh apatelhelem, angka ingwerarl ikwer ilemel.” ...

16

Shimei-el David arrarletyeyel ilteyeyel

... ⁵ David-arl arrer-anem irrew apmer Bahurim-warl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, artwa anyent itnan Shimei aremerrey-ayntew, renh-rnem rlwatew. Ranap Saul-wenh akwerrk-anteyarl. Rap arrarletyel iltayntew David, ⁶ apwertel-then wew renh-rnem. David ra akgerr-akert arrpemar alpenh, Shimei-elan apwertel wenh-antey. ⁷ Rap apmwel-ayeth angkew David-ew alakenh: "Irrwerney-angker apmwa! Ahelengkw! Atwenhatwenh! Atyetyart-arrpantey! Alpa! ⁸ INGKARTel ngenh irrwernem aley-anyem angkep, ntwarl Saul-wenh-rnem akgerr atwew! Ngap atyetyart-anem arrernelhew ikwer-wety! INGKARTelap arrernew alerengkw ngkwenh Absalom-anem, atyetyart aneyew ngkweng-wety! Ngan ahelengkwarl, nga ament-antey irrwernelhew!"

⁹ Artwa atyetyart ahawarr anyent itnan Abishai, Zeruah-wenh ampikw, ra angkew, "Atyetyart, artwa apmwa nthakenh alakenh ngkweng-warl angkey-angenh! Ayenh tyarlewa, akapwert atha amentewarl ileyew!" Zeruah ra David-wenh angkwerikwarl, rap ampikw atherr atnyenew, Joab-then Abishai-atherr.

¹⁰ David-an awayenheng-atherrew angkew, "Mentyaw! Mpwelan arlarl! INGKART rantey apek ilew renh, ayenh arrarletyel ilteyew alakenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyel artwereley-angenh renh." ...

Absalom-rnem aremerreyel Jerusalem-itwew

¹⁵ Arlta ikwerel-antey Absalom, alerikw David-wenh, ikwerenh-rnem-then Israel-wenh-rnem-then aremerrew apmer Jerusalem-itwew. Ahithophel-an, artwa anper arey-angker weth, ra ikwer-itwel arrpemar alhenh. ¹⁶ Artwa Hushai ra alhew, alerikw David-wenh rlwateyew. Hushai ra kwertengerl David-wenh-anteyarl anenh, ratherrarl awank-they alhenh akely-they. Ra irrtwyerremel arlkew, "Atyetyart Absalom ngan mwerr! Nga atyetyart anemer intem-antey!"

¹⁷ Alerikw David-wenhel tyernew, "Ilekew nga alakenh arlkeyel? Ngap alhemer David-angkwarr."

¹⁸ Hushai irrtwyerremel angkew, "Nthakenh ayeng David-angkwarr alhey-angenh aley. Nganemar atyetyartan. INGKARTel Israel-wenh-rnemel-then ngenh rlwanew, nga atyetyart aneyew. Ayengan ngkwenh-anemar. ¹⁹ Aley mwerr-angkwarr-anem. Ayeng ngkweng warrkerrem irrkaty-angkwarr, ayengar aynewengkw warrkerrenh-apeny." Alerikw David-wenh ament iterrew, "Ya inngarl ra ileyel."

²⁰ Alerikw David-wenh ra angkew artwa ingwerew-anem, artwa anper arey-angker wethew, "Kelap. Ntwanem ila anewantherr, nthakenh irrem anantherr?"

²¹ Ra tyernew, "Kwey warrkenh 10 aynengkw ngkwenh-warlarl itengerrew-rnem. Rernem antengarl anenh, warl arntarnt-araynteyew. Ngap ayntem ikwer-rnemenp. Alakenhan ntw aynengkw ngkwenh nyerrel anthem, rap ngkweng-wety arlkarerrem artewenty innga. Ingkerrelan iterl-areyenh, nganemar atyetyart ilkwa anerl-aneyenh aleyan, warl ikwerenh-itwewan. Rernemar awem, ntw arnkatyel mpwarem, rernem ngenh apentem innganemar." ²² Warrkenh-rnemel kalikw mpwarew warl irrwerl-itwew, akngerrel areyew. Alerikw David-wenh ra aylpenhew arelh 10 ikwer-rnem-warl nyerr-weny.

²³ Alakenh alerikw David-wenh awelhew angka artwa anper arey-angker-wenhew, aynikwarl awelhenh-angkwarr-apeny. Ratherr iterrew, anper arey-angker rarl angka Akngey-wenh iley-angker anenh, Akngey

angkerl-anenty-arrpantey. Ratherran apmelerrel-ayeth ayernenh, ikwer awelhemel.

17

¹ Artwa anper arey-angker weth, Ahithophel, ra angkew arrpemar alerikw David-wenhew Absalom-ew, "Alerl atha rlwaney ahawarr-rnem 12,000, aynengkw renh alwerneyew rlengk ingwel. ² Aleyan ra arlka apmwanem alhengkerr-then. Rap apateyelpyenh, ayengarl ikwer arwapeny aremerreyelpyenh, antwerrkeyew. Ikwerenh-rnem mentyarl anterrey. Renhantap atha ipmew-antey atweyenh. ³ Ingwer-rneman atha arlweyenh, akngey-alpeyenh nhenh-warl. Rernemarl areyn, atyetyart ikwer-rnem-wenh ipma, rernemap inkwerelhemel mwerr-antey antelhenhey-alpeyenh."

⁴ Alerikw David-wenh artwamp Israel-wenh-rnem-then rernem angkerrew, "Ya, alakenhan mwerrarl."

Hushai-el irrtwyerl-amperneyel alerikw David-wenh Absalom

⁵ Alerikw David-wenh angkew-anem, "Kel. Kwertengerl Hushai weth, iley renh-anem, apetyeyew anewantherr-warl. Angka ikwerenhew-tangkwel anantherr awelheyew." ⁶ Hushai rarlapetyew, alerikw David-wenhel renh ilew, artwa anper arey-angkerarl angkew-angkwarr. Rap ayernew, "Nthakenh ngan iterreyel, Hushai? Angka artwa anper arey-angker-wenhew anantherr awelhem? Arrangkw apek? Nthakenharlap anantherr irrem?"

⁷ Hushai-el an irrtwyerremel tyernew, "Artwa anper arey-angker yanhan arratyarl angkem. Aleyanap arrangwarl. Angka yanhan apmwarl, rarl ngwamp ilew. ⁸ Ntwa aynengkw ngkwenh iterl-areyelarl, ran ahawarr rlterrkarl. Artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem rlterrk arrpemar, atnwenth ahelengkw-rnem-apeny. Ran tyak innga, arlengarl ayntey-alhem arntarnt-arelhemel ahawarr-rnem-wetyan. ⁹ Apwert intey-warl apek ra irrtwyert-aylpenh, apwert-ampenyel. Nthakenh renh arey-alhey-angenh. Ra aremerremel atwewerr anenhantherrenh, ahawarr akngerr ipmew atwewerr. Anantherr mpwelhemer-tangkwel. Alakenh awenty ingwer-rnem iterrem, 'Atyewey pwertay! David-rnemelan rernemant althenew Absalom-rnem!'
¹⁰ Rernem alakenh iterrenty, rernemap atererrem. Arnkaty-rneman atererrewerr arrpemar. Ingkerrelan iterl-areyel, aynengkw ngkwenh ikwerenh-rnem-then rlterrkarl. Nthakenh antengeley-angenh, arrangkw.

¹¹ Alakenh-wety nga irrem: ahawarr-rnem-tangkwel akarrelemer Israel-itwew apmer arrpanenh-itwew, akngerr innga alperr-apeny. Ntwarrr renh-rnem yerl-akngem. ¹² Nthakenh aynengkw irrtwyert-aylpey-angenh anewantherr-wety. Anantherr renh arey-alhem, renh atwemel artewenty, rap anamerlarl ilwem. Ikwerenh-rnem ilwem arrpemar.
¹³ Ra irrtwyert-aylpentyan tawen anyent-itwew apek. Anantherr ingkerrenh lhempelhem warlan, apwert-rnem rwepel iyarr-akngemel arleng. Apmer aketh-anem aynteyelpyew. Intem anantherr alakenh irrayntem antwerrkeyew-atety."

¹⁴ Alerikw David-wenhel artwamp Israel-wenh-rnemel-then rernem awew, rernemap angkerrew, "Angka arrwekelenyan artwa anper arey-angker-wenhan mwerr-wenyarl. Angka kwertengerl Hushai-wenhan mwerrarl." INGKARTel renh-rnem arnep-arnew, alakenh iterreyew. Ra ilkelhew, rernem apenteyew angka anyelkel-antey Hushai-wenharl, alerikw David-wenh renh irrwerneyew. INGKARTel artwerelew, rernem awewerr angka artwa anper arey-angker-wenh. ...

18

David-rnemel alerikw David-wenh-akerr antengeleyel

¹⁻² David-el akarrelew ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem, rap renh-rnem ilew akalkerreyew amentew-ament. Rap atyetyart ahawarr-rnem irrpety arrerneynew ikwer-rnem-akert, renh-rnem yerl-akngeyew; Joab, ayteyikw ikwerenh Abishai, Ittai Gath-areny-anem. Rap ingkerrenh ilew, aneyew 1,000 ingweran, 1,000 ingweran, 1,000 ingweran. Rap 1,000 ikwer-rnem atyetyart ahawarr anyentel-anyent arrernew. Irrkаты-angkwarr-anem rap akalkelnew arrpemarl 100-anemarl. Rap 100 ikwer-rnem atyetyart ahawarr anyentel-anyent arrernew.

Rap angkew ingkerrew, “Mpa! Alhey-anem, atweyew anantherrenh-rnem! Ayengan alhem arrpemarl arrewantherrenh-angkwarr!”

³ Ahawarr-rneman angkew, “Arrangkwarl! Nthakenh nga apetyey-angenh anewantherrenh-angkwarr! Ngan artwa ilkwarl, anantherrenh ar-rangkwarl. Ngenharl rernem alwerneyel, ipmew atweyewan. Anantherrenh ingkerr anterrenty, rernem alwerney-angenharl. Anantherrenh ingkerr ilwenty, rernem iterrem, ‘Kel mwerr menty!’ Nga ilwentyan, rernem inkwerelhem inngarl. Mwerr ngan anaynta tawen nhenh-itwew-antey anteng. Anewantherrenh rterrk irrentyan, ntwahawarr ingwer-rnem thwenem ingkern-they, alpemeleyew.”

⁴⁻⁵ David-el tyernew, “Kel. Ayeng awelhem, arrantherrenh-angkew-angkwarr.” Rap arlkew atayel, akngerrrel aweyew, “Joab! Abishai! Ittai! Athamerrenh-arey Absalom-ew! Ran alerey atyengan!”

Rap keytel rtnehh, ahawarr-rnem intwarenh, rernemarl anperl-alhew.

⁶ David-wenh-rnem anperlarr-alhew, Israel-wenh-rnem-anem rlwatemel artnampeny-itwew Ephraim-itwew. ⁷⁻⁸ Rernem arnerant-arey alwernerremel atwerrenh, artnitwew werrenh. David-rnemel Absalom-rnem antengelew, akngerr atwemel ipmew. Akngerr innga ingwer-rnemanap angkethakw aperrerrremel ilwernerrew artnitwew. Arlta ikwerel-antey akngerr ilwernerrew, 20,000 innga.

⁹ Rernemarl werrenheng-arey, alerikw David-wenh ra alhenh tangkey-akert. Rap aynikw-wenh-rnem-anem rlwateyelpew, rap anterreyew-anem arrkernelhew. Tangkeyan anterrew arwerl ilkwewarl arraty-antey kweneng-apert. Arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel renh itethey antwerrkey-ayntew, rap aynterrarrerrey-alhew, tangkeyan anper-anteyarl anterrew.

¹⁰ Artwa anyentel aynikw-wenhel renh arey-alhew, rap alhew Joab-warl. “Ngwamp innga atha alerikw David-wenh arerl-alhew, arwerl-itwewarl aynterrarrerrenh!”

¹¹ Joab angkew ikwer apatemel, “Innga ntwarl arew? Ntwap renh anamerl-antey atwemer ipmew! Athan ngenh apwert akngerr anthem atyetyart ahawarr-wenh pilt-then!”

¹² Artwa ran tyernew, “Nthakenh atha alakenh iley-angenh! Ya, ntwahawarr apwert akngerr anthem ayen. Athanap renh ipmew atwey-angenharl atyetyart-wenh alerikwan, arrangkw! Anantherrenh ingkerrel awew, rarl Ittai-then mpwelenh ilanthenh alakenh: ‘Absalom-ew amperrngerrenh-arey! Alerey atyeng-anteyarl ran!’ ¹³ Atha apek renh ipmew atwem, aynikw ikwerenhel anamerl-antey awem. Ran ingkerr iterl-areyel, rap ayen-anemarl atwewerr ipmew. Ntwahawarr ayen alpemeley-angenh, alakenh angkemel, ‘Ayengan arlarl! Ayengan ingwerarl!’ ”

¹⁴ Joab angkew, “Nthakenh ayeng mpwelhey-angenh ngkweng intem!” Rap irrtiyart irrpety inerl-alhew, alhew-anem alerikw David-wenh-warl, arwerlelarl ra aynterrarrerrenh-warl. Rap arnelty-antey atanhew, rarl iteth-antey aynterrarrerrenh arwerl-itwew. ¹⁵ Artwa 10 Joab-itwew antelhew, rernemap renh ipmew-antey atwew.

¹⁶ Anamerl-antey Joab-el terampet angelh-angelhelew atayel. Alak-engan David-wenh-rnemel iterl-areyew, rernem ipmelheyelpew, Israel-wenh-rnem alwerney-angenh-anem. ¹⁷ Alerikw David-wenh rernem inew, iwemel renh irrka intwer-warl ampep-warl artnewarl. Apwert-rnem-anem rernem arrernew irrwerleng. Ikwerel-antey Israel-wenh-rnem arlperry anterreynew angkep apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl. ...

³¹ [Ikwer-theyan Joab-el artwa anyent thwenew, angkep anterreynew David-warl angkakert.] Rap angkey-alhew, “Atyetyartay! Angka mwerr-angker awa! INGKARTel atwew artewenty innga ingwer weth-rnem, ngkweng-wetyarl arlkarerrenh-rnem!”

³² David-el ayernew, “Alerey-alew atyenh Absalom? Mwerr-anteyang ra?”

Artwa ra tyernew, “Irrwerney-angker weth-rnem, ngenharl alhengkerr anthenh, rernem ingkerrarl ilwemer artwa akely rapeny!”

³³ David arlka apmwerreyelpew. Rap aylpenhew kwen-anem, keytelarl rtnenh-penh, artnemel artewenty. Rarl alpenhel, ra arlkenty iweyneh, “Alerey atyenh Absalom! Ayengarl ilwemeran. Ngan alerey atyenharl!” ...

Matthew Matthew-el ingkwernek pip-warl Angka Akngey-kenh

Matthew-el angka ingkwernek, arrwekeleny-kenh angka ayntenharl, rarl awek-penh, ingkerrenhel Jesus renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh inngarl, rernem ingkerrenh itethirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr, ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh ayntenharl, ra innganem irrek. Jew-rnem-tangkwel rernem itethirrek Jesus-wenyankel. Akngey ilkelheyel ahern-areny ingkerrenhek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Alakenh-anyem ra Jesus renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh itethiletyek.

*Jesus Christ-kenh
(Luke 3:23-38)*

- 1 Arrwekeleny Abraham anenh. Abraham-they Jesus-kenh-rnem anenh arrpemarl, atyetyart David-ek-atwety. Nhenh-rnem Jesus Christ-kenh,
- 2 Abraham Isaac-kenh aynikw anenh. Isaac Jacob-kenh aynikw anenh. Jacob Judah-kenh aynikw anenh, alerikw ingwer-rnem-then Jacob-kenh.
- 3 Judah Perez-kenh Zerah-kenh aynikw, Amikw ikwer-atherrenh Tamar. Perez Hezron-kenh aynikw, Hezron Ram-kenh aynikw.
- 4 Ram Amminadab-kenh aynikw, Amminadab Nahshon-kenh aynikw. Nahshon aynikw Salmon-kenh.
- 5 Salmon aynikw Boaz-kenh. Amikw ikwerenh Rahab. Boaz aynikw Obed-kenh. Amikw ikwerenh Ruth. Obed Jesse-kenh aynikw.
- 6 Jesse Atyetyart David-kenh aynikw. David aynikw Solomon-kenh, amikw ikwerenh artwa Uriah-itwek arrwekel itengirrek.
- 7 Solomon Rehoboam-kenh aynikw, Rehoboam Abijah-kenh aynikw, Abijah, Asa-kenh aynikw.
- 8 Asa Jehoshapat-kenh aynikw, Jehoshaphat Joram-kenh aynikw, Joram, Uzziah-kenh aynikw.
- 9 Uzziah Jotham-kenh aynikw anenh. Jotham Ahaz-kenh aynikw anenh. Ahaz Hezekiah-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 10 Hezekiah Manasseh-kenh aynikw anenh. Manasseh Amon-kenh aynikw anenh. Amon Josiah-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 11 Josiah Jeconiah-kenh aynikw anenh, Jeconiah-kenh ayteyikw-rnem-then. Rernem iteth anenharl-antey, ahelengkw-rnemel Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Babylon-warl atnwenheynek-kety.
- 12 Israel-kenh-rnem apmer Babylon-they alpek. Shealtiel aynikw ikwerenh Jeconiah. Shealtiel Zerubbabel-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 13 Zerubbabel Abiud-kenh aynikw anenh. Abiud Eliakim-kenh aynikw anenh. Eliakim Azor-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 14 Azor Zadok-kenh aynikw anenh. Zadok Akim-kenh aynikw anenh. Akim Eliud-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 15 Eliud Eleazar-kenh aynikw anenh. Eleazar Matthan-kenh aynikw anenh. Matthan Jacob-kenh aynikw anenh.
- 16 Jacob Joseph-kenh aynikw, Joseph Mary-kenh anewikw, Mary rey-antey Jesus renh ampa akely atnyenek. Renhey-antey itneweyel Christ-an.

¹⁷ Abraham-they David-ek-atwety, 14 anenhek. Atyetyart David-they 14-ek-atwety arrpemarl anenhel Babylonia-el anenh-rnemek-atwety. Babylonia-el anenh-penh 14-ek-atwety anenhek Christ-ek-atwety.

*Mary-el Jesus renh atnyeneyel
(Luke 2:1-7)*

¹⁸ Mary Joseph-itwek itengirrey-angenh-antey, amperr-arenyel-antey. Mary ra Joseph alhelekarl anenh. Joseph ra arrwekeleny Atyetyart David-kenh arrpemarl, arleng-alenty ikwerenh-rnem anenhey-alpek. Itnweng Rlwartel Mary renh ampa akely antheke. ¹⁹ Joseph ra artwa arraty anenh. Ra iterrenh ipmelhetyek, artwa ingwer-akert-arrpantey.

²⁰ Ra altyerr arek-anem. Inkart-kenh angel-el renh ilek, "Joseph-ay, alerikw David-kenh, Itnweng Rlwartel ampa akely Mary antheke. Mary renh anew ngkweng inay, itengirretyek. ²¹ Alerl ampa ra atnyeneyenh. Renh itnewa Jesus. Itna alakenh-anyem aynteyel ingkerrenh itethileyenh apmwekety."

²² Inkart ra arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey, innganem ra alakenh ayntek, angkakert arrwekelenyel arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey, rap innganem ayntekan. ²³ "Aleyak ra ampa akely atnyeneyenh. Renh itneweyel Immanuel. Itnan alakenh-anyem aynteyel. Akngey anwekantherr-itwek anem."

²⁴ Joseph ra akemirrek, ratherr itengirrek-anem, angel-el renh ilek-angkwarr-antey. ²⁵ Ratherr iteng ayntey-angenh, away ra aney-alentyan. Mary-el Jesus renh atnyenek-anem. Joseph-el away renh itnewek Jesus.

2

Artwernem apetyeyel akngerrakw-they

¹ Herod atyetyart anenh-antey arrwekelan Jesus atnyenek apmer Bethlehem-itwek, ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek. Artwa rernem ayerrer-they apetyek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Antyarrantarl artwel-rnem iterl-arenh apmer nthek-angkwarr ra born-irrek. Antyarr aremirrek ikwer-rnem-warl. Antyarrel ikwer-rnem-warl iylparrernek, antyarr-angkwarrant rernem iterl-arek, antyarr renh apentetyek, rarl ikwer-rnem iylparrerneman, rarl ikwerel born-irrekan. ² Rernem ayerneke, "Nthenh ampa akely ra, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwa? Anwantherr antyarr ikwerenh arenhey-alpenh, renharl antyarrel iylparrernek. Anwantherr antyarr renh aremel apentek. Anwantherr apetyek, ikwer inkwerelhemel."

³ Atyetyart Herod ra angka awek, rap arlkarirrek atyetyart ingwer Jew-rnem-kenh-kety. Jerusalem-areny ingwer-rnem arlkarirrek arrpemarl. Rernem aterirrenh atyetyart Herod-kety, ahelengkw-rnem ilanthekekerr, renh-rnem atwetyek. ⁴ Herod-el-anem tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-then akarrilek, artwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then, renh-rnem ayerneke, "Nthenharlap ran, artwa itethiley-angker nheng aynteyel. Nthenh-itwek ra aremirreyenhan, pip arrwekeleny Akngey-kenhel aynteyel-angkwarr-antey?"

⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Bethlehem-itwek, ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek, angkakert arrwekelenyel angkarl arrwekel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, ra irrknaral ayntek. ⁶ Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: 'Judea-ampenyel Bethlehem-areny-rnem rernem atyetyart ilkwakert-anem aneyenh. Bethlehem-areny anyent ra atyetyart Israel-kenh-rnem arntarnt-arenyenh.' "

⁷ Herod artwa tyak-rnemek anyelkel yangkelhek, renh-rnem ayerne, “Ilenger arrantherr antyarr arek?” ⁸ Ra renh-rnem ilanthe, “Bethlehem-warl alhenherr-arey, ampa ikwer nthwetyek. Arrantherr arenty-penh, arrantherr atyeng-warl apey-alpenherr-arey, ayenh-anem iletiek. Ayengan ikwer-warl alhetyek arrpemar, ikwer inkwerelhetyek arrpemar.”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Artwa tyak-rnem Herod ikwer awelhek. Rernem antyarr wethey areynenh arrpemar, awankarl rernem arek ayerrer. Rernem antyarr renh arek-penh, rernem ikwer artewentyel inkwerelhek innga. Ra ikwer-rnem iylparrernek. Antyarr ra ampa akely ayntenh-itwek-anem arlanirrek.

¹¹ Artwernem warl kwen-warl ayipenhek, amenheng-atherr arey-alhek. Rernem kwenirrey-alhek ampwethel alernelhemel. Rernem ikwer anthe, ilek-ilek, apwert gold-then apernelhey-angker mwerr-angker inteyel-rnem-then.

¹² Ikwer-penhan rernem altyerr arek. Rernem angkarl awek-penh, rernem ilek, “Arrantherr iwerr ingwer-angkwarr alpenherr-arey atyetyart Herod-kety.” Rernem iwerr ingwerel-anem ikwerety alpek.

Rernem aterel anterreyel apmer Egypt-warl

¹³ Artwa tyak rernem alpek-penh, Inkart-kenh angel Joseph ikwer aremirrek, Ra renh ilek, “Akemirra, ampa akely-then amikw-then akngeyna Egypt-warl. Herod-arl ikwer nthweyel-kety, renh atwetyek. Arrantherr ikwer-itwel anem, atha arrenhantherr iletiek-atwety.”

¹⁴ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Joseph-el anew ikwerenh-then ampa akely-then Egypt-warl akngeytek. ¹⁵ Rernem-anem aney-alpek. Herod ra ilwekarl-kety, Akngeyel renh-rnem ilanthe, rernem angkep alpetyek, Israel-warl. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh ayntek, angkakert arrwekelenyel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, “Atha alerey atyenh renh atwenhek, Egypt-they.” Angka arrwekeleny innganem ayntek.

Ahelengkwel-rnem ampa akely-rnem ipmek atweyel

¹⁶ Herod ra iterl-arek-anem, artwa tyak arleng-areny rernemar renh irrtwyerl-ampernek, ra ahelirrek-anem. Ra ahelengkw-rnem thwenek, away akely-rnem atwetyek. Away aherrety atherrek-atwety anenh-rnem, ra ingkerrenh atwetyek, artwa tyak-rnem awek-penh, arlta ilengerarl Mary-el Jesus renh atnyenek, rernemar antyarr arek-penh-angkwarr.

¹⁷ Angka innganem ayntek. Angkakert arrwekeleny Jeremiah ra arwekel ilenh-angkwarr-antey, ¹⁸ “Apmer Ramah-itwek rernem artewentyel artnalhelirreyenh. Israel-kenh-rnem artneyenh ampa ikwerenh-rnemek, arternpirrey-angenh, rernemar ingkerrenh ilwem.”

Rernem alpeyel Egypt-they

¹⁹ Atyetyart Herod ra ilwek-penh, Inkart-kenh angel ra altyerr-angkwarr aremirrek, Joseph ra Egypt-itwek anenharl-warl. ²⁰ Angel angkek, “Akemirra, ampa akely-then amikw-then akngeyna apmer Israel-warl. Ahelengkw ingkerrenh kel ilwekarl-kety.”

²¹ Joseph ranem akemirrek, amenheng-atherr akngeytek apmer Israel-warl. ²² Herod-kenh alerikw Archelaus ranem atyetyart ahern Judea-ampeny-itwek anenh. Joseph ranem awek-penh, ranem aterirrek. Ra altyerr arek, Inkartelar renh ilanthe, ra Galilee-warl alpetyek. ²³ Rernem Nazareth tawen-itwek aney-alpek. Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ingkwernek, “Renh-anem itneweyn ‘Nazareth-areny,’ ” Angka arraty innganem ayntek.

3

John-el ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyel
(Mark 1:3-8; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)

¹ Ingwer-inger, John Baptise-emeley-angker ra ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh ahern Judea-itwek, apmer arlpaw-itwek. ² “Angkepirrenherr-arey apmwekety Akngey-warl, arlta Atyetyart ikwerenh arrerirreyelar-kety, ingkerrenhel anwantherr Akngey renhant-anem apentetyek.”

³ John rey-antey arlkeyel angkakert, Angkakert Isaiah-kenh pip ar-rwekel aynteyel: “Angkakert ra arlkeyel apmer arlpawel. Iwerr arraty-angkwarrant ingkerrenhel apenterl-ayntetyek!”

⁴ Arnkwan ikwerenh alta kamwerl-penh, pilt yenp-penh arertnelhenh. Ra intelty-rnem arlkwenh, ngkwarl arwengalker-then.

⁵ Ingkerrenh apmer Jordan-ampeny-they John-warl akarrirekk apmer Judea-areny-rnem-then, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. ⁶ Rernem illehek John-ek, rernemarl apmwakert anenh. John-el renh-rnem baptise-emelek Jordan ilpayek.

⁷ Pharisee-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then John ikwer-warl apetyek arrpemar, renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. John-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr apmwangkarrant apenteyel. Kel ingwerentyel arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr apmwekety angkepirretyek-arrpantey Akngey-warl! Akngey arrekanterr ahelirreyel-antey. ⁸ Arrantherr innga angkepirretyek apmwekety, ingkerrenhel arrenhantherr aretyek. ⁹ Arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem tnakelhey-angenh anetyek. Akngey ilkelheyel ingwerek-ingwer ikwerenh-rnem anetyek. Akngeyel Abraham renh arntarnt-arenh, rarl ikwer awelhenh. Ikwer awelheyel-rnem rernem ikwerenh-rnem innga aneyel. Akngey ra ampa akngerram-akngerrilem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ran ilek-ilek mpwarem, artwernem apwert-penh mpwarey-angker. ¹⁰ Artwa apmwernem arwerl apmwarl arternemel, rwewarl iwem-apeny. Alakenh-apeny arrenhantherr iwekerr, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh-they.”

¹¹ “Atha arrwekel arrenhantherr kwatyelant baptise-emelem, arrantherr apmwekety ipmelhetyek. Artwa ingweran atyeng-they rlterrk inngan apetyem, ingkern-theyarl. Ayeng rlterrk-wenyarl, warrkenh apmwamwamarl, ran Atyetyart inngarl. Ra Itnweng Rlwart arrerney-angker. ¹² Alakenh-anyem arlta ingkernel Akngeyel apmwangkwarrrarl alheyel-rnem ingkerr-antey rwewarl iweyenh, irrarlkemel ampetyek, atherrk ilpatileyel-apeny.”

John-el Jesus renh baptise-emeleyel
(Mark 1:9-11; Luke 3:21-22; John 1:31-34)

¹³ Jesus Galilee-they anperl-alhek Jordan lher-warl, John-el renh baptise-emeletyek. ¹⁴ John arrkngert angkek, “Ilekek ngan atyeng-warl apetyek? Ntwa ayenh baptise-emeley-areny!”

¹⁵ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Kel aleyan alakenh aynteyel: arraty-angkwarrantey marenyel-areh, Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel-angkwarr-antey.” John-anem ikwer awelhek.

¹⁶ John-el Jesus renh baptise-emelek-anem. Kwaty-they tyerrelhenhey-alpek-anem kwenpay-anem amentant atherrirekarl ra arek. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl apetyek irrwerl-they, thip pwelker-apeny. ¹⁷ Ingkerrenhel

awek alker irrwerl-theyarl angkek, "Nhanyem alerey atyenh, ayengan ikwer inkwerelheyel."

4

Arrentyel Jesus renh arrkerneyel

(Mark 1:12-13; Luke 4:1-13)

¹ Itnwengel-anem Jesus renh atnwenhek apmer arlpaw-ampeny-warl, arrentyel renh arrkernetyek. ² Jesus ra amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, arlta 40-ek-atwety, angayakw. ³ Arrenty ra ikwer-warl apetyek, angkemel, "Akngzey-kenh alerikw apek nga. Apwert nhernem akngartewa, amern irreyek, Akngzey-kenh rltarrk-akertel."

⁴ Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Akngzey-kenh pipel aynteyel: 'Ingwerenty nthakenh amernelant itethirrey-angenh. Rernem angka Akngzey-kenh-angkwarant itethirreyek.' "

⁵ Arrentyel Jesus renh atnwenhek Jerusalem-warl, tern ilkwewarl. Akngzey-kenh apmer aknganenty-warl. Arrentyel Jesus renh tyaty ilkwa Jew-kenh irrwerl-warl atnwenhek, warl irrwerl-itwek rnkernek.

⁶ Arrentyel renh ilek, "Akngzey-kenh alerikw apekap ngan? Kel irrwerl-they nhenh atnarnpa. Nthakenh nga atwelhey-angenh. Akngzey-kenh pipel alakenh aynteyel: 'Akngzeyel angel-rnem thwenem, ngenh anterrkwetyek, atwelhekerr.' "

⁷ Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Akngzey-kenh pipel alakenh aynteyel: 'Nthakenh Ingkart Akngzey arrkerney-angenh rltarrkek, rltarrk ilkwangkwar.' "

⁸ Ikwer-penh Arrentyel Jesus renh atnwenhek apwert irrwerl inngewarl-anem. Arrenty-anem ikwer lwewarrernek apmer ingkerr tern ilkwernem, apmer ilek-ilek-akert, mwerr-angker-akert. ⁹ Arrentyel renh ilek, "Nga atyeng awelhemel kwenirrenty, atha ingkerrenh ngenh anthem."

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Arrenty, atyengety alhay! Akngzey-kenh pipel aynteyel: 'Akngzey anyent ikwerant awelhetyek, Ingkart Akngzey renhant apenterl-ayntetyek.' "

¹¹ Arrentyel Jesus renh iwerl-alhek-anem. Angel irrwerl-areny ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arntarnt-aretyek.

Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyel

(Mark 1:14-15; Luke 4:14-15)

¹² Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel John tyayl-warl akwernek. Jesus-el angka awek-penh, ra apmer Galilee-warl alhek. ¹³ Ra Nazareth-itwek aney-angenh, ra anper-antey alhek Capernaum tawen-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-alhek, apmer Zebulun-itwel, Napthali-itwel. ¹⁴ Akngzeyel angka arrwekel arrernek-angkwar-antey, kel arraty-anem ayntek, angkakert Isaiah-el ilenh-angkwar-antey. ¹⁵ "Awelhenherr-arey, Zebulun-areny-rnem-then, Napthali-areny-rnem-then, Jordan-they intwarr-ampeny, Galilee ahern artwa alethang-angketyarr. ¹⁶ Arrantherr apatemel aneyel, ingwemerntel aneyel-apeny, Ingkart iterl-arey-angenh. Arrekantherr arrer-anem ilwe-tyekan. Lyenentyel arrekantherr arrtyerneyenh, arrantherr iwerr arraty-angkwar apentetyek."

Anayntileyel: Lyenentyel arrtyerneyenh, iwerr arraty apentetyek. Alakenh-anyem Jesus lyenenty-apeny anwekantherr aneyel, anwantherr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹⁷ Jesus ranem renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, "Angkepirrenherr-arey apmwekety Akngzey-warl-athek! Arlta ikwerenh arrer-anem ra Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek."

*Jesus-el kwertengerl 4-pel rlwaneyel
(Mark 1:16-20; Luke 5:1-11; John 1:35-42)*

¹⁸ Jesus alhenh Galilee kwaty alay impalth-angkwarr. Ra awayenheng-atherr arek. Anyent Simon itnan ingweran Peter, ingweran Andrew-arl. Netting ratherr kwaty-warl iwenh, irrpeng anterrkwetyek. ¹⁹ Jesus-an angkek ikwer-atherr; "Apetyenherr-atherr atyeng-angkwarr; atha mpwelenh akalty-anthetyek, mpwel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek Akngey-kenh angkek, rernem-anem apentetyek arrpemar, irrpeng mentyarl." ²⁰ Ratherr ikwer-angkwarr antelherl-alhek netting iwerl-alhemel.

²¹ Jesus ra alhenharl-antey, ra James-then John-then arek, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. Ratherr rtnwa kwen-itwek, aynikw-itwek netting mpwarenh. Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernek arrpemar, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherr-atherr!" ²² Ratherr rtnwa renh iwerl-alhek, aynikw-then-antey, Jesus-angkwarr antelherl-alhek.

*Jesus-el akngerr akalty-antheyel, arntety-rnem-then mwerrileyel
(Luke 6:17-19)*

²³ Jesus ran ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr alhenh Galilee-ampeny. Jew-rnem akalty-anthenh, Jew-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh. Akngey rant atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ranem arntety-rnem mwerrilerl-apenh. ²⁴ Rernem ahern Syria-ampenyel angka awek. Rernem arntety ilek-ilek-akert-rnem ikwer-warl akngetyek, arrenty-akert-rnem-then, arwengkw-rnem-then, nthakenh alhey-angenh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh mwerrilek.

²⁵ Galilee-ampeny akngerr innga Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek, 10-pel tawen-areny-rnem-then, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then, Judea-areny-rnem-then anyentirrek arrpemar, Jordan ilpay intwarr-ampeny-they.

5

*Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel
(Luke 6:20-23)*

¹ Jesus-el akngerrarl arek-penh, ra apwert irrwerl-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ² Ranem renh-rnem akalty-anthek.

³ "Rernemar, ikwer-warl angkepirretyek arrkernelheyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem. Rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh anem.

⁴ Rernemar amperrngirreyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem, arternpilemel.

⁵ Rernem iterl-arelheyel rernemar ahern-areny-rnem arwa aneyel, rernem ahern-areny ingkerrenhek atyetyart aneyenh.

⁶ Akngeyel ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arem arrpemar, rernemar ikwer arraty-angkwarr awelheyel, arratyirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. Akngeyel ikwer-rnem iwerr mpwarem, itnweng mwerr-angker anthemel.

⁷ Ingwer-rnem mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerreyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel ingkerrenh-anteyarl arrpemar.

⁸ Arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem.

⁹ Aylperrepwenty atyetyart ilkwernem aheketyarl arrkngert angkeyel-rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem alerey antweyel.

¹⁰ Rernem arraty-angkwarr alhetyek arrkernelheyel. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem irrwerneyelarl, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-arem arrpemar.

¹¹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr alhetyek arrkernelheyel-rnem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwerneyelar, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyel arrpemar. ¹² Irrkngerney anaynta! Akngeyel ngenh atnyen-aynteman, apmer aknganenty-itwek. Awank-akerrarl ingwerel-rnem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem irrwernek-apeny, aleyarl aynteyel arrpem.”

*Angka thalt-akert, angka lyenenty-akert
(Mark 9:49-50; Luke 14:34-35)*

¹³ “Aker-warl thalt arrernem. Thalt-penh nthakenh apmwirrey-angenh, intengirrey-angenh, arleng-alenty mwerr ayntem. Thalt-weny aker anamerl intengirrem, ikweweny. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel. Akngey-kenh angkekety amentirrenty, rap aleth-antey apmwirreman, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ikwer-angkwarr akaltyirrenty, rernem arleng-alenty mwerr aneman.

¹⁴ Lyenentyel arrtyernem-apeny, iwerr aketh arem. Ahern-areny ingkerrenhel arrenhantherr aketh-antey arem arrpemar, nthenh-angkwarr alheman. Warl-rnem apwert irrwerl-itwek artelhenharl. Ingwer-rnemel anaynt arem arleng-they. Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr anaynt arem arrpemar, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyelan. ¹⁵ Lherrm ampenty, nthakenh ntwā tyampet-warl akwerney-angenh. Renh akethek-anem arrernetyek irrwerl-warl, ingkerrenhel anaynt aretyek. ¹⁶ Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apententy, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr aketh arem arrpemar, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant apentem arrpemar, ikwer inkwerelhemel.”

Moses-kenh angkakert

¹⁷ “Angka Moses-kenh aynteyel, angka arrwekeleny angkakert-rnemel pip-warl ingkwernek aynteyel arrpemar. Atyeng arrantherr iterreyel, ayeng angka ingwer-akert apetyentyek-athen, angka Moses-kenh arrwekelenyek iympelirrentyek-athen. Angka nthakenh iparelhey-angenh. Ayengan apetyek atha Akngey-kenh angka irrkaty renhey-antey arrekantherr iletiek, angka Akngey-kenh arlperryiletiek, ywerreyek-atwety. ¹⁸ Arraty innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Angka Akngey-kenh ywerrey-angenh, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ¹⁹ Angka Moses-kenh arrwekeleny-kety amentirrenty, ingwer-rnem apmwel-aretharl akalty-anthenty, arrantherr apmwelhileyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Angka Akngey-kenh arraty apententy, ingwer-rnem arraty akalty-anthenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr mwerrarl aneyenh. ²⁰ Pharisee-kenh-rnem, artwa ilkwa Moses-kenh-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arrangkwan, angka Pharisee-kenh Moses-kenh apententy, arrantherr Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpey-angenh.”

Ahel iltenty-akert

²¹ “Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny angka alakenh ayntenh, ‘Ra ingwer ipmek atwenty, renh angkep atweyenh arrpemar.’ ²² Athan arrenhantherr ileyel, ‘Ingwerentyel apek iltenty, arlta ingkernel Akngeyel renh ayerneyenh arrpemar. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem apmwa antwenty, rwa aknganenty arrwekel ikwer mpwelheyel arlta ingkernel.’

²³⁻²⁴ Ngethen ingwerenty-then ahel mpwelanth ilterrekarl-penh, nga ikwer-warl alhetyek-tangkwel, sorry antwelhetyek, tyaty-warl aylpey-angenh, Akngey renh tyenkerr anthey-alenty. Ahenp-antey alhey-angenh. Ikwer-penh-anem ntwā Akngey renh tyenkerr anthey-alpemanem, mwerrant-atherr anetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-angkwarran mwerrant-arey anetyek.

²⁵ Arrkent arwa ilterrey-angenh. Angketangkwel arratyilerrey mwerr-angkwarr, ra ngenh court-warl akngekerr, court-arenyel ngenh tyayl-warl akwernekerr. ²⁶ Fine ilkwa ntwā payemeley-angenh, nthakenh nga tyerrelhey-angenh.”

Anew inetyek

²⁷ “Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: ‘Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh.’ ²⁸ Athan arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, angka awerr innga. Nga arelh ingwerek ahenty anenty ikngwetyek-arrpantey, ngap apmwangkwarr iterreyelan. ²⁹ Ntwā apek apmwangkwarr mpwareyel anngel. Ntwā apek annga atherr-akert apmwangkwarr mpwareyel-kety, mwerr ntwā annga anyent tyerrelhemel iwetyek, ngap Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpeman, annga anyent-akert. ³⁰ Ntwā apek apmwangkwarr mpwareyel itepel. Ntwā apek itep atherr-akert apmwangkwarr mpwareyel-kety, mwerr ntwā itep anyent akelhem iwemer, mwerr-angkwarr Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Anwantherr arwa akelhey-angenh, impen-antey. Alakenh-anyem angka anayntileyel, Ingkart ra impen inngarl, angethen iltyethen-angkwarran. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr.

Ratherr iwerretyek

³¹ “Angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: ‘Mwerr arelh ikwerenh iwem. Artwa pip-warl itna inkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh ra pip renh aremel, artwa renh iwey-alentyan.’ ³² Athan arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, angka atyenh awerr. Arelh ra artwa ingwer-angkwarr antelhenty, kel alakenh mwerr iwemarl. Arrangkwarl, arelh ngkwenh ntwā iwenty apmwel-areh, Akngey-angkwarr apmwa aynteyel.”

Ingkart itnewemel irrywerremel angkey-angenh

³³ “Arrwekeleny-kenh aynteyel arrpemar, ‘Ingkart itnewemel irrywerremel ilelhey-angenh, Ingkartel arem.’ Arraty ntwā angkaayntetyek. ³⁴ Angka atyengan awerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Alkenh itnewey-angenh, irrywerremel ilelhey-angenh. ³⁵ Ahern itnewey-angenh arrpemar, ikwerenh arrpemar. Jerusalem itnewey-angenh arrpemar, apmer ilkwa atyetyart impen ikwerenh arrpemar. ³⁶ Irtywerremel ilelhey-angenh, arratyant nga ilelhetyek. ³⁷ Yaw apek, arrangkw apek, alakenh arraty innga nga ilelhetyek. Ingwer-angkwarr nga ilelhenty, arrenty-kenh-angkwarrarl.”

Angkep atwey-angenh

(Luke 6:29-30)

³⁸ “Angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Ingwerentyel annga atwenty, ntwā renh annga angkep atweyntyek arrpemar. Ingwerel ngenh arntek renh atwenty, renh arntek atwem arrpemar.’ ³⁹ Ayengan arrekantherr-warl angkem, ngenh apek arreyly anyent-ampeny atwenty, renh angkep atwey-angenh, aleth-antey atwerrerrl-anekerr. Nga menty anthelhetyek ra ngenh

arrey l ingwer-angkwarr-anemarl atwenty. ⁴⁰ Ingwerentyel kwet ngkwenhek ayernenty, ntwā kwet renh alhewer anthem arnkwa ingwer-then anthem. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. ⁴¹ Ingwerentyel ngenh ilanthenty, ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek, nga ikwer-angkwarr alha anperantey, ikwer awelhemel. Angath-antey alhey-angenh. ⁴² Ingwerentyel ngenh amernek ayernenty angayakwel, ntwā renh amern anthetyekan. Ampwal ilek-ilek renh anthetyek arrpemar l.”

Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, ikwer-rnem amperrngirretyek

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ “Ingwer-rnemel ileyel, ikwer-rnem-kenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Angka atyenhan awerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel, alakenh aynteyel, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek alethang-rnem-then arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ingwerentyel ngenh irrwernenty, ntwā Akngey ayernetyekan ikwer, renh arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴⁵ Arrantherrap Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenharl aneman, arrantherrap alakenh mwerrant-arey anetyek. Akngeyel ingkeny arrernek ingkerrenhek, apmwernemek-then mwerr-rnemek-then, ilek-ilek ra anthek, kwaty anthek, amern ingkerrenh lyapelhiletyek, akertthen anteril-ayntetyek atherrkeny. ⁴⁶ Ahern-areny-kenh alakenh aynteyel, ngkwenh-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek apmellerreny. Apmwamwam man kapmentek iney-angker-rnem rernem arntarnt-arayntetyek arrpemar l, apmellerreny. Akngey-kenh ingwer-angkwarr aynteyel, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. Alakenh Akngeyel anwenhantherr angkep antheman. ⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem rernem ikwer-rnemekant inkwerelheyel. Alakenh-apeny-weny anayntetyek mwerrangkwarr. ⁴⁸ Arrantherr mwerr innga anayntetyek, Akngey irrwerl-areny aneyel-apeny.”

6

Tnakelhey-angenh

¹ “Mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, arraty-angkwarr nga anetyek, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr awekerr. Arrantherr tnakelhenty, Akngey irrwerl-arenyel arrenhantherr nthakenh arntarnt-arey-angenh.

² Ntwā irrpern-rnem man anthenty, ingwer-rnem akarriley-angenh, rernem ngenh aretyek. Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem rernem alakenh tnakelheyel, tyaty akely kwenel iwerr impalthel, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem aretyek, tnaketyek. Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, Akngeyel renh-rnem anthey-angenh.

³ Ntwā irrepern-rnem arnkwa anthenty anyelkel-antey, tnakelhey-angenhel, ingkerrenhel ngenh arekerr, ⁴ Akngeyelant ngenh aremel, rap ngenh arntarnt-arem arrpemar l.”

*Alakenh Akngey-war l angkaynta
(Luke 11:2-4)*

⁵ “Ingwer-rnem alhem tyaty akely-rnem-war l, aketh-war l, Jew-rnem angkerreyel-war l. Akngerr akarrirrenty, rernem angkem Akngey-war l, ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem mwerr-arrpantey aretyek, tnaketyek. Rernem tnakelheyel. Akngey alakenh-kety arlkarirreyel. Kel ra renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh.

⁶ Ament Akngey-war l angkenty mwerrarl. Akngey ilkelheyel, ngenh arntarnt-aremar l.

⁷ Arrantherr aleth-antey angkey-angenh, artwa ingwer-arenyel-rnem angka akngerrileyel-apeny ingkart ikwer-rnem-kenh-warl. ⁸ Aleth angkey-angenh, rernem angkeyel-apeny. Anyent-inger-antey angketyek, kel ra ngenh aweyelarl. ⁹ Arrantherr alakenh ayernem, 'Akngey anwekantherrenh, ngarl irrwerl aneyel. Ingkerrenh akalty-antha, anwantherr ngenh arraty iterl-aretyek. ¹⁰ Apey-alha, ingkerrenhek ingkart anetyek. Ingkerrenh arratyila, ngkweng awelhetyek, irrwerl-areny ingkerrenh ngkweng awelheyel-apeny. ¹¹ Anwenhantherr intem-antey amern antherlaynta. ¹² Apmwa anwekantherrety iwa, anwernantherr arratyilerretyek, mwerrant-arey anwernantherr anetyek. ¹³ Anwernantherr apmwewarl irrekerr atnyena. Arrenty anwernekantherr irrpelthirreyelarl-kety, anwernenhantherr arntarnt-ara.' "

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-areyanem anetyek atwerrey-angenh, Akngeyan arrekantherr ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety, arrekantherrety Akngeyel iwem. ¹⁵ Arrangkwelan, Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrety iwey-angenh."

Rernem amern-kety ipmelhetyek

¹⁶ "Ingwer-inger amern-kety ipmelhem, amernekant aleth iterrey-angenh, Akngeyekant iterrerl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem artwerrety anewaneyel, irrepern antwelhemel. Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh, renh-rnem angkep anthey-angenh. ¹⁷ Alakenh amern-kety ipmelhenty, artwerrety aney-angenh. Inngerr lhewelhem apmelerreny-angkwarr. Irrepern antwelhey-angenh ingwer-rnemek. ¹⁸ Akngeyel kel aketh-antey areyel, arrenhantherr angkep anthem."

Ampwal akngerr ayerrpiley-angenh

(Luke 12:32-34)

¹⁹ "Ampwal akngerr ayerrpiley-angenh ahern nhenh-itwek. Arrangkwarrap ikwer-angkwarran. Ampwal akngerr apwert man-then akarriley-angenh, ingwerentyel irrtiert-inekerr, interrkel arlkwekerr. ²⁰ Arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntem. Rap arrernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrekantherr irrwerl-itwek. Mwerr-angker ayntayntem intem-antey irrwerl-itwek, nthakenh ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerentyel irrtiert-iney-angenh, interrkel arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. ²¹ Arrantherranap ampwal ikwer-rnemant iterreyel, arrantherr ampwal renh-rnemant apenteyel."

Angka lyenenty-akert

(Luke 11:34-36)

²² "Annga mwerr-akertel ntwā iwerr arraty apenteyel-apeny, anaynt-apeny. ²³ Aparrngelan iwerr arraty apentey-angenh arrangkwarr, aperrertirrerl-alpeyel. Aparrngel-apeny rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel, atwemengkel-apeny. Rernem Akngey-kety amentirreyel."

Angka man-akert

(Luke 12:22-31; 16:13)

²⁴ "Arrantherr apwert man akngerrekant iterrerl-anenty, arrantherrap Akngey-kenh angkek-anem iylpelirrem-anem, Akngey-kenh angkan apentey-angenh, amentewarl-anem. Akngey-kenh angkan impenarl. Manek artewentyel iterrey-angenh, Akngey-kenh angkekant artewentyel iterr-ayntetyek. Nthakenh ntwā atherr-angkwarr apentey-angenh.

²⁵ Alakenh iterrey-angenh, 'Amern ilek atha arlkwetyek, ilek atha antywetyek, arnkwa ilek-warl ayeng aylpetyek?' Iteth anayntetyekant nga iterr-ayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁶ Thip

yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Thip nthakenh amentel amern lyapelhiley-angenh, amern warl-warl akwerney-angenh, awakelhey-angenh. Akngey irrwerl-areny rant thip-rnem wanteyel, arntarnt-areyel. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh impen thip-rnem-angkwarr. Anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel arppemarl.

²⁷ Arrantherr artewentyel iterrerl-anenty, arrantherrap arwapeny ywer-reman. ²⁸⁻²⁹ Arnkwekant iterrey-angenh. Solomon arnkwa mwerr-angker-warl aylpenh. Arnkwan ikwerenh ahern-areny-kenhant. Akngeyelant alpeyt mwerr-angker arrernek ahern nhewarl. Alpeyt arnkwernem-angkwarr mwerr-angker inngarl inngelheyel! Alpeyt yanh-rnem arenh-arey! Anyentel-antey aneyel rernem arnkwel mwerr ilelhey-angenh.

³⁰ Akngeyel atherrk lyapelhileyel. Atherrk arlenyirrem aherretyel, rernem antywer arrtyem. Akngeyel atherrk renharl arntarnt-areyel-apeny, ra anwenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh arppemarl, arnkwa ilek-ilek anthemel arntarnt-arem mwerr-angkwarr. Arrantherr apal, Akngey renh tnakey-angenh, rarl anwenhantherr ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem.

³¹⁻³² Artewentyel iterrey-angenh, 'Ilek anwantherr arlkwem, ilek anwantherr antywem, arnkwa ilek-warl anwantherr aylpeman?' Inkart apentey-angenh-rnem alakenh iterreyelan. Akngey alker-areny ra arrenhantherr areyel, ranem arrenhantherr ilek-ilek anthemel, arntarnt-arementhen. ³³ Arrantherr-anem ikwerenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek arraty-angkwarr, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atnyenem.

³⁴ Ampwal ilek-ilek akngerr arrerney-angenh ingwer-ingerek. Ngant ikwerant iterretyek. Arlta arpanenhel Akngeyel arenhantherr arntarnt-areyelan."

7

Ingwer-rnem akngakey-angenh

(Luke 6:37-38, 41-42)

¹ "Arrantherr ingwer-rnem tyatyemiley-angenh, akngakey-angenh. Arrantherr renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh, Akngeyel ngenh arppemarl ilekerr. ² Nga mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenty, ngap irrtwyerreyelar. Alakenh Akngeyel ngenh akngakeyenh mwerr-rnem-they.

³ Artwa anyent annga arwerl-akert nthakenh arey-angenh. Mwerr-arrpantey irrtwyerremel ilelheyel. Ra artwa ingwer annga ahern-angketyarr ileyel, 'Annga ahern-akert irrarlkelha ntwaa anaynt arey-alkenh!' ⁴ Nthakenh ingwerek alakenh angkey-angenh, 'Atha ahern akely irrarlketyek annga ngkweng-itwel.' Arrangkw! Ra apek arrkay arem, annga arwerl ilkwakert. ⁵ Rarl alakenh angkem, rap irrtwyerremarl. Ra arwerl angethey-tangkwele tyerrelhem, mwerr-anem arey-kety. Rap ahern akely irrarlkem annga ingwer-itwek-anem."

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, rernem iterretyek, tnakelhey-angenh. Artwa Moses-kenh-rnem rernem mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenh, ingwer-rnem apmwekety angkepilyek-arrpantey ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek.

⁶ "Nhanyem angka Akngey-kenh impen. Rant angkepilye-angker. Ahern-arenyelant-amperl nthakenh angkepilye-angenh. Apwert mwerr-angker impen, nthakenh pikepik anthey-angenh. Aker mwerr-angker arengk apmwa nthakenh anthey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka impen arppemarl apwert mwerr-angker impen-apeny."

Anayntileyel: Akngey-kenh angka impen, apwert mwerr-angker-apeny, aker impen mwerr-angker-apeny. Alakenh atnwenh

pikepik anthey-angenh-apeny, arengk apmwa anthey-angenh-apeny, alakenh anwantherr Angka Akngey-kenh atnyenem, ingwer-angkwarrarl iterreyel-rnem anthey-angenh.

⁷⁻⁸ “Ntwa Akngey ayernenty, ranap ngenh anthemarl. Ntwa renh ayernenty, ranap ngkweng lwewarrernemarl. Ran iwerr ngkweng mpwareyel, ntwa ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Inngarlap ran! Akngey ranap ngkweng mpwaremarl, ngap aylpenhem-anem. ⁹ Alerengkwel ngenh amernek apek ayernem. Ntwa apwert ikwer anthey-angenh, arrangkw! Ntwa amernant anthem arlkwetyekan. ¹⁰ Alerengkwel ngenh aker irrpengkek apek ayernem. Ntwa rtnwem ahelengkw ikwer anthey-angenharl, arrangkw! Ntwa aker irrpengant antheytyek arlkwetyekan. ¹¹ Arrantherran apmwamwam aneyel, arrantherrap iterl-areyellarl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthayntetyekan ampernemek. Akngey irrwerl-arenyan arrantherr-apeny-wenyarl, ilek-ilek anthey-angker. Ra mwerr-angkerarl arrekanterr anthem, arrantherr renh ayernentyan. Rant iterl-areyel. ¹² Anwantherr ilkelheyel ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek. Alakenh anwantherr mwerr-angkwarr renh-rnem-tangkwel arntarnt-aretyek. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aytneyel, Moses-kenh-angkwarr angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr-then.”

Iwerr atherr-akert

¹³ “Iwerr akely alpeyel Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr, nga arraty-angkwarr apentetyekan. Akngerr alpeyel iwerr ilkwangkwarr, apmwel-aretharl alheyel-rnem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ywerrelhileyen. ¹⁴ Irrpetyap alheyel Ingkart-kenh-angkwarran. Rernem iteth intem-antey aneyen.”

***Arwerl amern-akert
(Luke 6:43-45)***

¹⁵ “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhetyek mwerranty arraty apentetyek artwa apmwernem-kety. Rernem irrtwyerremel angkakert mwerr-arrpantey illeheyel-kety, yep-yep-rnem anik mwerr aneyel-apeny. Artwa apmwernem ahelirreyel arengk artnwerel ahelirrem-apeny tnhwerremel. Rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel, ngenh apmwewarlilekerr. ¹⁶ Apmwarlap ran, arwerl arleny-apenyarl. Arwerl arleny-penh nthekwern amern iney-angenh. Apmwa nthekwern akey-angenh, amern arnwekety akey-angenh arwerl arleny-penh apmwarl. Amern akatyerr akey-angenh arwerl arntek-arntek-penh apmwarl.”

Anayntileyel: Apmwangkwarr akwerrpel akalty-antheyel-rnem arwerl arleny-rnem-apeny. Angka mwerr akalty-anthey-angenh akwerrpel-rnem, amern apmwamwam-apeny.

¹⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl ingweran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl apmwarenyan amern mentyarl. ¹⁸ Arwerl arleny-penh nthekwern amern akey-angenh. Amernek ywarn nthweyel. ¹⁹ Arwerl arlenyan apmwarl, rwewarl iwem arwerl renh.

²⁰ Angkakert irrtwyerrey-angker-rnem rernem arwerl arleny-apeny. ²¹ Apmwel-areth aneyel-rneman rernem arlkeyen, ‘Ay, Ingkartay.’ Rernemap Akngey-kenh-warl aylpey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemant, Akngey ikwerenh-rnem aneyen. ²² Arlta ingkernel ingwer-rnem arlkeyen, ‘Ay, Ingkartay. Anwantherr angka ngkwenh ilerl-apenh arrpemar, anwantherr arrenty-rnem irrentek, itna ngkwenh itnewemel, ilek-ilek mpwarek, rlterrk ngkwenh-akertel.’ ²³ Athan renh-rnem ileyen, ‘Alpenherr-arey atyengety, athan arrenhantherr iterl-arey-angenharl.’ ”

*Warl atherr-akert
(Luke 6:47-49)*

²⁴ “Rernem apek angka atyenh awek-penh, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel rlterrk-anem, artwa warl apwert irrwerl rlterrk-itwek artek-apeny. ²⁵ Kwaty-anem rntwey-alhek, atnyerr ilkwanem alhek. Warl atakelhey-angenh arrangkw, ra anyentel-antey apwert rlterrk ikwerel cement-apeny-itwek artelhenh. ²⁶ Artwa ingwerel angka atyenh arwa iylpelant awek atyeng awelhey-angenh. Ra anamerl ywerreyenh warl apmwmwam anamerl ywerrek-apeny. ²⁷ Kwaty ilkwa rntwey-alhek. Atnyerr alhek, awerel rlterrk pwey-alhek, warl apmwmwam renh-anem atakenhek, kel. Warl rlterrk intem-antey aneyenh, warl apmwmwam arrangwarl, angath-antey atakelheyel. Artwa akalty intem-antey aneyel, Akngey-kenh. Artwa arwengk angath-antey ywerreyenh, warl apmwmwaman angath-antey ywerremel atakelhek-apeny.”

²⁸⁻²⁹ Jesus rarl angka ilenh-penh, ingkerrenh-anem apatek, rarl renh-rnem rlterrk innga akalty-anthek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, artwa Jew-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel rlterrk akalty-anthey-angenh.

8

*Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerrileyel
(Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16)*

¹ Jesus apwert-they atwarrerl-alhek, akngerr ingwer-rnemel renh apentek. ² Artwa tywen-angketyarr apetyek Jesus-warl. Tywen ywerrey-angenh intem-anteyarl anenh. Ra kwenirrenh Jesus-itwek, ampwethel alernelhemel. Ra angkek, “Nga rlterrk inngan, mwerriley-angker. Ntwa ayenh mwerrileyek tywen-rnem atyeng-they ywerrelhila, ayeng tywen-weny alyelk-anem anetyek.”

³ Jesus ranem renh arnep-arnek, angkemel, “Ayeng ilkelheyel, ngenh atha mwerrileyek.” Tywen-rnem arwapeny ywerrerl-alhek, mwerrir-reyelpok. ⁴ Jesus ra arrkngert angkek, “Akater-anem aney-alpa! Ingwer-rnem-warl ilelhey-angenh anetyek, atharl ngenh tywen-angketyarr-penh mwerrilek. Atyetyart tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-arenyek nga anyentekant ilelhey-alpa, ra ngenh mwerr-anem aretyek. Ntwa aker tyenkerr Atyetyart antha! Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, aker Atyetyartek anthetyek, ingkerrenhel ngenh aretyek, ngarl mwerrirrek-anem, ntwarl aker tyenkerr Atyetyart anthek.”

*Jesus-el atyetyart Rome-areny-kenh warrkenh mwerrileyel
(Luke 7:1-10; John 4:43-54)*

⁵ Jesus apmer Capernaum-warl-anem alpek. Artwa ahelengkw atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey Rome-areny ikwer-warl apetyek, ayernetyek. ⁶ “Ingkartay, warrkenh atyenh arlan aynteyel, akngelhey-angenhirrek, arlka ingkerr kwarnelheyel-kety.”

⁷ Jesus angkek, “Ayeng alhem ngkweng-angkwarr, renh mwerrileyek.”

⁸ Atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey ilelhek, “Ngan ilkwarl atyeng-angkwarr. Ayengan artwa apmwmwamarl. Ayeng nyerrirreyel ngkwengety, atha ngenh warl atyenh-warl atnwenheynekerr. Nga arntety ikwer angka, renh mwerrileyek. ⁹ Ayeng atyetyart arrpemarlingwer-rnemek. Atha apek anyent ilanthem, rap awelhemarl. Atha anyent ingwerek arlkem, rap atyeng-warl apetyem. Atha warrkenh anyent ilanthenty, rap awelhemel warrkirremarl. Ngan atyetyart ilkwa innga, ingwer-rnem ngkweng awelhemarl.”

¹⁰ Artwa renh awek-penh Jesus ra apatek, rantarl renh-rnem ilek, “Artwa nhenhelant ayenh tnakeyel innga, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert, arleng-they mwerriley-angker. Ranap Jew-wenyarl, alethangarl. Nhareny-rneman arrangkwarl. ¹¹ Akgerr akarrirreyenh apmer arrpanenh-they amern kwenty arlkwetyek arrwekeleny-rnem-itwek. Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr, Rernem ingkerr anerl-aneyenh Akgery-itwel. Akgery-kenh-rneman ingkerrenh mwerr anayntem, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkweryl-anemel. Jew-rnem alethang-rnem-then pweytirreyenh anerl-anemel arrpemarl. Akgeryelanap renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh. ¹² Jew-rnem Akgery-kenh arrwekel anenh-rnem arrangkwarl. Rernem ywarn iterremel arrangkeyenh, Akgeryarl ikwer-rnem-kety intwemelirreyenh-kety.”

¹³ Jesus-el atyetyart renh ilek, “Kel alpa, atha warrkenh ngkwenh mwerrilek, ntwarl ayenh tnakek.” Kel warrkenh ra mwerrirreyelpek.

Jesus-el akgerr mwerrileyel
(Mark 1:29-34; Luke 4:38-41)

¹⁴ Jesus-el awek, arelh ampwa Simon-kenh arntety rwenparl ayntenh. ¹⁵ Jesus alhek ikwer-warl, itep ikwerenh anterrkwek. Arelh ranem mwerrirrek. Ra akemirrek, amern-anem ra ampernek Jesus-ek.

¹⁶ Atwemengkel ingwer-rnemel atnwenhey-alhek arrenty-akert-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl. Ranem arrenty-rnem irrentek ikwer-rnem-they, Akgery-kenh angka rlterrk-akertel, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek. ¹⁷ Alakenh angkakert Isaiah-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek, ra innganem irrek, “Ra arntety-rnem ingkerrenh mwerriley-angker.” Alakenh angka arraty innganem irrek.

Rernem ilkelheyel Jesus-angkwarr apentetyek
(Luke 9:57-62)

¹⁸ Jesus-el artwa akgerr arek. Ra angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Mpa, kwaty ilkwangkwarl anwantherr artarnpenhey intwarrampeny-warl.” ¹⁹ Artwa anyent atyetyart Moses-kenh rap angkek Jesus-ek, “Atha ngenh apentetyek, ingweram-angkwarr nga alhenty.”

²⁰ Jesus-el renh tyernek, “Arengk artnwer rernem inteyelarl aynteyel. Thip-rnem atharlkwel aneyel, Artwa Impen Akgery-kenh ayeng apmer-weny arrangkwarl, ayeng arwarl apmer arrpanenh-warl alheyel.”

²¹ Kwertengerl anyent ikwer angkek, “Ingkartay! Akgery atyenh ilwetyek arrer-anem. Ayeng alpetyek, renh arntarnt-arey-alpetyek. Renh aytarenty-penh, ayeng apey-alpem arrpemarl, atha ngenh apenterl-ayntem arrpemarl.”

²² Jesus angkek ikwer, “Menty, ingwerel-rnem renh aytarey. Ayenhantarl apenterl-aynta, mwerr-ayteng.”

Jesus-el kwaty awer-akert arternpileyel
(Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25)

²³ Nganerl-alhek rernem rtnwewarl-anem anperl-alhek. ²⁴ Kwaty awer-akert apetyek rntwey-alhek rlterrk innga. Awer ilkwel renh-rnem akngelhew-akngenhilek. Kwatyan lherrparnpek-anem rtnwewarl, rtnwan aylperl-alhetyek-anek-anem. Jesus rtnwel ankwaynterl-apenh apal. ²⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus akwentelhilek. Rernemap renh ilek, “Ingkartay, kwatyel anwenhantherr ilwerl-athenekerr!”

²⁶ Jesus-an angkek ikwer-rnem, “Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr aterirreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel-apeny, atharl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyelan?” Jesus artewentyel arlkek awerek, atnengkirretyek. Kwaty awer-akert atnengkirreyelpek, arwapeny. ²⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renharl arek-penh, rernem ikwerety aterirrek, rarl kwaty awer-akert arternpilek rlterrk. Rernemap ayernerrek, “Nthakenh awer-then kwaty-then ikwerant awalheyel.”

*Artwa atherr arrenty akngerr-akert
(Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39)*

²⁸ Jesus rtnwel artarnpenhek Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarrr kwertengerl ikweren-rnem-akert, apmer Gadara-warl. Artwa arrenty-akert atherrel Jesus renh arlengkek arnarek, apetyenharl. Ratherr kanper-antey anekirrey-ayntek Jesus-warl apmer awenng-angketyarr-they. Arrewalykenh awenng-angketyarrel ratherr anenh, nthakenh ikwer-atherr-warl alhey-angenh, ahelengkwek-atherrety. ²⁹ Artwa ratherr arlkek, “Jesus, ngan Alerikw Akngey-kenh. Ntwa arraty ilay. Ilekek ngan apetyek? Ayler-nanthenh ntwa atwetyek? Arlta ingkernelant Akngeyel anwernenhantherr atweyenh!”

³⁰ Apwertel atnwenth pikepik akngerr rtenherrenh. ³¹ Arrenty-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, “Irrentey-angenh anwernenhantherr, apmer arleng-warl! Anwernenhantherr atnwenth yanh-rnem-warl thwena!” ³² Jesus-el kel renh-rnem irrentek, “Alpenherr-arey wenh!” Rernem kel tyerrelhek artwa ikwer-atherr-they, alhemel atnwenth-rnem-warl. Atnwenth rernem kel anterrerrek arrenty-akertan. Rernem arnkarr-they aytnek, kwaty alay kwen-warl. Rernem ilwek kwatyel kwen.

³³ Artwa atnwenth arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem tawen-warl anterrerrek. Rernem iley-alhek tawen-areny-rnem, atnwenth-rnem kel ilwek kwaty ilkwa kwen, Jesus-elarl arrenty-rnem irrentek artwa ikwer-atherr-they. ³⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem ingkerrenh rernem-anem alhek, rernem-anem Jesus renh aretyek. Rernem Jesus ikwerety aterirrek, itnweng rlterrk-akert-kety. Rernem angkenh, “Nga apmer ilenh-they alpetyek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem.”

9

*Jesus-elan artwa lerrp mwerrileyel
(Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26)*

¹ Jesus rtnwewarl nganek, kwaty-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Ra angkep-anem alpek apmer ikweren-rnem-warl, tawen Capernaum-warl. ² Artwa ingwerel-rneman artwa lerrp anyent akngey-alhek pantyel, Jesus-warl. Jesus-el renh-rnem arek, rernemarl renh tnakek mwerriley-angker. Ra artwa lerrprenh ilek, “Apmwan atha ngkwengety iwem.”

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, “Ran nhenhey irrtwyerremel ilelheyel Akngey-arrpantey. Akngeyelant apmwan iwem!”

⁴ Jesus-el iterl-arek artwa renh-rnem, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirremel angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl angkerreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel! ⁵⁻⁶ Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, rlterrk innga. Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkilek, artwa arntety mwerrileyek, apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwetyek, arrantherr ayenh iterl-aretyek. Atha akwentelhilemel thwenem,

ra apmer-warl alpetyek panty inerl-alhemel.” Jesus angkek artwa arntetyek, “Akwentenhey-alpa, panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, apmer-warl-anem alpa!” ⁷ Artwa arntety-penh akwenterl-alhek, panty inerl-alhemel. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl, mwerr-anem. ⁸ Akngerrel intwarek apatemel, arntety rarl apmer-warl alpek. Rernem Akngeyek-anem inkwerelhek, rarl ahern-areny-rnem rlterrkilek, ingkerrenh mwerril-ayntetyek. Rernemap angkerrenh-anem, “Ngay! Akngey inngarl yanhan!”

*Jesus-el artwa Matthew renh rlwaneyel
(Mark 2:13-17; Luke 5:27-32)*

⁹ Jesus ra alpenh, ran artwa arek, itnan Matthew. Ra man akwetyenh, kapment-warl anthayntetyek. Jesus-anem angkek ikwer, “Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!” Ra warrk ikwerenh-kety ipmelhek, Jesus-angkwarrant-anem antelhenhek.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel amern arlkwek artwa apmwernem-itwek, man akwetyey-angker-rnem-itwek warl kwenek. ¹¹ Pharisee ingwer-rnemel Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem ayerne, “Ilekek ra amern arlkweyel man akwetyey-angker-rnem-itwek, apmwa ingwer yanh-rnem-itwek?”

¹² Jesus ra awek rernemarl angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Ngangkerel arntety-rnemant arem, mwerr-rnem nthakenh arey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem rernem mwerr-arrpanteyarl iterl-arehheyel, atyeng-angkwarr-wenyarl. Ayengarl ran apmwa atha iwey-angkeran, arntety mwerriley-angkeran. ¹³ Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akaltyirra! Atha mwerr-rnemant arntarnt-arey-angenh. ‘Angka ingweran aynteyel amern tyenkerr anthetyek. Nga ingwer-rnemek-tangkwel amperrngirra!’ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, anwantherr iterl-aretyek. Ayeng ilkelheyel ingwer-rnemek-then amentewarl alheyel-rnemek-then, Akngey-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh-rnemek, rernem atyeng-warl angkepirretyek.”

*Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 2:18-22; Luke 5:33-39)*

¹⁴ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek Jesus-warl. Rernem renh ilek, “Anwantherr Pharisee-rnem-then Akngeyekant iterreyel, amernek iterrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem-alew? Amern-kety ipmelhek arrpemar?”

¹⁵ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkek, “Artwa anyent itengirrem-angkwarr, ingkerrenhel ikwer-angkwarr amern kwenty arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem anyentirremel aylperrem, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, atyeng inkwerelhemel. Ayengarl alpeyenh-ketyant, rernem ipmelheypenyen.

¹⁶ Arnkwa apmwamwamel-rnem nthakenh anwantherr atanthey-angenh arnkwa mwerr-warl, renh arnwarnetyek. Arnkwa apmwamwam altherrkirrey-angker arrpemar. Anwantherr menty arnkwa apmwamwam iwey, arnkwa mwerran atnyenemel.”

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Anwantherr theley-angenh ngkwarl wayn lyertyeny arranty apmwamwam-warl. Arranty apmwamwam altherrkirremarl. Arranty-they ngkwarl wayn thelelhekerr ingkerrenh-antey, rwenpirrentyan. Arranty ampwanemarl. Anwantherr ngkwarl wayn

lyertenyan arranty mwerr-warl-anem theletyek. Arranty mwerr-itwek wayn mwerr aynteyel, thelelhey-angenh anetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, “Arrantherr arranty apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr arnkwa apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr Pharisee-rnem-kenh angka iwenherr-arey, angka apmwa, atyengant-anem awelhenherr-arey.”

*Kwey ilweyel, arelh arntety anyent
(Mark 5:21-43; Luke 8:40-56)*

¹⁸ Jesus angkenharl-antey, artwa Atyetyart ilkwa ranem apetyek, ampwethel arrernelhek kwenirremel, “Kwey alerey atyenh kel ilwek. Renh arnep-arna, ra angkep itethirretyek.”

¹⁹ Jesus ra rtnerl-alhek, ikwer-angkwarr antelhenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²⁰ Arelh anyent arntety inngan, aherrety 12-ek-atwety, arleng-alenty anenh. Arelh ra ingkern-they apetyek, arnkwanem Jesus-kenh arnep-arnek. ²¹ Ra ament-anem iterrek, “Atha arnkwa ikwerenh arnep-arnenty, ayengap mwerrarl irreman.”

²² Jesus ranem artepang arek arelh renh, ra ikwer angkek, “Nga mwerr-anem irrek, ntwarl ayenh tnakek.” Kel ikwerel-antey ra mwerrirrek.

²³ Warl atyetyart-kenh-warl ra aylpenhek, ra arek ingwer-rnemarl artnalhelirrenh. ²⁴ Ra angkek, “Arnangerrenherr-arey! Kwey ngkwenh ilwey-angenh, ankwarl ra aynteyel.” Ingkerrenh Jesus ikwer atherrenh irrpelthirremel. ²⁵ Ingkerrenh aketh-warl irrentek-penh, Jesus ra aylpenhek, arrewaly rarl ayntenh-warl. Ranem akwethey rnkernek, rtnerl-alhetyek. Kwey ra akwentenhey-alpek-anem.

²⁶ Ingkerrenhel ahern Judea-ampeny-they rernem angka awek-anem, Jesus-elarl renh itethilek.

Jesus-el artwa aparrng atherr mwerrilek

²⁷ Jesus apmer ikwer-they anperl-alhek, artwa aparrng atherrel Jesus renh apentenh ingkern-they. Ratherr arlkek, “Aylekanth amperrngirra! David-kenh alerikw!” ²⁸ Jesus ranem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek. Artwa aparrng ratherr ikwer-warl apetyek, Jesus-el renh-atherr ayerne, “Mpwelanth ayenh tnakeyel, atha mpwelanth mwerriley-angker?” “Kel Ingkartay, aylernanth ngenh tnakeyel,” ratherr alakenh angkek.

²⁹ Jesus-el annga renh-atherr arnek, angkemel, “Kel mpwelanth mwerrirrem-anem, ayenh tnakekarl-penh.” ³⁰ Kel ratherr mwerrirrek-anem. Jesus ikwer-atherr arrkngert angkek, “Ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh, atharl mpwelanth mwerrilek.” ³¹ Apmer arrpanenh-warl ratherr ilelherl-apenh, renh-atherrarl mwerrilek Jesus-el.

Jesus ra artwa akarter angkey-angenh renh mwerrileyel

³² Jesus anperl-alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, ingwer-rnemel artwa arrenty-akert atnwenhek Jesus-warl. Arrentyel artwa arrwekel-antey renh angkey-angenh ilek. ³³ Jesus-el arrenty renh irrentek, artwa ikwer-they. Artwa rap angkek-anem, mwerr-anem. Jesus renh arek-penh, ingkerrenh inkwerelhemel iterrek, “Aleyant anwantherr arek, Israel-ampenyek arey-angenh.”

³⁴ Artwa Pharisee rernem angkerrenh, “Artwa yanh arrenty atyetyart-kenh rlterrk-akertel arrenty ingwer-rnem irrenteyel.”

³⁵ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-warl akalty-antherl-apenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, Jew-kenh tyaty-itwek, arntety-rnem

mwerrilerl-apenh. ³⁶ Ra ingkerrenh arek, ra ikwer-rnem amperrn-girrek, rernemarl ywarn iterrenh. Ingwerentyel renh-rnem akalty-anthey-angenh. Rernem apatemel anenh, atyetyartek arrangkw, yep-yep atyetyart-weny apatemel arlpertryirrem-apeny. ³⁷ Ra kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ilek, "Akgerr ingwer-rneman Akngey-kenh angka awey-angenh-antey. Angkakert apetyey-angenh-antey, renh-rnem akalty-antheyek. ³⁸ Ingkart Akngey ayernetyek, angkakert thwenetyek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek, akwerr-rnem-warl."

10

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem rlwaneyel
(Mark 3:13-19; Luke 6:12-16)

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerrenh 12 akarrilek, ranem renh-rnem rl-terrilek, rernem-anem rlterrk ikwerrenh-akertel arrenty-rnem irrenterl-apayntetyek, arntety ilek-ilek-akert-rnem mwerrilerl-apayntetyek.

² Nhanyem itnernem ikwer-rnem, Simon, itnan ingweran Peter, awayikw ikwerrenh Andrew, James-then John-then, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. ³ Philip-then Bartholomew-then, Thomas-then Matthew, man kapment-warl akwetyey-angker, James-then, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Thaddeus-then. ⁴ Ingweran itnan Simon Patriot. Judas Iscariot rarl Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwenh.

Jesus-el angkakert 12 thweneyel
(Mark 6:7-13; Luke 9:1-6; 10:1-12)

⁵ Jesus-el angkakert 12 thwenek, Ranem renh-rnem ilek, "Jew-weny-rnem-warl alhey-angenh, Samaria-areny-rnem-warl alhey-angenh, ⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem-warlant alhenherr-arey, rerneman atyetyartek arrangkwarl, rernem apatemelarl aneyel-rnem-warl, yep-yep apatemel rtneyel-apeny. ⁷ Ilenherr-arey, arlta kel-anemarl arrerirreyel-kety, irrwerl-areny atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek. ⁸ Arntety-rnem mwerriletyek, arrewaly-rnem itethiletyek, tywen-rnem ywerrelhiletyek arntety-rnem-they, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. Akngeyel ilek-ilek arrekanterr kel antheek. Arrantherr ngkweltyekant iterrey-angenh, arrantherr ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem mwerriletyek arwa. ⁹ Ngkwelty ilek-ilek akngeyney-angenh, thilp apek. ¹⁰ Yakweth akngey-angenh, arnkwerrenem akngey-angenh, ingkety aylpey-angker mentyarl, irrentety akngey-angenh. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherr anthem mwerr-angkwarr, warrk-penh.

¹¹ Apmer ingwer-warl alhenty, warl anyentel-antey aney-alhetyek. ¹² Warl ikwer-warl aylpentyel, Akngey ayerna, renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. ¹³ Rernem ngkweng inkwerelhenty, nga ikwer-rnem-itwek mwerr aneman. Rernem ngkwengety arlkarirrenty, ikwer-rnem-kety amentirrem arrpemar. ¹⁴ Tawen-areny-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirrenty, irrpelthirremel, ahern tertangkwelhila ingkety-theyan. Tawen-arenyel-rneman arem, rernem iterremarl, 'Anwantherr arntetyirreyenh, Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety ilkwa antheyenh, anwantherrarl ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh-they.' Mentyanem yanh-rnem iwerl-alhem alpemelant-anem. ¹⁵ Arlta ingkernel Akngeyel arlkarirreyelarl-rnem ingkerrenh renh-rnem atwem, Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem arrwekel atwek-apeny."

Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyenh kwertengerl-rnem
(Mark 13:9-13; Luke 21:7-19)

¹⁶ “Kel-anem alhenherr-arey, mwanty-antey. Arrantherran anik ahelengkw-weny, yep-yep-rnemarl anik aneyel-apeny. Ingwer-rnem ahelengkw arengk artnwer-apenyarl. Arrantherr mwanty-antey arnwarnel-hemel mwerrant-arey aney-alhenherr-arey, ikwer-rnem-itwel ahelengkw-weny, thip rwelyarr anikarl aneyel-apeny. ¹⁷ Mwantysel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey artwa apmwa ahelengkw-rnem-kety arrenhantherrenh atwekerr tyaty Jew-kenh akely-rnem-itwek. ¹⁸ Artwa apmwernemel arrenhantherr arrerneyenh angka ilkwewarl, atyetyart-rnem-warl angketyek. Arrantherr angka atyenh iletiek Jew-weny-rnemek nyerrirrey-angenh. ¹⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel arrenhantherr angka ilkwewarl arrerenty, arrantherr ilelhetyek ikwer-warl, aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrkilem, arrantherr arraty angketyek. ²⁰ Angka ngkwenh-weny. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrkilem, arrantherr arraty angketyek.

²¹ Artwel-rnem ayteyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. Ingwer-rnemelan alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiweyenh, ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. Ampel-rnem amey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ahayiweyenh, ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek. ²² Akngerr arrekantherrety arlkarirreyenh ayenharl apenteyel-kety. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, atyengety amentirrey-angenh, arrantherr intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²³ Tawen-areny-rnem arrenhantherr atwetyek arrkernelhenty, tawen ingwer-warl alhenherr-arey. Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayeng apey-alheyenh arrer-anem.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Kwertengerl 12 lyertant akaltyirreyel, atyetyart-wenyarl, warrkenh atyenh-rnemarl. Ingwer-ingeran ra alyepel akalty-anemarl, ingwer-ingeran artewentyel akalty-anemarl. Rernem warrkirreyel, atyetyart alerl irreyenh. Ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirrenh, rernem kwertengerl-rnemek irrpelthirreyenh arppemarl, rernem atyeng warrkirrenharl-kety. Ingwer-rnemel apek ayenh Satan antwem, rernem arrenhantherr Satan antweyenh arppemarl.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem alakenh anayntilek, “Ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel, rernem kwertengerl atyenh-rnemek irrpelthirreyel, rernem atyeng warrkirreyelarl-kety.”

*Akngeyekant iterretyek
(Luke 12:2-7)*

²⁶ “Ingwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Ingkartel arem. Nthakenh anyelkel arlengkewelhey-angenh. Ingwer-ingerant arerl-arrernem-anem. ²⁷ Atha arrenhantherr angka atyenh anyelkel-antey ileyel. Atha arreytemel arrenhantherr ileyel, ingwer-ingerant arrantherr alhewer arnkatyel iletiek. Ingwer-ingerant arrantherr angka atyenh aketh-antey alhewer iletiek, ingkerrenhel awetyek. ²⁸ Ingwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Rernem arlkant ngenh atwem, itnweng atwetyek arrangkwarl. Ahern-areny-kety aterirrey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngeyekant iterrerl-ayntetyek, rantarl arlkethen itnweng-then ywerrelhiley-angker. ²⁹ Thip nyengk akely atherr tharlemiletiek man akelyek. Nyengk ahern-warl aytenty, Akngeyel renh areyelarl. ³⁰ Alta ingkerr akapwert-itwek nthakenh count-emiley-angenh, Akngey akalty arppemarl. ³¹ Rarl thip nyengk-rnem arntarnt-arey-apeny, rap arrenhantherr mwantysel arntarnt-arem arppemarl.”

*Jesus-kenh angka alhewer ilayntetyek
(Luke 12:8-9)*

³² “Arrantherr ilelhenty ingwer-rnemek arrantherr atyenh-rnem aneyel, arlta ingkernel athap Akngey irrwerl-areny ilem, arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem aneyel. ³³ Arrantherr atyengety arlkarirrenty, arlta ingkernel athap Akngey irrwerl-areny ilem, arrantherr atyenh-wenyarl.”

*Rernem amentirreyenh Inkart-kety
(Luke 12:49-53)*

³⁴ “Arrantherr atyeng iterreyel, ayeng apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingk-errenh arternpiletyek-arrpantey. Arrangkwarl! Akngerr ilterrerl-aneyenh arnerant-arey atyeng-they. ³⁵ Rernem ilterrerl-aneyenh, aynenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh atyeng-they, amenheng-rnem atyeng-they ilterrerl-aneyenh arrpemar, anherrenheng-rnem atyeng-they ilterrerl-aneyenh arrpemar. ³⁶ Ngkwenh-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh atyeng-they arrpemar.

³⁷ Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelh-ayntetyek innga, ngkwenh-rnemant inkwerelhey-angenh. ³⁸ Arrantherr arlka menty anthelhem, ayenhant arrantherr apenterl-ayntetyek. ³⁹ Arrantherr amentewarl-anem alhenty, arrantherrap ywerrem-anem, intem iteth aney-angenh. Arrantherr arlka menty anthelhenty, arrantherrap Akngey-angkwarr iteth intem aneman.”

*Akngeyel renh-rnem angkep antheyenh
(Mark 9:41)*

⁴⁰ “Ingwerenty ngkweng inkwerelhenty, rap atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemar. Ingwerenty atyeng inkwerelhenty, rap Akngeyek inkwerelhem arrpemar rarl ayenh thwenek angkakert. ⁴¹ Ingwerenty apek artwa angkakert ikwer inkwerelhenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arem arrpemar. Ingwerenty artwa arratyek inkwerelhenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arem arrpemar, artwa arraty arntarnt-arem-apeny. ⁴² Ingwerentyel ngenh apek kwaty irrernt anthenty, nga atyenh kwertengerlarl aneyel, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhem. Akngeyel renh mwantysel arntarnt-arem arrpemar.”

11

*Angka John Baptise-emeley-angker-akert
(Luke 7:18-35)*

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh 12 ilantheke-penh, ranem alpek tawen-areny-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek, angka ikwer-rnem anayntiletyek.

² John Baptise-emeley-angker tyayl-itwek anenh. Ranem awak-penh, John-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem thwenek Jesus-warl. ³ Rernem Jesus renh ayernek, “Ngang John-el arrwekel ilenhan? Ingwerentyek apek anwantherr mpwelhem?”

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Alhenherr-arey, John ilettyek, arrantherr angetherr ayenh awak-penh, arek-penh. ⁵ Aparrng-penhel-rneman areyel-anem, lerrp-penh-rnem mwerr alheyel-anem, tywen-angketyarr-penh-rnem mwerrirrek, iylpel away-angenh-rnem awayel-anem, arrewaly-penh-rnem itethirrek-anem, akwerrp-rnemel angka mwerr-angker awayel. ⁶ Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel, rernemarl ayenh tnakeyel.”

⁷ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem alpek. Jesus-el-anem ingkerrenh angka John-akert ilek, “Ilek-apeny artwa arrantherr arekan apmer arlpaw-itwek? Atherrk arlpenty-apeny, artwa awerr-wenyarl. ⁸ Ilek-apeny artwa arrantherr arekan, arnkwa mwerr-angker-akert? Atyetyart ilkwekenh

apmerelarl aneyel? ⁹ Ilek arrantherr arekan? Akngey-kenh angkakertan? Ran angkakert anyent impen inngarl! ¹⁰ Ranap irrkaty-antey, Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyelarl. Angkakert anyent impen rey-antey: 'Atha angkakert thwenetyek arrwekel, iwerr mpwaretyek, rarl apetyemek.' ¹¹ John ranem ahern-areny ingkerrenh-angkwarr impen-antey Akngey-kenh. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem, rernem John-angkwarr ilkwa innga anem.

¹² Artwa ahelengkw akngerr-anem ilkelhenh, Akngey-itwek aney-
alpetyek. Rernem angkakert-rnem ipmek atwek. ¹³ Angkakert Akngey-
kenh-rnemel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Akngeyel Moses law antheke
arrpemar. Rernem akalty-anthenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker ra
aremirreyek-atwety. ¹⁴ John ra aneyel, angkakert arrwekeleny Elijah
anenh-apeny. Awank-akerr Akngeyel ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-
warl. Renhey-antey anwantherr iterl-areyel. ¹⁵ Arrantherr atyeng
awelhenherr-arey!"

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ampernem arlkalhelirreyel ampa
ingwer-rnemek, 'Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr arlkarirreyel arrkent alhewer
ntwelhelirrey-angenh anwekantherr-itwek? Arlkarirreyelarl. Rernem
amperrngirremel anwekantherr-itwek artney-angenharl.' Ampernem
arlkarirreyel artwa nhareny-rnemarl atyengety arlkarirreyel-apeny.

¹⁸ John ran artwa ipmeng, amern arlkwey-angenh, ngkwarl wayn
antywey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr ikwer angkerrenh arrenty-
akertek-arrpantey! Arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrenh. ¹⁹ Akngey-kenh
Artwa Impen ayeng kel apetyek. Arrantherr ayenh ayntarrp-ileyel
ankety-arrpantey, amern akngerr arlkwerl-anenty-arrpantey, ngkwarl
wayn akngerr antywerl-anenty-arrpantey. Ayeng artwa apmwernem-
itwel, arwa alhewer anem, ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenh. Ayeng
alhewer anem man-awarr-rnem-itwek arrpemar, ankety-rnem-itwek,
man kapmentek akarrileyel-rnem-itwek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyarl
aynteyel, alakenh-anyem atha apenteyel."

*Ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwer awelhey-angenh
(Luke 10:13-15)*

²⁰ Tawen arrpanenhel Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarek. Tawen-areny-rnem
apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh-antey, apmwantey. Alakenh Jesus-el
renh-rnem ilenh, ²¹ "Tawen Korazin-areny-rnem angkepirrey-angenh.
Akngeyel arrenhantherr artewentyel innga irrwampenh-antheyenh. Alak-
enh irrkaty arrpemar aynteyenh ingwer-rnemekan tawen Bethsaida-
arenyekan. Rernem ayenh angetherr arek, atharl akngerr mwer-
rilenh, rernemap atyengety arlkarerrekarl. Tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-
then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then. Rernem-alew? Rernemap ny-
errirrem, apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety angkepirrem. Rernemap arnkwa
apmwamwamel aylpem inmenthel-then apernelhemel. Arrantherr akw-
errp, atyeng awelhey-angenh. ²² Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel tawen Tyre-
areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh
alyepelant. Rap tawen Korazin-areny-rnem-then tawen Bethsaida-areny-
rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga.

²³⁻²⁴ Tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem-alew? Rerneman apmwel-
areth iterreyel alakenh, 'Akngeyel anwernantherrenh irrwerl-warl
akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-
alpetyek. Jesus-el ilek-ilek mwerr-angker
mpwarenh arrekanterr-itwek.' Alakenhap rernem iterreyelan. Rernem
atyeng awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akngey rap renh-rnem atweyenh.

Sodom-areny-rnem-alew? Akngeyel renh-rnem atwek, rernem renh arraty apentey-angenh-they. Alakenh-anyem ra arrenhantherr atwemarl.”

*Jesus-el renh-rnem arntarnt-arem
(Luke 10:21-22)*

²⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek, “Akngeyay, ngan atyetyart ingkerrenhek, ahern-areny-rnemek, alker-areny-rnemek. Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ntwarl angka ngkwenh anayntilek, akwerrp-rnemek, ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-aretyek-awaty, arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Akalty-arrpantey ingwer-rnem tnakelheyel, angka ngkwenh nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁶ Alakenh Akngeyay, ntwan anwekantherr arrernek arrwekel.”

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek angkek arrpemar, “Akngey atyenhel alakenh ayenh arrernek. Akngeyelant ayenh iterl-areyel innga. Atha anyentelant Akngey renh iterl-areyel innga. Atyeng-angkwarrant rernem Akngey renh iterl-aretyek.

²⁸ Atha arrenhantherr mwanteyel arratyilem, arrantherr ingwer-angkwarr iterreyel-kety. ²⁹ Atyeng-angkwarr akaltyirra, atha arrenhantherr alpemiletyek. ³⁰ Arrantherr ayenh apententy, mwerrarl arrekantherr aynteyel, awerr-wenyarl.”

12

*Arlta impen ltyerre-angker
(Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5)*

¹ Arlta anyent impen Saturday-el, Jesus alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern weyt-angketyarr-angkwarr. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel amern weyt inenhek, angayakwirrekerr. ² Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh iltek, “Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, arlta nhelan nthakenh warrkirrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem amern weytarl inenhey-alhek Saturday-el, arlta anyent impenel. Apmwel-aretharl amern weytan inenhey-alhek, law anwekantherrenh rernem apmwilenhey-alhek.”

³ Jesus angkek artwa Pharisee-rnemek, “Mwerr amern anwantherr inenhey-alhek angayakwirrekerr. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer ingwer-rnemarl awank amern inek-apeny arrpemar, David-kenhel-rnem. ⁴ Rernem Akngey-kenh warl impen-warl aylpek. Rernem amern tyenkerr impen akngek angayakwirrekerr. David-el renh-rnem ilek, ‘Amern inen-hetyek angayakwirrekerr, arwa alhewer. Angka arrwekeleny aynteyel, tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnemelant amern impen arlkwetyek.’ ⁵ Atyetyart ilk-wernem priest-rnem-then rernem alhewer warrkirreyel-antey, ipmelhey-angenh arlta Saturday-el. Alakenh mwerrarl. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ⁶ Angka atyenhan impen inngarl, tyaty ilkwa arrangkwarl. ⁷ Nthakenh arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh arrpemar. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, irreperr-nem amernel wantetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. Amern tyenkerr Akngeyeyk arrerney-angenh. ⁸ Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent, arlta ltyerre-angker ikwer atyetyart. Atha anyentelant ilem, arlta ikwer, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem rernem arlkwetyek.”

*Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa anyent akwarl arlwerrelhek, akngelhey-angenh
(Mark 3:1-6; Luke 6:6-11)*

⁹ Saturday-el, Jesus alhek warl kwen-warl Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl.
¹⁰ Artwa anyent akwa arlwerrelhekarl akngelhey-angenh anenh warl kwenel. Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arek, arrer-they, ra arntety renh mwerrilentyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh, "Arlta Saturday-el rlengkan Jesus-el nthakenh arntety mwerriley-angenharl. Moses-kenh angka nhenh arrwekel aynteyel." Jesus renh arek Pharisee-el-rnem, ra akengenty irrenty arlta anyent impen nhel. "Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, arlta Saturday-el nthakenh arntety mwerriley-angenh."

¹¹ Jesus-el artwa ilkwernem ilek, "Angka nhenhek iterrenh-arey arrantherr. Yep-yep apek aytneim irrkewarl, mwernelhemel. Ntwa renh angkep tyerrenhey-alpem itethilemel? Yep-yep itethilem-apeny arlta Saturday-elan, ¹² Kel alakenh atha artwa arntety alhewer itethilem arrpemar, arlta Saturday-elan." ¹³ Artwa arntety renh ilek Jesus-el, "Akwa arratyirra!" Artwa ra akwa arratyirrek, mwerr-anem, akwa ingwer-apeny.

¹⁴ Pharisee-rnem rernem tyerrelhek tyaty-they. Rernem tyel-angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, rarl arntety renh mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen apmwilek Jesus-el. Rernem angkerrenh Jesus renh atwetyek.

Isaiah-kenh angka innganem irreyel

¹⁵ Jesus-el awek, rernemar, ikwer mpwelhenh, ranem alpek apmer ingwer-warl. Akngerrrel renh apentek. Ikwer-penhan, ra akngerr arntety-rnem mwerrilek. ¹⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, "Arrantherr ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh. Arrantherr akater aney-alpenherr-arey. ¹⁷ Angka Akngey-kenh arraty innganem irrek. Angkakert Isaiah arrwekel ingkwernek, Akngey alakenh angkek, ¹⁸ 'Ary, nhanyem artwa warrkenh atyenh, atharl renh rlwanek. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel. Atha Itnweng atyenh arrernek ikwer-warl, ra angka arraty ilerl-apayntetyek Jew-weny-rnemek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ingkerrenhel. ¹⁹ Ra ingwer-rnem-then iltey-angenh, ra artewentyel arlkey-angenh iwerr ampepel. ²⁰ Ra ingwer-rnem pwerep-anthey-angenh, rernem mwerr-angkwarr aneyel. Ra ikwer-rnem-itwel aneyenh. ²¹ Apmer arleng-areny, Jew-weny-rnem rernem renh iterl-arayntetyek-awaty, rarl renh-rnem itethileyenh.' Alakenh angkek Akngey."

Atyetyart Arrenty-rnem-kenh

(Mark 3:20-30; Luke 11:14-23; 12:10)

²² Ingwer-rnemelan artwa aparrng anyent Jesus-warl atnwenhek. Artwa akarter arrenty-akert. Jesus-el renh mwerrilek. Artwa ranem mwerr angkek, mwerr-anem arek. ²³ Rernem apatek, angkerrenh, "Nhanyem David-kenh innga!" ²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem awek-penh, rernem ikwer angkerrenh, "Artwa nhan arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel. Arrenty-kenh atyetyartel Jesus renh rlterrkilek, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek ingwer-rnem-they!"

²⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemar, angkerrenh. Rap angkek, "Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel nthakenh atha irrentey-angenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ra ayenh rlterrkiley-angenh, ikwerrenh-rnem irrenteyek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertarl ayengan. Itnweng rlterrk-akertel atha arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek. ²⁶ Atyetyart arrenty-kenhel nthakenh ikwerrenh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

²⁷ Arrantherr iterreyel, rarl ayenh rlterrkilerl-anenty-arrpantey, arrenty irrentetyek. Arrekantherrenh-rnem-alew, arrenty irrentey-angker ingwer-rnem-alew? Arrenty atyetyartel renh-rnem rlterrkiley-angenh, arrangkw!

Arrantherr alakenh ayntarrp-ilenty, irrentey-angker ingwer-rnem ar-rekantherr ahelirrem. ²⁸ Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertelant atha arrenty-rneman irrentetyek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr iterl-aretyek. ²⁹ Artwa rlterrkan aneyel warl ikwerenhel. Ingwerenty nthakenh aylpey-angenharl, arnkwa ikwerenhel irryert-inetyek. Artwa rlterrkan anyent ingwerarl apetyem warl ikwerenhel-warl, renh anterrk-wemel, arertnemel, arnkwa ikwerenhel ingkerrenhel akngeynemel. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhan artwa rlterrkan-apeny. Ayeng anyent ran rlterrkan, arrenty-kenh atyetyart antengiletiek, arrenty ingwer-rnem irrentetyek.

³⁰ Ingwerenty atyeng awelhey-angenh, rap atyengety amentirrekarl, rap apmwangkwarrarl anem ilpertel mpwareyel, ingwer-rnem Akngey-kety amentirrem arrpemar. ³¹ Ra Akngey-warl angkepirrenty, Akngeyel kel apmwa ikwerety iwem. Ra Itnwengek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel apmwa ikwerety iwey-angenh. ³² Ra Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel kel apmwan ikwerety iwem rarl ikwer-warl angkepirrem. Ra Itnweng Rlwartek irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel apmwa ikwerety iwey-angenh, ahern nhel, apmwan ikwerety iwey-angenh intem-antey.”

*Amern arwerl-penh
(Luke 6:43-45)*

³³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl mwerran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl arleny arrangkw amern-wenyarl. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-angenh arwerl arleny-apeny. ³⁴ Arrantherr anyelk-awarr, rtnwem anyelkel alheyel-apeny. Mwerr-arrpantey arrantherr angkeyel. ³⁵ Artwa mwerr, ra mwerr iterreyel. Ra mwerr angkeyel ingwer-rnemek. Artwa apmwa ra apmwangkwarr iterreyel. Ra apmwel-areth angkem ingwer-rnemek. Mwerran ra mwerr-antey ilelhem. Apmwan ra apmwantey ilelhem. ³⁶ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ilem. Arlta ingkernel Akngeyel ingkerrenhel ayerneyenh, nthakenharl rernem angkenhan, arraty-angkwarr apek, apmwangkwarr apek. ³⁷ Mwerrarl angkenh-rnem, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneyenh. Apmwel-areth angkenh-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem irrenteyenh.”

*Rernem Jesus renh arlkareweyel, ilek-ilek mpwarayntetyek
(Mark 8:11-12; Luke 11:29-32)*

³⁸ Pharisee-el-rnem renh ayernek “Ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwara, Akngey-kenh rlterrkan-akertel, anwantherr ngenh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh innga.” Moses-kenhel-rnem ayernek arrpemar.

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr angka ilek-ilek ayerneyel-kety menty-anem, yanh ipmenherry-arey. Arrantherran apmwar! Arrantherran intemarl arlkareweyel, ‘Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-wenh rlterrkan-akertel!’ Nthakenh atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrekanterr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem. Ranap angkakert Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny. Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarne, Jonah renh iteth-antey rllkwethel iwenhey-alyetyek aketh-warl kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhek-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem iletiek, apmwekety angkepirretyek Akngey-warl-athek. Ayengan Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh, ayengap arrekanterr katy ilweyenh, awenng kwenel aynteyenh ingwa atherrel, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel atnertel kwenel ayntek-apeny, ingwa atherrel. ⁴¹ Nineveh-areny-rnem Jonah-ek awelhek, rarl angka Akngey-kenh ilenhek. Rernemap nyerrirrek-anem, apmwekety angkepirrek. Akngeyel

mentyarl renh-rnem arek, atwey-angenharl. Kel ayengan Atyetyart ilkwa inngarl Jonah-angkwarr. Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey ayerneyenh, rernem arraty-angkwarr apententyek. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Nineveh-areny-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherrarl atyeng awelhey-angenh-antey, apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh-antey.⁴² Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel arelh atyetyart Sheba-areny-akert. Rap arleng alhek innga Solomon ikwer-warl, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-ayteng awetyek. Ayengan akalty inngarl Solomon-angkwarr. Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey ayerneyenh-angkwarr, arelh ra arrenhantherr apmwa antweyenh arppemarl, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh-they.”

Arrenty anyent angkep-antey apeyam-alpeyel
(Luke 11:24-26)

⁴³ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem, “Arrenty-wenh-angkwarrarl alakenh-anyeman. Arrenty ra artwa anyentel-arleng-tangkwel anem, ingwerentyelap renh irrentem-anem ikwer-they. Ra artwa renh iwerl-alhem-anem, rap anpenhem-anem arlpaw-ampeny-warl-anem ywarn-antey nthwerlayntetyek, artwa ingwerek-anem, ikwer-itwel ltyerretyek.⁴⁴ Ran ament angkem, ‘Ayengan angkep artwa ikwer-warl alpem, ayengarl awank anenh-warl.’ Rap angkep alpem, artwa renh mwerr-anem arey-alpem, arlkan iylpwanem arrenty-weny-anem.⁴⁵ Artwa renh arem-penh, arrenty ra alpem, apmwa innga 7 ingwer-rneman ikngwerl-alpetyek, rernemap ingkerrenh artwa ikwer-warl aylpeyarr-alpetyek-anem. Artwa irrepenn ra arrenty anyent-akert-tangkwel. Aleyan ra arrenty akngerr-akert-anem apmwa innganem. Angka atyenh apentey-angenh-they, alakenh apmwangkwarr apenteyel.”

Jesus-kenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21)

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁷ Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Amikw ikwerenh ayteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then apetyek, renh aretyek. Rernemap akethel rtney-alhek, akngerrrelarl arrngelek-kety. Ingwerentyel renh ilek, “Ntwa nhak-rnem awetyek alha! Amengkw ngkwenh ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then ngkweng mpwelheyel akethel.”

⁴⁸ Ran angkek, “Kakey atyengan angwenh-rnemarl? Amey atyenh angwenharl? Nhareny ingkerrenharl arrangwarl, nhelarl aneyel-rneman. Arrantherr Akngeyek awelhenty, arrantherr atyenh arppemarl.⁴⁹ Kwertengerl ilenh-rnemant atyenh inngerneman!⁵⁰ Angka Akngey-kenharl apenteyel-rnem atyenh ingkerrenh.”

13

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ikwer-rnem ileyel
(Mark 4:1-20; Luke 8:4-15)

¹ Arlta anyent ikwerel-antey, Jesus warl-they tyerrelherl-alhek kwaty irrker-ampeny-warl. Ranem arrernelhey-alhek.² Akngerr innga akar-rirrek apmer arrpanenh-they Jesus-warl, rap ilenh angka ikwer-rnem. Akngerrrelarl tyetilek-kety ra rtnwewarl-anem nganek, kwatyelarl rtnwa rtnenh-warl. Ra rtnwethey-anem anemel-anem, angka ikwer-rnem ilenh. Akngerr rtnenherremel awelhenh Jesus ikwer kwaty ilkwa impalthel.³ Jesus-el angka akngerr ilenh. “Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel ra ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern lyapetyek.⁴ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan iwerr arlertek-warl iwerl-apenh. Thip-rnemel

apetyemel arlkwek ingkerrenh. ⁵ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Rernemap alyepel lyaperrek. Artekerr kwen-aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrel. Nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan arrangkw. ⁶ Atherrk-rneman arlenyirrek-anem itwern-penh kwaty-wenyel. ⁷ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwerl-apenh. Arlkerl artekerrrel amern weyt lyapey-angenhilek. Arlkerl-angketyarrelan lyapey-angenh amern weyt arrangkw. ⁸ Artwa ra ntang ingwerentyan ahern mwerr-warl iwerl-apenh. Amern weyt ahern mwerrelan mwerrarl lyapek. Ntang weyt anyent-they amern akngerr lyapek, ntang 30 apek. Ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 60 apek, ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 100 apek. Aparnp-anem irrenh. Arnkengeny-anem inpanem.”

⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekantherr ilem, arrantherrap iterl-arenherr-arey!”

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem renh ayernek, “Ilek ntwang angka anyelkelan ileyel anwekantherr. Angka ngkwenh anayntila anwekantherr!”

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Nhanyem atha angka arrekantherrant anayntilek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Nthakenh atha angka ingkerr ingwer-rnemek anayntiley-angenharl. Nthakenh atyengan akngerr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek mwanytel awelhenty, inkwerelhemel, Akngeyel arrenhantherr intem-antey akaltyilem. Arrangkwelan, Akngeyel arrenhantherr akalty-anthey-angenh. ¹³ Atharl rernem angka anyelk-rnem awekarl-penhan, rernem ywarn iterrey-alpeyel. ¹⁴ Isaiah-el angka alakenh ingkwernek. Angka innganem ayntek, ‘Rernem ayenh awek-penh, rernem mwanytel awelhey-angenh-antey. Rernem ayenh arek-penh, rernem ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey, akwerrp.’ Angka innganem irrek. ¹⁵ ‘Rernem iyelpel awelhey-angenh ingkerrenh. Rernem arey-angenh aparrng-apeny. Rernem atyeng mwanytel awelhenty, rernemap ingkerr Akngey-warl angkepirremarl.’

¹⁶ Arrantherr annga mwerr-akertel anngetherr areyel, iyipa mwerr-akertel aweyel, ¹⁷ Angkakert arrwekeleny-rnem artwa arraty-rnem-then rernem ilkelhenh, ayenh aretyek, aley arrantherr ayenh anaynt areyel-apeny. Rernem ilkelhenh ayenh awetyek, aley arrantherr ayenh aketh aweyel-apeny.

¹⁸ Angka nhanyem awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem, angka ntang-akert.

¹⁹ Amern weytarl arlperrty iwem-apeny, angka nhanyem Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlperrtyirrem. Ingwer-rneman ntang weytarl iwerr arlertek-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angkek awelhem-tangkwel, rernem Akngey-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Arrentyel Akngey-kenh angka ilpertileyel. Rernem intwemelirreyel Akngey-kety, rernem intem-anem apmwel-areh aneyenh. ²⁰⁻²¹ Ingwer-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka awemarl-penh, rernem mwerrarl apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ntang weytarl apwert-angketyarrelan iwek-apenyarl. Artekerr-rnem aylpeyel angath-antey apwert-angketyarrelan. Rernem alakenh-anyemarl Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ipmelhemant-anem, ahelengkwel-rnem atwekerr, apmwa mpwarekerr. ²² Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka iyelpelant aweyel. Rernem apwert manek ampwal ingwerentyek-then iterrerl-anem apmwel-areh. Mwerrek iterrekerr, ikwerant iterreyel. Rernem anterrkweyel-apeny ilpertillemel, arlkerlel ntang weyt

anterrkweyel-apeny. ²³ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl ahern mwerr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemel, rernem inkwerelhem.”

Atherrk apmwakert

²⁴ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Akngeyan Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel, alakenh-apeny anem. Artwa atyetyart anyentelan ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern ament lyapetyek. ²⁵ Ingwel ra ankwayntenh warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then. Artwa apmwel apetyek, antywer apmwernem iwerl-apenh weyt-angketyarr-warl.

²⁶ Atherrk mwerr-rnem lyapek, atherrk apmwernem-then lyapek iyntwerel. ²⁷ Warrkenh ikwerenhel-rnem renh ayerne, ‘Nthakenharl atherrk apmwa nhenh-rneman lyapek mwerr-itwelan?’

²⁸ Atyetyartel renh-rnem ilek, ‘Artwa apmwel atherrk apmwernem lyapelhiletiek.’ Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem angkerrenh, atherrk apmwernem tyerreynetyek. Rernemap renh ayerne, ‘Atherrk apmwernem anwantherr tyerreynearl?’

²⁹ Ra angkek, ‘Menty, ipmenherr-arey, amern-rnem-then tyerrekerr. ³⁰ Amern ntang ampengirrentyelant, atha warrkenh atyenh-rnem thwenem, renh-rnem ingkerrenh tyerreyek, apmwernem akngakemel, mwerr-rnem ingwer-ampeny-warl arrernemel, atherrk apmwa rwewarl iwetyek. Mwerr-angkwarr atherrk mwerr-rnem pweytiletiek, warl ilkwe-warl akwerney-alenty.’ ”

Angka arwerl-akert

(Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18-19)

³¹⁻³² Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh, “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel arrpemar. Ntang ankwerrenarl lyapeyel-apeny ahernel. Ntang ankerr-penh lyapem arwerl ilkwa. Thip-rnem ikwer-warl arrernelhemarl. Ankerr anyent-apeny, Akngey-kenh anyent anenh.”

Anayntileyel: Ntang arwerl akngerr aneyel-apeny, Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem aneyel. Rerneman arlperrtyirrem, ntang arwerl akngerr arlperry aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyeman irpetyapelant Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan akngerrrel-anem Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Rerneman arlperrtyirrem, ntang arwerlel arlperry aneyel-apeny.

Amern arlwariley-angker-akert

(Luke 13:20-21)

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem angka ingwer-anem ilenh, “Amern arlety akely-penh amern ilkwerrem, arlwar rnhemel, arlwariley-angker-akert. Amern akngerr-anem ampernem. Alakenh-anyemarl yanhey, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerr irreyenh arrpemar, amern arlwariley-angker-akert-apeny. Alakenh-apeny Ingkart-kenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrirrem arrpemar.”

Angka anyelk-angkwarr akalty-antheyel

(Mark 4:33-34)

³⁴ Angka angath-antey renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, angka arrpanenh ikwer-rnem anayntiley-angenh. Angka anyelk-antey ayntenh, angka iley-angenh anaynt. ³⁵ Akngey-kenh angkakert ra arrwekel ingkwernek-angkwarr-antey, kel arraty innga ayntek. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: “Atha angka anyelk ikwer-rnem iley. Arrwekeleny-rnhemel angka anyelk-rnem away-angenh-antey.”

Jesus-el angka anayntileyel ikwer-rnem

³⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek, "Angka weth atherrk apmwepenh anayntila, ntang weyt-they iyntwerelarl lyapek."

³⁷ Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem anayntilek, "Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen, ayeng artwa ntang mwerr iwerl-apenh-apeny. ³⁸ Apmer amern-angketyarrel atherrk akngerr, ahern nhelarl akngerr aneyel-apeny. Akngeyek awelheyelarl-rnem ntang mwerr-apeny. Arrenty-kenh-rnem, rernem atherrk apmwapeny. ³⁹ Atherrk apmwa iwey-angkeran anayntileyel arrentyan. Warrkenh-rnem anayntileyel angel-rnem.

⁴⁰ Atherrk apmwa rwewarl iwem-apeny, alakenh-anyem aynteyel arlta ingkernel. ⁴¹ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen atha angel-rnem thweneyenh, apmwernem akngakeyenh ikwerenh-rnem-they. ⁴² Angel-rnemel ingkerrenh inem, apmwangkwar alheyel-rnem-then akngakeyenh, rwa ilkwe-warl iweman, ingkerrenh artewentyel arrangkeyenh-warl. ⁴³ Akngey-kenh-rnem artyerneyenh ingkenyel-apeny, ikwerenh ingkerrenh. Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekanterrr ilet, arrantherrap ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek!"

Angka ampwal impen-akert

⁴⁴ "Artwa ingwerel ampwal man-angketyarr arerl-alpek, inkwerelhemel. Ranem man renh arlwarrernek. Ra arterl-alhek, ra ingwer-inger apeyalpetyek. Ra anyent ikwerant arrkernelhenh, renhant inetyek. Ra ilek-ilek ikwerenh tharlemilek, apmer man-angketyarr renh payemeley-alenty. Ampwal man-angketyarr impen, mwerr-angker Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh arrpemar, impen alakenh-anyem aynteyelan."

Angka apwert impen-akert

⁴⁵ "Artwa anyent ingwer apwert pearl mwerr-angker ikwer nthwerl-apenh, impenek-antey. ⁴⁶ Ra apwert mwerr-angker store-itwek arerl-alpek. Ra apwert arlwarrenherl-alpek, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpemel. Ra apwertekant arrkernelhenh. Artwa ranem ampwal ilek-ilek ikwerenh tharlemilek, apwert pearl mwerr-angker renh payemeley-alenty man ilkwel. Man ingkerrenh arimpek, apwert renhant payemeleyek. Akngey-kenh impeney-antey arrpemar, apwert pearl-apeny."

Anayntileyel: anwantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anetyek arrkernelheyel arrpemar, artwa rarl arrkernelhenh-apeny. Anwantherr Akngeyek iterreyn-ayntetyek, impenekey-antey.

Angka netting-akert angka irrpeng ingwerek-ingwer-akert

⁴⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh, "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel; artwernem rernem netting iwek kwaty-warl, irrpeng ingwerek-ingwer anterrkwetyek. ⁴⁸ Rernem-anem netting renh kwaty irrker-ampeny-warl ayteng-akngeynek irrpeng-angketyarr. Ikwerpenhan rernem irrpeng renh-rnem akngakeyenh. Irrpeng mwerr-rnem rernem atnyeneyel. Irrpeng apmwernem rernem menty iwem. ⁴⁹ Alakenh-apeny arlta ingkernel aynteyenh. Angel-rnem apetyeyenh, apmwa ingkerrenh akngaketyek, mwerr-rnem-they. ⁵⁰ Renh-rnem-anem ingkerrenh rwa aknganenty ikwer-warl iweyenh, ikwer-itwek-anem rernem artewentyel innga arrangkeyenh."

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Arrantherr angka nhenh aweyel?" Rernem angkek, "Kel, anwantherr aweyel!"

⁵² Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem ilek, “Store-arenyel ampwal ilek-ilek tharlemileyel, awankeney-rnem-then lyerteny-rnem-then. Ingkart Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenhek arraty akaltyirretyek, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr akaltyirretyek angka lyerteny-angkwarr akaltyirretyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apenteyel.”

Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirreyel
(Mark 6:1-6; Luke 4:16-30)

⁵³⁻⁵⁴ Jesus tawen Nazareth, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek. Ra warl kwen-warl aylpek, Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek inkwerelhek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Jesus rantarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel, ran akalty innga. Ranap ngangker-akert inngarl nhenhey, arntety mwerriley-angkerarl.” Akngerr ingwer-rneman Jesus-ek irrpelthirremel angkerrenharl, ⁵⁵ “Jesus ahern-areny-kenh alerikw! Ilek-ilek arwerl-penh arnwarney-angkeran-kenh! Ilenhan Mary-kenh ampikwarl! Ayteyikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemar. Itnan ayteyikw-rnem ikwerenh, James, Joseph, Simon, Judas. ⁵⁶ Arrempikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemar. Ran anwantherr-apeny arrpemar, Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl.”

⁵⁷ Jesus angkek, “Apmer nhareny-rnemantarl atyeng irrpelthirremelan angkerreyel, ayeng angkakert Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl. Atyenh-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel arrpemar.”

⁵⁸ Apmer-areny-rnem ikwer irrpelthirrenharl-kety, Jesus-el renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh.

14

John Baptise-emeley-angker atweyel
(Mark 6:14-29; Luke 9:7-9)

¹ Herod, atyetyart Galilee-arenyel angka awek, Jesus-elarl arntety-rnem mwerrilenh, apmer arrpanenhek. ² Herod ra ywarn iterrenh John Baptise-emeley-angker ikwer. Ra warrkenh-rnem ilek, “Rang angkep ipmepenh itethirrek, rang apmer arrpanenhek mwerrileyel?”

³⁻⁴ Herod-kenh awayikw anewikw ikwerenh arelh anyent itnan Herodias. Herod-el anew ikwerenh rakek. John-el renh ilek, “Ntwa nthakenharl awayengkwan anew ikwerenhan rakek? Apmwel-aretharl alakenhey! Awayengkwan-anteyarl anew ikwerenh ntwakekan, arraty-wenyarl!” Arelh Herodias ra ahelirrek John ikwer. Herod-el artwa ahelengkwan thwenek, John renh anterrkwetyek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek. ⁵ Herod aterirrek ingwer-rnem-kety, ingwer-rnemelarl John renh iterl-arek Akngey-kenh angkakert. Herod atherr-angkwarr iterrenh, mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr.

⁶ Atyetyart Herod-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwa ingwer-rnem-then, apmer Galilee-areny-rnem akarrirrek, rernem amern kwenty ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek. Atyetyart ahelengkwan-rnem-then rernem akarrirrek ingkerrenhel amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek arrpemar. Arelh Herodias-kenh ampikw rntwenh ikwer-rnem ingkerrenhek. Aleyak ikwer rernem inkwerelhek, rarl mwerr-angker Herod-kenh apmerel rntwenhek. ⁷ Herod-el kwey renh ilek, “Ilek-ilek akngerrek nga arlkwententy, atha ngenh anthem.”

⁸ Arelh Herodias ra iterrek, John renh atwetyek. Kwey ra amikw ikwerenh Herodias-warl alhek. Ra amikw renh ayerne, “Ilekekarl atha ayernem Atyetyart ilenhan?” Amelikw renh ilanthe, “Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker yanh ina, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh

anthemel!" Ikwer-penhan kwey rap Atyetyart Herod-warl alhek. Ra Atyetyart Herod renh ilek, "Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker arterna, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayenh anthemel."

⁹ Herod ra amperrngant-anem irrek John ikwer. Akngerrel renh awekarl-kety, ra nthakenh akengenty angkey-angenh. Nthakenh ra arrkngert angkey-angenh. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Herod-el ahelengkw thwenek tyayl-warl, John ahenty arternetyek. Ahelengkwel arreyipel akapwert arternek, akapwert renh pmwar-warl arrernemel, kwey renh antheke. Kwey ra amikw-warl akngeytek, John Baptise-emeley-angker akapwert.

¹² John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel angka awek, rarl ilwek. Rernem apetyek, ipma awenng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem renh akwernek. Rernem Jesus renh angka ilek. ¹³ Jesus ra angka John-akert awek-penh ra nganerl-alhek rtnwewarl, ra Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwar artarnpenhek, apmer alther-warl, ampeny-warl, ra ament anayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem ingkern-they artenhirrek-anem ikwer-warl, ingkel alhemel tawen-they.

Jesus-el 5,000 wanteyel

(Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14)

¹⁴ Jesus-anem rtnwethey atwarrek, ra akngerr arek. Ra ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek, ingkerrenh arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek.

¹⁵ Atwerrp, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus-warl apetyek, ikwer angkek, "Amern-wenyarl nhanyeman, arrangkwarl. Yanh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey thwena tawen-rnem-warl, amern-tangkwelel ineralpetyek. Atwerrpirrekerrrem-awaty!"

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, "Arlkarel arrantherr wantenherr-arey."

¹⁷ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Amern ampeng 5-pelant, aker irrpeng atherr-thenant."

¹⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyeng-warl akngetyenherr-arey!" ¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem arrernelhetyek atherrk-warl. Amern irrpetyap aker irrpeng-atherr Jesus-el inek. Ra Inkart Akngey-warl angkek inkwerelhemel, rarl amern antheke, aker irrpeng-then antheke. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem antheke, rernem-anem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem. Jesus-el aker irrpeng rlweth-akek. Ra antheke kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem.

²⁰ Rernem ingkerrenhel arlkwek-penh, rernem atnerteng-anem anek. Rernem akertang arlkwekarl-penh, rernem rtnwa amernek-arelh 12-pel-warl ampwerrk iweytek. ²¹ Artwa 5,000-el amern arlkwek, arelh-rnem-then, amperrnem-then ingkerrenhel.

Jesus ra ingkel irrwerlap-alheyel kwaty ampep-angkwarr; ahern-angkwarr-apeny

(Mark 6:45-52; John 6:16-21)

²² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilantheke, rernem rtnwel kwaty anthenayn-ampeny-warl artarnpenhetyek arrwekel-antey, ra ingwer-rnem ilantheke rernem apmer-warl-anem alpetyek. ²³ Rap apwert irrwerl-warl nganek, Akngeytek ament angketyek. Atwerrpirrek-anem, ra ament-areny anenh. ²⁴ Rtnwa ranem kwaty ampep-itwek. Awer ilkwel rtnwa renh akngelhew-akngelhilek.

²⁵ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelhey-angenhel, ra ingkel irrwerlap-alhek kwaty ampep-angkwarr; ahernel-apeny. ²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh arek, rernem aterirremel arlkenh, "Arrewaly yanhan." Rernem aterirrek, arrewalyek-athen.

²⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Artewentyel aterirrey-angenh! Ayengarlnhan!” ²⁸ Peter-el renh tyerneke, “Inkartay, ayenh ila, ayeng kwaty-angkwarr alhetyek ngkweng-warl!”

²⁹ Ranem angkek, “Apetya”. Peter ranem rtnwethey atwarrelhilek, kwaty-angkwarr ingkel alhemel Jesus-warl. ³⁰ Ranem aterirrek alherrpkety, kwen-anem aylperl-alhetyek-anek. Ra arlkek, “Inkartay, ayenh itethila!”

³¹ Jesus ra anamerl-antey iltiya ikwerenh anterrkwek angkemel, “Ilekety ntwaya ayenh tnakey-angenh!” ³² Ratherr rtnwewarl nganek, kwaty awer-akert arternp-anem irrek atnengk-anem. ³³ Rernem renh tnakek, “Nga Akngey-kenh alerikw innga!”

*Jesus-el akngerr mwerrileyel apmer Gennesaret-itwek
(Mark 6:53-56)*

³⁴ Rernem artarnpenhek intwarr-ampeny-warl, apmer Gennesaret-ampeny-warl. ³⁵ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel renh arek-penh, rernem-anem ingwer-rnem ilek. Apmer arrpanenh-they arntety-rnem akngetyek ikwer-warl. ³⁶ Rernem iterrenh, “Anwantherr arnkwa ikwerenh arnenty anwantherr mwerrirremarl.” Rernem arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh rernem mwerrirrek-anem, arntety-weny-anem.

15

*Pharisee-rnemel angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenteyel
(Mark 7:1-13)*

¹ Moses-kenh-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then Jesus-warl akarrirrek Jerusalem-they. ² Rernem arek, kwertengerl Jesus-kenhel-rnem itep aterngel amern alhewerarl arlkwek, itep lhewelhey-angenhel. Jew-rnem itep lhewelhenh amern arlkwey-alenty. Rernem Jesus renh ilek, “Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem nthakenharl itep lhewelhey-angenharian amern arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-kenh apmer nhel aknganek amern arlkwey-alenty itep lhewelhetyek.”

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerneke, “Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkekety intwemelirrek, ahern-areny-kenhant arrantherr apenteyel. ⁴ Atha ileyel Akngey-kenh angkel: ‘Arrantherr ameyek akngyek awelhenherr-arey.’ Moses-kenh angka alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel arrwekelenyan: ‘Akngeyek ameyek apmwel-areth angkentyek, renh ipmek atwem.’ ⁵ Arrantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Arrantherr man ikwerel amey-rnem-then akngy-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh, man ilenh arrantherr ayerrpileyel. Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ileyel man nhenhan Akngey-kenh-arrpantey. ⁶ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkekety ipmelhek, angka arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant akalty-antheyel. ⁷ Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ilelheyel. Awank-akerr Isaiah-el Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl ingkwernek, arrantherran aneyel-apeny.

⁸ Akngey angkek ikwer-rnem, ‘Arrantherr irrtwyerremel atyeng inkwerelheyel, atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹ Arrantherr apenteyel arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Alakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel.’ ”

*Alakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilem
(Mark 7:14-23)*

¹⁰ Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem akarrilek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Atyeng arrantherr awelhetyek arternp. ¹¹ Amern arrantherr arlkwetyek alhewer, nthakenharl arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh Akngey-angkwarr, amern alhewer arlkwemel. Arrantherr apmwel-areth angkenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilemarl.”

¹² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh ilek, “Pharisee-rnem ngkweng ahelirrenh nga apmwel-areth angkenty-arrpantey.”

¹³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Apmwangkwarrarl akalty-antherl-anentyan, Akngeyel renh iwemarl, arwerl apmwa iwem-apeny. Pharisee-rnem arwerl apmwapeny. ¹⁴ Artwa aparrngel nthakenh atnwenhey-angenh artwa aparrng ingwer. Ratherr atherr-anteyarl aytnekerr irrkewarl aparrngant-atherr.”

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el ikwer-rnem ilenh, Pharisee-rnem arwerl apmwapeny anenh, rernem artwa aparrng-apeny.

¹⁵ Peter-el renh ayerne, “Angka anyelk anwernekantherr anayntila, angka amern alhewer arlkwentyek.”

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, “Ntwa iterl-arey-angenh-antey, ywarn iterreyel! ¹⁷ Amern alakenh arlkwemer, nthakenh arleng-alenty ayntey-angenh, rap atnert-they ywerrem. ¹⁸ Apmwel-areth angkenty, arrakert-they angka apmwel-areth ikwerenh tyerrelheman. Alakenh apmwelhileyel Akngey-angkwarran. Amern-then aker-then arrangwarl, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arrantherr apmwel-areth iterrenty, arrantherrap Akngey-kety amentirremarl, apmwelhilemarl. Arrantherr ingwerenty ipmek atwenty, ingwer-kenh arrkar irrtiyertel ikngwenty, arrantherr irrtiyertel inenty, arrantherr tyel-angkenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherrap Akngey-kety apmwangkwarrarl aneman. Amern arlkwenty itep aterrng-akertel nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. Kel ntwa amern arlkwetyek alhewer.”

Arelh Canaan-areny anyentel Jesus renh tnakeyel

(Mark 7:24-30)

²¹ Jesus ra anperl-alhek apmer Tyre-warl, Sidon-warl. ²² Ikwer-penh arelh Jew-weny Caanan-areny-anem anterrey-alhenh Jesus ikwer-warl arlkemel, “Ingkartay, David-kenh, atyeng amperrngirra! Ampa atyenh arrenty-angketyarr!”

²³ Jesus-el renh tyerney-angenh, arelh rarl aleth-antey ikwer arlkeynenh. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer angkek, “Arelh yanh irrenta”.

²⁴ Jesus ran angkek, “Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, atha Israel-kenh-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek, rernem aperrertirrekerr amentirrekerr yep-yep-rnem ingwer-rnemarl aperrertirrem-apeny atyetyart-wenyel.”

²⁵ Arelh ranem arrer-apeny irrek. Rap kwenirrek-anem ikwer angkemel, “Ingkartay, atyeng amperrngirra!”

²⁶ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Atha Jew-rnemant arntarnt-areyel, atyenh-rnemant. Anwantherr amperrnem-tangkwel wantey. Ampel-rnem-tangkwel arlkwenty-penh arengk-rnemant-anem wantemel. Atha atyenh-rnem Jew-rnem-tangkwel arntarnt-areyel.”

²⁷ Arelh angkek ikwer, “Arengkel-rnem arlkwetyek arrpemar, arengk-kenh amernan rernem iwetyek arrpemar. Jew-rnem rernem ingkerrenh atyenh-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Atyenh-rneman arengk-apenyarl aneyel, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwa ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Atyeng-then amperrngirra!”

²⁸ Jesus ran angkek, “Nga atyeng arternp awelhek, kel atha ngenh arntarnt-arem.” Kel anamerl-antey arrenty tyerrelhek kwey ikwerenh-they, kwey ikwerenh mwerr-anem irrek.

²⁹ Jesus apmer ikwer-they alpek, ra kwaty Galilee impalth-angkwarr alhenh. Ra apwert ilkwewarl nganek, apwert-itwek anenh. ³⁰ Akgerr ikwer-warl akarrirrek, Rernem arntety-rnem-then akngeynek ikwer-warl, lerrp-rnem-then aparrng-rnem-then akerter-rnem-then arntety ingwer-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem mwerrilek. ³¹ Ingkerrenh apateyelppek. Akerter-rnem mwerr-anem angkenh, lerrp-penh rernem mwerr-anem alhenh. Aparrng-penh-rnem arenh-anem. Rernem inkwerelhek Akngey Israel-kenhek, Jesus-elarl ingkerrenh mwerrilek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel.

Jesus-el artwa 4,000 wanteyel, arelh-rnem-then ampennem-then (Mark 8:1-10)

³² Akgerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Amern ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Jesus irrepern angayakw-rnemek amperrngirrek. Jesus ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Ayeng irrepern angayakw-rnemek amperrngirreyel. Arlta irrpety-inger rernem anwekantherr-itwel anenh, angayakw. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem thweneyney-angenh, apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, rernem aytney-alpekerr angayakw angath-antey.”

³³ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh ayernek, “Amernan anwantherr nthenh-itwel inem artwa arnkengeny wantetyek? Arrangkwarl nhenhan, aherretyar! Atherrkeny-weny!”

³⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Amern akngerrelang arrekantherrenhan?” Rernem renh tyernek, “Ya, amern ampeng 7-ant aynteyel, aker irrpeng irrpety.”

³⁵ Jesus-el ingkerrenh ilek, “Arrantherr ingkerrenh anenherr-arey ahernel.” ³⁶ Jesus-el amern 7 renh-rnem inek aker irrpeng-rnem-then. Ra Ingkart Akngey-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel, amern-then aker-then akgerr anthetyek. Jesus-el amern-then aker-then rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem antheyne-tyek ingkerrenh.

³⁷ Jesus-el amern irrpety-penh irrpelthel akgerrilek, ingkerrenh wantetyek. Amern akgerr menty-anem irrek. Kwertengerl rernem ingkerrenh amern-rnem akwetyeynek, teram 7-warl ampwerrk iwemel ingkerrenh. Teram 7 amern akgerr-akert rtnenh.

³⁸ Artwa 4,000 rernem atnerteng-anem anenh, arelh-rnem-then ampennem-then.

³⁹ Jesus-el ingkerrenh thwenek, rernem apmer-warl alpetyek. Jesus rtnwewarl nganek. Rtnwa ikwerel rernem alhek apmer ingwer-ampeny-warl-anem, apmer Magadan-warl.

16

Rernem Jesus renh arlkareweyel (Mark 8:11-13; Luke 12:54-56)

¹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem Sadducee-rnem-then Jesus-warl apetyek, ileretyek. Rernem renh arrkernek, Akngey-kenh rlterrkek, ingwerek-ingwer-angkwarr mpwaretyek, mwerriletyek. ² Ranem renh-rnem ilek, “Alker rnter-rnter irrenty atwerrpan ntwaa arem, kel iterl-arem-anem ingwepenh alker akethirrem arrpemar. ³ Kwenpayel artem, ingwepenh kwaty rntweyenh-anem. Arrantherr alhengk-areyel alker yanh, kwatyarl

rntweyenh. Kwaty rntwey-alenty arrantherr arem, arrantherrap iterl-arem. Arrantherr aleyan iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenharl irreyenh.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el ikwer-rnem ilek, “Ayeng Akngey-kenh Impen. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh, ayengarl Akngey-kenh innga. Atha ilek-ilek mpwarek, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrenharl.”

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr angka ingwerek-ingwer ayerneyel-kety menty-anem ayenh ipmenherra-arey. Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran ayenh intemarl arlkareweyel, ‘Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel!’ Atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrekantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem arrekantherr.”

Anayntileyel: Ranap angkakert arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh. Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnek, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarne, Jonah renh iteth-antey rllkwethirrelhiletiek aketh-warl, kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhek-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem iletiek, apmwekety angkepirretiek Akngey-warl-athek. “Ayengan Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh, ayengap arrekantherr katy ilweyen, aweng kwenel aynteyenh ingwa atherrel, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel atnert kwenel ayntek-apeny, ingwa atherrel.” Matthew 12:39 aynteyel arrpemar.

Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherra-arey Pharisee-rnem-kety (Mark 8:14-21)

⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhek. Rernem amern ampeng iwerl-alhek apmerek. ⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherra-arey artwa Pharisee-rnem-kety, artwa Sadducee-rnem-kety. Ahelarl rernem arlwar rtneyel-kety, thwet-penh-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl rernem akalty-antheyel-kety.”

⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem apal angkerrenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilerl-anentyek-athen, “Ra ahelirreyel anwekantherr, anwantherrarl amern iwerl-alhekek-arnterl.”

⁸ Jesus-el iterl-arek, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherran amernek angkerreyel, arrantherr amern iwerl-alhek-penhan? Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh, atha ingkerrenh amernel wantey-angker! ⁹ Ayenh arrantherr iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atha artwa akngerr 5,000 wantek, amern 5-pelel. ¹⁰ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atharl 4,000 amernel-then akerel-then wantekarl amern 7-pelel.”

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherra-arey Pharisee-rnem-kety, Sadducee-rnem-kety. Ayeng amernek angkey-angenh. Mwanty arnwarnelhemel yanh-rnem-kety, rernemarl apmwangkwarrarl akalty-antheyelarl-kety.”

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretiek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, rernem arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek. Anterrkwetyek rernem arrkernelhenh, apmwangkwarr alhenh-rnem.

¹² Kel rernem iterl-arek-anem, rarl artwa ingwer-rnemek angkenh, Pharisee-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then rernemarl apmwangkwarr akalty-anthenh.

*Peter-el Jesus renh Christ itneweyel
(Mark 8:27-30; Luke 9:18-21)*

¹³ Jesus ra apmer Caesarea Philippi-warl apetyek, ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ayerne, "Artwa angwenh Akngey-kenh Impenan rernem ileyel?"

¹⁴ Rernem angkek, "Ingwer-rnemel ileyel John Baptise-emeley-angker apek, Elijah apek, Jeremiah apek, Akngey-kenh angkakert ingwer-rnem apek."

¹⁵ Ra renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilek arrantherr atyeng angkerreyel?"

¹⁶ Simon Peter-el renh ilek, "Nga Christ-arl, Akngey-kenh alerikwarl."

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Simon, Jonah-kenh alerikw, Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-areyel innga! Ahern-arenyel ngenh akalty-anthey-angenh. Akngey atyenh irrwerl-areny anyentelant ngenh akalty-anthekan, ntwa ayenh iterl-arayntetyek! ¹⁸ Peter rlterrkarl ngan. Apwert rlterrk-itwel warl artelhem-apeny, Peter rlterrk arrpemar. Atyenh-rnemel rlterrk-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ngkweng-angkwarrant. Arrentyel renh-rnem nthakenh ywerrelhiley-angenh." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh itnewek, itnan apwertarl, Peter renh. ¹⁹ "Atha ngenh mwerr-angkwarr arraty rnkerneyel, apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwetyek. Ntwa apmwa ingwer-they iwenty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, kel. Akngeyel artwa renh areyel mwerr-anem, arraty-anem. Ntwa apek ingwer-they apmwa iwey-angenh, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangkwarr, apmwakert-anteyarl."

²⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem artwerilek, "Atyeng angkerrey-angenh arrantherr anayntetyek, ayengarl Anyent Impenan, Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl."

*Jesus ilelheyel
(Mark 8:3—9:1; Luke 9:22-27)*

²¹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, "Arlta atyenganh arrer-anem. Alerl ayeng Jerusalem-warl alpetyek. Jew-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyartel-rnem-then priest-rnemel-then ayenh anterrkweyenh, irrwampenh anthemel. Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh ipmek atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng ipmepenh akemirreyenh arrpemar."

²² Peter-el renh ilek, "Akngeyel ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ahelengkwel-rnem ngenh atwey-angenh."

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek "Atyengety alhay Satan-ay! Ngarl iterreyel ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny!"

²⁴ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Arlka menty anthelhem atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, amentewarl alhey-angenh. Ingwer-enty apek iteth anetyek ilkelhenty, ra atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr iterrey-angenh. ²⁵ Nga amentewarl alhenty, ngap ilweman. Nga atyeng-angkwarr apententy, ngap iteth aneman. ²⁶ Nga ahern-arenyekant iterrenty, ngap amentewarl irrem, ywerrem-anem.

²⁷ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ranem apey-alpeyenh Akngey-kenh rlterrk ilkwakert, angel-rnem-akert. Ranem renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh, rerne-marl mwerr-angkwarr apentenh. ²⁸ Ingwerel-rnem Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen areyenh-antey, ikwerenh-rnem-akert, rernem ilwey-alenty."

17

*Jesus apey-alheyel arlertek rlterrk ilkwakert
(Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36)*

¹ Arlta 6-penh, Jesus-el renh-rnem atnwenhek apwert irrwerl ikwer-warl, amentewarl. Peter-then James-then awayikw ikwerenh John-then. ² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arek, inngerr renh arrtyernenty, ingkenyel arrtyernem-apeny, arnkwan arlter inngakertel. ³ Arrwekeleny-atherr, Moses-then Elijah-then Jesus-itwel aremirrek arrpemar. Rernem angkerrenh.

⁴ Peter angkek Jesus ikwer, "Ingkartay, awethem ntwan anwernenhantherr atnwenhey-alhek nhewarl. Mwerr anwernantherr lywenty irrpety rnrkerney, ingweran ngkwengarl, ingweran Moses-ekarl, ingweran Elijah-ekarl. Nga apek ilkelhentyekan."

⁵ Peter rarl angkenh-antey, kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem artek ingkerrenh-antey. Rernem angkanem awek, irrwerl-theyarl angkek, "Nhenh alerey atyenh, ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel, ikwer awelhenherra-arey!"

⁶ Rernem awek-penh, rernem ilperr iwelhek aterel. ⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem arnep-arnek, angkemel, "Akemirrenherra-arey, aterirrey-angenh!"

⁸ Rernem-anem itnywenenhey-alpek Jesus anyentant-anem rtnerl-anenty.

⁹ Rernem apwert-they atwarrenhey-alpenh, Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, "Anyelk aney-alpenherra-arey, arrantherrarl ayenh aytarek-penh. Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng ipmepenh itethirrenty-penhelant ingwer-rnem iletiek."

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, "Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthen-anthenhel-rnem ileyel, 'Elijah retangkwelarl apetyeyenh arrwekelan, Christ-ek-athath.' "

¹¹⁻¹² Jesus angkek, "Ya, arraty inngarl! Elijah kel arrwekel apetyek, ingkerrenh akaltyiletiek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arratyirretyek. Rernem Elijah ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem ayenh Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh irrpelthirremel atweyenh, ipmek-atwety. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel."

¹³ Kel rernem iterl-arek-anem, "John wethekarl nhan angkeyel anwekantherr!"

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angkanem Elijah-penh ilek, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek. John anenh Elijah anenh-apeny, Akngey-kenh angkakert.

Jesus-el away arrenty-akert mwerrileyel

(Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-43)

¹⁴ Rernem apetyek, artwa akngerr akarrirrek-warl. Artwa anyent apmer ikwer-areny apetyek kwenirremel, Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, ¹⁵ "Ingkartay, atha away arntety atyenh akngetyek ngkweng-warl, ntwan renh mwerriletiek. Away ra arwengk-arwengk irreyel, rwewarl aytneyel, kwaty-warl-then. ¹⁶ Atha ywarn-antey ayernekwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem, rernem away atyenh mwerriletiek. Rernem arrangkwarl."

¹⁷ Jesus angkek, "Akngerr-inger ayeng arrekanterr ywarn arrkernelhek, atha arrenhantherr akaltyiletiek. Atyeng arrantherr arlkwentey-angenhel, iylpelantarl awenh. Nthakenh ayenhan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengan arlertek ilkwakert? Away ilenh atyeng-warl akngetya!" ¹⁸ Rernem akngetyek away renh Jesus ikwer-warl. Jesus-el arrenty renh irrentek. Away ra mwerrirrek-anem.

¹⁹ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh ayernekwertengerl, "Jesus, nthakenh ngkwengantarl arrenty ilenhan awelhemel alpek, anwernantherr ywarnarl ikwer arrkernelhek, arrenty renh irrentetyek."

²⁰ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, "Arrantherr Akngey renh rlterrk tnakey-angenh. Arrantherrap Akngey renh tnakenty, arrantherr apwert renh ilenty akngelhetyek, kel ra akngelhem. Ntwa Akngey renh tnakentyelan ntwa ilek-ilek mpwarem."

*Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingerarl ra ilweyenh
(Mark 9:30-32; Luke 9:43-45)*

²²⁻²³ Rernem alhek, apmer Galilee-angkwarr. Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh artwa anyent impen Akngey-kenh anter-
rkwemel atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh, ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh." Rernem ikwer alpwelyirrek-anem amperrngirremel, rarl renh-rnem ilek.

Tax maney payemeletyek

²⁴ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Capernaum tawen-warl apetyek. Man akwetyey-angker rernem Peter renh ayernek, "Atyetyart ngkwenhel man antheyel Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnemek, arrangkw apek?"

²⁵ "Yaw, ra man antheyel," Peter-el renh-rnem ilek. Peter ra apmer-warl alpek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Atyetyart ahern-areny-rnemel angwenh-rnem-they man-rnem ineyel, alerikw-rnem-they apek, ingwer-rnem-they apek?"

²⁶ Peter-el renh tyernek, "Ingwer-rnem-they." Jesus-el renh ilek, "Alerikw-rneman arrangwarl, man anthey-angenharl. ²⁷ Mwerr alak-
enh anwantherr ikwer-rnem irrwernelhey-angenh, ikwer-rnem awel-
hemel. Nga alhetyek irrpeng anterrkwetyek. Arrakert altywerilemel, ngkweltyan ikwer-itwek anetyek, man akwetyey-angker anthemel, man tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-warl anthetyek."

18

*Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerreyel, Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek
(Mark 9:33-37; Luke 9:46-48)*

¹ Kwertengerl 12 apetyek Jesus ikwer-warl renh ayernetyek, "Ngenharl apenteyel-rnem, kwertengerl angwenharl atyetyart ilkwan ingwer-rnem-they?"

² Jesus arlkek ampa akely anyentek. Jesus ra ampa akely renh ampepek rnrkernek. ³ Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ampernem-
apeny arrantherr akarrirreyek Akngey-warl, ikwer awelhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem. Arrangkwelan, Akngey intwemelir-
rem arrekantherrety. ⁴ Ampa nhanyem atyetyart-arrpantey ilelhey-
angenharl. Artwa anyent atyetyart-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, Akngeyel arrernem atyetyart ilkwa kwertengerl ingkerrenhek anetyek. ⁵ Ampa akely ikwer arrantherr inkwerelhenty, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemarl. Ampa akely arrantherr arntarnt-arem-apeny, arrantherr ayenhan arntarnt-aretyek arrpemarl."

*Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arrkerneyel, rernem apmweletyek
(Mark 9:42-48; Luke 17:1-2)*

⁶ "Ingwerentyel kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrkernenty, rernem apmweletyek, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, ingwerel nthakenh renh kwaty ampep-warl iwemer, apwert ilkwa ikwer-warl arrernenty itewarl. Artwa ingwerel atyenh-rnem apmwelenty, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Atyenh-rnemarl

apmweleyelarl-kety, artwa ikwer-warl apwert ilkwa itewarl arertnetyek renh kwaty-warl ikwerenp iwemel. Atyenh-rnem ra apmwelerl-anekerr renh iwetyek intem-antey kwaty kwen-warl. ⁷ Artwa anyentel ingwer-rnem rwewilenty, Akngeyel renh arntety antheman.

⁸ Artwa itepel apmwel-areth mpwareyel ingketyel apek. Artwa anyentel itep-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran itep anyent-angkwarr renh akalthemel iwemer, ra itep-atherr-akertan rwa ilkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey itep anyent-akert. ⁹ Artwa anyentel annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran annga renh tyerremer iwemel. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey annga anyent-akert. Annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, rwa ilkwewarl alhetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Anwantherr arwa akelhey-angenh, impen-antey. Alakenh-anyem angka anayntileyel, Inkart ra impen inngarl, angethen iltyethen-angkwarran. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr. Kel Jesus-el arwa renh-rnem ilek, rernem iterretyek, rernem apmwelhilekerr.

*Angka yep-yep anyentarl akngerr-they aperrertirremel alheyel
(Luke 15:3-7)*

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenharl. Itnweng ikwer-rnem-kenh Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek aneyel. ¹² Artwa anyentel yep-yep akngerr 100 arntarnt-arenh. Yep-yep anyent amentirrek ikwer-rnem-they. Aperrertirrek. Artwa ra yep-yep ingwer-rnem iwerl-alhem, yep-yep anyent ikwer nthwetyek. Rap nthwem yep-yep anyent renh arey-alheyek-atwety. ¹³ Ra renh arey-alhem, rap ikwer inkwerelhem. Rap ilem, ‘Inngantey atha arey-alhek!’ ¹⁴ Akngey ilkelheyel ingkerrenhek, ingwer-rnemarl amentirreyel-rnemek-then rernem ikwer-warl ingkerrenh angkepirretyek.”

*Mwerr-angkwarr arratyilerretyek
(Luke 17:3)*

¹⁵ “Ingwerenty ngkweng apmwel-areth angkenty, mpwelanth-atherrap arratyilerretyek. Ra ngkweng awelhenty, mpwelanth mwerrant-atherr-anem anayntetyek. Inkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. ¹⁶ Ra apek ngkweng awelhey-angenh, ntwaw ingwer-rnem ikngwetyek, ingkerrenh-angkwarr-anem arratyilerretyek, rernem ingkerrenhel awetyek, angetherr. ¹⁷ Ingwer-rnemek awelhey-angenh arrangkw, tyaty-areny-rnemel renh arratyiletyek angkerremel. Tyaty-areny-rnem ingkerrenh alhetyek ikwer-warl, rernem ingkerrenhel awetyek, angetherr aretyek. Ra apek tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek awelhey-angenh, menty-anem renh tyarlewe-tyek, ra apmwangkwarr menty alhetyek.

¹⁸ Nga mwerr angkenty, Akngey mwerr angkem arrpemar. Nga arrkngert-angkenty, Akngey arrkngert angkem arrpemar. Ntwaw apmwa ingwer-they iwem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, kel. Akngeyel renh areyel arraty. Ntwaw apek ingwer-they apmwa iwey-angenh, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangwarl, apmwakert-anteyarl.

¹⁹ Arrantherr angkerrenty, Akngey renh ayernenty, Akngey irrwerl-areny awelhem, rap arntarnt-areman. ²⁰ Rernem akarrirrenty, itna atyenh-angkwarr, ayeng ikwer-rnem-itwek aneyel arrpemar intem-antey.”

Angka warrkenh awerr-akert

²¹ Peter Jesus-warl apetyek. Peter-el renh ayerne, “Arleng-alentyang anwantherr angkep atwerrey-angenh anetyek, mwerrant-arey anem, ar-ratyilerretyek? Ra atwenty arrpemar, anwantherr renh atwey-angenh arrpemar. Angkep atwey-angenh ngay? 7-ingerant atwenty, anwantherr renh angkep atwey-angenh?”

²² Jesus-el renh tyerne, “7-inger-weny. Intem-antey atwerrey-angenh arrantherr anetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr!”

²³ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel; atyetyart ilkwel warrkenh-rnem akarrilem, angkerretyek, pwek iparetyek, man ilkwarl alheleyel. ²⁴ Artwa ingwerel-anem renh alhelenh 50 million-arl. ²⁵ Artwa ra arrangkw-antey anenh, pwek iparey-angenh-antey, ranem tharlemilek anewikw-then, alerikw-then ingkerrenh, apmer ikwerenh-then-antey, pwek renh iparetyek.

²⁶ Artwa ra ampwethel alernelhemel, kwenirrek. Ra ilelhek, ‘Ayengan man-wenyarl, arrangkwarl. Alerl mpwelha, ingwer-ingerant atha ngenh man ingkerrenh antheynetyek, pwek iparetyek.’ ²⁷ Atyetyart ra ikwer amperrngirrek, irrepernek, man-wenyek. Ranem renh ilek, ‘Kel, menty angkep anthey-angenh, pwek payemeley-angenh.’

²⁸ Artwa warrkenh ra alpek-anem, ra artwa ingwer-anem arey-alpek, rarl man thilp 100 alhelenh, man akely. Itethey anterrkwemel ra angkek, ‘Man ntw aayenh angkep anthenhey-alpa!’

²⁹ Artwa ranem ampwethel alernelhemel kwenirrek, ‘Alerl mpwelha, atha ngenh angkep antheytyek.’ ³⁰ Artwa warrkenh ra warrkenh ingwer tyayl-warl akwernek, man anthey-angenh-they.

³¹ Warrkenh ingwer-rneman ikwer amperrngirrek. Rernem-anem atyetyart renh ilek, ‘Artwa warrkenh ingweran tyayl-itwek aneyel.’ ³²⁻³³ Atyetyart rantey yangkelhek artwa arrwekelarl ikwer ilelhekek, apetyetyek. Ra angkek, ‘Ngan apmwangkwarrarl alheyel! Athan ngenh menty-anem tyarlewek, pwek iparey-angenh. Nga ingwer-rnemek amperrngirrey-angenh, ayengar ngkweng amperrngirrek-apeny.’ ³⁴ Atyetyart ranem ahelirrek. Ra warrkenh renh ahayiwek tyayl-areny-warl. Tyayl-arenyel renh tyayl-warl intem akwernek pwek ikwerenh ra ipareyek-atwety.”

³⁵ Jesus angkek, “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh-anyem aynteyel arrpemar. Nga awerr ingwer-rnemek aneyel, Akngey irrwerl-areny atyenh ngkweng awerr arrpemar mpwelheyel, nthakenh ngenh arntarnt-arey-angenh.”

19

Arrkarenheng-atherr iwerretyek (Mark 10:1-12)

¹ Jesus rarl ingkerrenh akalty-anthenh-penh, ra apmer Galilee-they alhek, apmer Judea-warl alhek, lher Jordan-they intwarr. ² Akngerrel renh apentek. Ra arntety-rnem mwerrilek.

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arrkernetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Mwerrang artwel anew ikwerenh iwetyek?” Rernem iterrenh renh arrkernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angkenteyek, rernem renh angka ilkwewarl arrernetyek.

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr iterl-arey-areny, Akngeyelarl angka nhenh anwekantherr arrerne. Moses-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, atharl arrenhantherr iley. Akngeyel artwethen arelh-then

arrernek, ahern nhenh-warl. ⁵ Artwa akely amek-arenty-iperr ra amikw-then aynikw-then ipmem-anem ra arnkentyel-anem aneyel itengerrey-alentyan. Ratherr intem iteng anetyek. ⁶ Akngeyel renh-atherr itengilemel antheke artwa renh. Nthakenh ratherr iwerreyang, intem-antey ratherr anetyek. Nthakenh ingwerel renh-atherr akngakey-angenh.”

⁷ Rernem renh ilek, “Alakenh Moses-kenh angka aynteyel: ‘Artwa pip-warl itna inkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh ikwerety ipmelhetyek.’ ”

⁸ Jesus angkek, “Akngey-kenh angka ayntenh arrwekel, nthakenh iparey-angenh. Moses-el angka arrernek ingkern-they, rernemarl amentewarl alhenh-kety. Alakenh-they Moses-el angka arrernek, ingkern-penhel-rnem apenterl-ayntetyek.

⁹ Arelh ngkwenh ntwā iwenty, ntwā arelh ingwer ikngwenty, ntwā Ingkart-angkwarr apmwelhilem. Arelhel arrkarikw ikwerenh iwenty, artwa ingwer-anemarl ikngwetyek, mwerr arelh renh iwem.”

¹⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, “Alakenh aynteyel mwerr, anew-weny ament anetyek.”

¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem alakenh anetyek, Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrernek-angkwarr-antey. ¹² Ingwer-rnem arrangwarl. Rernem anew inetyek ywarn. Ingwer-rnem itengirrey-angenh, Akngeyek warrkirr-ayntetyek.”

Jesus-el ampa akely-rnem atnyeneyel

(Mark 10:13-16; Luke 18:15-17)

¹³ Akngerr Jesus-warl alhek, ampa ikwerenh-rnem-kenh-akert, ra akapwert renh-rnem arneyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel ampa renh-rnem irrentek. ¹⁴ Jesus-el arek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ampernemarl irrentek. Ra ahelirrek, angkemel, “Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl! Alakenh ikwer-rnem arrkngert angkey-angenh! Ayeng arlkwenteyel ampernem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl apetyem. Akngey arlkwenteyel ra Ingkart ikwer-rnemek anetyek. Ampernem-apeny arrantherr akarrirrenty Akngey-warl, ikwer awelhetyek, Akngey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel.” ¹⁵ Jesus-el ampernem akapwert iltyel renh-rnem arnek. Jesus rap ayernek Akngey, ra ampa ingkerrenh atnyeneyek. Kel ra alhek-anem.

Artwa anyent man akngerr-akert

(Mark 10:17-31; Luke 18:18-30)

¹⁶ Artwa anyent man akngerr-akert Jesus ikwer-warl anterrey-alhekarl. Ra arrernelhek kwenirremel, Jesus-itwel angkemel, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay. Nthakenh ayeng iteth intem anetyek?”

¹⁷⁻¹⁹ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nthakenharl ntwā ayen ayerneyel, mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek? Akngeyant anyent mwerr! Ntwā Moses-kenh angka renh iterl-areyelarl. Ntwā ingwerenty ipmek atwetyekarl arrangwarl. Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh. Ampwal-rnem nthakenh irrtiyertel iney-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek irrtiyerremel iley-angenh, inngant ntwā ilettyek. Akngeyek-then ameyek-then awelhetyek. Ingwer-rnem mwerranty arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Alakenh apententy, nga iteth intem-antey aneyenh.”

²⁰ Artwa ra Jesus renh ilek, “Ayengan law ilenh-angkwarr apentenh awey akelyankel. Angka ingwer apek aynteyel, apentetyek?”

²¹ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Ampwal akngerr renh-rnem tharlemila man inemel, artwa ilenh-rnem, irrepern-rnem, man-weny-rnem ntwā man

anthem. Ikwer-penhan Akngeyel-anem ngenh arntarnt-arem, ngenh atnyenem. Atyeng-angkwarrant-anem apetya!”

²² Artwa man-akert ra iterrek man-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenh ra menty impen ayerrpiletyek. Artwa ra amperrngirrek, “Nthakenh-angkwarr ayeng iteth intem-antey aneyenh, man akgerr-akert, ampwal akgerr-akert?”

²³ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Man-areny ilenh-rneman rernem Akngey-angkwarr anetyek arrangwarl. Rernem manantarl apenteyel. ²⁴ Kamwerlan neyl altywer akely-angkwarran nthakenh aylpenhey-angenh, arrangwarl. Kamwerlan altywer akely-angkwarr aylpey-angenh-apeny, man akgerr-akert-rneman Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpey-angenh. Akngeyel nthakenh anyentiley-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-warl.”

²⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem renh ayernek, “Ilek-apeny-rnemant Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpem, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentileyek?”

Anayntileyel: Kwertengerl rernem iterrenh Akngeyelang man-areny-rnemekant inkwerelhentyek-athen, man akgerran man-areny renh-rnem anthentyek-athen.

²⁶ Jesus angkek, “Akngey rantarl iterl-areyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentileyek, ahern-arenyel-rnem iterl-areyang arrangkw.”

²⁷ Peter-el renh ilek, “Anwernantherr-alew? Kwertengerl anwernantherran ampwal-rnem menty-anem ipmek, ngenhant-anem apenteyel. Akngeyel anwernenhantherr pweytilem, ikwerenh-rnem-warl? Anwantherr inem arrpemarl?”

²⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayeng aney-alpeyenh chair mwerr-angker-itwel rlterrk ilkwakert. Kwertengerl arrantherr arrpemarl chair mwerr-angker 12-itwek aney-alpeyenh arrpemarl. Arrantherr Israel kenh-rnem 12 amentew-ament ayerneyenh.”

Anayntileyel: Israel-kenh alerikw-rnem 12 anenh. Akgerr arlpim-pirrek ikwer-rnem-they, rernem akgerram-akgerrirrek. Ingkernpenh-rnem akgerr innga anew-anenh.

²⁹ “Artwa anyentarl alhenty, angka atyenh-akert ikwerenh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntetyek, Akngeyel renh aleth-antey arntarnt-arem. Artwa ra alhentyelan, ahern ikwerenharlap ra iwerl-alheman, ikwerenh-rnem-then, warl ikwerenh-then, ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Akngeyel renh antheyenh akgerr innga renh arntarnt-areyenh intem-antey. ³⁰ Akgerr ilkelheyel Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Akgerr arrkernelheyel Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek, warrkenh iylpareth-rnem-they. Rernem arrangwarl. Warrkenh iylpareth-rnem rernemant Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh.”

20

Rernem warrkirreyel amern-angketyarr-itwek

¹ Jesus-el angka anayntilek ikwer-rnem. “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aytetyel. Ingwepenh atyetyart alhek tawen-warl, warrkenh-rnem ikngwerl-alyetyek, amern-angketyarr-itwek warrkirretyek. ² Ra angkek, ‘Arrantherr atyeng warrkirrenty, atha arrenhantherr man ilkwa anthetyek.’ Rernem mwerr angkenh ikwer. Ranem renh-rnem arwewel thwenek amern-angketyarr-warl. ³ 9 o’clock ingwepenh-antey,

ranem artwa ingwer-rnem arey-alhek, tawen-itwek apatemel rnterl-anenty. ⁴ Ranem angkek ikwer-rnem, 'Arrantherr atyeng warrkirrenty, atha arrenhantherr payemelem.' Rernem ikwer-angkwarr iyldpareth antelhek. ⁵ Ra tawen ikwer-warl alhek arrpemar, rap arey-alhek artwa ingwer-rnem-anemar, rernem apatemel rnterl-anenty. Renh-rnem ra ayerney-alhek warrkek arrpemar, ra renh-rnem man anthetyek. ⁶ Atwerrp-anem 5 o'clock ra alhek arrpemar tawen ikwer-warl. Ra ingwer-rnem-anemar arey-alhek rnterl-anenty. Ra renh-rnem ayernek, 'Ilekek arrantherr rntenherreyel apatemel?' ⁷ Rernem ikwer ilelhek, 'Ingwerentyel anwantherr warrk anthey-angenh.' Ranem renh-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr amern-angketyarr-itwek atyeng warrkirretyek.' ⁸ Atwerrp-anem atyetyart yangkelhek, warrkenh anyentek, ra apetyetyek, ra ingwer-rnem ngkwelty antheynetyek warrk-penh. Ranem artwernem ilek, 'Ingkernarl apetyek-rnem-tangkwel man antha!'

⁹ Ra artwa ingkern-theyarl apetyek-rnem man ilkwa antheek. ¹⁰ Arrwekelarl warrkirrek-rnem, rernem-anem apetyek, man inetyek. Rernem iterrek, 'Man ilkwa innga anwantherr ineyenh', arrwekelarl warrkirrey-alhekel-rnem. ¹¹ Rernem atyetyart ilkwa iltek, 'Ntwa man ilkwan antheek ingkern-they apetyek-rnemantar! ¹² Artwa ingwer-rneman hour anyent warrkirrenh, ingkern-they apetyek-rneman, anwantherr itwern ilkwel aleth arlkarewelhenh. Ingkernarl apetyekel-rneman nthakenharl man ilkwa inek?'

¹³ Atyetyart ranem artwa anyent tyernek, 'Atha ngenh man ilkwa antheynek, weth atharl ngenh arrwekel ilek-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Man ngkwenh inerl-alha, akngeynemel apmer-warl. Atha renh-rnem man ilkwa antheyel mwerr-angkwarr. Ilek-they ntwa alharlkwek artwa ingwer-rnem, atharl man akngerr antheek? Man ilkwarl atha alhewer payemelem!' "

¹⁶ Jesus angkek, "Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arrpemar, ingkernarl apetyek-rnem arntarnt-arem arrpemar."

*Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek ilelheyel
(Mark 10:32-34; Luke 18:31-34)*

¹⁷ Jesus alhek Jerusalem-warl. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh apentek. Akngerrelan renh-rnem apentek ingkern-theyarl. Ra ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, ¹⁸ "Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Rlengk apmer Jerusalem-warl anwantherr alhem. Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Anwantherrarl Jerusalem-el aney-alhem. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh anterrkweyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayenh rernem akngeyenh, atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl, atyetyart ilkwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-antheyel-rnem-warl. Rernem ayenh ahayiweyenh, ingwer-rnemel ayenh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁹ Rernem ayenh ahayiweyenh, Jew-weny ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek. Rernem ayenh irrawemel, whip-el-tangkwel atweyenh, ayenh rernem ipmek atwey-alenty. Ayeng ipmepenh akemirreyenh ingwa atherr-penh."

*James-then John-then ratherr Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 10:35-45)*

²⁰ Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr amikw ikwer-atherrenh apetyek Jesus-warl, kwenirremel. ²¹ Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Ilekay?"

Arelh ra renh ilek, "Nga Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, Ntwa arraty ilay, ampa atyenh-atherr Atyetyart ilkwa arrpemar ngkweng-itwel aneyenh?"

²² Jesus-el awayenheng ilek, “Mpwel atyeng mwerranty awelhenherr-atherr. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh artewentyel irrwampetyek atweyenh. Mpwel-alew? Mpwel arlka menty anthelhem arrpemar, ayeng anthelhem-apeny?”

Ratherr ilelhek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Ya, menty ahelengkw-rnemel aylernenh irrwampetyek atwey!”

²³ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, “Rernem innga mpwelenh irrwampetyek atweyenh, ayenh irrpwampetyek atweyenh-apeny. Inpa, athan iterl-arey-angenharl, Akngeyelantarl iterl-areyel angwenharl Atyetyart ilkwa atyeng-apeny aneyenh, Akngey atyenhelant atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyenh.”

²⁴ Kwertengerl 10 ingwer-rnem kwertengerl ikwer-atherrety arlkarirrek ratherrarl Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arlkwentek, Jesus-apeny. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ra ilek, “Atyetyart Jew-weny ilkwernem awerr aneyel-rnem-angkwarr, arrantherr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anenherr-arey. Ingwer atyenh-rnem Atyetyart ilkwa anem, mwerr-angkwarr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. ²⁷ Arrantherr arntarnt-arerretyek, warrkenh iylpareth awelheyel-apeny. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr atyetyart ilkwa arrernem. ²⁸ Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent ayeng kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek iylparethel. Ayeng arlkan anthelhem ingkerrenhek.”

Jesus-el artwa aparrng atherr mwerrileyel

(Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43)

²⁹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Jericho-they alhek, akngerrel renh-rnem apentek. ³⁰ Artwa aparrng atherr iwerr impaltheh anenh. Ratherr awek ingwerentyelar renh-atherr ilek, “Jesus apetyem nhangkwarr.” Ratherr arlkek Jesus ikwer, “Jesus, David-kenh, aylekanth amperrngirra!”

³¹ Akngerrel renh-atherr ilek, “Akater anenherr-atherr! Jesus renh arlkareweyang!” Ratherr artewentyel arlkek Jesus ikwer arrpemar, “Artwa David-kenh! Aylernekanth amperrngirra!”

³² Jesus-el renh-atherr ayerne, “Nthakenh atha ilem?”

³³ Artwa aparrng ratherr Jesus-warl angkek, “Ingkartay, annga mwerrila, aylernanth mwerr-anem aretyek!”

³⁴ Jesus ikwer-atherr amperrngirrek, annga renh-atherr annga rilkerliletyek, ratherr arleng aretyek. Artwa aparrng ratherr kel mwerr arleng aremel-anem, Jesus-anem apentek.

21

Jesus alheyel tawen Jerusalem-warl

(Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-38; John 12:12-19)

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer ingwer-warl alhew Jerusalem-they arrer-antey, apmer Bethphage-warl, apwert Alipangketyarr-arrangarr. Jesus-el kwertengerl atherr thwenek, ratherr arrwekel alhetyek, ² “Mpwelanthan alhenherr-atherr tawen-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey atherr arey-alhenherr-atherr, tangkey amenheng-atherr. Rweplhelenherr-atherr, atyeng-warl inenhey-alhemel. ³ Ingwerentyel mpwelhenh ayernenty, mpwelanth ilenherr-atherr, ‘Ingkart ikwer aylernanth akngeyneyel wenh tangkey nhan.’ Ra anthem-anem.”

⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka arraty ayntenh, angkakert arwekelenyel ilenh-angkwarr-antey. ⁵ “Jerusalem-areny-rnem, atyetyart

ilkwa rarl apetyeyenh, tangkey-akert. Ra tnakelhey-angenh, tangkey ateralth-akert.”

⁶ Ratherr anperl-alhek, Jesus-elarl ilantheke-angkwarr-antey. ⁷ Ratherr tangkey renh-atherr ayteng-akngey nek Jesus-warl. Ratherr arnkwa tangkey artep-atherr-warl arrernek. Jesus-anem tangkey ateralth-warl nganek. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka arraty innganem irrek, angkakert arrwekelenyel ilenh-angkwarr-antey.

⁸ Akngerr ingkerrenhel arnkwa ahern-warl panty iwey nek, tangkey alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr Jesus-akert. Ingwerel-rnem alperrarl akek. Rernem ayatheweyneyek tangkey Jesus-akert ra alhetyek panty-angkwarr. Tangkey alhek panty-angkwarr Jesus-akert. ⁹ Artwa akngerrel Jesus renh apentek. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arrwekel-warl alhenh-rnem-then, ingkern-theyarl alhenh-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-ek inkwerelhemel arlkek, “Anwantherr Atyetyart ilkwek inkwerelhey, David-kenh innga! Akngeyelarl renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel, ra Atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek aneyel!”

¹⁰ Jesus alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek, ayernerremel, “Artwa angwenharlap ran nhenhey?”

¹¹ Rernem angkerrenh, “Nhenhan Jesus-arl, angkakert Nazareth-areny ahern Galilee-areny.”

*Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alheyel
(Mark 11:15-19; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)*

¹² Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek weker-rnemel aker tharlemilenh, store-arrpantey. Ingwerel-rnem aker thiparl tharlemilenh. Jesus ra arek ingwerel-rnemarl aker tyenkerr tharlemilenh, ra ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem irrentek, taypel-rnem iwemel, ampwal ngkweltyek-arelh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem weker-rnem irrentek. ¹³ Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, “Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: ‘Ingkerrenh akarrirrerl-ayntetyek warl nhenh-warl, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel.’ Irrtyert-awarr-rnemantarl apmer nhenh-warlan arrantherr arrernek!”

¹⁴ Artwa aparrng-rnem-then artwa lerrp-rnem-then ikwer-warl apetyek Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Ra renh-rnem mwerrilek. ¹⁵ Jew-rnem tyaty ilkwitwek ampernem arlkalhelirrenh, “Nhanyem David-kenh.” Artwa priest-rnem-then Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem arek-penh rernem ahelirrek-anem. Rernem Jesus renh ilek,

¹⁶ “Ntwa apek yanh-rnem alhengk-aweyel, rernemarl arlkalhelirreyel?” Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Ampernemel ayenh tnakeyel arraty-angkwarr.’ ” ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem iwerl-alhek-anem apmer Bethany-itwel aney-alpek.

*Jesus-el arwerl renh ileyel
(Mark 11:12-14, 20-24)*

¹⁸ Ingwepenh Jesus Bethany-they anperl-alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Ra angayakw-anem irrek ampepel. ¹⁹ Arleng-they, ra arwerl tywerrk arek. Ra alhek arrer-warl amernek aretyek. Amern aney-angenh arrangkw-antey ra arek, alperrant. Jesus-el arwerl renh ilek, “Arwerl nhepenh nthakenh ingwerentyel amern arlkwey-angenharl intem-antey!” Arwerl arleny-anem irrek.

²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh awek, rarl alakenh angkenh, rernem apatek. ²¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Anwantherr Akngey tnakem, ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh mpwarem. Arrantherr areyel apwert aleyarl altyweneyel? Arrantherr

apwert ilenh ilenty, ra alpetyek kwaty ampep-warl, ra inngarl awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem. Apwert ilenhan arrekanterr awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem-apeny, Akngeyan arrekanterr awelhem, alakenh-anyem. ²² Akngeyan arrekanterr awelhem, alakenh-anyem, arranterr renh tnakenty, renh ayernenty.”

*Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Mark 11:27-33; Luke 20:1-8)*

²³ Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aylpek. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Atyetyart Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then artwa ilkwernem-then ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Angwenhel ngenh atyetyart arrerne, ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek.”

²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr anyent-inger arwa ayernem, arranterr apek atyeng iletiek. Arranterr atyeng ilenty, athap arrenhantherr ilem arppemarl, angwenhelarl ayenhan thwenek. ²⁵ Angwenhel John renh arrerne, ingkerrenh baptise-emeletiek, irrwerl-arenyel apek, ahern-arenyel apek?”

Rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh anwantherr Jesus renh iley-angenh, Akngeyel John renharl thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, anwenhantherr Jesus-elarl arraty ilekerr, anwantherr John ikwer awelhey-angenharl, aken-gentyarl John ikwer irrpelthirrenh. ²⁶ Nthakenharl anwantherr iley-angenh, atyetyart ahern-arenyelarl John anwekantherr-warl thwenek, ingwer-rnemarl anwekantherr ahelirrekerr, rerneman John iterl-areyel, rarl Akngey-kenh angkakert inngan aneyel. Rerneman John tnakeyelarl, rarl Akngey-kenh angkakert inngarrpantey.” ²⁷ Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Inpa, iterl-arey-angenh, angwenhelarl John renh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Arranterr ayenh arraty tyerneyang-kety, nthakenh atha arrekanterr arraty iley-angenh arppemarl, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

Aler atherr-akert

²⁸ “Atha angka arrekanterr iletiek. Artwamp-kenh alerikw-atherr anenh. Artwamp ra alerikw alkenh ilanthe, amern grapes-angketyarrel warrkirretiek. ²⁹ Alerikwan menty-tangkwel angkek, ‘Arrangkw.’ Iterreralpek.

Ikwer-penh ra nyerrirrerl-alpek, rap angkep-anem alpek. Ra aynikwek awelhek, atherrk lyapelherl-ayntetyek.

³⁰ Artwamp ra alerikw ingweran ilanthe-anem. Alerikwan angkek, ‘Ya, kel ayeng alhem!’ Ranap arrangkw alhey-angenharl.”

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, “Alerikw nthenh-apenyarl aynewikw awelhekan?” Rernem renh ilek, “Alerikw wetharl renh-tangkwel ayerne, rant ikwer awelhekan.” Jesus-el-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, “Apmwernem ingkerrenh rernem Akngey-warl angkepirrenhey-alpeyenh nyerrirremel, man akarriley-angker-rnem-then arelh apmwangkwarrarl alheyel-rnem-then. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpeyel, arranterran arrang-warl.

³² John Baptise-emeley-angker ra iwerr arraty arrekanterr iylpar-rernekarl, arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. Arranterranap ikwer irrpelthirrenhan. Apmwangkwarr alhenh-rnem, man akarriley-angker-rnem-then arelh apmwernem-then ikwer awelhenharl, Akngey-warl angkepirremel. Arranterran angetherr arek arppemarl, angkepirrey-angenharl, John ikwer awelhey-angenh.”

*Angka amern grapes-akert
(Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19)*

³³ “Arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey. Apmerek-artweyel amern grapes lyapelhilek, parrik apwert-penh artek, amern grapes lyapetyek parrikel kwen. Warl arlpenty ra artek, artwa anyent irrwerl anayntetyek, arntarnt-arelherl-anemel, ingwerenty irrtiyert apetyekerr amern aketyek. Irrkanem kwen angernemel, amern grapes lthwayntetyek, akarr areyir-retyek. Atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem arrernek amern grapes arntarnt-arayntetyek, ra apmer ingwer-warl alhey-kety. Kel ra apmer ingwer-warl alhek.

³⁴ Amern ampengirrentyel, ra warrkenh-rnem thwenek, amern grapes ampeng awaketyek ikwer. ³⁵ Ingwer-rnemel warrkenh anyent atwek, ingweran ipmek-antey atwek, ingwer apwertel wek. ³⁶ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, akngerr. Rernem renh-rnem atwek arrpemar.

³⁷ Ran angkek, ‘Alerey anyent atyenh atha renh thwenetyek, rernem apek ikwer awelhetyek.’ Atyetyartel alerikw ikwerenh anyentant-anem thwenek. ³⁸ Atyetyart-kenh alerikw rernem arnarek, rernem angkerrenh, ‘Ingwer-ingeran ranem grapes-angketyarrek atyetyart aneyenh. Anwantherr renh atwey, anwekantherr grapes-angketyarr ayntey-alkenh.’ ³⁹ Rernem renh anterrkwek, aketh-warl-anem iwemel ipmek atwek-anem renh.”

⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Nthakenharl arrantherr iterreyel, atyetyart ra apey-alpeyenhel, nthakenharl warrkenh-rnem irreyenh?”

⁴¹ Atyetyart priest-rnem-then artwa ilkwernem-then rernem renh tyernek, ‘Ra renh-rnem ipmek atweyenh. Ranem warrkenh mwerr-rnem ar-rerneyenh, rernem grapes-angketyarr mwerr arntarnt-arayntetyek, amern grapes ikwerenh arraty ikwer awaketyek.’ ”

Anayntileyel: Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem warrkenh-rnem-apeny. Atyetyart-kenh alerikw Jesus-apeny. Akngeyel angkakert-rnem thwenek atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem thwenek-apeny. Ranem Jesus alerikw ikwerenh thwenek arrpemar ahern nhenh-warl, atyetyartel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek-apeny. Pharisee-rnem apmer arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-apeny.

⁴² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny iterl-arey-areny. Angka alakenh aynteyel: ‘Arwerl arlpenty ingwerel iwem apmwek-athen. Arwerl ran impen-antey, lywenty artetyek. Ingkartel renh arrernek anwekantherr.’ ⁴³ Arrantherr ikwer impen anyentek awelhey-angenh, arrantherr amentewarl irrekerr ikwerenh-angkwarrkety. Ingwer-rnemel renh tnakenty, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus angka nhenh-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem arraty iterl-arayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem ilelhek ikwer-rnem, “Jew-rnemel ayenh iweryl-alhek, arwerl apmwapeny-arrpantey. Rernem ayenh ipmek atweyenh.” Jesus ran arwerl impen mwerr-angker weth-apeny, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelh-ayntetyek.

⁴⁵ Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then rernem awek-penh, rernem iterl-anem-arek, “Anwekantherrip nhenhey angkeyel wenh!” ⁴⁶ Rernem iterrenh renh atwetyek-arrpantey. Rernem aterirrenh, ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemar renh iterl-arenh angkakert Akngey-kenh.

22

Angka tyenkerr-akert (Luke 14:15-24)

¹ Jesus-el angkanem ikwer-rnem ilek, renh-rnem akalty-anthek arrpe-marl, ² “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Atyetyart anyent anenh. Akngerr akarrirrek, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, alerikw ikwerenh iten-girrenty aytaretyek. ³ Warrkenh-rnem thwenek, ingwer-rnem ikngwerl-alpetyek. Rerneman arlkarirrek ikwerety. ⁴ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, ‘Ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpenherr-arey, amern kwenty arlkwetyek, aker pwelek anter-akngerr ilek-ilek, arlkwetyekant-anem.’

⁵ Rernem ikwer awelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem amern weyt atherrk inetyek, ingwerenty amentewarl alherlewenh, ingwerenty amentewarl anew-anenh. Ingwer-rnem store-itwek warrkirrenh ampwal ilek-ilek mpwarenh. ⁶ Ingwer-rnemel warrkenh ingwer-rnem anterrkwemel atwek ipmek-antey.

⁷ Atyetyartel inngantey ingwer-rnem irlkentyilek, rernem apmwernem atwetyek, warl-rnem arrtyeynetyek. ⁸⁻⁹ Ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem thwenek, ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpetyek, ‘Ingwer-rneman arrwekelarl ayernek-rneman arlkarirreyel amern kwenty ikwer-warl apetyey-angenh. Apmer arrpanenh-warl ingkerrenh ikngwerl-alpenherr-arey, ingkerrenh apetyeyek, kwenty arlkwetyek.’ ¹⁰ Rernem amperirrenhey-alpek akwerr-warl ikngwerl-alpek, artwa ingwerek-ingwer ikngwenhey-alpek warl ikwerenh-warl, amern arlkwetyek, artwa mwerr-rnem-then apmwernem-then ingkerr apey-alhek amern kwenty arlkwetyek. Akngerr innga akarrirrek, warl kwen arrkngelek-anem.

¹¹ Akngerr akarrirrek, arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Atyetyart rap arey-alhek artwa ingweran arnkwa aterrng-akertarl, arnkwa mwerrek aylpey-angenh. ¹² Atyetyart ranem ayernek, ‘Ilek-kety nga arnkwa mwerrelan aylpey-angenh?’ ¹³ Atyetyartel-anem artwernem ilantheek, artwa iltyatherr arertnetyek, ingkety-atherr-then aketh-warl-anem iwe-tyek, atwemengk-warl, artewentyel arrangkeyel-rnem-warl. ¹⁴ Akngey akngerrek yangkelhek, irrpety ingwer-rnemant-anem ra arrwekel-antey rlwaneynek, ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek.”

Anayntileyel: Ingkart Akngey ingkerrenhek arrkernelheyel, ikwer-angkwarr ingkerrenh anetyek. Ingkerrenhek, apmer arrpanenhel ingkerrenh aneyel-rnemek. Ra ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel, ikwer-angkwarr ingkerrenh anetyek. Ingwer-rnem arlkarirrenh kwenty ikwerenh arlkwekerr; aley-anyem ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka awekerr arlkarirreyel-apeny. Alakenh angka nhanyem anayntileyel.

Man kapmentek anthetyek (Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:20-26)

¹⁵ Pharisee-rnem anyentirrek angkerretyek, rernem Jesus renh irrtwyerl-ampernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angkenty renh awetyek. ¹⁶ Herod-el-rnem-then, Pharisee-rnem-then rernem artwernem thwenek, Jesus renh ayernetyek, “Ingkartay, anwantherr ngenh iterl-arey. Ngan artwa arraty aneyel, ntwan Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-antheyel. Nga ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Nthakenh nga iterreyel, anwernantherr kapment ilkwernem man antheynetyek, menty?”

¹⁸ Jesus ra iterl-arek, rernemarl irrtwyerremel angkek ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh arrkerneyel, ayeng arrekanterr akengenty angketyek."

Anayntileyel: Rernem arrkernelhenh ikwer; ra akengenty angketyek. Ra akengenty angketyek, rernem renh ingwer-ingerant anterrkwetyek, renh ipmek atwetyek.

¹⁹ "Ngkwelty atyeng akngetyay, atha tax maney aretyek." Rernem ngkwelty anyent renh antheek. ²⁰ Jesus angkek, "Angwenharl inngerrakertan nhenhan, itna angwenh-kenh-akert nhan?"

²¹ Rernem ikwer ilek, "Caesar, atyetyart kapment ilkwarlap ran nhenhey!"

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Man-areny-rnemelarl arrenhantherr manek ankem, arrantherr man renh-rnem anthenherr-arey, rernem-anem kapment man renh anthetyek. Akngey-kenh warrk-rnemel man ineynem, arrantherr ingkerrenhel arrernetyek arrpemar, Akngey ikwer-anem rernem man renh arrernetyek." ²² Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelpok, Jesus-el angka arrayat ikwer-rnem ilekarl. Kel rernem alpek-anem.

*Rernem ipmepenh itethirreyenh
(Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40)*

²³ Artwa Sadducee-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek. Sadducee-rnem akalty-anthenh, arrewaly intem-antey ayntem, nthakenh ipmepenh akwentey-angenh. Rernem Jesus renh ayerneek. ²⁴ "Ingkartay, Moses-el angka anwekantherr arrerneek, arelh inpertirrenty, ayteyikw ranemar arelh ikwer-warl itengirretyek ikwer-atherrenh-anemar, ampa ingwer-anem anetyek.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Anew ikwerenhek arelh anyent ran inpertirrek ampeweny-anteyarl, ra ayteyikw ikweren-itwel itengirrek arrpemar. Arelh ra inpertirrek ayteyikw ingwerek-anemar, ampeweny-antey arrpemar. Ayteyikw-rnem 6 ilenh-rnem arelh anyent ikwer-itwel-antey, rernem ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl itengirrek, arrewaly ingwer iypelerlewenty, awayikw ingwer-itwel itengirremel, ra ampeweny arrangk arrpemar. Artwa anyent aytey anyek itengirrek, arelh ikwer-itwel-antey. Artwa ranem ilwek, ampeweny-antey, arelh anyent ikweren ampa ikwer-atherrenh aney-angenh-antey. ²⁷ Arelh ranem ilwek. ²⁸ Artwa rernem ipmepenh akemirrenty, artwa angwenharlap arelh ikweren inngan?"

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr apmwel-areh akalty-antheyel Akngey-kenh angka arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngeyan rltarrk ilkwakertarl aneyel, ingkerrenh ipmepenh itethiletyek. ³⁰ Rernem ingkerrenh itethirremel alpeyenh rernem aney-alpeyenh intem-antey, arelh-itwel itengirrey-angenh, irrwerl-areny-rnem-apeny. ³¹ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem ilek, rernem angkeparl itethirreyenh, ipmepenh. Arrantherr angka ilenh iterl-arey-areny, angka ilenhan Akngey-kenh pipel arrayat inngarl aynteyel. Arwerl wethelarl lherm ampenh-apeny. ³² Akngeyel Moses renh ilek, 'Ayeng ngkwenhek-rnem ingkerrenhek Atyetyart aneyenh, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek.' Rernem iteth-antey aneyarr-alpek Akngey-kenh apmerel irrwerl, Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr. Arrantherran ingwer-rnem apmwel-aretharl akalty-antheyel intem ilwenty-arrpantey. Rernem ipmepenh itethirremel ingkerrenh alpek Akngey-itwel aney-alpek, intem-antey. Alakenh-anyem, anwantherrarl ilwem, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh angkep arrpemar itethilem, anwantherrap apmer ikweren-warl irrwerl

alpem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntetyek apmer ikwerenh-itwek intem-antey.”

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem apatel-anthek.

Angka Akngey-kenh innga

(Mark 12:28-34; Luke 10:25-28)

³⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem awek-penh, rernem anyentirrek, angkerretyek. ³⁵ Artwa anyent ingwerel Jew-kenh-angkwarran iterl-arenhan. Ranem Jesus ikwer arrkernelhek, ayernemel, ³⁶ “Inkartay, Moses-el angka akngerr anwekantherr arrernek. Nthenh-apenyarl angka rlterrk impen inngan, anwantherr renh apentetyek?”

³⁷ Jesus-el renh tyernek, “ ‘Anyent renhant apentetyek, anyent ikwerant iterretyek’, ³⁸ Angka nhanyem impen, arrwekeleny. ³⁹ Akngey-kenh angka ingweran alakenhaym aynteyel: ‘Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, ikwer-rnem inkwerelh-ayntetyek, ampa arrekantherrenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny.’ ⁴⁰ Angka ingwer-rnem arrangkwarl, Moses-kenh angka ingwer-rnem artwa angkakert ingwer-rnem-anem ingkern-they-anem aremirrek.”

Artwa David-kenh

(Mark 12:35-37; Luke 20:41-44)

⁴¹ Pharisee-rnem ikwer-itwek rtnenh-antey, Jesus-el renh-rnem ay-ernek, ⁴² “Nthakenh arrantherr iterl-areyel Christ itethiley-angker renhan. Angwenh-kenh ran?”

“Ranem Atyetyart David-kenh,” rernem renh tyernek.

⁴³ Jesus-el-anem renh-rnem tyernek, “Akngey-kenh itnwengel ikwer lwe-warrernek. David-el Christ renh itnewek ‘Atyetyart atyenh’. ⁴⁴ Akngeyel atyetyart atyenh renh ilek, ‘Atyeng-itwel ana! Arlkarirreyel-rnem, atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem ikwer-rnem.’ ⁴⁵ Nthakenh atyetyart David-kenh? David-el renh atyetyart antweyel. Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel.”

⁴⁶ Ingwerentyel arraty renh tyerney-angenh-they, rernemap menty-anem ipmelhek, angka ingwerek ayerney-angenh-anem.

Anayntileyel: David-they ingkern, ingkern-penh ranem apetyek.

23

Jesus-el Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem akalty-antheyel
(Mark 12:38-40; Luke 11:37-52; Luke 20:45-47)

¹ Jesus-anem ingkerrenh-warl angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl-then, ² “Pharisee-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then akalty innga aneyel, angka Moses-kenh-angkwarran. ³ Rernem Moses-kenh angka arraty akalty-antherl-anenty, arrantherr ikwer-rnem awalh-ayntetyek, Pharisee-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem ingwer-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentey-angenh.

⁴ Rernem ingwer-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem renh-rnem aleth arntarnt-arey-angenh-anemarl. ⁵ Rernem tnakelheyel. Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenh-herr-arey yanh-rnem-kety kwet arlpenty-akert-kety! Akngey-kenh pip-rnem rernem rlwewarl arertnelhem iyterlarr-apeny akwewarl-then, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem arayntetyek. ⁶ Warl ikwer-warl rernem anyentirrem, angkerr-ayntetyek. Rernem arrwekel-warl arrernelheyel arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. Ingkerrenhel inkwerelhemel amern arlkwetyek, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrernelhetyek arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. ⁷ Akngerr

akarrirrenty-warl, aknggerrel renh-rnem tnakelh-ayntetyek, ingkart ilkwarrpantey.

⁸ Arrekantherr akalty-anthey-angker anyentant. Akngey anyent irrwerl-areny rant ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ingkerrenh arrantherr aneyel, awayenheng-apeny, angkwerenheng-apeny. ⁹ Inkart ahern-areny ntwatnakey-angenh, Akngey-arrpantey. Akngey alker-arenyekant anwantherr awelhetyek. ¹⁰ Nthakenh ingkart rltwa tnakelhey-angenh. Artwa itethiley-angker rant atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel. ¹¹ Ingwerenty apekatyetyart ilkwa anenty, rap warrkenh ingwer-rnemek. ¹² Artwa anyent ilkwarrpantey ilelhenty, Akngeyel renh areyel arrangkwarl. Artwa rapmwamwam ilelhenty, Akngeyel renh areyel mwerrarl.

¹³ Yaw-yaw! Pharisee-rnem-then angka Moses-kenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then! Akngeyelan arrenhantherr artewentyel inngairrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh arraty akalty-anthey-angenh, akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyirretyek, ikwerenh-angkwarr anayntetyek. Arrangkwaw! Rerneman angka ikwerenh iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr-apeny! Rernem irrtwyerremel angkeyel Akngey-warl-athekarleng-alenty. Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh court-emileyenh, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh, irrtwyalth renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman ra alyepel irrwampenh-antheyenh.

¹⁵ Artwa Pharisee-rnemay, Moses-kenh-rnem-then arrantherr apmwangkwarr akaltyileyel. Arrantherr apmer arleng-warl alheyel, artwa anyent angkepilyek, renh Inkart-angkwarr akaltyileyek. Arratywenyarl arrantherr apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyelarl, apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, arrantherr apenteyel-apeny!

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Rernem irrtwyerremel ilelheyel tyaty ilkwangkwarr. Alakenh ingwer-rnem irrtwyerremel ilelheyel, 'Gold innga aynteyel-apeny tyaty ilkwitwel, arraty ayeng angkeyel wenh.' Tyaty ilkwa impen, gold-an arrangkwarl.

¹⁸ Apwert ilperr-ilperr impen ikwer tyenkerr ampertetyek. Ingwer-rnemel irrtwyerremel ilelheyel alakenh, 'Apwert ilperr-ilperr tyaty ilkwitwek innga aynteyel-apeny, innga atha ileyel.' ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Ingwer-rnem alakenh irrtwyerremel ilelheyel, 'Gold tyaty ilkwel innga aynteyel-apeny, arraty innga atha ileyel.' Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkeyel, 'Tyaty ilkwa alakenh aynteyel-apeny, innga arraty atha ileyel.' ²¹ Akngey-kenh warl ilkwanhel anwantherr iterretyek, arraty apentetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Inngant nga ilelhetyek, irrtwyerremel ilelhey-angenh. ²² Ingwer-rnem irrtwyerremel ilelheyel alakenh, 'Alkenhel arem'. Arrkent iley-angenh, arrantherr iterretyek Akngey anyent ikwer. Anwantherr iterretyek ra irrwerl-itwel anwekantherr mpwelheyel, irrtwyerremel ilelhey-angenh.

²³ Artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherrarl amern atherrk akep-akalthem, akely anthem Akngeyekan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Angkan ikwerenh arrangkwarl. Angka akely nhan, arrangkwarl. Arrantherr arratyilerrey-angenh, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty apentey-angenh. Arrantherr angka apenterl-anem angka ingkerr! ²⁴ Arrantherr angka anyent impen ikweretyan iylpelirrekarl. Arrantherr angka apmwel-aretharl apenteyel, angka mwerr-angkwarr apentey-angenh.

²⁵ Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem apmwel-areth iterreyel. Arrantherr mwerrarrpantey inngelheyel, kwenan apmwarl. Arrantherr apmwernemarl

rnter-rnem. ²⁶ Arrantherr artwa aparrng-apeny. Arrantherr apmwekety angkepirretyek Ingkart-warl. Ikwer-penh arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneman.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Arrantherr iterl-arelheyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpanteyarl. Arrantherr arlka kwenan apmwakert-anteyarl! Warl mwerrarl intelheyel-arrpantey ntwā arem, warl apmwarl kwenan. Arrantherr apmwakert-antey aneyel, warl mwerr-arrpantey intelheyel-apeny.

²⁹ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Awank-akerr artwa angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem rernem akwernek awenng-warl. Arrantherr awenng-rnem ayterlkwel aperneyel mwerr-angker ilemel, angkakert-rnem iympangk-ayntetyek. ³⁰⁻³¹ Arrwekelenyel-rnem angkakert-rnem atwenh. Rernemap awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-kenhek, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr awelhey-angenh arrpemarl. ³² Arrantherran irrtwyerremel ilelheyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey, rernemarl angkakert-rnem atwenh-apeny. ³³ Arrantherr Ingkart-kety amentirrek. Rwa ilkwa arrwekel arrekantherr mpwelheyel.

³⁴ Arrwekel-antey Akngey angkek, 'Atha angkakert-rnem artwa akalty ingwer-rnem-then arrekantherr Jew-rnem-warl thwenetyek. Arranther-rarl ingwer-rnem ipmek atwem, ingwer-rnem arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-warl arrernem, ingwer-rnem whip-el atwem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, ingwer-rnem arntety anthemarl apmer arrpanenhel.' ³⁵⁻³⁶ Awank-akerr Cain-el ayteyikw Abel-tangkwel atwek. Ingwer-rnemel-anem atwenh angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem. Artwa anyent Zechariah Barachiah-kenh alerikw rernem atwek arrpemarl, rarl rtneuh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh kwen-itwel, ampwal rwek-arelh arrerenty. Yaw-yaw, atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Akngeyan ahelirreyel arrekantherr. Arrwekelenyel-rnemel angkakert Akngey-kenh-rnem awank-akerr atwenh-they, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atweyenh arrpemarl."

*Jesus amperrngirreyel tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnemek
(Luke 13:34-35)*

³⁷ Jesus-an amperrngirreyelpek Jerusalem-areny-rnemek. "Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngirreyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemek! Rernem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem atwek, Akngeyelarl ikwer-rnem thwenek. Rernem apwertel wemel, ipmew-antey atwek renh-rnem. Ayenganap ilkel-henh, renh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-arayntetyek. Ayengan ilkel-henh, renh-rnem ingkerrenh akarriletyek, tywek-tywekelarl akely-rnem akarrilem-apeny, aympelhel artemel. Alakenh-anyem. Arrangkwarl! Rernem ingkerrenhel ayenh artepelant arek! ³⁸ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyelan apmer Jerusalem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Apmer yanhā ampny arrangkw aynteyenh, alkey-anem. Tyaty ilkwa renhanap atep-atakeyenh ahernel-anem arlperrty-anem ayntey-ayntey-alheyenh. ³⁹ Rernem ayenh arey-angenh arleng-alenty apmer yanh-itwek. Ingwer-inger ayeng angkep apetyeyenh. Rernemap ayenh areyenh-anem, alakenh-anem angkemel, 'Artwa nhanyem mwerr-angker! Akngeyelan renh thwenek riterrk-akertel!' " Angka nhanyeman Jesus-elān ilēnh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

24

*Ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa atakeyenh
(Mark 13:1-2; Luke 21:5-6)*

¹ Jesus ra tyaty ilkwa iwerl-alhek-penh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl angkemel, “Warl nhenh-rnem ara!”

² Jesus angkek, “Ingwer-ingeran ingwerel-rnem atakem-anem, tyaty ilkwa yanh akwarrkirreyenh.”

Rernem atwerreyenh
(Mark 13:3-13; Luke 21:7-19)

³ Rernem apwert alip-angketyarr irrwerl-warl nganek. Rernem ament rntenherrenhel, rernem renh ayernek-anem, “Ilengerarl ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa ilenh atakeyenh, akwarrkirretyek? Nthakenh anwantherr arlta ingkern iterl-areyenh? Ngarl apey-alpey-alpeyengan ilekel anwernenhantherr ileyengan?”

⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Mwentyel arntarnt-arellenherr-arey,
⁵ Ingwer-rnemar apetyem-kety rernem irrtwyerremel ilelheyenh-kety ayeng-arrpantey, ‘Ayeng Akngeyel wetharl awank-akerr alhelek, ayeng nhanyem-anem apetyek arrekantherr-warl.’ ⁶ Apmer arrpanenh atwerrerrl-anenty arrantherr awerl-aneyenh. Aterirrey-angenh arrantherr anetyek. Apmer aparpan rernem ahel atwerreyenh ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ⁷ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then ahel atwerrerrl-aneyenh. Angayakwel ilwenherreyenh, ahern akngelheyenh. ⁸ Alakenh-anyem aynteyenh ingweleman, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty.

⁹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apenteyel-kety rernem arrenhantherr tyayl-warl akwerneyenh, ingkerrenhel ngenh atweyenh. Ingwer-rnem arrekantherrety arlkarirreyenh, arrantherrarl atyeng-angkwarr apenteyenh. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem intwemelirreyenh, ingwer-rnem ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh tnhwerant-arey aneyenh. ¹¹ Irtywerrey-angker akngerr apetyeyenh Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey, irtywerremel ilerl-aynteyek. ¹² Akngerrrel apmwangkwarr apenteyenh, ipmelhemel-anem mwarrant-arey arnanekerr. ¹³ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-anenty arlta ingkernek-atwety, Akngeyel arrenhantherr itethileman. ¹⁴ Angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka ilpertel-warl rernem ingkerrenhel awek-penh, arlta ra arrer-anemarl.”

Artwa ahelengkw apmer Jerusalem-itwek aneyenh
(Mark 13:14-23; Luke 21:20-24)

¹⁵ “Arlta ikwerel, ahelengkw Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek aneyenh. Akngey-kenh pip angka arrwekeleny-akert Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel, Akngey-kenh angkakert Daniel-elarl ingkwernek. Arrantherrarl awem, tyaty ilkwa ikwerelarl Atyetyart ilkwa ra aneyenh, ¹⁶ arrantherr Judea-areny-rneman alhetyek, apwert-warlarl. ¹⁷ Arnkwek iterrey-angenh, arrantherr arwa apwert-warl anpenheyekant. ¹⁸ Awangk alhentyel, kwetek angkep alpey-angenh, menty ra ayntey. ¹⁹ Ayeng amperrngirreyel arelh-rnemek, rernem ampa akely irrepern atnyeneyel-kety.”

²⁰ Jesus angkek, “Akngey rantarl arlta anyent iterl-areyelan, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Arrantherr Akngey renh ayerney aherrety arrernetyek, irrerntel arrenhantherr atwekerr. Renh ayerney arrpemaril, arlta arrernetyek, arrantherr alhewerarl alhayntetyek, ltyerrey-angkerwenyel. ²¹ Arlta anyent ikwerel, artwa ingkerrenh arntetyirreyenh,

alakenh awank-akerr anwantherr arntetyirrey-angenh. Anwantherr ingkern arntetyirrey-angenh alakenh. ²² Arrer-anem anwantherr mpwelhem. Arlta irrptyap-penh Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyenh. ²³ Akgerr arrekanterr-warl apetyem, arrenhantherr irrywerremel iletyek, Akngeyel renh-rnem thwenenty-arrpantey ahern nhewarl, Christ-apeny. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilelhem. Arrantherr iylpelant renh-rnem awetyek, arrenhantherr ilpertileyekarl ilenhan arrkernelheyel. ²⁴ Rernem apetyem, Christ-arrpantey Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey, angka ilek-ilek-akert rernem arrekanterr arrkernelhetyek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. ²⁵ Mwanytel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey ikwer-rnem-kety, arrenhantherr ilpertilekerr, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ileyel-angkwarr.”

Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh

(Mark 13:24-27; Luke 21:25-28)

²⁶ “Ingwer-rnemel alakenh ileyel, ‘Christ ra apmer arlpawelarl aremirrek.’ Ingwer-rnemel ileyel, ‘Christ ra warl kwenel irryertewelheyel ingwer-rnem-kety.’ Ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. ²⁷ Ingkerrenhel Artwa Impen renh areyenh arrpamarl, anaynt, ahern-arenyel awely-awely areyel-apeny. ²⁸ Thip-rnem akarrirreyel ipmitwel, thip inkwel. Anwantherr anaynt areyenh arrpamarl, rarl apey-alpeyenh.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el renh-rnem angkanem ilenh, rernem ikwer arntarnt-arelhetyek. Thip-rnem akerek arntarnt-arelheyel-apeny, anwantherr Jesus ikwerant arrpamarl arntarnt-arelheyel.

²⁹ “Ingkeny-then, alkent-then, antyarr-then rernem ingkerrenh akngelheyenh, ayeng Anyent Impen aremirrey-alenty. Ingkeny-then alkent-then ywerreyenh. Antyarr ingkerrenh irrwerl-they aytneyenh.”

³⁰ Arlta anyent ikwerel, ingkerrenhel ayenh arnareyenh, Artwa Impen anyent Akngey-kenh irrwerl-they apetyenty, rlterrk ilkwakert. Rernem artneyenh ingkerr. ³¹ Terampet angkelh-angkelhileyenh. Ikwer-theyan, atha alker-areny-rnem thwenem, rernem alhetyek, apmer arrpanenh-warl, Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-ल्पetyek.”

Anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh

(Mark 13:28-31; Luke 21:29-33)

³²⁻³³ “Arrantherr iterrenherr-arey, arepampeyel akarley ampengirrentyel ngkweng ileyel aherrety ampep-anem. Akarleyel ileyel-apeny aherrety ampep arrer-anem, ingkeny-then alkent-then ratherr arrenhantherr ileyenh, ayeng alerl apey-alpeyenh arrekanterr-warl ahern nhewarl. Ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl antyarr-then aytenty, ahern-then alker-then akngelhenty. ³⁴ Itetharl aneyel-rnem ingwer-rnemel rernem iterl-aremle areyenh arrpamarl. ³⁵ Innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Angka atyenh intem-antey aytneyenh.”

Jesus-el renh-rnem ileyel, rernem ikwer mpwelhetyek

(Mark 13:32-37; Luke 17:27-30, 34-36)

³⁶ “Nthakenh ingwerentyel arlta iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl. Alker-arenyel-rnem-then iterl-arey-angenh. Akngey anyent rant iterl-areyel, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl.”

³⁷ Rap irrkaty-angkwarr aynteyenh Noah-arl anenh-angkwarr-antey.
³⁸ Rernem apatemel anenh, ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant anenh, amer-
 nant arlkwerrenh, ngkwarlant antywerrenh, itengirrenh apmellerreny-
 angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Noah-el rtnwa ilkwa arnwarnenh.
³⁹ Akngeyel kwaty ilkwa thwenek. Noah-an aylpenhek ikwerenh-rnem-
 akert rtnwewarl kwen. Kwaty atnyerr ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem ilwerl-
 athenek. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent apey-alpey-alenty, alakenh
 aynteyenh.

⁴⁰ Artwa atherr amern-angketyarrel warrkirrerl-anenty, angel-rnemel
 anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerl-alheyenharl. ⁴¹ Arelh atherr
 apek anerl-aneyenh, ntang atherl-anemel, angel-rnemelan anyentant inerl-
 alheyenh, ingweran iwerl-alheyenharl. ⁴² Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-
 arey! Arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Ingkart arrekantherrenh
 apey-alpeyenh. ⁴³ Apmerek-artweyel nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh, anyelk-
 awarr ra apey-alheman. Ra arntarnt-arelhem, irrtiyert-awarr ra anyelkel
 inekerr. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ilenger Artwa Impen ayeng apey-
 alpeyenh. Akngey-kenh arlta impen anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh inpa
 aneyenh. Atyek-antey arntarnt-arerl-ayntenherr-arey!”

*Mwenty arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenh
 (Luke 12:35-48)*

⁴⁵ “Artwa ilkwa anyent anem warrkenh akngerrew-artey. Atwerrpan
 ra angkem ikwerenh-rnemek, ‘Ayengarl alhem-kety, arrantherran warl
 atyenh akarerl-ayntenherr-arey! Mpwelherl-anemel, ayengant apey-
 alpetyek-atety, arntarnt-arelhemel.’ Akngerr apmer ikwerel akarrirrem,
 amern akngerr inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerrem. Ingwa ikwerel-
 antey artwa ilkwa ra alpem warl ikwerenh-warl. Warrkenh ikwerenh-
 rnem atyek-antey anem, arntarnt-arelhem ikwer lyenenty-akert. Artwa
 ilkwan inkwerelhem, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemarl atyek-antey ikwer
 mpwelhemek, rarl ilantheke-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem ilem arrernelhetyek,
 rap amentel-antey amern-anem ampernem, rernem arlkwetyek. ⁴⁶ Artwa
 ilkwa alhem-tangkwel. Rarl apey-alpemel, warrkenh renh arey-alpem,
 mwerrarl warrkirrerl-anenty. Ra inkwerelhem, rap angkem warrkenhek,
 ‘Nga artwa mwerrarl atyeng warrkirreyel. ⁴⁷ Ngan atyetyart aneyenh
 warlek, pwelek-rnemek, ilek-ilek atyenh ingkerrenhek.’

⁴⁸ Warrkenh ingweran arraty warrkirrey-angenh. Ra iterrem, ‘Atyetyart
 atyenh apey-alpey-angenh-antey, ywerreyel-antey.’ ⁴⁹ Warrkenh apmwa
 ra warrkenh ingwer-rnem atwem. Ran aynterlant-anem, amernant
 akngerrarl arlkwemel, ngkwarl-then antywem, terangk irretyek-atwety.
⁵⁰ Warrkenh apmwa apal ayntem, atnaraty, atyetyartarl apey-alpeyenh.
 Ingwer-ingerant atyetyart apey-alpek anyelkel. ⁵¹ Atyetyartel warrkenh
 apmwa artewentyel atwem, irrentemel artwa apmwernem-warl, atyetyart
 ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem-warl-anem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ikwer-
 rnem angkenh.

25

Angka kwey aleyak 10-pel-akert

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka atha iletyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr
 alakenh aynteyel. Artwa ra aleyak anyent-itwek itengirrey-alenty, aleyak
 10 rernem alherlewek artwa anyent rlwatetyek lyenenty-akertel. ² Aleyak
 5-pel ingwer-rneman akwerrparl. 5-pel ingwer-rneman akaltyarl. ³ Aleyak

5-pel akwerrpel-rnem anter akelyarl akngek, rernem lyenenty lyerrtyiletyek. ⁴ 5-pel akalty-rnem rernem anter ilkwarl akngek, anter ywerrekerr, lyenenty lyerrtyiletyek.

⁵ Rernem ingkerrenh mpwelhenh arleng-alenty. Renh-rnem ankwel atwek, rernem ankwanem ayntek. ⁶ Ampepenyelan ingweran arlkek, 'Artwa yanhey ra apetyeyel-anem! Mpa anwantherr arnekirrey ikwer-warl!'

⁷ Aleyak-rnem akwentenhey-alpek, ingkerrenhel lyenenty-anem lyerrtyilek. ⁸ 5-pel ingwer-rnem akwerrpel-rnem anterek-anem ayernenh aleyak ingwer-rnem, 'Anter ingweran anthenherr-arey, lyenenty ywerrekarkety!'

⁹ 5-pel ingwer-rnemel tyernek, 'Arrangkw. Arrantherr store-warl alhenherr-arey anter ament payemeletyek!'

¹⁰ 5-pel ingwer-rnem akwerrp-rnem alhek anter inetyek, artwa ra aremirrek ingkernarl, rernemarl store-warl alhek-kety. 5-pel aleyak akalty-rnem mpwelhenh, kel rernem aylpenhek warl ikwer-warl artwa ikwer-angkwarr, amern kwenty rernem arlkwetyek, artwa ra itengirrey-alenty. Ingwerentyel arriw martek-anem.

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan aleyak akwerrp-rnem apey-alpek-anem warl ikwer-warl arrpemar. Rernem arlkek, 'Ingkartay! Warl altywerilay! Warl altywerilay! Anwernantherr aylpenhetyek arrpemar!'

¹² Artwa angkek, 'Atha arrenhantherr arraty ilem, atha arrenhantherr iterl-arey-angenh.' "

¹³ Jesus-el angkanem anayntilek, "Alakenh-anyem aynteyel, ayeng apey-alpeyenh arrpemar. Arrantherr mwanty arntarnt-arelhetyek, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyengan."

Angka warrkenh 3-pel-akert

(Luke 19:11-27)

¹⁴ "Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, artwa anyentel artwa warrkenh irrpety arrernerl-alhek, rernem apmer arntarnt-arerl-ayntetyek. ¹⁵ Kel ra renh-rnem iterl-arek. Artwa ra arrwekel antheke artwa anyent man 5,000-anem. Artwa ingweran antheke 2,000, artwa ingweran 1,000. Artwa atyetyart alethel-anem ikwer-penhan anperl-alhek.

¹⁶ Atyetyart ra alhek-kety Artwa anyent ingwer 5,000-akertel, ra 5,000 ingwer-anem mpwarek. ¹⁷ Artwa 2,000-arl antheke, 2,000 ingwer-anem mpwarek, irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent ingwer 1,000 antheke, ra irrka angernek, irrkewarl irrtyert akwernetyek arlengkewemel.

¹⁹ Ingwer-ingeran atyetyart angkep-anem apetyek apmer ikwerenh-warl. Ranem renh-rnem anyentel-anyentel manek ayerneynek. ²⁰ Artwa 5,000-arl antheke ran ilelhek, 'Atha 5,000 ingwer-anem ngkweng mpwarek.'

²¹ Atyetyart ranem angkek, 'Ntwa mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek wenh! Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Apetyay atyeng-angkwarr apmer mwerr-angerel anetyek.'

²² Warrkenh ingwer 2,000-arl antheke, ranemarl ilelhek, 'Atha 2,000 ingwer-anem ngkweng mpwarek.'

²³ Atyetyart ranem angkek, 'Ntwa mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Apetyay, atyeng-angkwarr apmer mwerr-angerel anetyek.'

²⁴ Warrkenh ingweran 1,000-akertel atyetyart ikwer ilelhek, 'Ayengan arrangkwarr. Atyetyartay, ngan artwa awerrarl. Ntwa arwa alhewer man

iney-angkeran ingkerrenh-they. ²⁵ Ayeng aterirrek, man ingkerrenh irkewarl akwernek, arlengkewemel. Nhanyem man ngkwenh ingkerrenh-antey.'

²⁶ Atyetyart ranem renh ilek, 'Ngan warrkenh apmwarl, alhengkerrarl. Ntwa ayenh iterl-areyel, atha ingkerrenh akarriley-angker, amern atha lyapelhey-angenh-itwek. ²⁷ Ntwa man bank-warl arrerney-areny arey-ilemel.

²⁸ Man ngkwenh antha artwa 5,000-akert-warl. ²⁹ Arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh. Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety ipmelheyenh. ³⁰ Warrkenh apmwa akwerr-ampeny-warl irrenteyenh, atayel arrangkeyel-rnem-warl.' "

Anayntileyel: Warrkenh mwerr atyetyart ikwer awelhenh-apeny, anwantherr Inkart Akngeyek awelh-ayntetyek. Inkart Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrernek, ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Anwantherr ikwer awelhenty, ra anwenhantherr anthem arrpemarl.

Angka yep-yep-akert nanikwet-akert-then

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ayeng Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh. Ayeng apey-alpeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert angel-rnem-then. ³² Ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenh rernem anyentirreyenh atyeng-warl. Atha ingkerrenh akngakeyenh artwa anyentelarl yep-yep-rnem-then nanikwet-rnem-then akngakeyenh-apeny. ³³ Yep-yep-rnem atha akngakeyenh arraty-ampeny-warl. Nanikwet-rnem atha akngakeyenh ayleng-ampeny-warl.

³⁴ Athanem arraty-ampeny-rnem ileyenh, 'Apetyenherr-arey, Akngey atyenh arrekantherr inkwerelheyel. Apmer nhenh atha arrekantherr arrwekel-antey mpwarek, ahern nhenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey. ³⁵ Ayeng angayakwirrek, arrantherr amern antheke arlkwetyek. Ayeng angkethakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh kwaty antywetyek antheke. Ayeng alethangank, arrantherr ayenh arntarnt-arenh. ³⁶ Ayeng arnkwek arrangkwanenharl, arrantherr ayenh arnkwa antheke. Ayeng arntetyirrek, arrantherr ayenh arntarnt-arenh. Ayeng tyayl-itwek anenharl, arrantherr atyeng-warl apetyek rwanng aretyek weth-lkwer ilkwatherr.'

³⁷ Mwerrel-rnem renh tyernek, 'Inkartay! Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr angayakw arek, amern-anem anthemel? Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr angkethakw arek, kwaty-anem antywetyek antheke? ³⁸ Ilenger ngenh alethang anwernantherr arek, warl-warl-anem atnwenheynek? Ilenger ngenh anwernantherr arnkwek arrangkwanenharl, arnkwanem ngkweng anthemel? ³⁹ Ilenger ngenh arntety anwernantherr arek, tyayl-itwek-then ngenh arek?'

⁴⁰ Atha tyerneyenh, 'Atha arrenhantherr arraty ilem, arrantherr alakenh-anyem irrepern-rnem arntarnt-arek, rernem atyenh-rnem ingkerr.'

⁴¹ Ikwer-penhan ra ayleng-ampeny-rnemek ilek, 'Arrantherr apmwernem alenherr-arey atyengety! Alenherr-arey rwa aknganenty-warl aletharl ampeyel-warl. Atha rwa mpwarekarl, renh-rnem arntyetyek arrenty-kenh-rnem-then. Rwa nthakenh ilwernelhey-angenh. ⁴² Ayeng angayakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh amern arlkwetyek anthey-angenh. Ayeng angkethakwirrek, arrantherr ayenh kwaty antywetyek anthey-angenh. ⁴³ Ayeng alethang anek, arrantherr atyengety intwemelant irrek. Ayeng arnkwek arrangkwanenharl, arrantherr ayenh arnkwa anthey-angenh. Ayeng arntetyirrek, ayenh arntety arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ayeng tyayl-itwek anek, arrantherr ilkwatherr apetyey-angenh atyeng-warl.'

⁴⁴ Apmwel-rnem renh tyerneyenh, 'Inkartay! Anwernantherr ngenh angayakw arey-angenh? Anwernantherr angkethakw arey-angenh? Anwernantherr ngenh alethang anwernantherr arey-angenh? Anwernantherr ngenh arnkwek arrangkw arey-angenh? Ilenger ngenh arntety anwernantherr arek, tyayl-itwek-then, ngenh arntarnt-arey-angenh?'

⁴⁵ Atha tyerneyenh, 'Atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ilem, arrantherr apek artwa apmwamwam atyenh-rnemek alakenh-anyem arntarnt-arey-angenh, rernem atyenh-rnem ingkerr.'

⁴⁶ Apmwerneman alheyenh apmer rwa aknganentyarl aleth ampeyel-warlarl. Mwerr-rneman apmer mwerr-warl alheyenh, rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh ikwer-itwek."

26

Rernem angkerreyel Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek (Mark 14:1-2; Luke 22:1-2)

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek. Ikwer-penh ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, ² "Arlta atherr-inger aynteyel tyenkerr-anem arlkweyalenty. Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen artwa ingwer-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh, rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atan-thetyek."

³ Moses-kenh-rnem-then, tyaty-areny ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, rernem akarrirrek, atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny Caiaphas-kenh apmer-warl. ⁴ Rernem angkerrenh, Jesus renh anterrkwemel, renh ipmek atwetyek irrtiyertel, ⁵ "Alerl-antey ra anayntey, akngerrrel anwenhantherr atwekerr, ahelirremel ikwer-they."

Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel (Mark 14:3-9; Luke 7:36-50; John 12:1-8)

⁶ Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel anenh. Ra amern arlkwenh Simon-kenh warlel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Simon-arl anenh awank tywen-akert apmer ikwerenhel, ra mwerr-anem aleyan. ⁷ Arelh anyentel anter mwerr-angker thelek, akapwert Jesus renh apernemel, arelh rarl anter renh payemelek man akngerrrel. ⁸ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh arek, rarl Jesus akapwert anterel apernek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ilek ra anter mwerran arimpeyel? ⁹ Ilek-ketyarl ra anwenhantherr anthey-angenh? Anwantherr tharlemiletyek, man akngerr inetyek, man-weny-rnem, irrepern-rnem anthemel."

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl tyel-angkerrenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ahelirreyang ikwer, mwerr-angkwarr ayenh anterel apernek. ¹¹ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arem. Aleth man-weny-rnem anayntem arrekantherr-itwel. Ayeng nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhel. Lyert arrantherr atyeng iterretyek. ¹² Mareny-angkwarr arelh ra anterel apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh awengng-warl akwernetyek." Jew-rnemel apmelerr arrewaly anterel apernenh awengng-warl akwerney-alenty. ¹³ "Atyenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhentyel, angka atyenh ilayntetyek, rernem ingwer-rnem ileyenh, arelh anyentelarl ayenh anterel akapwert apernek mareny-angkwarr."

Judas Atyetyart-rnem-warl alheyel (Mark 14:10-11; Luke 22:3-6)

¹⁴ Kwertengerl anyent, Judas, apmer Iscariot-areny alhek Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁵ “Atha arrekanterr Jesus iymparrerenhenty, arrantherr renh anterrkwetyek, man ilek-apeny arrantherr ayenh antheman?” Rernem Judas renh man 30 payemelek. ¹⁶ Judas ra ament-anem iterrek nthakenh-angkwarr ra Jesus renh ahayiwenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

*Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert
(Mark 14:12-16; Luke 22:7-23; John 13:21-30)*

¹⁷ Arlta impen anyent ikwerel, Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh ayernek, “Nthenh-warl anwantherr akarrirrem, anwantherr tyenkerr atyenhiletiek?”

¹⁸ Jesus angkek, “Alhenherry-arey, artwa anyent renh iley-alhenherry-arey, ‘Inkartel anwernantherrenh thwenek, arlta ikwerenh arrerirrek, ranem tyenkerr arlkwetyek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel, warl ngkwenhitwek.’ ” ¹⁹ Rernem kel tyenkerrek atyenhilek arrwekel, Jesus-elarl renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr.

²⁰ Ingwel, Jesus kel alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern tyenkerrek arlkwetyek. ²¹ Rernem amern arlkwenharl, Ra kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Artwa anyentel ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek.”

²² Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem amperrngirrek Jesus ikwer. Anyentel-anyentel rernem renh ayernek, “Ayeng-alew, Inkartay?”

²³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, “Artwa anyentel atyeng-itwek amern arlkweyel, rarlap ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

²⁴ Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: ‘Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ra ilwem.’ Artwa anyentel ayenh ahayiwem artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh atwetyek. Ikwer-penh rap irrkngerney-weny-anemarl aneyenh. Akngeyel renh atwem. Artwa ilenh rarl apmwangkwarr alkenhirrek.”

²⁵ Judas-el renh ayernek, “Ayeng-alew, Inkartay?” Jesus-el renh tyernek, “Ngarl arraty ilelhek-angkwarr-antey!”

²⁶ Rernem amern arlkwerrenharl-antey, Jesus-el amern inek, Akngeyek angkemel inkwerelhemel, rarl amern renh antheke. Ikwer-they, Jesus-el amern renh riweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem antheke, angkemel, “Ina, arlkwa. Nhenhan arlka atyengarlap ran.”

²⁷ Tyampet wayn-akert inek-penh, ra Akngey angkek inkwerelhemel, rarl wayn renh antheke. Ikwer-penh ra renh-rnem antheke antywetyek.

²⁸ Jesus angkek, “Nhenhan arrknga atyengarlap ran. Arrknga thelelhentyel ayeng ilwem, ingkerrenh-they apmwa irrarlkeyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, apmwa arrekanterrrety iweyek, arrenhantherr anyentel-hiletiek ikwerenh-rnem-warl. ²⁹ Anyent-inger-antey atha wayn nhenhan antywetyek ahern nhenhitwek. Ingwer-ingerant, atha ngkwarl wayn lyerteny antywem, Akngey atyenh-kenh apmer-itwekant.” ³⁰ Rernemap aylelherrek-anem, Inkart Akngey-warl-atheke, inkwerelhemel. Rernem warl ikwer-they Apwert Alip-angketyarr-warl alhek.

*Peter ilelheyel
(Mark 14:27-31; Luke 22:31-34; John 13:36-38)*

³¹ Jesus angkek, “Ingwel lyert arrantherr alhem, arlperrtyirremel, yep-yep-rnem arlperrtyirremel anterrem, weth-apeny. Akngey-kenh angka

arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: 'Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker atwenty, yep-yep-rnemarl ingkerrenh arlperrtyirremel anterrem.'

³² Akngeyel ayenh itethilenty-penhant, ayeng apmer Galilee-warl alhem arrwekel."

³³ Peter ilelhek, "Kwertengerl ingwerel-rnem ngenh menty iwerl-alhenty, athan nthakenh ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh."

³⁴ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-awaty, nga ilelhetyek irrpety-inger ntw a ayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp."

³⁵ Peter-el Jesus renh ilek, "Menty! Ayeng alakenh ilelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Atha ngenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, aylenhanth-atherr-antey ahelengkw-rnemel atwetyek." Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem ilelhek arrpemarl, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek ahelengkw-rnemel.

Jesus Akngey-warl angkeyel

(Mark 14:32-42; Luke 22:39-46; John 12:27)

³⁶ Jesus apmer ingwer-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, apmer Gethsemane. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Nhel arrantherr anayntenherr-arey, ayeng alhey-kety Akngey-warl angketyek."

³⁷⁻³⁸ Jesus-el artwa irrpety atnwenhek, Peter-akerr, artwa ingwer atherr-then, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, renh-rnemant ra atnwenhek. Jesus ilelhek, "Ayengarl artewentyel iterremel ilwetyek-anem irreyel-kety. Arrantherr atyek anayntenherr-arey."

³⁹ Jesus ilperr-ayntek Ingkart Akngey-warl angkemel, "Akngeyay, ayeng ilkelheyel artwa ahelengkw ilenh-rnem ntw a atyengety anterrkwetyek, ayenh atwekerr. Ntw a atyengety renh-rnem anterrkwa, nga arlkwentent-yarlan." Ikwer-penhan, Jesus angkek arrpemarl, "Akngey, ngarl rlterrk inngan, mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey, ayenh ipmek atwey, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel."

⁴⁰ Jesus apey-alpek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ra renh-rnem arey-alpek ankwantey aynterl-anenty. Ra Simon Peter renh ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherr ankwantey aynteyel, ngwang ywerrey-angenh ayeng anamerl-antey arrekantherr-warl apey-alpek. ⁴¹ Arrantherr atyeng atyek arntarnt-arelherl-anemer. Arrenhantherr ingwerentyel arrkernem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherr Akngey renh ayernetyek kwenirremel, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentekerr. Arrantherr ahern-areny arwarl, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey."

⁴² Jesus alhek Ingkart Akngey-warl angketyek irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarl. Ra angkek, "Akngey, mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey awaretyel, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel."

⁴³ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arrpemarl. Rernem atyek-anem aney-angenh, renh-rnem ankwel intem-antey itnatwenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem akwentelhilek, rernem akater-anem ingkerrenh anenh, nyerrirremel. ⁴⁴ Jesus alhek Akngey-warl angketyek arrpemarl, angka irrkaty arrpemarl.

⁴⁵ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek, ra arey-alhek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arrpemarl. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ankwantey arrpem intem aynteyel. Kel arrantherr ankwantek. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Im-pen ayenh rlengk anterrkweyenh, artwa apmwernem-warl ahayiwemel.

⁴⁶ Ingkerrenh akwentenherr-arey, anwantherr alhetyek. Artwa ilenhel-anyem ayenh ahayiweyenh, artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh rernem anterrkwetyek.”

*Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh anterrkweyel
(Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)*

⁴⁷ Judas apetyek ikwer-warl. Ra ahelengkw-rnem ikngwerl-alpek Jesus ikwer-warl. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then, rernem ahelengkw renh-rnem thwenek. Ahelengkw-rnem napp arlpenty-akert apetyek, walth-then-akert. ⁴⁸ Judas-elarl renh-rnem ilek arrwekel, rernem iterl-aretyek, “Athan artwa weth renh arrwanyem, arrantherraw renh anterrkwenherr-areyarl.” Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh alhengk-arek, Judas-elarl arrwekel ilek-penh.

⁴⁹ Judas Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek angkemel, “Atyetyartay!” Judas-el Jesus renh anterrkwemel arrwanyek. Jew-rnemel artwa ingkerrenh rlwatirremel, rernem arrwanyirremel apmelerr-angkwarr.

⁵⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer, “Ilekek nga apetyek?” Kel ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwek, Judas-elarl arrwanyek-warl. ⁵¹ Kwertengerl anyent Jesus-kenhel napp arlpentyel atyetyart ilkwa ikwerenh warrkenh renh iyipa rlweth-arternek.

⁵² Jesus-el renh ilek, “Napp arlpenty yanh arrerneya, ingwerentyel ikwer-anterl angkep atwekerr napp arlpenty-akertel. ⁵³ Ayeng arlkwententyarlan, atha Akngey renh ayernem, ra angel akngerr thwenetyek atyeng-warl, ayenh itethiletyek. ⁵⁴ Kel, mentyarl. Akngey-kenh angka nhenhan inngarl aynteyel, arrwekelelarl ra atyeng arrernek.”

⁵⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherr apetyek irrtuertelan, ayenh arrantherr anterrkwetyekan? Napp arlpenty-rnem-thenan, walth-rnem-thenan arrantherr akngetyek, ayenh atwetyek, ayeng apmwa atwey-angker-arrpantey! Akngerr-inger atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-kenh, ilerl-anemel, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Arrantherr ayenh anterrkwemer ikwer-antey artwa akngerrrel arenty-angkwarr. Arraty-wenyarl alakenh arrantherr ayenh anterrkwek. ⁵⁶ Kel mwerr ayenh arrantherr anterrkwemer, alakenh Akngey-kenh angka pipel aynteyel-angkwarr, angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ingkwernek-angkwarr, alakenh-anyem innganem atyeng mpwelheyel arrwekel.” Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem kel aterel anterrerek.

*Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh arrkerneyel
(Mark 14:53-65; Luke 22:54-55, 63-71; John 18:13-14, 19-24)*

⁵⁷ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh akngek Caiaphas-kenh warl-warl atyetyart ilkwewarl. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then ikwer-warl akarrirrek.

⁵⁸ Peter-el renh-rnem apentek, arleng-theyarl. Peter arrernelhek atyetyart-kenh yard-warl, ahelengkw-rnem-itwek. Ra akarenh, nthakenh rernem Jesus renh ileyenh.

⁵⁹ Atyetyart ilkwernem mpwelhenh, ingwer ayernetyek, Jesus renh ayntarrp-iletyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. ⁶⁰ Rernem apatek nthakenharl rernem Jesus renh atweyenh. Ingwer-rnemel ywarn-anteyarl Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilenh. Artwa ingwer atherr apetyek, renh ayntarrp-iletyek. ⁶¹ Ratherr ilenh irrtwyerremel, “Jesus ilenh angkek, tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh ataketyek, tyaty ingwer-anemarl artey-alkenh arlta irrpety-inger-penh.”

⁶² Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwel Jesus renh ayerne, “Ntwa anwenhantherr tyerney-angenh-antey. Nthakenh rernem ngkweng angkerreyel? Ntwa anwernekantherr arraty ilay!” ⁶³ Jesus akater anak, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ilkwel ayerne arrpemar, “Akenhel arem, nga arraty-antey atyeng ilelha! Ngenhang Christ Akngeyel anwernenhantherr ilek, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl, Akngey-kenh alerikw?” ⁶⁴ Jesus ikwer ilelhek, “Ya, arrantherr areyenh, ayeng iteth alpenty Inkart Akngey-warl intem ayeng aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh intem-antey, Akngey-apeny. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, Inkart Akngey-kenh apmer-they kwenpay-angkwarr apey-arpenty.”

⁶⁵ Artwa atyetyartel arnkwa ikwerenh ilterrek angkemel, “Nhenhey apmwel-areth angkeyel Akngeyek. Ran nhenhey Atyetyart Akngey-apeny-arrpanteyarl ilelheyel! Arrantherr renh awek rarl angkek Akngeyek. ⁶⁶ Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel, nthakenh rarl apmwel-areth Akngeyek angkek?”

Rernem angkerrenh, “Arratyarl anwantherr renh ipmek atwem.” ⁶⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan apelharl iwek, renh atwek. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh annga rag-el artek aparrng ilemel, renh atwemel. ⁶⁸ Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel renh ayerne, “Ngan akaltyarl, Akngey-kenh Impen. Angwenhel ngenh atweyel?”

Peter irrtwyerremel ilelheyel

(Mark 14:66-72; Luke 22:54-62; John 18:15-18, 25-27)

⁶⁹ Peter-an akethel anenh. Kwey warrkenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-kenhel Peter renh alhengk-arek ayernemel, “Ngan alhenhap Jesus Galilee-areny-angkwarr. Atha ngenh weth arekan, ngay?”

⁷⁰ Peter ilelhek irrtwyerremel, “Inpa, atha iterl-areyngarl renh.” ⁷¹ Peter anperl-alhek keyt-warl. Kwey warrkenh ingwerel Peter renh arek arrpemar. Ra ilek artwa ingwer-rnem-warl-anem, “Nhanyemarl ran Jesus Nazareth-areny-angkwarrarl alhenhan, atharl renh alhengk-arekan.”

⁷² Peter irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, “Akenhel arem, arrangkw, atha iterl-arey-angenh renh.”

⁷³ Artwa ingwer-rnemel Peter renh ilek, “Inngarl nga alhenh Jesus-angkwarr apmer Galilee-ampeny. Galilee-areny-apeny nga angkeyelan.”

⁷⁴ Peter irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, “Inkartel arem, arraty inngay ayeng angkem. Ayeng akwerrp, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.” Peter-el renh tywek-tywek irrwey awek rarl ingwepenh arlkey-ayntek. ⁷⁵ Peter ra iterl-arek, renharl Jesus-el arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, “Tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerr-awayt nga irrtwyerremel irrpety-inger ilelhem.” Kel Peter alpek. Rap artewentyel artnenh-anem.

27

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernemel arrkerneyel

(Mark 15:1; Luke 22:66; 23:1-2; John 18:28-32)

¹ Ingwepenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then, atyetyart apmer-areny-rnem-then, rernem akarrirrek angkerretyek, Jesus renh atwetyek.

² Rernem-anem renh arertnemel, Atyetyart Pilate-warl atnwenhek.

Judas ilweyel *(Acts 1:18-19)*

³ Judas-el kel ahelengkw-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwek. Ranem ywarn iterrek amperrngirremel. Rap angkepirrek tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-warl, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl alhek-anem. Ra ngkwelty-rnem atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem angkep antheynetyek-arrpantey. ⁴ Ranem angkek nyerrirremel, "Ayeng-anem Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhilek, artwa mwerr innga atha ahayiwek ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Artwa alyelk ra apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh."

Rernem renh ilek, "Ntwap renh ahayiwek anwekantherr-warl. Anan-therr arlarl."

⁵ Judas ran ngkwelty-rnem tyaty ilkwa kwen-warl iwek-penh, ranem ament ipmek aynterrarewelhek.

⁶ Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernemel ngkwelty renh akwetyemel, angkerrenh, "Artwa atwetyekarl antheкарl. Nthakenh ngkwelty nhenh angkep akwerney-angenh tyaty-warl." ⁷ Rernem angkerrek-anem, apmer aterterr renh ingwer-itwek payemeletyek. Rernem iterrenh, awenng angernetyek, alethang arrewaly akwernetyek. Artwa ahern-penh mpwarey-angker anyent ra apmer tharlemilek ikwer-rnem. ⁸ Alakenh-they aley rernem "Apmer Arrkngangketyarr" itneweyel-antey. ⁹ Jeremiah-kenh pip alakenh arraty innganem aynteyel, rarl arrwekel ilenh-angkwarr-antey: "Ngkwelty 30-el payemeletyek, man rernem Israel-kenh artwa anyentek payemeletyek. ¹⁰ Rernem aterterr renh-anem payemelek, atnthepeh arnwarney-angker-kenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem ilantheke-angkwarr-antey."

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerneyel

(Mark 15:2-5; Luke 23:1-7; John 18:33-38)

¹¹ Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl. Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernek, "Nganang Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh, ngay?"

"Ya, alakenh nga angkeyel." Jesus-el renh tyernek.

¹² Tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilek, ra irrtwy-erremel ilelhenty-arrpantey. Jesus akater-anem rtnehh, tyerney-angenh.

¹³ Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernek arrpemar, "Ngenharl rernem ayntarrp-ileyel, nthakenh ngan angkem?" ¹⁴ Jesus akater-anem rtnehh, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ra ikwer apatek-anem, rarl akater-anem rtnehh.

Pilate-el Jesus renh ipmelheyel, Barabbas renh tyayl-they tyarleweyel

(Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:13-26; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)

¹⁵ Aherrety arrpanenhel, amern tyenkerr arlkwenh apmelerr-angkwarr, Pilate-el artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewenh. ¹⁶ Artwa Barabbas artwa apmwa innga tyayl-itwek anenh. ¹⁷ Rernem ingkerrenh akarrirrek, Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Angwenh athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Barabbas apek? Jesus apek, rernem renh itneweyel Christ, Akngeyelarl arrwekel ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl ingkerrenh itethiletiek." ¹⁸ Pilate-arl akalty, atyetyart-rnem Jesus-kety arlkarirrenh.

¹⁹ Pilate-el renh tyatyemilenh-angkwarr-antey, Pilate-kenh anewikwel angka thwenek ikwer-warl, "Artwa alyelk yanh ipmay! Ayeng artwa yanhek ilkelhey-angenh, renh atwetyek, altyerr apmwa atha arek-penh."

²⁰ Tyaty-areny atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then rernem renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Pilate ilenherr-arey, ra artwa Barabbas tyayl-they tyarlewetyek, Jesus-ant atwetyek." ²¹ Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek arrpemar, "Artwa nthenh-apeny atha tyarleweman?"

Rernem arlkek, "Barabbas renhant tyarlewa!"

²² Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek arrpemar, "Nthakenh atha Jesus renh ilem? Rernem renh Christ antweyel Akngeyelar thwenek?"

Rernem arlkek artewentyel, "Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!"

²³ Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Ilekek atwetyek? Ran arlarl."

Rernem artewentyel innga arlkek, "Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!"

²⁴ Atyetyart Pilate ra arek, ingkerrenh ahelirrenhant-anem. Kwatyel iltyatherr lhewelhek, angetherr ikwer-rnem-itwek, "Arrantherrant ilkel-heyel renh atwetyek. Ayeng arlarl!"

²⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Kel menty anwenhatherr ayntarrp-ilem ingkerrenhel, renh ipmek atwenty-penh, ingkern-penh-rnem-then ayntarrp-ilem arrpemar."

²⁶ Pilate-el Barabbas renh tyarlewek, tyayl kwen-they. Pilate-el ahelengkw-rnem ilek, rernem Jesus renh whip-el atwayntetyek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthetyek.

Rernem Jesus renh arrkentelhilemel ileyel

(Mark 15:16-20; Luke 23:11; John 19:2-3)

²⁷ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh atnwenhek warl ilkwa rlterrk-warl, warl Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny-kenh-warl. Ahelengkw ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl akarrirrek. ²⁸ Rernem arnkwa lhelek, ikwer-they, kwet arlpenty rnter-rnter-warl-anem renh akwernek. ²⁹ Rernem mwekart-apeny mpwarek, arreylp-angketyarr atyetyartek-arrpantey, Jesus akapwert-warl arrernemel, arwerl ilya arraty-warl arrernemel. Rernem renh arrkentelhilemel ilek kwenirremel, "Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh."

³⁰ Rernem apelh ikwer-warl iwek, akapwert-anem renh arwerlel atwemel.

³¹ Rernem irrpelthirremel kwanthenh-penh, rernem kwet lhelek, arnkwa ikwerenh-warl-anem akwernemel. Rernem renh atnwenhek, rernem renh atanthetyek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl.

Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyel

(Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43; John 19:17-18)

³² Artwa anyent, itnan Simon apmer Cyrene-areny. Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-anem arrernek Simon ikwer-warl, ra arwerl renh aylpwer-akngeyn-ayntetyek. Simon-el arwerl iylpeyl-atherr iyarr-akngeynenh.

³³ Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh apwert ilkwewarl atnwenhek, apwert itnan Golgotha, apwert ngkwern akarnng-apeny. ³⁴ Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl mwerr-angker alperr-penh ngkwarl wayn-warl thelek, Jesus renh anthemel, ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, renh arlelpityek, renh atanthenty arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek. Rap arrkernek-anem. Jesus-el ngkwarl menty arek, antywey-angenh. ³⁵ Ahelengkwel-rnem arnkwa ikwerenh lhelek, ahern-warl iwemel. Rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthek. Ahelengkwel-rnem arrkenirrek arnkwa Jesus-kenhek, antengilyek.

³⁶ Kel rernem renh arenh-anem, arrernelhemel. ³⁷ Ahelengkw-rnemel pip arrernek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl angka ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert, "Nhanyem Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh."

Anayntileyel: Ahelengkw-rnemel pip ingkwernek, ra akengenty angkenty-arrpantey. Irrtywerremel renh tyatyemilek, ra angkenty-arrpantey. Angka arrwekeleny Rome-kenh apmelerr ayntenh-angkwarr, pip alakenh arrernetyek.

³⁸ Artwa apmwatherr rernem arrernek Jesus-angkwarr ilwetyek. Artwa apmwatherr rernem rnrernek, akwerrant-atherr, Jesus ampepekilemel.

³⁹ Akgerr angkepelarrend alhenh, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrerl-anemel, ⁴⁰ Rernem arlkek, "Weth ntwanwernenhantherr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh atakenty-penhel, ntwanwernenhantherr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa ingwer-anemarl artetyek akwel. Ngan arlertek ilkwakert akwel. Nga ament-anem itethelhila! Atwarra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they!"

⁴¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Rernem arrkent ikwer angkerrenh, ⁴² "Ran artwa ingkerrenh arntety-penh itethiley-angker, ranem ament-anem itethihiley! Ra ament itethihilenty, anwantherr ingkerrenhelarlap iterl-areman, rap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenharl aneman. ⁴³ Ra Akgery tnakeyel. Ra ilelhek, ra Akgery-kenh alerikw akwel. Akgeryelant renh itethilemer." ⁴⁴ Artwa apmwanweth atherrel Jesus renh arrkentelhilenh arrpemar.

Jesus ilweyel

(Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁵ Ingkeny arlta ampepel ingwerrerl-alhek, atwerrpek-atwety. ⁴⁶ Jesus-el Akgery renh ayernek, "Akgery atyenh, Akgery atyenh, ilek-kety ntwanwernenhantherr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa ingwer-anemarl artetyek akwel. Ngan arlertek ilkwakert akwel. Nga ament-anem itethelhila! Atwarra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they!"

⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem Jesus-arrangarr rnenherrenh. Rernem Jesus renh awenh, angkemel, "Jesus ra arlkeyel Elijah ikwer. Elijah Akgery-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny ran." ⁴⁸ Artwa anyentel ngkwarl wayn-warl antywer renh apelyilek, Jesus renh arwerl arlpenty-they antywetyek. ⁴⁹ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, "Anwantherr mpwelhey Elijah ikwer-warl apetyetyek, renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they tyarlewenty anwantherr aretyek." ⁵⁰ Kel Jesus arlkek, ilwemel.

⁵¹ Rag arlpenty Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek ilterrelhek, irrwerl-they, kwenek-atwety. Ahern akngenherl-akngenhelhilek. Apwert-rnem akelhemel ngkweltyirremel. ⁵² Aweng-rnem altywerirrek, arrewaly-rnem itethirrek, Ingkart-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemar. ⁵³ Rernem aweng-they akemirrek. Ra itethirrek-penh, rernem Jerusalem-warl alhek. Rernem aremirrek, akgerr ingwer-rnemek,

⁵⁴ Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-kenh ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem arek. Rernem ahern akngelhenh-akngelhenhek awelhek. Rernem aterirrek angkerrenh, "Jesus ranap Akgery-kenh Alerikw inngarl ilenhey."

⁵⁵ Arelh akgerr rernem akarrirrek apmer Galilee-they, renh arntarnt-aretyek, Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek ilweyalenty. Rernem Galilee-they apetyek. Rernem arleng-they arntarnt-arelhenn. ⁵⁶ Mary Magdala-areny, Mary ingwer-then, James-then Joseph-then, ikwer-atherrenh amikw, ingwer, James-then John-kenh amikw, rernem ikwer-rnem-itwel rnenh. James-then John-then Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr anenh.

Rernem Jesus renh aweng intey-warl akwerneyel

(Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁷ Atwerrp, artwanangkytyar apetyek itnan Joseph, artwanmwerr Ingkart-areny apmer ingwer-areny itnan Arimathea. ⁵⁸ Joseph-el Pilate renh ayernek, arrewalyek. Pilate-el ingwer ilek, ra arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhiletiek, Joseph renh anthetyek.

⁵⁹ Arnkwa mwerrel-anem ataperrelek. ⁶⁰ Joseph-kenhel-rnem arrewaly renh intey awenng-warl akwernek. Intey awenng renh ilkwilek awank-akerr, arrewaly-anem intey-warl akwerney-alenty, apwert ilkwa arriw-itwek arrkngertiwemel. Kel ra alpek-anem. ⁶¹ Mary Magdala-areny-then, Mary ingwer-then ratherr intey akarelhilenh.

⁶² Ingwepenh arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel, tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernem-then artwa Pharisee-rnem-then Pilate-warl akarrirrek. ⁶³ Rernem ikwer angkek, "Jesus ra irrtwyerremel ikwer-rnem ilelhenty-arrpantey, ingwa atherr-penh ipmepenh itethirremel apey-alpetyek-arrpantey. ⁶⁴ Artwernem irrpety thwenay, arriw ilenh akarerl-ayntetyek arlta irrpetyek-atwety, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel ipma renh tyerremel akngkekerr, ingwer-rnem-anem ilekerr, itethirrenty-arrpantey."

⁶⁵ Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ahelengkw-rnem atnwenha, rernem awenng renh akarerl-ayntetyek." ⁶⁶ Atyetyart rernem apwert renh mwantyeal akentek rlterrk, ahelengkw renh-rnem-anem rnkernek, awenng renh akarerl-ayntetyek.

28

Jesus ipmepenh itethirreyel

(Mark 16:1-8; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)

¹ Arlta ltyerrey-angker Ingkeny tyerrelhey-alentyel, Mary Magdala-areny Mary ingwer-then alhek, intey renh aretyek.

² Ikwer-penh ahern akngelhekarl ratherr awek, Ingkart-kenh angel ikwer-atherr-warl apetyek irrwerl-they. Ranem apwert renh atwepert-iwek, ranem apwert ikwer-itwek anenh. ³ Angel ranem lyenentyel-apeny arrtyernek, arnkwan ikwerenh arlter innga. ⁴ Ahelengkw-rnem aterirremel ahern-warl aytnek, ipmapeny-anem ayntenh.

⁵ Angel angkek ikwer-atherr, "Aterirrey-angenh anenherr-atherr! Atha mpwelanth iterl-areyel. Mpwelanth Jesus-ek nthweyel, arwerl ilpeyl-atherr-warl atanthekek. ⁶ Ra nhenh aney-angenh-anem. Akngeyel renh itethilek, weth rarl ingkerrenhek arrwekel ilelhek-angkwarr. Apetyenherr-atherr, intey renh aretyek, rarl ayntenh. ⁷ Alhenherr-atherr, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilettyek, rarl ipmepenh itethirrek. Ra Galilee-warl alhek arrwekel, arrantherr alhetyek renh arey-alhetyek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng angkakert apetyek, mpwelenhant atha ilek."

Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl

(Luke 24:36-49; John 20:19-31)

⁸ Ratherr aterirremel-antey anterrek inkwerelhemel, kwertengerl-rnem ilettyek. ⁹ Jesus-el renh-atherr rlwatek, ratherr-anem kwenirremel ar-rernelhek ingkety atherr anterrkwek, ikwer inkwerelhek. ¹⁰ Jesus angkek, "Aterirrey-angenh, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem ilenherr-arey, rernem ayenh Galilee ikwer-itwek arey-alhetyek." ¹¹ Ratherr alhenharl-antey ahelengkw-rnem tern ilkwewarl alhek. Rernem tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnemek angka ilek.

¹² Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, ahelengkw-rnem payemelettyek rernem menty akater anayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek angka Jesus-akert iley-angenh, rarl itethirrek. Atyetyart ingwer-rnem angkerrenh arrpemar. ¹³ "Ingwer-rnem ilayntenherr-arey, kwertengerl weth-rnemelar arrewaly tyerremel irrttyert akngkek, awenng-they. Anwantherr arnkwa ayntenharr-antey. ¹⁴ Pilate ra angka awenty, mwerrarl anwantherr renh ilem, nthakenh arrenhantherr ayntarrp-ileyangarl."

¹⁵ Rernem ahelengkw-rnem man payemelek. Rernem-anem akater anenh. Apmer Judea-areny-rnem rernem arraty iterl-arey-angenh-antey.

Jesus alker-warl alpeyel

(Mark 16:19-20; Luke 24:50-53; John 20:19-23; Acts 1:6-11)

¹⁶ Kwertengerl 11-pel alhek Galilee-warl, apwert ilkwewarl, Jesus-el kel renh-rnem ilek arrwekel, renh rlwatetyek. ¹⁷ Rernem renh arek, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem arrangkwarl, ikwer irrpelthirrenh.

¹⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem-warl apetyek angkemel, "Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, alker-areny-rnemek, ahern-areny-rnemek, Ingkart ingkerrenhek anetyek.

¹⁹ Apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenherr-arey, ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek, rernem kwertengerl atyeng-anem anayntetyek. Baptise-emelenherr-arey renh-rnem itna Akngeyek, Alerek, Itnweng Rlwartek angkemel. ²⁰ Akalty-anthenherr-arey renh-rnem, angka atyenh ingkerrenh ywerreyek-atwety. Ayeng arrekantherr-itwek aneyenh, ahern nhenh ywerreyek-atwety."

Mark **Mark-el ingkwernek pip-warl Angka Akngey-kenh**

John-el akngerr akalty-antheyel

(Matthew 3:1-12; Luke 3:1-18; John 1:19-28)

¹ Nhanyeman angka mwerr-angker Jesus Christ-ek, Akngey-kenh Alerikw. ² Akngey-kenh angkakert artwa Isaiaah anenh. Awank-akerr Isaiaah-el ingkwernek Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl. Akngey alakenh-anyem angkek, "Angka atyenh-akert atha thwenem ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem iterl-aretyek Ingkartarl ingkern-they apetyem." ³ Angkakert irrkaty ra arlkeyel apmer arlpawel, "Anwantherr iterrey mwerr-angkwarr, Ingkart ikwer mpwelhetyek, rarl apetyemek." ⁴⁻⁶ Alakenh-anyem, John, Baptise-emeley-angker apmer arlpaw-itwel anenh. Arnkwan ikwerenh John-kenh alta kamwerl-penh, pilt yenp-penh-akert. Ra intelty-rnem arlkwenh, ngkwarl arwengalker-then. Akngerr-anem apmer arrpanenh-they, apmer Judea-ampenyel, John-warl akarrirrek, tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. Rernem ilelhek John-ek, rernemarl apmwakert anenh. John angkek ingkerrenhek, "Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apentyek. Angkepirrenh-arey apmwekety, Akngey-warl. Atha arrenhantherr baptise-emilem. Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrety iwetyek." Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh baptise-emilek, Jordan Ilpayek.

⁷ John ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Artwa ingweran atyeng-they rlterrk inngan apetyem ingkern-theyarl. Ayeng nthakenh kwenirrey-angenh pwet ikwerenh lhelhetyek. Ran Atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh, ayengan rlterrk-wenyarl. ⁸ Atha arrwekel arrenhantherrenh baptise-emilem kwatyelant. Rarl apetyem inngan anwekantherr-warl. Ra Itnweng Rlwart ikwerenh arrernetyek anwekantherr-warl."

John-el Jesus renh baptise-emiley

(Matthew 3:13-17; Luke 3:21-22)

⁹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-anem Jordan Ilpay-warl, Nazareth-they apmer Galilee-ampeny-warl apetyek. John-el renh kwatyel baptise-emilek. ¹⁰ Jesus tyerrelhemel kwaty-they, rap arek kwenpay-rnem amentirrenty. Ikwer-they, rap arek Itnweng Rlwartarl apetyek irrwerl-they, ikwer-warl, thip-apeny. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka irrwerl-itwek ra awek, rarl angkek, "Ngarl alerey atyenh. Ayeng ngkweng inkwereltheyel."

Arrentyel Jesus arrkerneyel

(Matthew 4:1-11; Luke 4:1-13)

¹² Ikwer-they, Akngey-kenh Itnwengel thwenek Jesus renh iparrp-antey aherrety-warl. ¹³ Alkent anyentel ra anenh, apmer arlpawel. Arrenty ikwer-warl apetyek, Jesus renh arrkernetyek rlterrkek, rarl ikwer-angkwarr awelhetyek. Jesus apmer atnwenth ateralth-angketyarrel anenh. Angel-rnemel renh arntarnt-arenh.

Jesus-el Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel

(Matthew 4:12-17; Luke 4:14-15)

¹⁴ Artwa ahelengkwel John anterrkwek. Ra renh tyayl-warl akwernek. Ikwer-they Jesus apmer Galilee-warl alhek, Akngey-kenh angka mwerrakert, akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Kel, Akngey ikwerenhrnemek Atyetyart alkenh anetyek. Angka mwerr nhenh awemel, arrantherr apmwekety angkepirrenhey-alpenherr-arey Akngey-angkwarrant apentetyek."

*Jesus-el kwertengerl 4-pel rlwaneyel
(Matthew 4:18-22; Luke 5:1-11)*

¹⁶ Jesus alhek kwaty ilkwa impalth-angkwarr, apmer itnan Galilee. Ra awayenheng-atherr Simon Andrew arek, aker irrpeng anterrkwenherlanenty, netting-akertel. ¹⁷ Jesus angkek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherratherr. Atha akaltyiley mpwelenh, akgerr-anem ikngwerl-alpenherratherr, Akngey-warl." ¹⁸ Awayenhengel-atherr netting iwerl-alhek, Jesus-anem apentek.

¹⁹ Jesus-el arey-alhek Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, James, John, ratherarl netting arnwarnenh rtnwitwek, aker irrpeng-arelh. ²⁰ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetyenherratherr." Zebedee, aynikw ikwer-atherrenh ratherr iwerl-alhek rtnwitwek-antey, warrkenh-rnemakert.

*Artwa arrenty akgerr-akert
(Luke 4:31-37)*

²¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem-akert tawen Capernaum-warl alhek. Jesus alhek Jew-rnemarl warl kwenel angkerrenh-warl Saturday-el, arla anyent impenel. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek. ²² Rernem Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelpel, rarl angka arraty rlterrk innga ilek, alhewerantey. Rernem angkerrenh "Akalty-anthenh-anthenh nhel-rnem anwenhantherr apmwel-areh akalty-antheyel. Rernem nyerrantarl irreyel. Rernem akwerrparl, alhewer akalty anthey-angenh."

²³ Artwa arrenty-akert aylpenhek warl kwenel Jew-rnemarl angkerrenhwarl. Ra artewentyel arlkek, ²⁴ "Jesus Nazareth-areny, nga ilekek apetyek? Ntwa atwetyek anwernenhantherrenh irrentetyek apmer nhethy? Ntwa anwernenhantherrenh ywerrelhilemel atwetyek? Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Akngey-kenh angkakert impenarl apetyek!"

²⁵ Jesus angkek arrenty ikwer-warl, "Nga akater ana! Tyerrelha ikwerthey!" ²⁶ Artwa ra arwengkirrek, arrenty-kety. Arrenty ra artewentyel arlkek, artwa ikwer-they tyerrelhemel. ²⁷ Rernem apatemel arek. Ingkerrenh rernem angkerrenh, "Artwa nhanyem ngangker rlterrk-akertan, arrenty artwa arntety-they iwey-angkeran! Artwa nhanyem akalty inngan! Arrenty-rnem awelheyel Jesus ikwerant."

²⁸ Ingkerrenhel awek apmer arrpanenhel Galilee-ampenyel Jesus-elarl arrenty irrentek.

*Jesus-el arelh ampwa mwerrileyel, arntety ingwer-rnem-then
(Matthew 8:14-17; Luke 4:38-41)*

²⁹ Jew-rnemarl warl kwenel angkerrenh-they, Jesus-el ikngwerl-alhek artwa atherr James-then John-then. Artwa 5-pel, Simon-then Andrew-then ikwer-atherrenh apmer-warl alhek. ³⁰ Jesus-el awek arelh ampwa Simon-kenh arntety rwenparl ayntenh. ³¹ Jesus alhek ikwer-warl, renh itep anterrkwemel, akwentelhilek. Ra renh mwerrilek. Arelh ra amern anthek ingkerrenhek.

³² Atwemengkel, ingwer-rnemel atnwenhey-alhek arntety-rnem-then arrenty-akert-rnem-then Jesus ikwer-warl. ³³ Ingkerrenh tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem akarrirrek warl arriw-warl, rernem Jesus renh aretyek. ³⁴ Jesus-el arntety akngerr mwerrilek, arrenty-rnem irrentek, ingwer-rnem-they. Arrenty-rnemel kel iterl-arek Jesus rarl Alerikw Akngey-kenh apetyek. Arrenty-rnem Jesus-ek angkey-angenh-anem. Jesus-el kel renh-rnem akatelhilek.

Anayntileyel: Jesus iterrek, "Ingwer-ingerant ayeng ikwer-rnem ilelhetyek, ayengarl Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impenan. Arrentyelh nthakenh ikwer-rnem iley-angenh alakenh."

*Jesus alheyel apmer arrpanenhel apmer Galilee-ampenyel
(Luke 4:42-44)*

³⁵ Jesus ingwepenh-antey warl-they alhek, ra ament-areny Akngey-warl angketyek. ³⁶ Simon ikwerrenh-rnem-akert alhek nthwetyek ikwer. ³⁷ Rernem renh arey-alhek. Simon-el renh ilek, "Ingkerrenh ngkweng nthweyel!"

³⁸ Jesus angkek, "Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, Akngey-kenh angkakert apmer arrpanenhel atha iletiek." ³⁹ Ra alhek apmer arrpanenh-warl, apmer Galilee-ampenyel. Ra arrenty-rnem irrentek, ingkerrenh, ikwer-rnem-they. Ra akalty-anthek Jew-rnem ingkerrenh, arraty-angkwarr renh apent-ayntetyek.

*Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerrileyel
(Matthew 8:1-4; Luke 5:12-16)*

⁴⁰ Artwa tywen-angketyarr apetyek Jesus-warl. Ra kwenirrenh Jesus-itwel ampwethel alernelhemel. Ra angkek, "Ngan rlterrk inngan, mwerriley-angker, ntwā ayenh mwerriletiek. Nga ilkelhentyarl apekan, ntwā ayenh mwerrila!"

⁴¹ Jesus amperrngirrek ikwer. Ra itep arrernek ikwer-warl. Ra angkek, "Ayeng ilkelheyel, ngenh atha mwerriletiek. Kel, nga mwerr-anem." ⁴² Tywen ikwer-they ywerrek kanper-antey. Ra mwerr-anem irrek.

⁴³ Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, ⁴⁴ "Akater-anem aney-alpa! Atyetyart tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-arenyek nga anyentekant ilelhey-alpa, ra ngenh mwerr-anem aretyek. Ntwā aker Atyetyart-warl antha! Moses-kenh angka aynteyel aker Atyetyartek anthetyek, ingkerrenhel ngenh aretyek, rernem iterretiek ngarl mwerrirrek-anem, ntwā aker Atyetyart-warl akngkek."

⁴⁵ Artwa ra akngerrek-anem ilelhey-alpek, renharl mwerrilek Jesus-el. Jesus tawen arrpanenh-warl alhey-angenh-antey. Tawen-areny-rnem-ketyan Jesus anper-alhenh, rernem renh arlkarewerl-anekerr. Akngerr ingwer-rnem-anem apetyek Jesus-warl, apmer arrpanenh-they.

2

*Jesus-elan artwa lerrp mwerrileyel
(Matthew 9:1-8; Luke 5:17-26)*

¹ Jesus angkep-anem apetyek apmer Capernaum-warl, ra apmer anyentel-antey anenh. Ingkerrenhel awak Jesus ra apmerelarl aney-alpek. ² Rernemap akarrirrenhey-alhek-anem. Warl kwenan arrkngelek akngerrel, ingwer-rneman rtenherrenh arriwelarl, Jesus-kenh angka awetyek. Jesus-el ilenh Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem.

³ Artwa 4-pelelan akngey-alhek artwa lerrp anyent pantyel Jesus-warl.
⁴ Akngerrelarl arrkngelek-kety iwerran kwen aylpekerran, rernem apatenh akethel-antey. Rernemap iterrek, rernem nganetyek irrwerl-anem. Rernemap warl renh irrwerl altywerilek, rernemap artwa arntety renh pantyinp rwepel atwarrelhilek, ingkerrenharl Jesus-itwel rnenherrenh-warl.

⁵ Jesus-elan iterl-arek kanper-antey, rernemarl renh iterl-arek mwerriley-angker. Ran artwa arntety renh ilek, "Apmwan atha ngkwengety iwem."

⁶ Artwa Pharisee-el-rnem, artwa akalty-anthenh-anthenh-rnem-then Jesus renh iylpelant awenh. Rernem angkerrenh, ⁷ "Ilek-arrpantey ran nhenh angkeyel? Ran nhenhey apmwel-areth angkeyel Akngey-arrpantey. Akngey anyentelant apmwan iwem!"

⁸ Jesus-el iterl-arek artwa renh-rnem, rernemarl ikwer irrpelthirremel angkerrenh, "Ran nhey nthakenh apmwa iwey-angenh anrtety-they." Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherran angkerreyel nthakenh atha apmwa iwey-angenh arntety-they. Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl angkerreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel! ⁹⁻¹⁰ Akngeyelan ayenh rlterrilek, artwa arntety mwerrileyek, apmwa ikwer-they iwetyek. Nthakenh atha renh akwentel-hilemel thwenem, ra apmer-warl alpetyek, panty ikwerenh inerl-alhemel. Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Atha Akngey-kenh angka arrekanterr iletiek. Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek rlterrakert, apmer ingkerrenh-warl rlterr innga. Atha apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwey-angker, Akngeyarl ayenh rlterrilek." Jesus angkek artwa arntetyek, ¹¹ "Akwenterl-alha, panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, apmer-warl alpa."

¹² Artwa arntety-penh akwenterl-alhek, panty inerl-alhek. Alpek-anem ra apmer-warl, mwerr-anem. Akngerrel intwarek apatemel arntety rarl apmer-warl alpek. Rernem Akngeyek-anem inkwerelhek. Rernemap angkek-anem, "Ngay! Akngey inngarl yanhan! Artwa anper inngarl ilenhan! Mwerriley-angker inngarlap ran nhenhey! Aleyant anwantherr arek alakenh-anyem mwerriley-angker!"

*Jesus-el artwa Levi renh rlwaneyel
 (Matthew 9:9-13; Luke 5:27-32)*

¹³ Jesus alhek Galilee kwaty ilkwa impalth-warl. Akngerr ikwer-warl apetyek, ra renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angkek akaltyilek. ¹⁴ Ikwerpenhan ra alhek. Ra Levi, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw arey-alhek, ngkweltyarl ingkerrenh-they akarrilenh, man kapment-warl anthetyek. Irrtyertawarrarl ra anenh. Jesus angkek ikwer, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!" Levi warrk ikwerenh ipmerl-alhek, ra Jesus-angkwarrant-anem alhek.

¹⁵ Ratherr alhek Levi-kenh apmer-warl, amern arlkwetyek. Irrtyertawarr ingwer-rnem Levi-kenh apmer-warl akarrirrek. Jew-rnem renh-rnem arlkarirrenh manarl rernem ingkerrenh-kety irrtewenh, kapment-warl anthetyek. Apmwa ingwer-rnem Levi-kenh apmer-warl akarrirrek arrpemar, Jesus renh awetyek.

¹⁶ Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus arek apmwernem-itwekarl amern arlkwek kwertengerlarl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Pharisee-el-rnem ayernek Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem, "Ilekekarl arrantherr amern arlkweyel apmwernem-itwekarl? Anwantherr amern arlkwey-angenh apmwa yanh-rnem-itwek."

¹⁷ Jesus-el awek Pharisee-el-rnemarl angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek. Ra angkek, "Arntety-wenyarl ingwer-rnem ngangker-akertel

mwerriletyek arlkwentey-angenharl aneyel. Ayengarl ran apmwa atha iwey-angkeran, mwerriley-angker. Ingwer-rnem iterl-arelhek rernem mwerr-angkwarr-arrpanteyarl aneyel, atyeng-angkwarr-wenyarl. Atha renh-rnem nthakenh apmwa iwey-angenh ikwer-rnem-they, rernem arlkwentey-angenh apmwa ikwer-rnem-they atha iwetyek.”

*Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh ayerneyel
(Matthew 9:14-17; Luke 5:33-39)*

¹⁸ Jew-rnem-kenh arlta anyent impenel, Pharisee-el-rnem menty amern arek, arlkwey-angenh, John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem-then. Rernem Akngeyekant iterrenh. Ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh ayernek, “Nthakenharl amern arlkweyel kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem arlta lyertan arrangkwarl amern arlkwetyek?” Pharisee-rnem John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem-then, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel, arlta nhel amern arlkwetyek, arrangkwarl.

¹⁹ Jesus angkek, “Artwa anyent itengirrem-angkwarr ingkerrenhel ikwer-angkwarr tyenkerr arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem, kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem amern arlkwetyek arrpemar, atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁰ Ikwer-penhan rarl apmer-warl alpek, tyenkerr arlkwey-angenh arrangkw-antey, Akngeyekant iterremel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng alpeyenh Inkart Akngey-warl. Kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem amern arlkwey-angenh, Akngey ikwerant iterremel aneyenh.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus anyelk-angkwarr angkek. “Alakenh-anyem apeny artwa apmwernemel ayenh anterrkweyenh. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem amern ipmelheyyenh-anem, Akngeyant-anem rernem ayerneyenh.”

²¹ “Arnkwa apmwamwamel-rnem nthakenh anwantherr pweytiley-angenh arnkwa mwerr-warl, renh arnwarnetyek. Arnkwa apmwamwam altherrkirrey-angker arrpemar. Anwantherr menty arnkwa apmwamwam iwey, arnkwa mwerran atnyenemel.”

²² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Anwantherr theley-angenh ngkwarl wayn lyerteny arranty apmwamwam-warl. Arranty apmwamwam altherrkirremarl. Arranty-they ngkwarl wayn thelelhekerr ingkerrenh-antey, rwenpirrentyan. Arranty apmwamwam. Anwantherr ngkwarl wayn lyertenyan arranty mwerr-warl-anem thelety. Arrantherr arranty apmwamwam ipmem-apeny, arrantherr arnkwa apmwamwam iwem-apeny, arrantherr Pharisee-rnem-kenh angka ipmenherr-arey, atyengant-anem awelhenherr-arey.”

Anayntileyel: Pharisee-kenh angka apmwamwamarl, ahern-areny-kenh arwarl. Nthakenh itethiley-angenh. Arranty apmwamwam Pharisee-kenh angka akalty-anthenh-apenyarl. Nthakenh ingkerrenh iteth aney-angenh. Jesus-kenh angka arranty mwerr-apenyarl, arnkwa mwerr-apeny-thenarl. Ingkerrenh ikwerenh-angkwarr apententy, rap renh-rnem itethileman.

*Jesus atyetyart arlta impen anyent ikweran
(Matthew 12:1-8; Luke 6:1-5)*

²³ Arlta anyent impen Saturday-el, Jesus alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern weyt-angketyarr-angkwarr. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel amern weyt inenek, angayakwirrekerr. ²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh iltek, “Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, arlta nhelan nthakenh warrkirrey-angenh. Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem amern

weytarl inenhey-alhek Saturday-el, arlta anyent impenel. Rernemap warrkirrenhey-alhek-apeny. Apmwel-aretharl amern weytan inenhey-alhek law anwekantherrenh arlta anyent impen nhel law-arl ntwanwekantherrenh apmwelenhey-alhek.”

²⁵ Jesus angkek artwa Pharisee-rnemek, “Mwerr amern anwantherr inenhey-alhek angayakwirrekerr. Arrantherrap iterl-aremer ingwer-rnemaarl awank amern inek-apeny arrpemaarl, David-kenhel-rnem.”

²⁶ Rernem Akngey-kenh warl impen-warl aylpek. Abiathar Atyetyart anenh warl ilkwel. Rernem amern tyenkerr impen akngek angayakwirrekerr. David-el renh-rnem ilek, “Amern inenhetyek angayakwirrekerr, arwa alhewer.”

²⁷⁻²⁸ Jesus ilelhek ikwer-rnemek, “Ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl David-angkwarr. Ayengan Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent. Angka atyenh aynteyel, arlta Saturday-el amern arlkwetyek angayakwirrekerr, arwa alhewer.”

3

Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwa anyent akwarl arlwerrelhek, akngelhey-angenh

(Matthew 12:9-14; Luke 6:6-11)

¹ Saturday-el, Jesus alhek warl kwen-warl Jew-rnem angkerrenh-warl. Artwa anyent akwa arlwerrelhekarl, akngelhey-angenh anenh warl kwenel. ² Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arek, arrer-they, ra arntety renh mwerrilentyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh, “Arlta Saturday-el rlungkan Jesus-el nthakenh mwerriley-angenharl. Moses-kenh angka nhenh ar-rwekel aynteyel.” Jesus renh arek Pharisee-el-rnem, rarl akengentyirrek arlta anyent impen nhel. “Moses-kenh angka aynteyel, arlta Saturday-el nthakenh ingwerenty mwerriley-angenh.”

³ Jesus-el arntety renh ilek, “Nga akethel nhel rtna, ngenh ingkerrenhel aretyek.” ⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Nthek-angkwarran arrantherr angkerreyel? Atyeng ilenherr-arey law arrekatherrenhan nthek-angkwarrarl? Atha apek mwerrilem renh arlta anyent impen nhel rlungk. Atha apek ilwerl-athenem renh arlta impen nhel.” Rernem akatek, tyerney-angenh.

⁵ Jesus ahelirrek Pharisee-ek-rnem, rernem artwa arntety amperrngirrey-angenh, rernemap iterl-arek ra menty ilwetyek. Jesus amperrngirrek Pharisee ikwer-rnem, rerneman mwerranty ikwer awelhey-angenh. Artwa arntety renh ilek Jesus-el, “Akwa arratyirra!” Artwa ra akwa arratyirrek, mwerr-anem.

⁶ Pharisee-rnem alhek Herod-rnem-warl, rernem tyel-angkerretyek Jesus ikwer, rarl arntety anyent mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen apmwelek, Jesus-el. Rernem angkerrek, Jesus renh atwetyek.

Akgerr akarrirreyel Jesus-warl

⁷⁻⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert akarrirrek, kwaty ilkwa Galilee impalthel-antey. Akgerr apmer arrpanenh-they ikwer-warl akarrirrek, Galilee, Judea, Jerusalem, Idumea, Jordan Iipay akgerrakw-areny-rnem-then. Rernem akarrirrek, apmer Tyre-ampeny-they, apmer Sidon-ampeny-they. Rernem Jesus renh awak, rarl arntety anyent renh mwerrilek. ⁹ Akgerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl, renh awetyek. Akngerrelarl tyetilek-kety kwaty ilkwa impalthek. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert rtnwewarl nganek, Jesus ra ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek rtnwethey.

¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan, ra akngerr arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Arntety ingwerel-rneman renh ayernek, renh-rnem-anemarl mwerriletyek. Rernem iterrek, "Anwantherr renh arnep-arnenty, anwantherrap mwerrarl irremman."

¹¹ Arrentyel-rneman renh arek rarl arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Arrenty-rnem aytnerl-alhek kwenirremel. Rernem artewentyel arlkek, "Ngan Akngey-kenh inngarl apetyek." ¹² Jesus-el arrenty-rnem akatek, "Arrantherr ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh, ayeng Akngey-kenh Alerikw. Arrantherr akater aney-alpenherr-arey."

Anayntileyel: Irrpetyapant Akngey-kenh angkek awelhetyek akaltyirremel. Ingwer-ingeran akngerrrel-anem angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel akaltyirremel.

*Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rlwaneyel
(Matthew 10:1-4; Luke 6:12-16)*

¹³ Jesus alhek apwert ilkwewarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ¹⁴ Jesus ra rlwanek irrpetyap kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-itwek anetyek ilkwatherr, rernem apmer ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek, Jesus-kenh angka iletiek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el rlterrk ikwerenh antheek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. ¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Jesus-el artwernem 12 rlwanek, ra renh-rnem Akngey-angkwarr akaltyiletiek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-anem rernem anetyek. Itnan renh-rnem ra itneweynek, Simon, awayenheng-atherr James, John, Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew, Thomas, James, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Thaddeus, Simon Patriot, Judas Iscariot. Simon atherr ra rlwanek, anyentarl Jesus-el itnewek Peter, ingwer Canaan-areny, itnan Simon Patriot. Kwertengerl awayenheng-atherr itna James, John, Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr. Jesus-el renh-atherr arrkent akenh itnewek "Artwa ahawarr-atherr." ¹⁹ Apmer Iscariot-areny, itnan Judas, rarl artwa ahelengkw-rnem atnwenhek Jesus-arl anenh-warl, rernem renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek.

*Atyetyart arrenty-rnem-kenh
(Matthew 12:22-32; Luke 11:14-23; 12:10)*

²⁰⁻²¹ Jesus alpek apmer ikwerenh-warl, rarl awank-akerr anenh-warl. Akngerrarl akarrirrekel ikwer-warl, renh amern arlkwey-angenhilek.

²² Artwa ilkwernem apmer Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then artwa akalty-anthenh-anthenh-rnem-then apetyek Jesus ikwer-warl. Rernemap ikwer angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenh arwengk-apenyarl angkeyel. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhelan Jesus renh rlterrkilek, ra arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek."

²³ Jesus-el artwa ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpek, rernem ikwer-warl apetyetyek, Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek ingkerrenh. Rap renh-rnem ilek, "Awelhenherr-arey atyeng, atharl arrekantherr inngarl ileyel. ²⁴⁻²⁶ Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel nthakenh atha irrentey-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-they. Ra ayenh rlterrkiley-angenh, ikwerenh-rnem irrentetyek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertarl ayengan, arrenty-rnem ingkerrenh irrentetyek. Atyetyart arrenty-kenhel nthakenh ikwerenh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

²⁷ Artwa rlterrk aneyel warl ikwerenhel. Ingwerentyel nthakenh arnkwa ikwerenh ingkerrenh iney-angenh. Artwa anyent ingwer rlterrk apetyem warl ikwerenh-warl renh anterrkwemel, renh arertnemel, arnkwa ikwerenh ingkerrenh akngeynemel. Atyetyart Arrenty-kenh artwa rlterrk-apeny. Ayengan ikwer-they rlterrk inngarl, ikwerenh-rnem irrentetyek. ²⁸ Artwa ingwerenty ra apmwel-areth intem anayntem,

Akngeyelan ikwerety apmwa iwemarl. ²⁹⁻³⁰ Artwa anyent rar! Akngey-kenh Itnweng apmwelem, Akngeyelan ikwerety apmwa nthakenh iwey-angenh-anemarl, arrangkw-anemarl. Ra apmwel-areh intem anem ilweyek-atwety. Akngeyel renh nthakenh arntarnt-arey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. Rap menty anem, ilweyek-atwety.”

Jesus-kenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then
(*Matthew 12:46-50; Luke 8:19-21*)

³¹ Jesus-kenh amikwel-then ayteyikw-rnemel-then rernem awek apmer ingwer-they Jesus ra arwengkirrentyek-athen. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ingwerel-rnem ileyel Jesus rar! arwengkirrek. Mpa! Anwantherr ikwer-war! alhey, anwantherr renh aretyek.” Rernem ikwer-war! ingkerrenh alhek. Rernem artwa anyent thwenek angkakert, Jesus renh ikngwetyek. ³² Ra Jesus renh ilek, “Amengkw-then ayteyengkw-rnem-then ngkweng akethel mpwelheyel.”

³³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atyenh-rnem akethel mpwelheyel, ngay? Ayeng Akngey-kenh arppemarl. ³⁴⁻³⁵ Arrantherr Akngeyek mwantysel awelhem, arrantherrap Akngey-kenh inngarl aneman, amey atyenh-apeny, ayteyaty atyenh-rnem-apeny. Akngey anyent-angkwarran, anwantherr aneyel ikwerrenh-rnem. Arrantherr amey atyenh-apeny, ayteyaty atyenh-rnem-apeny.”

4

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ikwer-rnem ileyel
(*Matthew 13:1-17; Luke 8:4-10*)

¹ Akngerr innga akarrirrek apmer arrpanenh-they Jesus-war! rap ilenh angka ikwer-rnem. Jesus-el akalty-anthek renh-rnem Galilee kwaty ilkwa impaltheke. Akngerrelarl tyetilek-kety ra rtnwewarl-anem nganek, kwatyelarl rtnwa rtnenh-war! Ra rtnwethey-anem anemel-anem, angkan ikwer-rnem ilenh. Akngerr rtnenherremel awelhenh Jesus ikwer kwaty ilkwa impaltheke. ²⁻³ Ra angka akngerr ilenh. “Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel ra ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, amern lyapetyek. ⁴ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan iwerr arlertek-war! iwerl-apenh. Thip-rnemel apetyemel arlkwek ingkerrenh. ⁵ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern apwert-angketyarr-war! iwerl-apenh. Rernemap alyepel lyaperrek. Artekerr kwen-aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrel. Artekerran nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan. ⁶ Atherrk-rneman arlenyirrek-anem itwern-penh kwaty-wenyel. ⁷ Artwa ra ntang weyt ingwerentyan ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-war! iwerl-apenh. Arlkerl artekerrel amern weyt anterrkwek, nthakenh lyapey-angenhilek. Aylertnenharl renh, intwey-angenh ilenh. Arlkerl-angketyarrelan lyapey-angenh amern weyt arrangkw. ⁸ Artwa ra ntang ingwerentyan ahern mwerr-war! iwerl-apenh. Amern weyt ahern mwerrrelan mwerrarl lyapek. Ntang weyt anyent-they amern akngerr lyapek, ntang 30 apek. Ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 60 apek, ntang weyt anyent ingwer-they 100 apek. Aparnp-anem irrenh. Arnkengeny-anem inpanem.”

⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka nhanyem mwerr atha arrekantherr ilem, arrantherrap iterl-arenh-arey!”

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert anayntileyel
(*Matthew 13:10-17; Luke 8:9-15*)

¹⁰ Akngerr ingwer-rnem alperlewek apmer-warl, angka mwerrarl awek-penh. Jesus-akerr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then anenharl akngerr ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem renh ayernek, "Ntwa anwernenhantherr angka ngkwenhel anayntila!" ¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Nhanyem atha angka arrekantherrant ilem, Akngeyelarl ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Nthakenh atha angka ingkerr ingwer-rnemek iley-angenharl. Nthakenh atyengan akngerr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Rernem apek atyeng mwantysel awelhenty, rernemap ingkerr Akngey-warl angkepirremarl. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem. Atharl angka ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem angka atyenh awekarl-penhan, rernem ywarn iterrey-alpeyel."

¹³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Angka nhanyem arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, angka ingweran nthakenh arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁴ Amern weytarl arlperry iwem-apeny, angka nhanyem Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlperryirrem. Akngey-kenh angka arlperryirrem arrpemar ingkerrenh-angkwarr, ingkart-rnemel ileyel ingkerrenhek. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ntang weytarl iwerr arlertek-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angkek awelhem-tangkwel, rernem Akngey-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Arrentyel Akngey-kenh angka ilper-tileyel, thip irrpwerl ilengel-rnem ntang ilper-tilem-apeny. Rernem intwemelirreyel Akngey-kety, rernem intem-anem apmwel-areth aneyenh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ingwer-rnem angath-antey Akngeyan apenteyel. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemarl-penh, rernem mwerrarl apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ntang weytarl apwert-angketyarrelan iwek-apenyarl. Artekerr-rnem aylpeyel angath-antey apwert-angketyarrelan. Ingwerel-rnem alakenh-anyemarl Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel angath-antey. Rernem ipmelhem-anem. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl arlkerl-angketyarr-warl iwek-apenyarl rernem Akngey-kenh angka iylpelant aweyel. ¹⁹ Rernem apwert manek ampwal ingwerentyek-then iterrerl-anem apmwel-areth. ²⁰ Ingwerentyan ntang weytarl ahern mwerr-warl iwek-apenyarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh angka awemel, rernem inkwerelhem."

*Angka lyenenty-akert
(Luke 8:16-18)*

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Lyenenty nthakenh arrantherr irrtuertewey-angenh. Lyenenty arrtienherr-arey, akethel ingkerrenhel aretyek. Iylpel awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Artwa anyentel lyenenty arrernetyek ampep-warl, ingkerrenhel aretyek. Ra irrtuertewey-angenh teram-warl, ra irrtuertewey-angenh kweneng-apert pangk-warl. ²² Ingwerel ilek-ilek irrtuert akwernem, ingwerentysel nthakenh arey-angenh. Ingwer-ingerant renh arerl-arrernem. ²³ Arrantherr angkek Akngey-kenh mwantysel awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrekantherr ilem."

Anayntileyel: Akngey-kenh angka irrtuertewelheyel-apeny. Ingwer-ingeran ingkerrenhel aketh-antey iterl-areyenh.

²⁴ "Arrantherr angkek Akngey-kenh awelhemer mwantysel. ²⁵ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek mwantysel awelhenty, inkwerelhemel, Akngeyel arrenhantherr intem-antey akaltyilem."

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert ingweran ikwer-rnem ileyel

²⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrekantherr iley, Akngeyelarl ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Nthakenharl athan anayntilem arrekantherr? Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ilem,

arrantherraw iterl-aretyek. Artwa anyentelan ntang weyt iwerl-apem, lyapetyek ahern-warl. ²⁷⁻²⁸ Rap ankwayntem ingwel, atnaraty ayn-temel, ntang weytan ament lyapey-alkenharl kwaty-penh. Ntang rap amern-akert-anem lyapem. Artwa ra iterl-arey-angenh, ntang weyt ahernelant lyapelhilem. Ntang weytan atherrk lyapem, amern-akert. ²⁹ Artwa ra apetyem-anem, amern weyt akalthetyek nayp arreylp amper-amperel. Ranem amern inem-apeny akngerr, Akngeyelan alakenh-anyemarl ikwerenh-rneman akarrilem.”

Anayntileyl: *Jesus-el angka nhenh ikwer-rnem ilenh. Inkart Akngeyelant ingkerrenh angkepilem ikwer-warl-athek. Ingwer-rnem iterreyel, “Nthakenhap atha ahern-areny renh-rnem angkepilem Akngey-warl?” Akngey renh ikwer-rnem ayernentyelant, atha renh-rnem angkepilem. Akngeyelant renh-rnem angkepilem, ikwerenh-rnem-anem rernem anetyek.*

*Jesus-el angka ntang ankerr-akert ikwer-rnem ileyl
(Matthew 13:31-35; Luke 13:18-19)*

³⁰ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkek, “Nthakenh Akngeyelan ikwerenh-rnem akarrileyl? Nthakenharl atha ilem arrenhantherr? Angka impen Akngey-kenh-angkwarr atha ilem. ³¹ Ntang ankwerrenharl lyapeyel-apeny ahernel. ³² Ntang ankerr-penh lyapem arwerl ilkwa. Thip-rnem ikwer-warl arrernelhemarl. Ankerr anyent-apeny, Akngey-kenh anyent anenh. Ntang arwerl akngerr aneyel-apeny, Akngey-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem aneyel. Rerneman arlperrtyirrem, ntang arwerl akngerr arlperrty aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyeman irrpetyapelant Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan akngerrrel-anem Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel. Rerneman arlperrtyirrem, ntang arwerlel arlperrty aneyel-apeny.”

Jesus-el angka arrpanenh ileyl

³³ Jesus-el ingwer-rnemek angka arrpanenh ilenh angath-antey. Ra ilek renh-rnem nhek-atwety. Angka alakenh-anyem irrpetyapelant iterl-arenh. Akngerr ingwerel-rnem angkeyan iterl-arey-angenhharl. ³⁴ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl ilenh angka akngerr ilenh ywerrelhemel.

*Jesus-el kwaty awer-akert atnengkileyl arwapeny
(Matthew 8:23-27; Luke 8:22-25)*

³⁵ Atwerrp, Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Mpa! Kwaty ilkwangkwarr anwantherr artarnpenhey akngerrakw-ampeny-warl.” Nganerl-alhek rernem rtnwewarl-anem anperl-alhek. ³⁶ Jesus ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr akngerrakw-ampeny-warl. Rtnwa ingwer-rneman ingkern-theyan renh-rnem apentek arrpemarl kwaty ilkwangkwarr. ³⁷ Kwaty awer-akert apetyek rntwey-alhek rlterrk innga. Awer ilkwel renh-rnem akngelhew-akngelhilek. Kwatyan lherrparnpek-anem rtnwewarl, rtnwan aylperl-alhetyek-anek-anem. ³⁸ Jesus rtnwa ingkernel rtemalel ankwaynterl-apenh. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus akwentelhilek. Rernemap renh ilek, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, akwentay! Ntwan anwernenhantherr kwaty-kety arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ntwa anwernenhantherr kwatyel aylpenty aretyekarl ngan arlkwenteyel?”

³⁹ Jesus artewentyel arlkek awerek, atnengkirretyek. Kwaty awer-akert atnengkirreylpek, arwapeny.

⁴⁰ Jesus-an ikwer-rnem angkek, "Ilek-ketyarl arrantherr aterirreyel, atyeng irrpelthirremel-apeny, atharl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyelan?"

⁴¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renharl awek-penh rernem ikw-erety aterirrek, rarl kwaty awer-akert ilek rlterrk-akert. Rernemap ayernerrek, "Nthakenh awer-then kwaty-then ikwerant awelheyel?"

5

Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert

(Matthew 8:28-34; Luke 8:26-39)

¹ Jesus rtnwel atarnpenhek Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwarrr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem apmer Gerasa kwaty ilkwa impaltheek rtnwa rnkernek. ² Artwa arwengk arrenty akngerr-akertel Jesus arlengek arnarek, apetyenharl. Ra kanper-antey anekirrey-ayntek Jesus-warl apmer awenng-angketyarr-thee. Arrewaly-kenh awenng-angketyarrel ra anenh, arnkwakert-wenyel. ³⁻⁴ Akngerr-inger apmer ikwer-arenyel-rnem renh arertnek tyeynel, arlaw atherr, akwatherr. Ran renh tyeyn akenhant. ⁵ Intem-antey ra awenng arrenty anenh, apwert-ampenyel. Akngerr-inger ra ilperl arreyplpel akelhenh, artewentyel arlkemel, arlta arrpanenhel ipantey arlkenh, ingwepenhek-atwety.

⁶ Ra anterremel Jesus-warl anekirrek, kwenirrey-alhemel, ampwethel alernelhemel. ⁷⁻⁸ Jesus-el ilek, arrenty kel tyerrelhetyek, artwa ikwer-thee. Artwa ra arlkek, "Jesus, ngan Alerikw Akngey-kenh irrwerl-areny. Ilekek ngan apetyek? Ntwa atyeng arraty ilay, ntwa ayenh irrenteyang!"

⁹ Jesus-el renh ayerne, "Itnan ilek nga?"

¹⁰ Artwa ra ilelhek, "Itna ayeng 'Akngerr', ayeng arrenty akngerr-akert." Ra arrkngert angkek Jesus-ek, "Ntwa irrentey-angenh renh-rnem apmer arleng-warl!"

¹¹ Apwertel atnwenth pikepik akngerr 2,000 rtenherrenh. ¹² Arrenty-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, "Irrentey-angenh anwernenhantherr apmer arleng-warl! Anwernenhantherr atnwenth pikepik-rnem-warl thwena!" ¹³ Jesus-el kel renh-rnem irrentek. Rernem kel tyerrelhek artwa arwengk-thee, alhemel pikepik-rnem-warl. Pikepik-rnem kel anterrek. Rernem kwaty alay-warl aylpenhek, intem-antey. Rernem ilwek kwaty ilkwel kwen.

¹⁴ Artwa ingwer-rnem pikepik arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem tawen-warl alhek. Rernem iley-alhek tawen-areny-rnem, pikepik-rnem kel ilwek kwaty ilkwa kwenel. Tawen-areny-rnem rernem-anem alhek, rernem-anem aretyek. ¹⁵ Rernem artwa renh arek, rarl mwerr-anem anenh, arnkwakert-anem, rarl mwerr-anem iterremel anenh. Rernem Jesus ikwerety aterirrek, itnweng rlterrk-akert-kety. ¹⁶ Rernem angkerrenh artwa ikwer pikepik-rnemek-then. ¹⁷ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Nga apmer ilenh-thee alpetyek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem."

¹⁸ Jesus nganetyek irrek rtnwewarl, artwa ra Jesus renh ayerne, "Ayeng-then ngkweng-angkwarr alhey, mwerrang ngay?" ¹⁹ Jesus angkek, "Menty! Nga apmer-warl alpa, ngkwenhek-rnem ilelhey-alpa, atharl angenh mwerrilek, Itnweng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel."

²⁰ Artwa ra apmer Decapolis-warl alhek, 10 tawenel anenh-rnem-warl. Ra ilelhek ingkerrenhek, "Jesus-el ayenh mwerrilek." Rernem apatemel awek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ilenharl angka mwerran!"

*Arelh arntety anyent. Kwey ilweyel
(Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 8:40-56)*

²¹ Jesus rtnwel Galilee kwaty ilkwangkwar alhek. Akgerr Jesus-warl ingkerrenh kwaty impalth-warl akarrirrek. ²² Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh ra anenh, itnan Jairus. ²³ Artwa atyetyartel Jesus renh ilek, "Kwey atyenh ilwetyek arrer-anem. Apetyay! Renh arnep-arna, ra mwerrirretyek!" ²⁴ Akgerr ingkerrenhel renh-atherr apentek. Akngerrel renh-atherr tyetilek, rernem arrer-they renh awetyek.

²⁵⁻²⁶ Ingkerrenh akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Arelh anyent arntety inngan, aherrety 12-ek-atwety, arleng-alenty anenh. Ra ngangker arrpanenh-warl alhenh, renh mwerriletyek. Ngangker-akertel renh mwerriley-angenh, tywen-antey ra kwarnelheyel. Arelhel ngangker-akert-rnem man ingkerrenhek antheke, ingkerrenh-antey, ra man-weny-anem. Ngangker-akertel-rnem renh artewentyel-anem arntety antheke.

²⁷ Rap awenh ingwer-rnemel ilerreri-anenty, "Jesus ra arntety ilkwa mwerriley-angker." ²⁸ Ra ament-anem iterrek, "Atha arnkwa ikwerenh arnep-arntety, ayengap mwerrarl irremen." ²⁹ Arelh ra arnkwanem Jesus-kenh arnep-arnek-penh, ra mwerr-anem irrek, arntety-weny-anem.

³⁰ Jesus ra iterl-arek, renharl ingwerentyel arnep-arnek, itnweng ikwerenh alhek, arntety ikwer-warl, mwerriletyek. Rap angkek, "Angwenhel arnkwa atyengan arnep-arnek?" Ingkerrenh akarrirrek Jesus-warl, akngerrel renh tyetilek.

³¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel Jesus renh ilek, "Akgerr ngkweng-warl apetyem. Nthakenh ntwal iterl-arey-angenh akngerr-angkwarr. Akgerr nhenh-angkwarran ntwal nthakenh alheng-areyang renhan, rarl arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnekan." ³² Jesus-el artepang arenhey-alpek, "Angwenhel atyengan arnkwan arnep-arnek?"

³³ Arntety ra apetyek Jesus-warl. Kwenirrey-alhek-anem ra. Ra aterel anem arrewek Jesus-kety. Ra arraty-antey Jesus-warl ilelhek rarl arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh, "Ayengarl arntety intem-antey anenhel, atha arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnek. Ayeng mwerr-anem irrek, atharl arnkwa ngkwenh arnep-arnek-penh."

³⁴ Jesus ikwer angkek, "Ayenh ntwal iterl-aremer, ayeng Itnweng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert. Aterirrey-angenh ana! Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-areyel."

³⁵ Jesus-el angkantey ilenh, artwa ingwer-rnem apmer Jairus-kenh-they angkakert apetyek. Rernem angkek Jairus-warl, "Ngan akalty-anthen-anthenh ilenh-itwel anngangelheyel! Ngwang angkey-angenh ilenh-itwel. Kwey ngkwenh kel-antey ilwek!"

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem awak. Rap angkek Jairus-warl, "Artewentyel iterrey-angenh! Irrpelthel mwerriley-angker ayengan, kwey renh mwer-riletyek."

³⁷ Jesus arrkngert angkek, "Menty irrpetyap atyeng-angkwarr apetyey! Peter-then awayenheng-atherr, James-then, John-then." ³⁸ Rernem Jairus-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Rernem awak, Jairus-kenh apmer-itwek, ingwer-rnem artnalhelhirrenh. Artewentyelap rernem artnenh, amperrngirremel. ³⁹ Jesus angkek, "Ilekek arrantherr artnalhelhirreyel? Kweyan ilwey-angenharl ankwarl aynteyel!" ⁴⁰ Ingwer-rneman ikwer atherrenh, irrpelthirremel. Rernem iterl-arek kwey rarl kel ilwek. Jesus-el thwenek ingwer-rnem, tyerrelhemel alhetyek, warl-they. Jesus-el atnwenhek kwey-kenh amikw-then aynikw-then kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then

arrewaly-warl. ⁴¹⁻⁴³ Jesus-el itepel kwey renh anterrkwek. Ra akwentel-hilek kwey renh angkemel, "Kwey, akwenta!" Kwey ra akwentek, rap alhenh-anem. Ingkerrenhap inkwerelhek-anem. Jesus angkek, "Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh-antey." Jesus-el ilek amikw-then, aynikw-then, "Amern-anem renh anthenherr-atherr, ra arlkwetyek!"

6

Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirreyel (Matthew 9:18-26; Luke 4:16-30)

¹ Jesus tawen Nazareth, apmer ikwerenh-warl alpek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ² Saturday-el, ra warl kwen-warl aylpek, Jew-rnemarl angkerrenh-warl. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ingwer-rnemantarl Jesus-kenh angkek inkwerelhek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Jesus rantarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel, ran akalty innga. Ranap ngangker-akert inngarl nhenhey, arntety mwerriley-angkerarl." Akgerr ingwer-rneman Jesus-kenh angkek irrpelthirremel angkerrenharl, ³ "Jesus ahern-arenyarl mwerran ilek-ilek arwerl-penh arnwarney-angkeran! Ilenhan Mary-kenh ampikwarl! Ayteyikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemarl. Itnan ayteyikw-rnem ikwerenh, James, Judas, Joses, Simon. Arrempikw-rneman ikwerenh apmer nhareny-rnemarl. Ran anwantherr-apeny arrpemar, Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl."

⁴ Jesus angkek, "Apmer nhareny-rnemantarl atyeng irrpelthirremelan angkeyel, ayeng angkakert Akngey-kenh inngewenyarl." ⁵ Akgerr-warl Jesus-el itep arrernek irrpelthirrenharl-rnem-warl-then. Irrpetyapantarl ikwer inkwerelhekan. Rernemap arntety-penhan mwerrarl irrek. ⁶ Jesus rap ywarn iterrek ikwerarl irrpelthirrenhek-rneman. Ikwer-theyan ra apmer arrpanenh-warl alhek, Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-warl ileyn-ayntetyek.

Jesus-el kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnem thweneyel (Matthew 10:5-15; Luke 9:1-6)

⁷ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey rlterr-kilek. Ra renh-rnem atherrarl-atherrarl thwenek, rernem alhetyek angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek. Ra renh-rnem rlterr-kilek, rernem arrenty-rnem irrenteyek. ⁸ Ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Atnemel arrantherr irrertety alhetyek akngenherr-arey. Amernan arrantherr akngayang, menty! Arrantherr alhentyelan yakwethan mentyarl ayntayntey, manenpan. Iltyant alhenherr-arey atnemant-akert. ⁹ Ingketyek-arelh impen akngenherr-arey, arnkwa arlkelant akngenherr-arey." ¹⁰ Jesus-el atherr-atherrarl amentew-ament ilek, "Mpwelanth alhem tawen-warl, warl anyentel-antey aney-alhenherr-atherr! Mpwelanth warl anyentelarl aney-alhenty-penh, mpwelanth tawen ingwer-warl-anemarl alhetyek. ¹¹ Mpwelantharl tawen-arenyel-rnem irrentey-ayntem irrpelthirremel, ahernan irrarlkelhenh-atherrarl ingkety-theyan. Tawen-arenyel-rneman arem, ingketyarl mpwelanth irrarlkelheman ahern, rernem iterremarl, 'Anwantherr arntetyirreyenh, Akngyel anwenhantherr arntety ilkwa antheyenh, anwantherrarl renh-atherr arey-ayntem, inkwerelheyangel.' Ikwer-theyan, mpwelanth tawen ingwer-warl-anemarl alhenherr-atherran."

¹² Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhek, renh-rnem iletiek, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anetiek, apmwekety angkepir-remel Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apentetiek. ¹³ Kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem rernem arrenty akngerr irrentek tawen arrpanenhek. Rernem arntety-rnem mwerrilek, tawen arrpanenhek. Rernem anterel apernek, Akngey-warl angkemel, renh-rnem mwerriletiek.

John Baptise-emeley-angker ilweyel
(*Matthew 14:1-12; Luke 9:7-9*)

¹⁴ Herod-el Jesus renh awek, rarl arntety-rnem mwerrilenh, apmer arrpanenhek. Herod ra ywarn iterrenh John, Baptise-emeley-angker, "Rang angkep ipmepenh itethirrek, rang apmer arrpanenhek mwerrileyel." ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, "Elijah rang alker-they apey-alpek anwekantherr-warl, arntety-rnem mwerriletiek, apmer arrpanenhek." Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Artwa angkakert ingwer ipmepenh angkep itethirremel, apey-alpek anwekantherr-warl, apmer arrpanenh arntety-rnem ingkerrenh mwerriletiek." ¹⁶ Atyetyart Herod apal angkenh, "John-ap ran! Itethirrenhey-alpekan, atharl thwenek ingwerel renh ahenty rlweth-aketyek, atwetyek!"

¹⁷ Herod-el kel iterl-arek, rarl ahelengkw thwenek, ra John renh anterrkwemel atwetyek. ¹⁸ Awayikw ikwerenhr Herod-el anew ikwerenhrakek, itnan Herodias. John-el renh ilek, "Ntwa nthakenharl awayengkwan anew ikwerenhan rakek? Apmwel-aretharl alakenhey! Awayengkwananteyarl anew ikwerenhr ntwakekan, arraty-wenyarl!" Arelh Herodias ra ahelirrek John ikwer. Herod-el John renh anterrkwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel. ¹⁹ Arelh Herodias ra iterrek, John renh atwetyek. ²⁰ Herod aterirrek John-kety, rarl arraty Akngey-angkwarr anenh-kety. Herod-el arntarnt-arenh renh arleng-alenty. Herod atherr-angkwarr iterrenh, mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr.

²¹ Arelh Herodias mpwelhenh Atyetyart ilkwek, renh ayerneyek, John renh atwetyek. Atyetyart Herod-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwa ingwer-rnem-then, apmer Galilee-areny-rnem akarrirrek, rernem amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek. Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-then rernem akarrirrek ingkerrenh amern ingkerrenhel arlkwetyek arrpemar. ²²⁻²³ Arelh Herodias-kenh ampikw rntwenh ikwer-rnem ingkerrenhek. Aleyak ikwer rernem inkwerelhek, rarl mwerr-angker Herod-kenh apmerel rntwenhek. Herod-el kwey renh ilek, "Ilek-ilek akngerrrek nga arlkwententy, atha ngenh anthem."

²⁴ Kwey ra amikw ikwerenhr, Herodias-warl alhek. Ra amikw renh ayernek, "Ilekekarl atha ayernem Atyetyart ilenhan?" Amelikw renh ilantheke, "Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker yanh ina, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayen anthemel!"

²⁵ Ikwer-penhan kwey rap Atyetyart Herod-warl alhek. Ra Atyetyart Herod renh ilek, "Akapwert John Baptise-emeley-angker aka, pmwar-warl arrernemel, ayen anthemel."

²⁶ Herod ra amperrngant-anem irrek John akapwert ikwer. Akngerrrel renh awekarl-kety, ra nthakenh akengenty angkey-angenh. Nthakenh ra arrkngert angkey-angenh. ²⁷ Herod-el thwenek ahelengkw tyayl-warl, John ahenty rlweth-aketyek. ²⁸ Ahelengkwel arreylpel akapwert rlweth-akek, akapwert renh pmwar-warl arrernemel, kwey renh anthem. Kwey ra amikw-warl akngeyneke, John Baptise-emeley-angker akapwert.

²⁹ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel awek, rarl ilwek. Rernem apetyek, ipma awenng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem renh akwernek.

*Jesus-el artwernem 5,000 wanteyel
(Matthew 14:13-21; Luke 9:10-17; John 6:1-14)*

³⁰ Kwertengerl Jesus ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem ilelhek rernemarl akalty-anthek apmer arrpanenhek, mwerr-angkwarr apmer arrpanenhek anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ³¹ Akgerr Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jesus renh amern arlkweyangilek akngerrel. Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Mpa, anwantherr alhey, apmer ingwer-warl, ikwer-rnem-kety!" ³² Nganerl-alhek rtnwewarl, rernem kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhek artempel ingwer-warl. ³³ Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem iterl-arek apmer ingwer-warlarl rernem artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr, rtnwel. Kwaty ilkwa anper-alhemel, rernem alhek ikwer-rnem-warl.

³⁴ Akgerr Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek. Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek, atwerrpek-atwety. ³⁵ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, "Ingwer-rneman thwena tawen-rnem-warl, amern ikwerenh-rnem-kenh ineyek, atwerrpirrekerrrem. ³⁶ Amern-wenyarl nhanyeman, arrangkwarl. Atwerrpirrekerr-awaty renh-rnem thwena!"

³⁷ Jesus angkek, "Arrantherr wantenherr-arey." Rernem ywarn iterrek, rarl Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek. Rernem angkek, "Man akelyarl nthakenh amern ineyang artwa akngerrek."

³⁸ Jesus angkek, "Amern aretyek alhenherr-arey akngerrek." Rernemap amernek nthwerl-apenh. Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Aker irrpeng atherr, amern irrpetyap." ³⁹ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, rernem iletiek akgerr arrernelhetyek ingkerrenh atherrk-warl. ⁴⁰ Ingkerrenh rernem arrernelhek amentew-ament.

⁴¹ Aker irrpeng-atherr amern irrpetyap Jesus-el inek. Ra Inkart Akngey-warl angkek inkwerelhemel, ra amern akgerr anthetyek, aker irrpeng akgerr anthetyek. Jesus-el amern rlweth-akek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthek, rernem-anem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem. Jesus-el aker irrpeng rlweth-akek. Ra anthek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem rernem antheynetyek ingwer-rnem.

⁴²⁻⁴⁴ Artwa akngerrel amern arlkwek-penh, rernem mwerr-anem, atnerteng-anem anek. Artwa akngerrel amern arlkwek. Rernem arrangkw-anem aneyel, rernem atnerteng-anem aneyel Amern akgerr-antey ayntenh. Rernem amern akgerr ywerrelhey-angenh. Amern ikwer-rnem-angkwarr akgerr-anteyarl. Rernem akarrilek arrernemel teram 12-warl. Amern akgerr-anteyarl rtnenh 12 teram ikwer.

*Jesus kwaty irrwerl-angkwarr alheyel
(Matthew 14:22-33; John 6:15-21)*

⁴⁵ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, rtnwel rernem kwaty ilkwangkwarr artarnpenhetyek, apmer Bethsaida-warl. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-el ilerl-alhek rernem apmer-warl alperlewetyek.

⁴⁶⁻⁴⁸ Ra nganek apwert ilkwewarl, ra angketyek Akngey-warl. Jesus apwert irrwerlel ament-areny rtnenh. Rtnwa kwaty ilkwa ampepel rtnenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem artarnpenhek kwaty ilkwangkwarr artempel ingwer-warl. Jesus-el arnarenh renh-rnem ikwer-rnemenp awerelarl twetiwenh. Rtnwa arraty alheyang, renh-rnem alhengerr anthek. Jesus ingwepenh kwaty ilkwa ampepel

apetyek, ngwangkant akethirrenhey-alhentyel. ⁴⁹⁻⁵⁰ Jesus ikwerenhel-nrem renh arnarek kwaty ilkwa ampepek, rarl apey-alhenh ingketyel kwaty ilkwa ampepel. Rernem aterirrek. Rernem iterrek, "Artwa itnweng arrewaly anwekantherr-warl kwaty ilkwa ampepel apetyeyel." Rernem arlkek, aterirremel.

Jesus angkek, "Aterirreyang anenherr-arey! Ayeng Jesus. Aterirrey-angenh arrantherr!" ⁵¹ Jesus ra nganek rtnwewarl, kwatyan atnengk-anem irrek. ⁵² Kwertengerl ikweren-rnem ywarn iterrek, rarl amern akngerrilek.

*Jesus-el arntety-rnem mwerrileyel apmer Gennesaret-itwek
(Matthew 14:34-36)*

⁵³ Jesus kwertengerl ikweren-rnem-akert rtnwel kwaty ilkwangkarr alhek artempel ingwer-warl, tawen Gennesaret-itwel. ⁵⁴ Rernem atwarrirrek rtnwa ikwer-thei. Akngerr yanh-arenyel-rnem Jesus renh iterl-arekarl. ⁵⁵ Rernemap anterreyelperl-anew, arntety-rnem akarrileyek, ingkerrenhel panty-warl, renh-rnem arrernemel, Jesus-el mwerrileyek. ⁵⁶ Apmer arrpanenh-thei arntetyan apeyarr-alhek Jesus-el mwerrileyek. Arntetyel-rnem Jesus renh ayerne, arnkwa ikweren arntetyek. Rernemarl Jesus-kenh arnkwa arnep-arnek-penh, rerneman mwerr-anem irrek.

7

*Pharisee-rnemel arrwekeleny-angkwarr angka apenteyel
(Matthew 15:1-9)*

¹ Moses-kenh-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then anenh, Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-warl akarrirrek. ² Rernem arek, kwertengerl Jesus-kenhel-rnem itep aterngel amern alhewerarl arlkwek, itep lhewelhey-angenhel.

³ Jew-rnem-then, Pharisee-rnem-then itep lhewelhenh amern arlkwey-alenty. ⁴ Amern store-ek inemel, rernem irrarlkemel ingkerrenh kwatyl, rernem ampernemel arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-rnem-kenh angka nhenh ayntenh. Tyampet-rnem irrkweren-then ingkerrenh rernem irrarlkek, rernem amern ampernemel arlkwey-alenty.

⁵ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem nthakenharl itep lhewelhey-angenh arlan amern arlkwey-alenty. Arrwekeleny-kenh apmer nhel aknganek amern arlkwey-alenty itep lhewelhetyek."

⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr tnakelheyel. Awank-akerr Isaiabel Akngey-kenh angka pip-warl ingkwernek, arrantherran aneyel-apeny. Akngey angkek ikwer-rnem, ⁷ 'Arrantherr irrtwyerremel atyeng inkwerelheyel, angka atyenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr akwerrng iterreyel arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant, alakenh-anyem arrekantherrenh iterrenty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny.' "

⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Arrantherr iterreyel arrekantherrenh-angkwarrarl, arrantherr anetyek. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Atha iley Akngey-kenh angkel, 'Arrantherr amey-rnem-then, akngey-rnem-then ikwer-rnem awalhenherr-arey. Moses-kenh angka alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel arrwekelenyan. Ameyek, akngeyek awalheyang, arrantherr apmwangkwararl aneyel.' ¹¹⁻¹² Arrantherr arntarnt-areyang akngey-then amey-then. Arrantherr apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Arrantherr man ikwerel amey-rnem-then akngey-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh, man ilenh arrantherr ayerrpiley. Arrantherr

irrtwerremel ileyel man nhenhan Akngey-kenh-arrpantey. ¹³ Arrantherr angka Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh ipmeyel, angka arrekantherrenh-angkwarr apenteyel.”

Apmwakert ingkerrenh anwantherr aneyel, anwantherr apmwel-areth aneyel

(Matthew 15:10-20)

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem akarrilek. Ra ilek, “Atyeng arrantherr awelhenherr-arey arternp. Amern arrantherr arlkwetyek alhewer, nthakenharl arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh, amern alhewer arlkwemel. Angka Akngey-kenh nhenh aynteyel, amern alhewer arlkwetyek. Arrantherr apmwel-areth angkenty, arrantherr Akngeyek apmwelhileyel.”

Anayntileyel: Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr ayntenh awank-aker Moses-kenh angka rernem apenteh, rernem nthakenh aker ingwerek-ingwer arlkwey-angenh. Rernem alakenh-anyem iterrenh, rernem aker-rnem arlkwenty, rernem Akngey-kety apmwangkwarr irrem.

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek-penh, ra apmer-warl alpek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert. Kwertengerl ikwerrenhel-rnem renh ayernek, “Ntwa anwernenhantherr anayntileyek angka irrkaty, ntwarl renh-rnem ilek-apeny.” ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ywarn-antey iterreyel angka nhenhan atharl arrenhantherr ileyelan. Amern arrantherr inemel alhewer arlkwetyek, nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Amern arrantherr arlkwenty, kwernenhenty atnert-warl, rap atnert-they ywerrenhem. Amern, aker, alhewerarl arrantherr arlkwem.

²⁰⁻²² Arrantherr apmwel-aretharlap iterrenty, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh arrkar irrtuertel ikngwenty, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarlap aneman. Arrantherr irrtuert-awarr anenty, arrantherr apmwel-aretharl ilenh-angkwarran-anem. Arrantherr ingwerenty atwenty, arrantherrap apmwangk-warrarlap aneman. Arrantherrarl irrtwerremel ilenty, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ahelirrenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarlap aneman. Arrantherr tyel-angkenty ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarlap aneman. Arrantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr alhewer alhenty, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarl anem. Arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhenty, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarlap aneman. Arrantherr Akngeyek irrpelthirrenty, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarl anem. ²³ Alakenh-anyem, arrantherr apmwangk-warrarl anem, arrantherrarl iterreyel-angkwarr, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhileyel, ikwer inkwerelheyang-anem. Amern alhewer arlkwemel, nthakenh arrantherr apmwelhiley-angenh.”

Arelhel Jesus renh iterl-areyel, Jesus ra mwerriley-angker

(Matthew 15:21-28)

²⁴ Jesus ra apmer Tyre-warl alhek, warl ingwer-kenhel aney-alhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, rernem ayenh arlkarewerl-anekerr. Ayeng artenyel aneyel, atha kwertengerl atyenh-rnemantaral akaltyilem.” ²⁵⁻²⁶ Arelh apmer Phoenicia-areny ra awak, Jesus-arl aney-alhek warl ingwer-kenhel. Arelh alethang anyent Greek, angka ingwer angkenh, Jew-kenh angkeweny. Ra Jesus-warl alhek, kwenirrey-alhemel, ampwethel alernelhemel. Kwey ikwerrenh arrenty apmwakertarl anenh. Amikwel Jesus renh ayernek, “Ampa atyenh-kety, ntwara arrenty irrenta!”

²⁷ Jesus angkek, “Nthakenh atha ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh.

Anwantherr ampemnem-tangkwelel wantey. Atha atyenh-rnemantar, Jew-rnem arntarnt-areyel. Rernem ampemnem-apeny atyenh. Arengk-rneman ampel-rnem arlkwenty-penhant wantey. Atha atyenh-rnem, Jew-rnem-tangkwelel arntarnt-areyel. Atha arrenty-rnem Jew-rnem-kety irrentem.”

²⁸ Arelh anyent angkek ikwer, “Arengkel-rnem arlkwetyek arrpemar, arengk-kenh amernan rernem iweyek arrpemar. Jew-rnem rernem ingkerrenh atyenh-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Atyenh-rneman arengk-apenyarl aneyel, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. Jew-rnemel renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwal ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Atyenh-then arntarnt-ara!”

²⁹ Jesus-el arelh ilek, “Nga arrayat atyeng-warl angkek. Kel arrenty tyerrelhemel alpek kwey ngkwenthey.” ³⁰ Arelh apmer ikwerrenh-warl alpek. Ra arek, arrenty kel tyerrelhemel alpey kwey ikwerrenh-they.

Jesus-el mwerrileyel artwal angkey-angenh aketer, iylpa arwengk away-angenh

³¹ Jesus alpek apmer Tyre-ampeny-they, apmer Sidon-angkwarr, Galilee kwaty ilkwewarl. Ra apmer Decapolis-angkwarr alhek. ³² Artwal ingwer-rnemel artwal anyent atnwenhek Jesus-warl. Ra angkey-angenh, iylpa arwengk away-angenh aketer. Rernem Jesus renh ayernek, ra renh mwerrileyeyek, iylpa altywerileyeyek, mwerr-anem ra angketyek.

³³ Jesus-el artwal anyent renh tawen-they akwerr-warl atnwenhek. Jesus-el itep-atherrel iylpatherr-warl arrernek, artwal arwengk ikwer-warl. Jesus-el itep ikwerrenh-warl apelh arrernek. Ra aleny artwal arwengk renh itepel arnep-arnek, ra mwerr angketyek, awetyek. ³⁴ Jesus-el irrwerl alker itnywenek, angkemel, “Iylpatherr irrpelthel altywerila!” ³⁵ Ikwer-penh artwal ra mwerr-anem awayel-anem, mwerr-anem angkeyel-anem.

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, “Ingwer-rnem-warl iley-angenh. Akater anenherr-arey, atharl artwal anyent mwerrilek.” ³⁷ Ingkerrenh rernem artewentyel iterrek, angkerrenhan, “Ngangker inngan yanhey, artwal yanhan arntety-rnem mwerriley-angkerarlap ran, away-angenh-rnem-then, angkey-angenh-rnem-then.”

8

*Jesus-el 4,000 wanteyel
(Matthew 15:32-39)*

¹ Akngerr akarrirrek Jesus-warl. Amern ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Jesus irrepem angayakw-rnemek amperrngirrek. ² Jesus ilehek kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemek, “Ayeng irrepem angayakw-rnemek amperrngirreyel. Arlta irrpety-inger rernem anwekantherr-itwel anenh, angayakw. ³ Nthakenh atha renh-rnem thweneyney-angenh, apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, rernem aytney-alpekerr angayakw angath-antey.”

⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemel renh ayernek, “Amernan anwantherr nthek-warl inem? Akngerr nhenh-rnem-akertan? Arrangkwarr nhenhan, aherretyar! Atherrkeny-weny!”

⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, “Amern akngerrelang arrekantherrenhan?” Rernem renh tyernek, “Ya, amern ampeng 7-ant aynteyel.”

⁶ Jesus-el ingkerrenh ilek, “Arrantherr ingkerrenh anenherr-arey ahernel.” Jesus-el amern 7 renh-rnem inek. Ra Ingkart Akngew-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel, amern akngerr renh anthetyek. Jesus-el amern rlwethakek, kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwal ingwer-rnem antheynetyek ingkerrenh. ⁷ Aker irrpeng-rnem-then irrpety kwertengerl

ikwerenh-rnemel inek, Jesus renh anthemel. Ra Inkart Akngey-warl angkek, inkwerelhemel aker irrpeng renh anthetyek. Jesus-el aker irrpeng renh rlweth-akek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthemel, rernem artwa ingwer-rnem antheynetyek ingkerrenh. ⁸⁻⁹ Jesus-el amern irrpety-penh irrpelthel akgerrilek, ingkerrenh wantetyek. Ingkerrenh 4,000 inkwerelhek, Jesus-elarl amern ingkerrenh wantek. Amern akgerr menty-anem irrek. Kwertengerl rernem ingkerrenh amern-rnem akwetyeynek, teram 7-warl ampwerrk iwemel ingkerrenh. Teram 7 amern akgerrakert rtenh. Jesus-el ingkerrenh thwenek, rernem apmer-warl alpetyek. ¹⁰ Jesus, kwertengerl ikwer-rnem-akert rtnwewarl nganek. Rtnwa ikwerel rernem alhek apmer ingwer-ampeny-warl-anem, apmer Dalmanutha-warl.

Pharisee-el-rnem Jesus renh arlkareweyel

¹¹ Rernem atwarrirrek rtnwethey. Pharisee-rnem Jesus-warl apetyek, renh ilerretyek. Rernem renh arrkernek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk, ingwerek-ingwer-angkwarr mpwaretyek, mwerriletyek. ¹² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherrarl angka ingwerek-ingwer ayenh ayerneyel-kety. Menty! Ayenh ipmenherr-arey, arlkareweyang! Ayeng menty-anem aneyel arrekantherrety." ¹³ Jesus alhek ikwer-rnem-kety. Ra rtnwel nganerl-alhek. Ra apmer ingwer-warl alhek, kwaty ilkwangkwarr anthenayn, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

Pharisee-rnem arlwar rtneyel thwet-penh-apeny

¹⁴ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem amern ampeng iwerl-alhek apmerek. Amern anyentant rernem akngek. ¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Mwentyel arntarnt-arelhennherr-arey Jew-kenh angkarl apenteyel-rnem-kety, Atyet-yart Herod-kety. Ahelarl rernem arlwar rtneyel-kety, thwet-penh-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl rernem akalty-antheyel-kety."

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerrenh, "Ra ahelirreyel anwekantherr, anwantherrarl amern iwerl-alhekek-arnterl."

¹⁷ Jesus-el ra iterl-arek, kanper-antey, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekekarl arrantherran iterreyelan, amern arlkwey-angenh-an? Arrantherr ingkerrenhel artewentyel iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Kel, arrantherr areyelan, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Kel, arrantherr aweyelan, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. ¹⁸ Ayenh arrantherr iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atha artwa akgerr 5,000 wantek, amern irrpetyapel, aker irrpetyapel." ¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenty teram arrantherr amern-then aker-then akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek, rernemarl akertang arlkwek-penh?" Rernem ikwer ilelhek, "Anwernantherr amern-then aker-then 12 teram-warl akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek."

²⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, atharl 4,000 amern-then aker-then wantekarl." Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenty teram arrantherr amern-then aker-then akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek, rernemarl akertang arlkwek-penh?" Rernem Jesus ikwer ilelhek, "Anwernantherr amern-then aker-then 7 teram-warl akwetyemel ampwerrk iwek."

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer, ayeng Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert."

Jesus-el artwa aparrng mwerrilek apmer Bethsaida-itwek

²² Jesus, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Bethsaida-warl alhek. Artwa tawen-arenyel-rnem artwa aparrng Jesus-warl atnwenhek, renh

mwerriletyek. ²³ Jesus-el aparrng renh tawen-they akwerr-warl atnwen-hek. Jesus-el apelhel annga apernek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Ntwa apek areyel?"

²⁴ Artwa aparrng ra ilelhek Jesus-warl, "Ya, artwernem atha areyel-anem, arwerl-apenyarl arrkay alherleweyel." ²⁵ Jesus-el annga artwa aparrng renh arnep-arnek arrpem. Artwa Jesus-warl ilelhek, "Atha anaynt-anem areyel." Ra ingkerrenh-anem arek. ²⁶ Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, "Kel-anem apmer-warl alpa! Tawen-angkwarr alpey-angenh, akwerrel-antey alpa! Ingwerel-rnem-anem ngenh ayerney-ayntekerr, ayenh arlkawerl-ane Kerr."

Peter-el Jesus renh "Christ" itneweyel
(*Matthew 16:13-20; Luke 9:18-21*)

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Caesarea Philippi-ampeny-warl alhek. Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ayernek, "Nthakenh atyeng angkerreyel akngerran?"

²⁸ Rernem ikwer ilek, "Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel John baptise-emiley-angker-arrpanteyarl, ngan ipmepenh itethirremel apey-alpenty-arrpantey. Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel angkakert Elijah-arrpanteyarl, ahern nhewarl apey-alpenty-arrpanteyarl, irrwerl-they. Ingwer-rneman ngkweng iterreyel angkakert ingwer-arrpanteyarl, ipmepenh itethirremel apey-alpenty-arrpanteyarl."

²⁹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ayernek, "Angwenh-arrpantey arrantherr iterl-areyel ayenhan?" Peter ra ilek, "Ngan Christ-arl, Akngeyel awankarl anwernenhantherr alhelekarl, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl."

³⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerilek, "Alerl, iley-angenh-antey, ayengarl inggan Christ-an, ingwer-ingerant artwa ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey."

Jesus ilelheyel
(*Matthew 16:21-28; Luke 9:22-27*)

³¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Moses-kenh-rneman atyeng irrpelthirremel angkerreyel ayenh rernem atwetyek, atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then. Ayeng ipma ayntem ingwa atherrel. Ingwa atherrpenh, Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh." ³² Jesus-el aketh-antey anayntilek, angka arraty rarl ingwa atherrpenh ipmepenh akwenteyenh. Peter arleng-antey rtney-alhek, ingwer-rnem-kety, ratherr angkerretyek. Peter arrkngert angkek Jesus ikwer-warl, "Nthakenh rernem ngenh ipmek atwey-angenh, nga intem iteth aneyenh." ³³ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Menty! Ntwa ayenh arrkerneyel, arrenty-kenh angkel, ngan ahern-arenyekarl awalheyel, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Akngey atyeng arlkwententyarlan, rernem ayenh menty ipmek atwetyek."

³⁴ Jesus-el ingkerrenh akarrilek. Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrekantherrenh-angkwarr arrantherr iterrey-angenh. Atyengant arrantherr iterrerl-ayntenherr-arey. Apmwel-rnem arrenhantherr ileyel, arrenhantherr arwa ilpertimeleyel, ayenhant arrantherr apentekerr, ingwerel-rneman ilpertimeleyel. ³⁵ Atyenhel-rneman ayenh apentetyek, intem-antey rernem ilweyek-atwety, angkepirrey-angenh, angka atyenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Apmwel-rnem renh-rnem atwenty arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl arrernemel, kwertengerl atyenhel-rnem ayenh apentetyek. Rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ³⁶⁻³⁷ Arrantherr ampwal akngerrekant

atnyenenty, Akngeyekan arrantherr iylpelirrenty, arrantherr intem iteth aney-angenh. Mwerr-ayteng arrantherr Akngeyekan inkwerelhetyek.
³⁸ Apmwel-rnem artwa anyent renh arrkernem, ra atyengety angkepirretyek, ra atyeng ilkelheyang irretyek nyerrirremel, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Artwa anyentarl atyengety angkepirrenty, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Ingwer-ingerant Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh ayeng apey-alpeyenh, alker-areny-rnem-akert, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel. Angka ilkwewarl angkerreyenh-angkwarr atha ileyenh, 'Artwa nhanyeman atyengety angkepirrek, ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. Ayeng ikwerety angkepirrem, rarl atyengety angkepirrek-apyen.' "

9

¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, "Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Akngey aremirreyenh ikwerenh-rnem-warl arlertek ilkwakert, atyetyart ingkerrenhek. Arrantherr ingkerrenhel arlertek ilkwakert renh areyenh arrantherr ilwey-alentyel."

*Jesus apey-alheyel arlertek rlterrk ilkwakert
 (Matthew 17:1-13; Luke 9:28-36)*

²⁻³ Arlta 6-penhan, Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem irrpey, apwert irrwerl-warl atnwenhek, rernem ilarrerl-alhetyek akngerr-kety, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, John-akerr. Rernem apwert ilkwewarl nganey-alhek. Kwertengerl-rnem-itwel anngetherr Jesus ingwer irrek. Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arek Jesus renh arnkwa arlter-akertel arrtyernenty, arlertek rlterrk inngel. Ingwerel nthakenh arnkwarnem arnwarney-angenh arlter innga mpwaremel. ⁴ Arrwekeleny-atherr, Moses-then Elijah-then Jesus-itwel aremirrek. Ratherr arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh angkakert atherr anenh, ratherr ywerrey-alenty. Ratherr atherr-antey Jesus-itwel angkerrenh.

⁵ Kwertengerl Peter anyentan angkek Jesus ikwer, "Inkartay, awethem ntwan anenhantherrenh atnwenhey-alhek nhewarl. Mwerr anwernantherr lywenty irrpey rnrkerney, ingweran ngkwengarl, ingweran Moses-ekarl, ingweran Elijah-ekarl. Ngapek ilkelhenty." ⁶ Peter apal-apal angkek ikwer-atherr, ratherr ahern-arenyek-athen, rernemarl ater-anem irrek Moses-then Elijah-then aremirrek-kety.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem artek. Akngey kwenpay-angkwarr angkek, "Nhanyem alerey atyenh. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelhem. Arrantherr ingkerrenh ikwerant awelhemel anenherr-arey!"

⁸ Kwertengerl-rnemel artepang arek angkakert ikwer-atherr. Rernem arek Jesus anyentant-anem rtnerl-anenty.

⁹ Jesus atwarrerl-alhek apwert-they kwertengerl irrpeyap ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Jesus-el artwerilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, "Ingwer-rnemek ileyang aney-alpenherr-arey, arrantherrarl apwert irrwerlek arek-penh. Ayengarl Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenan. Ayeng ilwenty-penhel, ayengarl itethirremel, Akngey-warl irrwerl alpeyenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr akngerr-warl-anem iletyek." ¹⁰ Kel rernem akatek, iley-angenh-antey ingwer-rnem-warl, Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek-angkwarr. Rernem ywarn iterrek Jesus rarl renh-rnem illelheyelpekek, rarl ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenhek.

¹¹ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem Jesus renh ilek, "Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthen-anthenhel-rnem ileyel, 'Elijah retangkwelarl apetyeyenh

arrwekelan, Christ, Akngeyel awank-akerrarl anwernenhantherr alhelek, ran apetyeyenh ingkern-theyarl ahern nhewarl.' "

¹²⁻¹³ Jesus angkek, "Ya, arraty inngarl! Elijah apetyek arrwekel ingkerrenh akaltyiletyek, rernem Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Rernem Elijah ikwer irrpelthirrenh, iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem renh irrpelthirremel atwek, ipmek-atwety. Alakenh-anyem rernem Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh irrpelthirremel atweyenh, ipmek-atwety. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel."

*Jesus-el away arrenty-akert mwerrileyel
(Matthew 17:14-20; Luke 9:37-43)*

¹⁴ Rernem alpek kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl. Rernem arenhey-alpenh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem, rernemarl kwertengerl Moses-kenh-rnem-then ilerrenh.

¹⁵ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek, renh arnarem. Ikwer-warl rernem anterrey-alhek.

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem Jesus-el ayerne, "Nthakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnem-then ilerreyel?"

¹⁷ Artwa anyent apmer ikwer-areny Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Inkartay, ngan akalty-anthenh-anthenh mwerr inngarl! Atha away anyent atyenh akngetyek ngkweng-warl, ntwaw mwerriletyek, renh angkeyangilek arrentyel. ¹⁸ Akngerr-inger arrentyel renh anterrkwenh. Away ra aytnek, arntek akarlkwelhemel, apelh-angketyarr irremel. Ra arwengkirremel aytnek, akngelhey-angenh irrek. Atha ywarn-antey ayerne kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem rernem away atyenh mwerriletyek, arrenty ikwerety irrentetyek. Rernem renh ikwer-they irrenteyek-arrpantey, arrangkwarl."

¹⁹ Jesus angkek, "Aknngerr-inger ayeng arrekantherr ywarn arrkernelhek, atha arrenhantherr akaltyiletyek. Atyeng arrantherr arlkwentey-angenhel, iylpelantarl awenh. Nthakenh ayenhan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengan arlertek ilkwakert? Away ilenh atyeng-warl akngetya!"

²⁰ Rernem akngetyek away renh Jesus ikwer-warl. Arrentyel away renh arwengkilek. Intewek ahern-warl. Away arwengk ayntek, apelh-angketyarr irremel.

²¹ Jesus-el away aynikw ikwerrenh ayerne, "Arlta ilekel ra arwengkirrenh? Intem-anteyang?" Aynikw ikwerrenhel Jesus renh tyerne, "Alakenh ra away akely ilenh arwengkirrenh artnerrenty-iperrank. ²² Akngerr-inger arrentyel renh ipmek atwetyek, ra arrkernelheyel away ilenhek, rwewarl away renh akngeynetyek. Ra kwaty-warl aylypenhetyek ilwetyek, kwaty kwenel. Ingwer-rnemel ileyel ngap ran arntety mwerriley-angkeran. Ngapek ra rlterrk-akertan arntety mwerriley-angkeran, aylernekanth amperrngirra! Away aylernekanthenh mwerrila!" aynikwel Jesus renh ayerne.

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Nga atyeng iterreyel, atharl away ilenh mwerriley-angenh. Ntwaw ayen iterl-aremer, ayeng arntety mwerriley-angker."

²⁴ Anamerl-antey aynikwan artnemel angkek, "Ya, ngenh atha tnakeyel, ntwarl renh mwerrilem. Akalty-antha ayen, mwerranty atha ngenh iterl-aretyek."

²⁵ Jesus-el arek, akngerrarl akarrirrek ikwer-warl, anamerl-antey. Jesus rap rlterrk angkek arrenty ikwer, "Arrenty, arwengkiley-angker nga! Atha ngenh ilem, tyerrelha away ilenh-they! Angkepirrey-angenh, intem-antey alpa!"

²⁶ Arrenty artewentyel arlkek. Rap away renh arrewelhilek, rarl tyerrelhek ikwer-they. Away rap ipmapeny-anem ayntek. Akngerran angkerrenh, "Awey ra kel ilwek!" ²⁷ Jesus-el away renh akwa anterrkwemel, akwentelhilek.

²⁸ Jesus warl kwen-warl aylpek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh ayernek, "Jesus, nthakenh ngkwengantarl arrenty ilenhan awelhemel alpek, anwarnantherr ywarnarl ikwer arrkernelhek, arrenty renh irrentetyek. Akaltyila anwarnenhantherr, anwarnantherr arrenty-rnem irrentetyek."

²⁹ Jesus-el ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem, "Arraty arrantherr perayirremelantarl Akngey ikwer-warl, arrantherr arrenty ilenh irrenteman."

Jesus ilelheyel arrpemarl

(Matthew 17:22-23; Luke 9:43-45)

³⁰ Jesus iterrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akaltyiletyek ament-itwek, akngerr ingwer-rnem-kety. Apmer ikwer-they rernem alhek, apmer Galilee-angkwarr. ³¹ Jesus-el anyelkel renh-rnem ilek, ingwerel-rnem renh awekerr. "Ahelengkwel-rnem ayenh Artwa Anyent Impen Akngey-kenh rernem anterrkwemel atweyenh. Ingwa atherr-penh, ayeng ipmepenh itethirremel akwenteyenh." ³² Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem ywarn iterlarek, rarl renh-rnem ilek. Aterirrekarl rernem Jesus renh ayernekerran.

Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerreyel, Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek

(Matthew 18:1-5; Luke 9:46-48)

³³ Rernem warl kwen-warl aylpey-alhek, apmer Capernaum-itwel. Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernek, "Ilekekarl arrantherr ilerrenhey-alpenh, anwantherrarl apetyenharlan?"

³⁴ Rernem nyerrirremel akatek. Jesus ran tyerney-angenh, rernemarl ilkelhenh Atyetyart ilkwa anyent anetyek, kwertengerl ingkerrenhek, Jesus rapeny.

³⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek, arrantherr warrkenh-apeny anetyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arem."

³⁶ Jesus-el ampa akely anyent rnernek, akwa arrernemel ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ilek, ³⁷ "Atyeng inkwerelhemel, arrantherrap Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek arrpemarl, rarl ayenh thwenek, ahern nhewarl. Ampa akely ikwer arrantherr inkwerelhenty, arrantherrap atyeng inkwerelhem arrpemarl. Ampa akelyarl arrantherr arntarnt-arem-apeny, arrantherr ayenhan arntarnt-aretyek arrpemarl."

Artwa ingwerel arrenty renh irrenteyel

(Luke 9:49-50)

³⁸ John angkek, "Artwa anyent ingwerel arrenty irrentek itna ngenh-apeny itnewemel, rlterrk ngkwenh-akertel, arrenty-rnem irrentetyek. Anwarnantherr renh iltek, 'Nga ipmelha, ngan ingkart-wenyarl, anwarnantherrarl ingkart inngan!' "

³⁹ Jesus angkek, "Menty! Renh tyarlewa! Arratyarl ra ayenh itna itneweyel arrenty renh irrentetyek, ra atyeng apmwel-areth angkey-angenh." Jesus-el John renh ilek, artwa ilenh iltey-angenh. ⁴⁰ "Artwa ilenhan atyeng ilkelheyelarl, ra atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh." ⁴¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemarl, "Arraty atha arrenhantherr iley, ingwerentyel ngenh apek kwaty anthenty, nga atyenh kwertengerlarl aneyel, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhem. Akngeyel renh mwantyl arntarnt-arem arrpemarl."

Ingwerentyel renh-rnem arrkerneyel, rernem apmweletyek

(Matthew 18:6-9; Luke 17:1-2)

⁴² “Ingwerentyel kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrkernenty, rernem apmweletyek, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, ingwerel nthakenh renh kwaty ampep-warl iwemer, apwert ilkwa ikwer-warl arrernenty itewarl. Artwa ingwerel atyenh-rnem apmwelenty, Akngeyel renh arntety ilkwa antheyenh. Atyenh-rnemaarl apmweleyel-kety, artwa ikwer-warl apwert ilkwa itewarl arertnetyek renh kwaty-warl ikwerenp iwemel. Atyenh-rnem ra apmwelerl-ane Kerr renh iwetyek intem-antey kwaty kwen-warl. ⁴³ Artwa itepel apmwel-areth mpwareyel. Artwa anyentel itep-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran itep anyent-angkwarr itep renh akemer iwemel, ra itep-atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey itep anyent-akert. ⁴⁴ Artwa ingketyel apmwel-areth mpwareyel. Artwa anyentel ingkety-atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran ingkety renh akemer iwemel, ra ingkety-atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey ingkety anyent-akert. ⁴⁵ Artwa anngel apmwel-areth mpwareyel. Artwa anyentel annga atherr-akertel apmwel-areth mpwareyel-kety, mwerran annga renh tyerremer iwemel, ra annga atherr-akertan rwillkwel apmwakert aney-kety. Mwerr-ayteng ra anetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek intem-antey annga anyent-akert. ⁴⁶ Tyerrel-rnem-tangkwel renh-rnem arlkweyenh rernem rwel-anem ampey-alentyan. Rwa ilkwa ampeyenh intem-antey.

⁴⁷ Thalt-penh atnwenth mwerrarl ayntem, intengirrey-angenh.

⁴⁸ Thalt-weny atnwenth anamerl intengirrem. Thalt mwerr-angker ilenh-apeny ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anetyek, inkwerelhemel.”

10

Arrkarenheng iwerretyek

(Matthew 19:1-12; Luke 16:18)

¹ Jesus Jordan lpay-angkwarr artarnpenhek, apmer Judea-warl alhek. Akngerr akarrirrek ikwer-warl. Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh akaltyilek.

² Pharisee-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek, renh arrkernetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Mwerrang artwel anew ikwerenh iwetyek?” Rernem iterrenh renh arrkernetyek, ra apmwel-areth angketyek, rernem renh angka ilkwewarl akngetyek.

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayerne, “Ilek-angkwarrarl Moses-kenh angka aynteyel?”

⁴ Rernem renh ilek, “Moses-kenh angka nhenh aynteyel: ‘Artwa pip-warl itna ingkwernelhemel, arelh ikwerenh pip renh anthemel, arelh renh iwetyek.’ ”

⁵ Jesus angkek, “Moses-el arrenhantherr iterl-arenh, arrantherrarl apmwel-areth aneyel, ikwer-angkwarr-anem arrenhantherr law renh anthe. ⁶ Arrantherr iterl-aremer Akngeyel angka nhenh anwekantherr anthe, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel. Akngeyel arelh-then artwethen ar-rerne, ahern nhenh-warl, ratherr intem iteng anetyek. ⁷ Ra artwel amikw-then aynikw-then ipmem-anem ra arnkentyel-anem aneyel itengerrey-alentyan. ⁸ Akngeyel renh-atherr itengilemel anthe artwa renh. Nthakenh ratherr iwerreyang, intem-antey ratherr anetyek. ⁹ Nthakenh ingwerel renh-atherr akngakey-angenh.”

¹⁰ Jesus warl kwen-warl aylpenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem Jesus renh ayerne, “Nthakenharl ntwā Pharisee-rnem ilek?”

¹¹ Jesus angkek, "Arelh ngkwenh ntwā iwem, ntwā arelh ingwer-rnemarł ikngwetyek, ntwā ilenh iwem apmwel-aretharl. ¹² Arelh anyentel arrkarikw ikwerenh iwerł-alpem, artwā ingwer-warł-anemarł alhemel, apmwel-aretharl."

Jesus-el ampa akely-rnem atnyeneyel
(*Matthew 19:13-15; Luke 18:15-17*)

¹³ Akgerr Jesus-warł alhek, ampa ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert, ra akapwert renh-rnem arnetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerł-rnemel ampa renh-rnem irrentek.

¹⁴ Jesus-el arek kwertengerł ikwerenh-rnem ampernemarł irrentek. Ra ahelirrek, angkemel, "Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warł! Alakenh ikwer-rnem arrkngert angkey-angenh! Ayeng arłkwenteyel, ampernem ingkerrenh atyeng-warł apetyetyek. Akgey arłkwenteyel, ra Ingkart ikwer-rnemek anetyek. ¹⁵ Atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ampernem-apeny arrantherr akarrirretyek Akgey-warł, ikwer awelhetyek, Akgey Atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem." ¹⁶ Jesus rap ampernem atnyeney-ayntek-anem. Rap akapwert ilyel renh-rnem arnek. Jesus rap ayernek Akgey, ra ampa ingkerrenh atnyeneyek.

Artwā anyent man akgerr-akert
(*Matthew 19:16-30; Luke 18:18-30*)

¹⁷ Jesus rarł anperł-alhek-warł, artwā man akgerr-akert anyentan Jesus ikwer-warł anterrey-alhekarł. Ra arrernelhek kwenirremel, Jesus-itwel angkemel, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, ngan artwā mwerran. Nthakenh ayeng iteth intem anetyek?"

¹⁸ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Nthakenharł ayenh mwerran ntwā ileyel? Akgeyantarł ntwā mwerran ilyetyek. ¹⁹ Ntwā Moses-kenh angka renh iterł-areyelarł, ntwā ingwerenty ipmek atwetyekarł arrangwarł. Ingwer-kenh anewikw nthakenh ikngwey-angenh. Ampwal-rnem nthakenh irrtiyertel iney-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek irrtiyerremel iley-angenh, inngant ntwā ilyetyek. Akgeyek-then ameyek-then awelhetyek."

²⁰ Artwel Jesus renh ilek, "Ingkartay, ayengan law ilenh-angkwarr anek away akelyank."

²¹ Jesus inkwerelhek ikwer, renh awemel, rarł ikwer ilelhek. Jesus-el renh ilek, "Artwā ilenh-rnem, irrepern-rnem, man-weny-rnem ntwā man ingkerrenh-then ampwal-rnem-then renh-rnem antheyna! Ikwer-penhan Akgeyel-anem ngenh arntarnt-arem, ngenh atnyenem. Man antheynenty-penh atyeng-angkwarrant-anem apetya!"

²² Artwā man-akert ra iterrek man-then ampwal-rnem-then ingkerrenh ra menty impen anterrkwetyek. Artwā ra amperrngirrek, "Nthakenh-angkwarr ayeng iteth intem-antey aneyenh, man akgerr-akert, ampwal akgerr-akert?"

²³ Jesus-el kwertengerł ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Man-areny ilenh-rneman rernem Akgey-angkwarr anetyek arrangwarł. Rernem manantarł apenteyel." ²⁴ Kwertengerł ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rerneman iterrenh Akgeyelang man akgerran man-areny ilenh-rnem anthentyek-athen. ²⁵ Jesus angkek, "Kamwerlan neyl altywer akely-angkwarran nthakenh aylpenhey-angenh, arrangwarł. Kamwerlan altywer akely-angkwarr aylpey-angenh-apeny, man akgerr-akert-rneman Akgeyel nthakenh anyentiley-angenh ikwerenh-rnem-warł."

²⁶ Kwertengerł ikwerenh-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem renh ayernek, "Ilek-apeny-rnemant Akgeyel ikwerenh-rnem-warł anyentileyek?"

²⁷ Jesus angkek, “Akngey rantarl iterl-areyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl anyentiletyek, ahern-arenyel-rnem iterl-areyang arrangkw.”

²⁸ Peter-el renh ilek, “Anwernantherr-alew? Kwertengerl anwernantherran ampwal-rnem menty-anem ipmek, ngenhant-anem apenteyel. Akngeyel anwernenhantherr anyentilem, ikwerenh-rnem-warl?”

²⁹⁻³⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Artwa anyentarl alhem, angka atyenhakert ikwerenh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-rnem ilerl-alpetyek, Akngeyel renh aleth-antey arntarnt-arem. Artwa ra alhenteyelan, ahern ikwerenharlap ra iwerl-alheman, ikwerenh-rnem-then, warl ikwerenh-then, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyenh, intem-antey. Akngey ra ingwer-rnem renh anthem ilkwatherr, warl ingwer-rnem-then. Apmwernem arrkernelherl-aneyenh, apmwangkwarrr apentetyek-arrpantey, rernem-anem arlkarirremel atweyenh. Ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh. ³¹ Akngerr ilkelheyel Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Akngerr ilkelheyel Atyetyart arrwekel anetyek, warrkenh iyipareth-rnem-they. Rernem ingkern-they apetyeyenh, warrkenh iyipareth-rnem-warl.”

Jesus ilelheyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek

(Matthew 20:17-19; Luke 18:31-34)

³² Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jerusalem-warl alhek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh apentek. Akngerrelan renh-rnem apentek ingkern-theyarl. Rernem aterirrek, ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh atwekerr apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Jesus arlkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, rernem rtnetyek. ³³ Ra ilelhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, “Awelhenherr-arey atyeng! Rlengk apmer Jerusalem-warl anwantherr alhem. Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impenan. Anwantherrarl Jerusalem-el aney-alhem. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh anterrkweyenh ikwer-anem. Ayenh rernem akngeyenh, atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl, atyetyart ilkwa Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthen-anthen-rnem-warl. Rernem ayenh ahayiwetyek, alethang ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwey-alenty. ³⁴ Rernem ayenh irrawemel whip-el-tangkwel atweyenh, ayenh rernem ipmek atwey-alenty. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng ipmepenh itethirreyenh.”

James-then John-then ratherr Jesus renh ayerneyel

(Matthew 20:20-28)

³⁵ Artwamp Zebedee-kenh alerikw-atherr, James-akerr, John-akerr. Ratherr Jesus renh ayernek, “Ingkartay, aylern ngenh ayernetyek apetyek.”

³⁶ Jesus-el renh-atherr ayernek, “Ya, ilekekay?”

³⁷ Ratherr renh ayernek, “Nga Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, kwertengerl ngkwenh-atherr, aylern apekanap Atyetyart ilkwa arrpemar aneyenh, ngay? Ntwan aylernenh arraty-antey ilay.”

³⁸ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, “Mpwel atyeng mwerranty awelhenherr-atherr. Ahelengkw-rnemel ayenh artewentyel irrawampetyek atweyenh. Mpwel-alew? Ahelengkw-rnemel mpwelenh artewentyel irrawampetyek atweyenh arrpemar?”

³⁹ Ratherr ilelhek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Ya, menty ahelengkw-rnemel aylernenh irrawampetyek atwey!” ⁴⁰ Jesus-el renh-atherr ilek, “Inpa, athan iterl-arey-angharl. Akngeyelantarl iterl-areyel, angwenharl ingweran Atyetyart ilkwa atyeng-apeny aneyenh, atyetyart ilkwan ingkerrenhek aneyenh, ayeng-apeny.”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem kwertengerl ikwer-atherr arlkarirrek ratherrarl Atyetyart ilkwa anetyek arlkwentek, Jesus-apeny.

42-43 Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem Jesus ra ilek, "Atyetyart ilkwernem apmer arrpanenh aneyel-rnem-apeny-wenyarl arrantherr mwerrant-arey anenherr-arey. Rernem atyetyart awerr ingkerr. Ingwer atyenh-rnem Atyetyart ilkwa anem, mwerr-angkwarr ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. 44 Arrantherr Atyetyart ilkwa anem, arrantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, warrkenh iylpareth awelheyel-apeny. 45 Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek iylparethel, warrkenh-rnem iylpareth awelheyel-apeny."

*Jesus-el artwa aparrng renh mwerrileyel
(Matthew 20:29-34; Luke 18:35-43)*

46 Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Jericho-warl alhek. Akngerrel renh-rnem apentek. Artwa aparrng Bartimaeus, Timaeus-kenh alerikw iwerr impalthel anenh. Rap ingwer-rnem ayerneyam-ayntenh renh-rnem ngkweltyek arlkarewemel. 47 Ra awek ingwerentyelarl renh ilek, "Jesus Nazareth-areny apetyem nhangkwarr kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert." Artwa aparrng arlkek Jesus ikwer, "Jesus, David-kenh alerikw, atyeng amperrngirra!" 48 Akngerrel artwa aparrng renh ilek, "Akater ana! Jesus renh arlkareweyang!" Aparrng artewentyel arlkek Jesus ikwer arrpemar, "Artwa David-kenh! Annga ayenh mwerrila, atha aretyek!"

49 Jesus rtnek, artwa ingwer-rnemek angkemel, "Atnwenhey-alhenherr-arey atyeng-warl, artwa aparrng ilenh!" Rernem artwa aparrng renh ilek, "Aterirrey-angenh, Jesus ikwer-warl apetya!" 50 Artwa aparrng kwet ikwerenh iwemel, Jesus ikwer-warl atnarnpenhek, inkwerelhemel.

51 Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Nthakenh atha ngenh ilem?" Artwa aparrng Jesus-warl angkek, "Ingkartay, annga ayenh mwerrila, aremel arrpemar ayeng anetyek!"

52 Jesus-el artwa renh ilek, "Kel, ntw a ayenh iterl-areyel, ayengan mwerriley-angker. Kel ntw a mwerr arleng aremel-anem nga anem." Artwa aparrng kel mwerr arleng aremel-anem, Jesus-anem apentek.

11

*Jesus apmer Jerusalem-warl alheyel
(Matthew 21:1-11; Luke 19:28-40; John 12:12-19)*

1 Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek apmer atherr-warl, itnan apmer ratherr Bethany, Bethphage. Apmer Jerusalem-they apmer ratherr arrer-antey, Apwert Alip-arrangarr. 2 Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr thwenek, ratherr arrwekel alhetyek, "Mpwelanthan alhenherr-atherr tawen-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey ateralth rwep lhelhenherr-atherr arwerl-itwek atyeng-warl ayteng-akngey-alpenherr-atherr. 3 Ingwerentyel mpwelhenh ayernenty, 'Ilekek mpwelanth rwep lhelheyel?' Mpwelanth ilenherr-atherr, 'Ingkart-kenh aylernanth. Ingkartel angkep arrpemar ngenh anthenhey-alpem.' "

4 Ratherr alhek apmer ikwer-warl, ratherr arey-alhek tangkey Jesus-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. Ratherr rwep renh lhelhenh. 5 Ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr ayernek, "Ilekek mpwelanth tangkey lheleyel?" 6 Ratherr renh-rnem ilek Jesus-elarl renh-atherr ilek-angkwarr. Rernem artwa renh-atherr tyarlewek, ratherr tangkey renh ayteng-akngeyneyek.

7 Ratherr ayteng-akngeyneyek tangkey Jesus-warl. Ratherr arnkwa tangkey artep-warl arrernek. Jesus tangkey-warl nganek. 8 Akngerrel arnkwa ahern-warl panty iweyneyek, tangkey alhetyek ikwer-angkwarr Jesus-akert.

Ingwerel-rnem alperrarl akek. Rernem ayatheweyneyek tangkey Jesus-akert ra alhetyek panty-angkwarr. Tangkey alhek panty-angkwarr Jesus-akert.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Artwa akngerrel Jesus renh apentek. Ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arrwekel-warl alhenh-rnem-then, ingkern-theyarl alhenh-rnem-then. Rernem Jesus-ek inkwerelhemel arlkek, "Akngeyel artwa nhanyem anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Anwantherr Atyetyart ilkwek inkwerelhey, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl. Akngeyel renh arntarntareyel, ra Atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhek aneyel, David-arl anenh-apeny aneyel."

¹¹ Jesus alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Kel ra tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-warl aylpenhey-alhek, ra tyaty ilkwa renh arwa aretyek. Atwerrpanem, Jesus apmer Bethany-warl anperl-alhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

*Jesus-el arwerl renh ileyel
(Matthew 21:18-19)*

¹² Ingwepenh Jesus Bethany-they anperl-alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Ra angayakw-anem irrek ampepel. ¹³ Arleng-they, ra arwerl tywerrk arek. Ra alhek arrer-warl amernek aretyek. Amern aney-angenh arrangkw-antey ra arek. ¹⁴ Jesus-el arwerl renh ilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Arwerl nhepenh nthakenh ingwerentyel amern arlkwey-angenharl intem-antey!" Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem renh awek, rarl alakenh angkenh.

*Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alheyel
(Matthew 21:12-17; Luke 19:45-48; John 2:13-22)*

¹⁵ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Jerusalem-warl alhek. Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek weker-rnemel aker tharlemilenh, store-arrpantey. Jesus ra arek ingwerel-rnemarl aker tharlemilenh, ra ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem irrentek, taypel-rnem iwemel, ampwal ngkweltyek-arelh-rnem-then. Ingwerel-rnem aker thiparl tharlemilenh, Jesus-el renh-rnem aker ingkerrenh irrentek. ¹⁶ Jesus arrkngert angkek ikwer-rnem, "Warl nhenh-angkwarr nthakenh aker akngey-angenh." ¹⁷ Ra renh-rnem ingkerrenh akalty-anthek, "Akngey-kenh angka warl nhel aynteyel ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-they akarrirretyek warl nhenh-warl, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. Irrtyert-awarr-rnemantarl apmer nhenh-warlan arrantherr arrernek!"

¹⁸ Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwernem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem-then, rernem awek Jesus-kenh angka. Rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, renh atwetyek. Atyetyart rerneman aterirrek ingwer-rnem-kety, renh anterrkwey-angenh-antey, akngerr rernem Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek-kety.

¹⁹ Atwerrp, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek apmer Jerusalem-they akwerr-warl.

*Arwerl tywerrk arlenyirrek rernem arey-alheyel
(Matthew 21:20-22)*

²⁰ Ingwepenh-antey, arwerl tywerrk arlenyirrekarl rernem arey-alhek, Jesus-elarl arwerl tywerrk renharl ilek-penh. ²¹ Peter-el arwerl tywerrk renh alhengk-arek, angkemel, "Ingkartay, ngarl weth arwerl tywerrk nhek akengenty angkek, ra arleny-anem irrek."

²² Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr inkwerel-hetyek Akngeyek, ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenh. ²³⁻²⁴ Arrantherr areyel

apwert ilenharl altyweneyel? Arrantherr apwert ilenh ilenty, ra alpetyek kwaty ampep-warl, ra inngarl awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem. Apwert ilenhan arrekanterr awelhemel kwaty ampep-warl arrernelhem-apeny, Akngeyan arrekanterr awelhem, alakenh-anyem.

²⁵ Arrantherr Akngey ayernetyek, arrantherr mwerrant-arey-anem anemer. Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey-anem anetyek, Akngeyan anwekatherr ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety, arrekanterrrety Akngeyel iwem.”

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh ayerneyel

(Matthew 21:23-27; Luke 20:1-8)

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwe-warl aylpenhek, apmer Jerusalem-itwel. Moses-kenh akalty-anthen-anthenh-rnem-then, atyetyart ikwer-areny-rnem-then Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. ²⁸ Artwa rernem Jesus renh ayernek, “Angwenhelarl ngenhan thwenek, ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr akaltyiletiek, arntety-rnem mwer-riletiek?”

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr-anem ayerney, arrantherr atyeng-anem arraty iletiek. Atyengarl arrantherr arraty ilem, atha arrekanterr iletiek, angwenhelarl ayenhan thwenek. ³⁰ Angwenhelarl John Baptise-emeley-angker thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh kwatyel baptise-emiletiek? Akngeyel apek? Ahern-arenyel apek?”

³¹ Rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh anwantherr Jesus renh iley-angenh, Akngeyel John renharl thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, anwenhantherr Jesus-elarl arraty ilekerr, anwantherr John ikwer awelheyangarl, akengentyarl John ikwer irrpelthirrenh, renharl Akngeyel thwenek inngarl ahern nhewarl. ³² Nthakenharl anwantherr iley-angenh Atyetyart ahern-arenyelarl John anwekatherr-warl thwenek, ingwer-rnemarl anwekatherr ahelirrekerr, rerneman iterl-areyel Akngeyel John renh thwenekarl.”

³³ Rernem Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Inpa, iterl-arey-angenh angwenhelarl John renh thwenek, ahern nhewarl.” Atyetyart ilkwernem apatemel, akater-anem rtenherrenh. Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Arrantherr ayenh tyerneyang-kety, nthakenh atha arrekanterr iley-angenh, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

12

Apmer amern grapes-angketyarr

(Matthew 21:33-46; Luke 20:9-19)

¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthemel ilek, “Artwa Atyetyart amern grapes lyapelhilenh-ilenh. Artwa anyentel grapes ntang iweyn-ayntetyek, amern lyapetyek, parrik-anem arteynemel, amern grapes lyapetyek parrikel kwen, warl arlpenty-anem artemel, artwa anyent ikwer-warl nganetyek, irrwerl-they arayntetyek, amern ingwerentyel inekerr. Irkanem kwen angernemel, amern grapes renh lthwetyek, ingketyel-anem lthwemel amern grapes-penh akarr areyirretyek. Atyetyartel warrkenh-rnem arrernek amern grapes arntarnt-arayntetyek, ra apmer ingwer-warl alhey-kety.

² Amern grapes ampeng awaketyek artwa Atyetyart ikwer. Amern grapes arntarnt-arenh-arenhel warrkenh ikwerrenh ra thwenek ra an-thetyek amern grapes artwa Atyetyart renh, ament arrpemar. Amern grapes renh artwa warrkenh anyentel ra amern grapes ra arlperptyilemel anthek artwa ingkerrenhek. Atyetyart anyent ra thwenek artwa warrkenh

ikwerenh amern grapes inetyek. ³ Rernem artwa warrkenh renh atwek amern grapes-angketyarr-they irrentemel, amern grapes-they alharlkwek.

⁴ Artwa warrkenh Atyetyart ikwerenh-warl apetyek, grapes-weny. Atyetyart ra warrkenh ingwer-anemarl thwenek, amern grapes ikwerenh renh inetyek. Rernem artwa warrkenh ingwer-anemarl irrentemel akapwert atwek. Ra Atyetyart ikwerenh-warl amern grapes-weny arrangkw-antey alpek. ⁵ Atyetyartel warrkenh ingwer-anemarl thwenek, amern grapes ikwerenh inetyek. Rernem warrkenh ingwer-anemarl ipmek atwek. Anyentarl-anyentarl Atyetyartel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem amern grapes-angketyarr-warl thwenen, amern grapes inetyek. Rernem warrkenh ingwer-anemarl atwek, ingwer-rneman ipmekarl atwek.

⁶ Atyetyart ikwerenh alerikw anyentant-anem aneyelpek. Atyetyart ra iterrek, 'Artwa aler anyent atyenh atha thweney, rernem apek nyerrirremel, amern grapes atyenh anthetyek.' Atyetyart ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek, amern grapes inetyek. ⁷ Rernem arnarek, atyetyart ikwerenh-anemarl alerikw apetyeyel amern grapes inerl-alpetyek. Rernem angkerrenh, 'Ay, atyetyart alkenh ikwerenh alerikw-anem apetyeyel, aynikw ikwerenh ilwenty-ketyan ranemarl apmerek-artwey amern grapes-ek Atyetyart aneyenh!' Amern grapes-angketyarr-they alharlkwelhek, rernem apmer renh grapes-angketyarr Atyetyart aney-kety. ⁸ Rernem alerikw renh ipmek atwek, arrewaly renh iwemel parrik-they akwerr-warl.

⁹ Atyetyart ra apey-alpentyelan, warrkenh amern grapes-angketyarrel aneyel-rnem, renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwetyek, warrkenh ingwer-rnem-anemarl arrernemel, amern grapes-angketyarrek, rernem amern grapes mwantysel arntarnt-arayntetyek."

Anayntileyel: Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, Akngey ran atyetyart grapes-angketyarrek-artwey-apeny. Ran atyetyart inngarl Jew-rnem-kenh. Akngeyel angkakert-rnem awank-akerr thwenek. Rernem angkakert ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. Rernem renh-rnem atwenhant. Ingkern-theyarl ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl. Rernem renh ipmek atwek arrpemar.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka weth iterl-aremer. Arwerl arlpenty ingwerel iwem apmwek-athen. Arwerl ran mwerr-angkerarl ilenhey, Akngeyelarl warl artek arwerl-penh. Anwantherr apatenty-kety, Akngeyel anwekantherr mwerr-angkwarr warl artetyek. Ayeng arwerl arlpenty impen weth-apeny. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek Atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek. Akngey atyeng inkwerelheyel. Ingwer-rnem atyeng inkwerelheyel arrpemar."

Anayntileyel: Jesus angka nhenh-anem ikwer-rnem ilek, rernem arraty iterl-arayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem ilelhek ikwer-rnem, "Jew-rnemel ayenh iweryl-alhek, arwerl apmwapeny-arrpantey. Rernem ayenh ipmek atweyenh." Jesus ran arwerl impen mwerr-angker weth-apeny, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelh-ayntetyek.

¹² Artwa ilkwernem Jew-rnem-kenh rernem iterrek, "Jesus anwekantherr angkeyel, anwantherr artwa warrkenh apmwernem ilenh-rnem-apeny irrekerr." Rernem iterrek Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernemap iterrek artwa ingwer-rnem-ketyarl, menty-anem.

*Man kapmentek anthetyek
(Matthew 22:15-22; Luke 20:20-26)*

¹³ Pharisee-el-rnem-then Atyetyart Herod-el-rnem-then rernem artwa ingwer-rnem thwenek, rernem Jesus renh ayernetyek, ra Atyetyart ilkwernemek akengenty angkentyek. Ra akengenty angkenty, rernem renh ingwer-ingerant anterrkwetyek. ¹⁴ Artwa anyent Jesus-warl angkek, "Anwernantherr ngenh iterl-areyel, ntwā Angka Akngey-kenh arraty ileyel. Nthakenh nga iterreyel, anwantherr kapment ilkwernem man anthetyek?" ¹⁵ Jesus ra iterl-arek, rernemarl ikwer irrtywerremel angkerrenh arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr ayen h arrkerneyel, ayeng arrekantherr akengenty angkentyek. Ngkwelty atyeng akngetya, atha aretyek!"

¹⁶ Rernem ngkwelty anyent renh antheke. Jesus angkek, "Angwenharl inngerr-akertan nhenhan?" Rernem ikwer ilek, "Caesar, atyetyart ilkwarr-lap ran nhenhey!"

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Man-areny-rnemelarl arrenhantherr manek ayernenty, arrantherr man renh-rnem anthenherr-arey, rernem-anem Atyetyart Caesar man renh anthetyek. Akngey-kenh warrk-rnemel man ineynem, arrantherr ingkerrenhel arrernemer arrpemar, Akngey ikwer-anem rernem man renh arrernetyek." Rernem Jesus renh awemel, rernem apateyelpék.

Rernem ipmepen itethirreyen
(*Matthew 22:23-33; Luke 20:27-40*)

¹⁸ Artwa Sadducee-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek, renh ayernetyek. Sadducee-rnem iterrenh, arrewaly intem-antey ilwem, ra nthakenh ipmepen akwentey-angenh. ¹⁹ Rernem Jesus ikwer angkek, "Moses-el angka anwenhantherr antheke, arelh inpertirrenty, ayteyikw ranemarl arelh ikwer-warl itengirretyek ikwer-atherrenh-anemarl, ampa ingwer-anem anetyek. ²⁰⁻²¹ Anew ikwerenhek arelh anyent ran inpertirrek ampeweny-anteyarl, ra ayteyikw ikweren-itwel itengirrek arrpemar. Arelh ra inper-tirrek ayteyikw ingwerek-anemarl, ampeweny-antey arrpemar. Ayteyikw-rnem 6 ilen-rnem arelh anyent ikwer-itwel-antey, rernem ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl itengirrek, arrewaly ingwer iylpelerlewenty, awayikw ingwer-itwel itengirremel, ra ampeweny arrangkw arrpemar. Artwa anyent aytey aynek itengirrek, arelh ikwer-itwel-antey. ²² Artwa ranem ilwek, ampeweny-antey, arelh anyent ikweren ampa ikwer-atherrenh aney-angenh-antey." ²³ Sadducee-el-rnem Jesus renh ayernek, "Artwa rernem ipmepen akemirrenty, artwa angwenharlap arelh ikweren inngan?"

²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr apmwel-areth iterreyel Akngey-kenh angka arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngayan rlterrk ilkwakertarl aneyel. ²⁵ Rernem ingkerrenh itethirremel alpeyenh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl, rernem aney-alpeyenh intem-antey, arelh-itwel itengirrey-angenh, irrwerl-areny-rnem-apeny. ²⁶ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem ilek, rernem angkeparl itethirreyen, ipmepen. Arrantherr angka ilen iterl-arey-areny, angka ilenhan Akngey-kenh pipel arraty inngarl ileyel, arwerl wethelarl lherrm ampenh-apeny. Akngeyel Moses renh ilek, 'Ayeng ngkwenhek-rnem ingkerrenhek Atyetyart aneyen, Abraham-ek, Isaac-ek, Jacob-ek.' ²⁷ Rernem iteth-antey aneyarr-alpek Akngey-kenh apmerel irrwerl, Abraham-akerr, Isaac-akerr, Jacob-akerr. Arrantherran apmwel-aretharl iterreyel intem ilwentyek-arrpantey. Rernem ipmepen itethirremel ingkerrenh alpek Akngey-itwel aney-alpek, intem-antey. Alakenh-anyem, anwantherrarl

ilwem, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh angkep arrpemarl itethilem, anwantherrap apmer ikwerenh-warl irrwerl alpem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntetyek apmer ikwerenh-itwek intem-antey.”

*Angka impen atherr Inkart-kenh
(Matthew 22:34-40; Luke 10:25-28)*

²⁸ Artwa anyentan Jesus-kenh angkek mwantysel awelhenh inkwerelhemel. Ra angkek, “Moses-el angka akngerr anwenhantherr antheke. Ilekek angka Atyetyart inngan, anwantherr renh apentetyek?”

²⁹ Jesus angkek, “Angka Akngey-kenh impenan nhanyeman-angkwarrarl atha ileyel, ‘Israel-kenh-rnemay, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Akngey anyent impen aneyel. Ingwer ikwer-apeny aney-angenh arrangkw, rant anyent aneyel. ³⁰ Anyent renhant ingkerrenhel apentetyek, anyent ikwerant ingkerrenh iterretyek.’ Angka nhanyem impen. ³¹ Akngey-kenh angka ingweran alakenh aynteyel, ‘Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, ampa arrekantherrenh arrantherr arntarnt-areyel-apeny.’ ”

³² Artwa Moses-kenh anyent, ra Jesus-ek inkwerelhek, rarl angka arraty-angkwarr ilelhek. Ra angkek, “Ntwa arraty-angkwarr ingkerrenhek ileyel, Akngey anyent impen aneyel ingkerrenhek anwekantherr, ingwer ikwer-apeny aney-angenh arrangkw. ³³ Amern tyenkerr anwantherr Jew-rnemel anthem Akngey renh. Anwantherr Akngey-kenh angka ilenh-angkwarr anwernantherr apentetyek, amern tyenkerr Akngey-angkwarr anthey. Arraty-ayteng anwantherr ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem, ampa anwekantherrenh anwantherr arntarnt-areyel-apeny ntwarl anwenhantherr ilenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh impen apentetyek-ayteng.”

³⁴ Artwa anyent rarl angkek arraty, Jesus-el renh ilek, “Nga Akngey-kenh-apenyarl aneyel.” Kel ingwer-rnem akatek, Jesus renh ayerney-angenh.

*Artwa David-kenh
(Matthew 22:41-46; Luke 20:41-44)*

³⁵ Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek, Jesus-el intem-antey renh-rnem akaltyilek. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Moses-kenh-rnem nthakenh ileyel David-kenh artwa Christ inngan? ³⁶ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ikwer lwewarrernek. David-el ilek, ‘Akngeyel Christ, atyetyart atyenh renh ilek, aylernanth anyent-apeny aneyel.’ Akngeyel renh ilek, ‘Ingwerentyel arlkarirreyel-rnem, atha ingkerrenh renh-rnem menty ipmem.’

³⁷ David-el Christ renh itnewek, ‘Atyetyart atyenh.’ Ayeng Christ Atyetyart ilkwa inngan Akngey-kenh rltarrk inngakertel. Ayengan David-kenh artwa arrpemarl, atyeyart ilkwa David-angkwarr.” Jesus renh awemel, rernem ingkerrenh inkwerelhek.

³⁸ Jesus angkek, “Mwantysel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey Moses-kenh angkakert ilenh-rnem-kety, kwet arlpenty-akert-rnem-kety, rernemaril leng tawenel tnakelherl-apeyel-kety, rernem arrenhantherr ilpertilehekerr. ³⁹ Rernem warl kwenel Jew-rnem angkerreyel-warl alheyel, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrernelheyel arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. Ingkerrenhel inkwerelhemel amern arlkwetyek, rernemant arrwekel-warl arrernelhetyek arrkngelemel ingwer-rnem-kety, rernemant tnakelhetyek. ⁴⁰ Rernemant warl-rneman arrkngelemel inpert-rnem-ketyan. Rernem Akngey-warl irrtwyerremel angka ilemel-arrpantey. Akngerr-inger, Akngeyel Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem item.”

*Arelh inpertelan ngkwelty ikwerenh ingkerrenh arrerneyel
(Luke 21:1-4)*

⁴¹ Jesus-an anenh tyaty Jew-rnem-kenhel kwen arrerenty, Jew-rnemar Akngeyek inkwerelhemel angkerrenhel. Ran arenh akngerr, rerner-marl ngkwelty ampwal manek-arelh-warl arrernenh. Ingwer-rnemelan man akngerr-akert-rnemelan apetyek tyenkerr man akngerrarl arrernek.

⁴² Arelh inpert-anem apetyek, rap ngkwelty akely atherrant arrernek.

⁴³ Jesus-an angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Apetyenh-arey. Atha angka arraty arrekanterr iletiek. Arelh inpertelan ngkwelty akely atherr arrernek, Akngeyekan ra akngerrarl. Ingwer-rnemelan akngerr arrernek, Akngeyekan ra akelyarl. ⁴⁴ Man akngerr-akert-rnemelan amern ikwer-rnem-kenh inek-penh ngkwelty akngerrarl akngey-alpek. Arelh inpertelan ingkerrenharl arrernek. Arrangkwanem ra aneyel, amern iney-angenh."

13

Ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa atakeyenh (*Matthew 24:1-2; Luke 21:5-6*)

¹ Jesus-el arek tyaty ilkwarl Jew-rnem-kenh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel. Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aylpenhek. Rernemap tyerrelhek tyaty ikwer-they, rernem arek inkwerelhemel. Kwertengerl anyent ikwerenh Jesus-ek angkek, "Tyaty ilkwa mwerr-angkerarl artek nhanyeman."

² Jesus angkek, "Ingwer-ingeran ingwerel-rnem atakem-anem, tyaty ilkwa yanh akwarrkirremel, ngkweltyirretyek."

Rernem atwerreyenh (*Matthew 24:3-14; Luke 21:7-19*)

³ Rernem Apwert Alip-warl nganek. Rernem ament rtenherrenh, Peter-akerr, James-akerr, Andrew-akerr John-akerr. Jesus-anem rernem ayernek, ⁴ "Ilengerarl ingwerel-rnem tyaty ilkwa ilenh atakeyenh, akwarrkirremel ngkweltyirretyek? Ngarl Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpentypenhan, angwenhelarl anwernekantherr ileman ngarl ahern nhewarl apey-alpeyenh arrpemar?"

⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Mwanyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey, ingwer apetyemarl, arrenhantherr ingwer-angkwarrarl ilekerr. Mwanyel awelheyek ikwer. ⁶ Apmwa ahern-areny ingkerrenh akngerr arlpimpirreyenh ahern nhel arrekanterr-warl, arrenhantherr irrtwyerremel iletiek, 'Ayeng Akngeyel wetharl awank-akerr alhelek, ayeng nhanyemanem apetyek arrekanterr-warl.' Akngerr ingwer-rnemel apentemarl angka Atyetyart ilenh-kenh-angkwarr.

⁷ Ingwer-rnemel atwerreyel-kety arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Aparnpan apmer arrpanenh ahel atwerreyenh. Aparnpan apmer arrpanenh ingkerrenh ahel atwerreyenh ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. ⁸ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then ahel atwerreyenh. Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem atwerl-apem apmer ingwerek. Ahern nharl akngelheyenhel, ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then akngengerl-akngenhelhileyenh. Ingkerrenh apateyenh amern-wenyel, apmer arrpanenhel. Ingkerrenh arntety ilkwa aynteyenh apmer arrpanenhel. Artwa apmwernemel mwerr-rnem ingkerrenh atweyenh."

⁹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Mwanyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey artwa apmwernem-kety! Rernem arrenhantherr atweyenh warl Jew-rnemarl angkerrenh-itwek. Artwa apmwernemel arrenhantherr akngeyenh angka ilkwewarl Atyetyart-rnem-warl angketyek. Arrantherr angka atyeng-angkwarr ilemer. ¹⁰ Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem

alheyen apmer arrpanenh-warl angka atyenh ilerl-aperl-ayntetyek ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty.

¹¹ Atyetyart ilkwel arrenhantherr angka ilkwewarl arrernem, arrantherr ilelhetyek ikwer-warl. Arrantherr aterirrey-angenh angketyek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akert. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherr akwerrng rlterrkilemel anthem, arrantherr arraty iterl-aremel angketyek.

¹² Artwel-rnem ayteyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. Ingwer-rnemelan alerikw ikwer-rnem-kenh ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. Ampel-rnem amey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ahayiwem, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek. ¹³ Akngerrel arrekantherrey arlkarirreyel ayenharl apenteyel-kety. Arrantherrarl atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh aneyenh, arrantherr intem-antey iteth aneyenh.”

*Artwa ahelengkw apmer Jerusalem-itwek aneyenh
(Matthew 24:15-21; Luke 21:20-24)*

¹⁴ “Arlta ikwerel, ahelengkw Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek aneyenh. Arrantherrarl awem, tyaty ilkwa ikwerelarl Atyetyart ilkwa ra aneyenh, arrantherr Judea-areny-rneman alhetyek, apwert-warlarl. ¹⁵ Arnkwek iterrey-angenh, arrantherr arwa apwert-warl anpenheyekant. ¹⁶ Kwetek angkep alpey-angenh, menty ra ayntey. ¹⁷ Ayeng amperrngirreyel arelh-rnemek, rernem ampa akely irrepern atnyeneyel-kety, ingwer-rneman thapelarl aneyel-kety ampa akely-rnem-akert. ¹⁸ Angwenhelarl arlta anyent renhan iterl-areyel? Akngey rantarl iterl-areyelan, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl. Arrantherr renh ayernetyek, perayirremel, rwenpelant arlta anyentan anwantherr atnyenetyek, irrerntel renh-rnem atwekerr, irrerntelhelekerr. ¹⁹ Arlta anyent ikwerel, artwa ingkerrenh arntetyirreyenh, alakenh awank-akerr anwantherr arntety ilkwa atnyeney-angenh. Alakenh anwantherr arntety ilkwa atnyeney-angenh arrpemarl, arntety ilkwa nhanyemarl anwantherr atnyenem-apeny. ²⁰ Arrer-anem anwantherr mpwelhem arlta irrpetyapel-anem. Arlta irrpetyap-penh Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyenh.

²¹⁻²² Arrantherr renh-rnem iyypelant awenherr-arey. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh, rernem irrtwyerremel arrenhantherr ileyel-kety. Akngerr arrekantherr-warl apetyem, arrenhantherr irrtwyerremel iletyek ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, renh Akngeyel thwenenty-arrpantey ahern nhewarl, Christ-apeny. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilelhem. Rernem alakenh ingkerrenh-warl ilelhem. Rernem apetyem, arrenhantherr arrkernetyek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-angkwarr anetyek. Arrantherr iyypelant renh-rnem awetyek, arrenhantherr ilpertileyekarl ilenhan arrkernelheyel. Arrantherr renh-rnem iterl-arem, iyypelant awetyek. ²³ Mwantyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey ikwer-rnem-kety, arrenhantherr ilpertilekerr, atharl arrenhantherr ileyel-angkwarr.”

*Artwa Akngey-kenh Impen aremirreyenh rltterr ilkwakert
(Matthew 24:29-31; Luke 21:25-28)*

²⁴⁻²⁵ “Arlta anyent ikwerel, akngerr arntety ilkwakert aneyenh. Akngerr apmer arrpanenhel atwerreyenh. Ingkeny-then, alkent-then, antyarr-then rernem ingkerrenh akngelheyenh, Christ anyent impen aremirrey-alenty. Ingkeny-then alkent-then ywerreyenh. Antyarr ingkerrenh irrwerl-they aytneyenh.

²⁶ Ingkerrenhel ayenh arnareyenh, Artwa Impen anyent Akngey-kenh irrwerl-they apetyenty, rlterrk ilkwakert. ²⁷ Ikwer-theyan, atha alker-areny-rnem thwenem, rernem alhetyek, apmer arrpanenh-warl, Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek.”

Angka arwerl tywerrk-akert
(*Matthew 24:32-35; Luke 21:29-33*)

²⁸⁻²⁹ “Arrantherr iterrenherr-arey, arepampeyel akarley ampengirren-tyel ngkweng ileyel aherrety ampep renh. Akarleyel ileyel-apeny aherrety ampep arrer-anem, ingkeny-then, alkent-then ratherr arrenhantherr ileyenh, ayeng alerl apey-alpeyenh arrekantherr-warl ahern nhewarl, ahern-then alker-then ywerrey-alenty. Alkent-then akngelhey-angenh, arlan aneyel anyentel-antey. ³⁰⁻³¹ Arrantherr apmer nhelarl aneyel-rnem, arrantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh, atha arrenhantherr inngarl ileyel. Angka atyengan arraty inngarl aynteyel. Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh atakeyenh ngkweltyilemel, arrenhantherr-anem rernem ingkerrenh atweyenh. Innga atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyenh. Angka atyenh intem-antey aynteyenh.”

Jesus ra apey-alpeyenh
(*Matthew 24:36-44*)

³² “Anwantherr alker-areny-rnem-then iterl-areyang, ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Inngart Akngey anyent rant iterl-areyel ilenger ayeng apey-alpeyenh ahern nhewarl. ³³ Mwanty-antey arntarnt-arelherr-arey! Arlta anyent ikwerel, anwantherr iterl-arey-angenh ilenger ayeng apetyem. ³⁴⁻³⁶ Atyetyart inwekel alhem-kety, ra warrkenh-rnem arrernerl-alhem, rernem apmer ikwerenh akarerl-ayntetyek. Warrkenh anyentel warl iwerr renh arntarnt-arem atyekel-antey, ingwer-rnem aylpenhey-alhekerr apmer-warl. Warrkenh-rnemel iterl-arey-angenh ilenger Atyetyart ra apey-alpeyenh, atwerrp apek, ingwa ampepel apek, ingwepenh apek. Atyek-antey mpwelhayntenherr-arey atyeng! ³⁷ Angka ilenh atha ileyel apmer arrpanenh-hek, atyeng rernem intem mpwelhayntetyek.”

14

Rernem angkerreyel Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek
(*Matthew 26:1-5; Luke 22:1-2; John 11:45-53*)

¹⁻² Jew-rnem akarrirrenh, amern alerrkw arlkwetyek, Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr atnyenetyek, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. Arlta atherr-inger ayntek tyenkerr-anem arlkwey-alenty. Moses-kenh-rnem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, tyaty-areny ilkwernem-then angkerrenh, Jesus renh anterrkwemel, renh ipmek atwetyek, “Alerl-antey ra anayntey, akngerrrel anwenhantherr atwekerr, ahelirremel ikwer-they.”

Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel aneyel

³ Jesus apmer Bethany-itwel anenh, Simon-kenh warlel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, Simon-arl anenh awank tywen-akert apmer ikw-erenhel, ra mwerr-anem aleyan. Rernem anenh-itwek, arelh anyentel anter mwerr-angker thelek, akapwert Jesus renh apernemel, arelh rarl anter renh payemelek man akngerrrel. ⁴ Ingwer-rnemel arek, anterel ra Jesus akapwert apernek. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ilek ra anter mwerran arimpeyel? ⁵ Ilek-ketyarl ra anwenhantherr anthey-angenh? Anwantherr

tharlemiletyek, man akngerr inetyek, man-weny-rnem irrepern-rnem anthemel.”

⁶ Jesus-el ilek, “Arrantherr ahelirreyang ikwer, mwerr-angkwarr ayenh anterel apernek. ⁷ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arem. Aleth man-weny-rnem anayntem arrekanterr-itwel. Ayeng nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhel. Lyert arrantherr atyeng iterre-tyek. ⁸ Mareny-angkwarr arelh ra anterel apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh awengng-warl akwernetyek.” Jew-rnemel arrewaly anterel apernenh awengng-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁹ “Atyenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl alhentyel, angka atyenh ilayntetyek, rernem ingwer-rnem ileyenh arelh anyentelarl ayenh anterel akapwert apernek mareny-angkwarr.”

Judas Atyetyart-rnem-warl alheyel
(*Matthew 26:14-16; Luke 22:3-6*)

¹⁰ Kwertengerl anyent, Judas, apmer Iscariot-areny alhek Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem Jesus renh anterrkwetyek, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. “Atha arrenhantherr atnwenhey Jesus-warl, arrantherr renh anterrkwetyek.” Artwa ilkwel-rnem Judas renh man alhelek. Judas ra ament-anem iterrek artwa ilkwa renh-rnem ra irrtiyertel atnwenhetyek artwa akngerr-kety, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertarl anenh-warl. ¹¹ Atyetyart-rnem inkw-erelhek, angkarl rernem awek, rernem renh ilek man anthetyek, rarl Jesus ahayiwem ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem renh atwetyek. Judas iterrenh, artwa irrpetyap irrentyelant Atyetyart-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiwetyek, rernem renh anterrkwetyek, atwetyek.

Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert
(*Matthew 26:17-30; Luke 22:7-23; John 13:21-30*)

¹² Arlta impen anyent ikwerel, Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Rernem yep-yep akwerrk-rnem atwek, arlkwetyek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, “Nthenh-itwek anwantherr ingkerrenh akarrirrem, anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwetyek?” ¹³⁻¹⁴ Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherrek, “Mpwe-lanth arey-alhenherr-atherr tawenek, artwa anyentel kwatyarl tyampe-tel akngeyneyel. Mpwelanth renh apenteynenherr-atherr, warl kwen-warl. Artwa renh iley-alhenherr-atherr, ‘Ingkartel aylernenh thwenek, apmerek-artwey ngenh awetyek, nthekek anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwem.’ ¹⁵ Apmerek-artweyel mpwelekanth iylparrerney, room irrwerl-ampeny anwantherr tyenkerr arlkwetyek.”

¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Ratherr arey-alhek artwa anyent renh, kwaty ra akngeyn-arenty tyampetel. Ratherr renh apentek, warl kwen-warl. Ratherr kel tyenkerrek atyenhilek arrwekel, Jesus-elarl renh-atherr ilek-angkwarr. Ikwer-penhan ratherr angkep alpek Jesus-warl.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ingwel, Jesus kel alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Ra kwertengerl ¹² ikwerenh-rnem ilek, “Artwa anyentelan amern arlkweyel nhenhey arrpemar anwekantherr-itwek, rarl ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek.”

¹⁹ Kwertengerl ikwer-rnem amperrngirrek Jesus ikwer, renharl awekel rarl ilelhek ikwer-rnem. Anyentel-anyentel rernem ilelhek, “Ayengan arrangwarl! Atha ngenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwey-angenhari!”

³⁵ Jesus ilperr-ayntemel ayntenh, Inkart Akngey-warl angkemel, “Akngeyay, ayeng ilkelheyel artwa ahelengkw ilenh-rnem ntwā anterrkwe-tyek atyengety ayenh atwekerr. Ntwā atyengety renh-rnem anterrkwa, nga arlkwententyarlan.” ³⁶ Ikwer-penhan, Jesus angkek arrpemar, “Akngey, ngarl rlterr inngan, ngarl arlkwentem ikwer-rnem ayenh menty arntety ilkwa anthetyek, ipmek atwetyek. Mwerr ayenh menty rernem arntety ilkwa anthey, ayenh ipmek atwey, ngarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr. Ayeng ngkweng awelheyel.”

³⁷ Jesus apey-alpek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty. Ra Simon Peter renh ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherr ankwantey aynteyel? Arrantherr atyek-anem anerl-anenty, atha arey-alpemer, ngwang ywerrey-angenh ayeng anamerl-antey arrekantherr-warl apey-alpek. ³⁸ Arrantherr atyeng atyek arntarnt-arelherl-anemer. Arrenhantherr ingwerentyel arrkernem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherr Akngey renh ayernetyek kwenir-remel, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentekerr.”

³⁹ Jesus alhek Inkart Akngey-warl angketyek irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar. ⁴⁰ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek. Ra arey-alpek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arrpemar. Rernem atyek-anem aney-angenh, renh-rnem ankwel intem-antey itnatwenh. Jesus-el renh-rnem akwentelhilek, rernem akater-anem ingkerrenh anenh, nyerrirremel.

⁴¹ Jesus alhek Inkart Akngey-warl angketyek arrpemar. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl apey-alpek, ra arey-alhek renh-rnem ankwantey aynterl-anenty arrpemar. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ankwantey arrpem intem aynteyel. Kel, anyent-inger arrantherr ankwayntek. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemar Akngey-kenh Artwa Anyent Impen ayenh rlengk anterrkweyenh. ⁴² Ingkerrenh akwentenherr-arey, anwantherr alhetyek. Artwa anyent ilenh arrantherr areyel? Ilenhel-anyem ayenh ahayiwek, artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl, ayenh rernem anterrkwetyek.”

*Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh anterrkweyel
(Matthew 26:47-56; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:3-12)*

⁴³⁻⁴⁵ Apmwernem Judas ikwer-angkwarr apetyek, Jesus renh iylparrerneyek. Ra ikngwerl-alpek ahelengkw-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl. Apmwernem ayen arlpenty-akert apetyek, walth-then-akert. Atyetyart ilkwernem-then Atyetyart Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ahelengkw renh-rnem thwenek. Judas-elarl renh-rnem ilek arrwel, ikwer-rnem iylparrerneyek, “Athan artwa weth renh arrwantyem, arrantherraw renh anterrkwenherr-areyarl.” Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh alhengk-arek, Judas-elarl ilek-penh. Judas Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek angkemel, “Atyetyartay.” Ra angkek alakenh Judas, renh ra anterrkwemel arrwantyek. Jew-rnemel artwa ingkerrenh rlwatirremel, rernem arrwantyirremel. ⁴⁶ Kel ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwek, Judas-elarl arrwantyek-warl.

⁴⁷ Kwertengerl anyent Jesus-kenhel Atyetyart ilkwekenh warrkenh renh iylpa rlweth-akek. ⁴⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ilekekarl arrantherr apetyek irrtuertelan, ayenh arrantherr anterrkwetyekan? Ayen arlpenty-rnem-thenan, walth-rnem-thenan arrantherr akngetyek, ayenh atwetyek, ayeng apmwa atwey-angker-arrpantey! ⁴⁹ Athan angka Jew-rnem-kenh apmweley-angenharl. Akngerr-inger atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthenh

angka Akngey-kenh, ilerl-anemel, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Arrantherr ayenh anterrkwemer ikwer-antey artwa akngerrel arenty-angkwarr. Arraty-wenyarl alakenh arrantherr ayenh anterrkwek. Alakenh Akngey-kenh angka nhenharl pipel aynteyel-angkwarr, mwerran ayenh arrantherr anterrkwemer.”

⁵⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem aterel anterrek, arlperryirremel. ⁵¹⁻⁵² Artwa anyent arnkweny ra pantyelant artelhek. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh anterrkwenh panty-thei, ra tyerrelhemel anterrek arnkweny-anem.

Atyetyart ilkwernemel Jesus renh arrkerneyel
(*Matthew 26:57-68; Luke 22:55, 63-71; John 18:13-14, 19-24*)

⁵³ Jesus renh anterrkwek ahelengkw-rnemel, warl Atyetyart ilkwekenh-warl akngeynemel. Atyetyart alkenh ingwer-rnem akarrirrek Moses-kenh-rnem ikwer-itwel. ⁵⁴ Peter-el ingkern-thei apentek ahelengkw-rnem Jesus-arl rernem atnwenheynek. Peter aney-alhek ahelengkw-rnem-itwel, warl ilkwa Atyetyart-kenh arrerenty. Rwel-anem rernem ingkerrenh anek, arl-terrngirremel. ⁵⁵ Atyetyart ilkwernem rernem angkerrenh, “Angwenharl ikwer akaltyan rarl renh awek-penhan, Jesus rarl law anwekantherrenh apmwel-areh angkekan? Angwenhel anwenhantherr arraty-antey, rarl awek-penhel? Anyent ingwerel anenhantherr ileyek arraty-antey, rarl Jesus renh awek-penhel. Intem-antey rernem renh-rnem ayernenh, rernem arraty ileyek.” ⁵⁶ Angka ingkerrenhel ilenh ingwerek-ingwer irrtwyerremel. ⁵⁷ Ingwer-rnemel ilenh irrtwyerremel, “Tyaty Jew-rnem-kenh ilkwa aketyek angkenty-arrpantey ra ilek, renh arlta irrpety-ingerpenth tyaty ingwer-anemarl artetyek angkenty-arrpantey.” ⁵⁸ Alakenhaym, angka ingwerek-ingwer rernem ilenh irrtwyerremel. ⁵⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem iterl-arey-angenh ingwerek-ingwer artwa ingwerel-rnem angka ilenh, Jesus angkenty-arrpanteyarl angka amentew-ament ingkerrenh. Rernem apatek Jesus renh atwekerr.

⁶⁰ Atyetyart ilkwel Jesus renh ayernek, “Nthakenh rernem ngkweng angkerreyel? Ntwa anwernekantherr arraty ilay!” ⁶¹ Jesus akater anek, tyerney-angenh. Atyetyart ilkwel ayernek arrpemar, “Nga arraty-antey atyeng ilelha! Ngenhang Christ Akngeyel anwernekantherr alhelek, ngenh thwenetyek anwernekantherr-warl, ahern nhewarl?”

⁶² Jesus ikwer ilelhek, “Ya, arrantherr areyenh, ayeng iteth alpenty Ingkart Akngey-warl intem ayeng aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel. Ayeng Atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh intem-antey, Akngey-apeny. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, Ingkart Akngey-kenh apmer-thei apey-alpenty.”

⁶³ Artwa Atyetyartel arnkwa ikwerenh ilterrek angkemel, “Nhenhey apmwel-areh angkeyel Akngeyek. Ran nhenhey Atyetyart Akngey-apeny-arrpanteyarl ilelheyel! ⁶⁴ Arrantherr renh awek rarl angkek Akngeyek. Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel, nthakenh rarl apmwel-areh Akngeyek angkek?” Rernem angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek.

⁶⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnemelan apelharl iwek, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirremel. Ahelengkw-rnemel renh annga rag-el artek aparrng ilemel, renh atwemel. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel renh ayernek, “Angwenhel ngenh atweyel?” Kel ahelengkwel Jesus renh atwek arrpemar.

Peter irrtwyerremel ilelheyel
(*Matthew 26:69-75; Luke 22:56-62; John 18:15-18, 25-27*)

⁶⁶ Peter-an rwelarl anenh, arlterrngirremel irrernt-kety. ⁶⁷ Kwey warrenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-kenhel Peter renh alhengk-arek ayernemel,

“Ngan alhenhap Jesus Galilee-areny-angkwarr. Atha ngenh weth arekan, ngay?”

⁶⁸ Peter ilelhek, irrtwyerremel, “Inpa, atha iterl-areyangarl renh.” Peter anperl-alhek keyt-warl rtney-alhemel keyt-itwel. Tywek-tywek irrwey ra awek. Anyent-inger ra arlkek.

⁶⁹ Kwey warrkenh ra Peter renh arek arrpemar. Ra ilek artwa ingwer-rnem-warl-anem, “Nhanyemar ran Jesus-angkwarrarl alhenhan, atharl renh alhengk-arekan.”

⁷⁰ Peter irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, “Arrangkw, atha iterl-arey-angenh renh.” Artwa ingwer-rnemel Peter renh ayerne, “Inngarl nga alhenh Jesus-angkwarr apmer Galilee-elan. Galilee-areny-apeny nga angkeyelan.”

⁷¹ Peter-el irrtwyerremel ilelhek arrpemar, “Inkartel arem, arraty inngay ayeng angkem. Ayeng akwerrp, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh.”

⁷² Peter-el renh tywek-tywek irrwey awek, rarl ingwepenh arlkey-ayntek. Peter ra iterl-arek, renharl Jesus-el ilek-angkwarr, “Tywek-tywek irrwey ntwā ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerr-awaty ntwā atyeng irrtwyerremel irrpety-inger iletyek.” Kel Peter artnenh-anem.

15

Pilate-el Jesus renh ayernemel arrkerneyel

(Matthew 27:1-2, 11-14; Luke 23:1-5; John 18:28-38)

¹ Moses-kenh Atyetyart-rnem-then Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then, atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh-then, rernem akarrirrek ingkenyarl tyerrelhenhey-alhekel, angkerretyek. Rernem angkerrenh, rernem Jesus renh arertnemel atnwenhetyek Atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-warl. Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl, renh rnrkerne Atyetyart Pilate-itwel.

² Pontius Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerne, “Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh, ngay?”

“Ya, arraty nga angkeyel,” Jesus-el tyerne.

³ Atyetyart ilkwel-rnem Jesus renh ayntarrp-ilek, ra irrtwyerremel ilelhenty-arrpantey. ⁴ Pilate-el Jesus renh ayerne arrpemar, “Ngenharl rernem ayntarrp-ileyel, nthakenh ngan angkem?” ⁵ Jesus akater-anem rtenh, tyerney-angenh. Pilate ywarn-antey iterrek, Jesus rarl akatemel-anem rtenhew. Pontius Pilate-el Jesus renh ahayiwek, rernem renh atwetyek.

Rernem Atyetyart renh ayerneyel, Jesus renh atwetyek

(Matthew 27:15-26; Luke 23:13-25; John 18:39—19:16)

⁶ Amern Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwek-penh, Pilate-el artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek. ⁷⁻⁸ Artwa Barabbas ahelengkw atwenh-atwenh tyayl-itwek anenh. Jew-rnem akngerr Atyetyart Pilate ikwer-warl alhek, renh ayernetyek, ra artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek.

⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel renh-rnem ayerne, “Angwenh athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Jesus, atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenhang atha tyarlewem?” Ra ilkelhenh Jesus renh tyarlewetyek. ¹⁰ Pilate iterrenh Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem Jesus-kety arlkarirrenh, ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh ikwerantarl inkwerelhek. Ikwer-theyan rernem renh rnrkerne.

¹¹ Atyetyart tyaty-areny ingwer-rnemel Jew-rnem ingkerrenh ilek, “Ar-ranther Pilate ilenherr-arey, ra artwa Barabbas tyayl-they tyarlewetyek.”

¹² Atyetyart Pilate-el renh-rnem ayernekk arrpemar, “Angwenh athan tyarleweman? Atyetyart alkenh Jew-rnem-kenh arrantherr ileyel, nthakenharl atha renhan ilem?”

¹³ Jew-rnem ikwer arlkek, “Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl tywena, renh atwetyek.”

¹⁴ Pontius Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, “Nthakenh anwantherr renh aytarrp-iley-angenh, ran anwekantherr akengenty mpwarey-angenharl.” Rernem arlkek arrpemar, “Renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek tywenenherr-arey, renh atwetyek!”

¹⁵ Pontius Pilate ikwer-rnem awelhenh. Ra Barabbas renh tyarlewew, tyayl kwen-they. Rap ahelengkw-rnem ilek, rernem Jesus renh whip-el atwayntetyek, rernem ahelengkw ingwer-rnem-anem Jesus renh anthetyek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek tywenetyek, renh ipmek atwetyek.

*Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh arrkenthileyel
(Matthew 27:27-30; John 19:2-3)*

¹⁶ Ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh atnwenhek warl ilkwa rlterrk-warl, warl Atyetyart-kenh-warl. Ahelengkw ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl akarirrek. ¹⁷ Rernem arnkwa ikwerenh lhelhek ikwer-they, kwet arlpenty irrpwerlel-anem renh akwernek. Rernem Atyetyart-kenh mwekart-apeny mpwarek, arreylp-angketyarr, Jesus akapwert-warl arrernemel. ¹⁸ Rernem renh arrkenthilemel ilek, “Nganap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh.” ¹⁹ Rernem apelh ikwer-warl iwek, akapwert-anem renh arwerlel atwemel, ikwer irrpelthirremel, renh tnakeyek-arrpantey.

²⁰ Rernem irrpelthirremel kwanthenh-penh, rernem arnkwa irrpwerl lhelhek, arnkwa ikwerenh-warl-anem akwernemel. Rernem renh atnwenhek, rernem renh atanthetyek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl.

*Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyel
(Matthew 27:31-44; Luke 23:27-43; John 19:28-30)*

²¹ Artwa anyent, itnan Simon apmer Cyrene-areny apetyenh tawen Jerusalem-warl, apmer ingwer-they. Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-anem arrernekk Simon ikwer-warl, ra arwerl renh aylpwer-akngeyn-ayntetyek. Simon-el arwerl iylpeyl-atherr iytarr-akngeynenh. Simon ikwer-atherrenh aynikw anenh, Rufus-atherr, Alexander-atherr.

²² Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus renh apwert ilkwewarl atnwenhek, apwert itnan Golgotha, ranap apwert akarnng-apeny. ²³ Ahelengkw-rnemel arwerl mwerr-angker alperr-penh ngkwarl wayn-warl thelek, Jesus renh anthemel, ra irrwampenty awelhekerr, renh arlelpiletyek, renh atanthenty arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek. Jesus-el ngkwarl menty arek, antywey-angenh.

²⁴⁻²⁵ Ahelengkwel-rnem arnkwa ikwerenh lhelhek, ahern-warl iwemel. Ingwepenh, rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthek. Rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr Jesus-enp irrpwerlilek, arraty rnkernemel, ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel irrpwerl ilwetyek-atwety. Ahelengkwel-rnem arrkenirrek arnkwa Jesus-kenhek, antengiletyek. ²⁶ Ahelengkw-rnemel pip arrernekk arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl angkakert ikwer-rnem-kenh, “Nhanyem Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh.” ²⁷ Artwa apmwatherr rernem arrernekk Jesus-angkwarr ilwetyek. Artwa apmwatherr rernem rnkernek, akwerrant-atherr, Jesus ampepekilemel. ²⁹ Jew-rnem akngerr angkepelar-reng alhenh, Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrerl-anemel, “Weth ntwan anwernenhantherr ilek, ntwarl tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh akenty-penhel, ntwan tyaty ilkwa ingwer-anemarl anwernekantherr artelhetyek akwel. Ngan arlertek

ilkwakert akwel. ³⁰ Nga ament-anem itethelhila! Atwarra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they!”

³¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny-rnem-then Moses-kenh-rnem-then, rernem ikwer irrpelthirremel, angkepelarremel alhenh. Rernem arrkent ikwer angkerrenh, “Ran artwa ingkerrenh arntety-penh itetheley-angker, ranem ament-anem itethelhiley! ³² Ra ament itethelhienty, anwantherr ingkerrenhelarlap iterl-areman, rap Atyetyart ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenharl aneman.” Artwa apmwa weth-atherrel Jesus renh arrkentelhilenh arrpemar.

Jesus ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30)

³³ Ingkeny arlta ampepel ingwerrerl-alhek, atwerrpek-atwety. ³⁴ Jesus-el Akngey renh ayernek, “Akngey atyenh, Akngey atyenh, ilek-kety ntwā ayenh menty arek?”

³⁵ Akngerr Jesus-arrangarr rtenherrenh. Rernem Jesus renh awenh, angkemel, “Jesus ra arlkeyel Elijah ikwer. Elijah Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny ran.” ³⁶ Artwa anyentel ngkwarl wayn-warl antywer renh apelyilek, Jesus renh arwerl arlpenty-they arrakert renh irrpelhilek angkemel, “Anwantherr mpwelhey Elijah ikwer-warl apetyetyek, renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they tyarlewenty anwantherr aretyek.” ³⁷ Kel Jesus arlkek, ilwemel.

³⁸ Rag arlpenty Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek ilterrelhek, irrwerl-they kwenek-atwety.

³⁹ Atyetyart ahelengkw-rnem-kenhel arek Jesus ilwenty. Ra angkek, “Jesus ranap Akngey-kenh Alerikw inngarl ilenhey.”

⁴⁰⁻⁴¹ Akngerr ingkerrenh rernem akarrirrek, renh aretyek, Jesus arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek ilwey-alenty. Mary Magdala-areny, Mary ingwer-then, James-then Joses-then, ikwer-atherrenh amikw, ingwer itnan Salome, rernem ikwer-rnem-itwel rtenh. Rernem irrkaty-rnem-antey, kwertengerl-rnem Jesus-kenh rernem arntarnt-arenh, apmer Galilee-itwel.

Joseph-el Jesus renh aweng-warl akwerneyel

(Matthew 27:57-61; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42)

⁴²⁻⁴³ Jew-rnem ltyerrenh warrk-weny-anem, arlta Saturday-el, nthakenh arrewaly akngey-angenh aweng-warl. Arlta Saturday ikwer-rnem-kenh anak, ltyerrey-angker. Joseph artwa mwerr apmer ingwer-areny itnan Arimathea. Friday-el atwerrp, ra alhek Atyetyart Pilate-warl, renh ayernetyek arrewalyek.

⁴⁴ Pilate ra iterrek ywarn. Pilate-el ahelengkw Atyetyart renh ayernek, “Jesus ra iteth-antey?” ⁴⁵ Ahelengkwel renh ilek, “Jesus kel ilwek.” Pilate-el Joseph renh ilek, ra arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhileyek, renh aweng-warl akwerneyek.

⁴⁶ Joseph-el arnkwa mwerr-angker payemelek, arrewaly renh ikwerenp akwerneyek, aweng-warl. Joseph-el arrewaly renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilek, renh mwerr-angkwarr aweng-warl akwerneyek. Arnkwa mwerrel-anem ataperrelek, ra intey aweng-warl akngek. Joseph-kenhel-rnem arrewaly renh intey aweng-warl akwernek, apwert ilkwa arriw-itwek arrkngertewemel. Intey aweng renh ilkwilek, awank-akerr, arrewaly-anem intey-warl akwerney-alenty.

⁴⁷ Mary Magdala-arenyel-then, Mary Joseph-kenh amikwel-then ratherr arek Joseph-el apwert ilkwa arriw awenggek arrkngertewenty.

16

*Jesus ipmepenh itethirremel akemirreyel
(Matthew 28:1-8; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10)*

¹ Saturday ingwel, arelh-rnem alhek, Mary Magdala-areny-akerr, Salome-akerr, Mary, James-kenh amikw-akerr. Rernem alhek anter inetyek, arrewaly renh apernetyek anterel. ² Sunday atwemengkel-antey rernem awenng-warl alhek. ³ Rernem angkerreynenh, "Artwa angwenhel apwert yanh arnangelhileyen intey-theyant?" ⁴ Rernem arenhek awenng intey rarl arrwekel-antey altywerirrek.

⁵ Rernem intey-warl aylpenhek. Rernem arek artwa anyent arnkwa arlter-akert anerl-anenty. Rernem aterirrek ikwerety.

⁶ Artwa anyent angkek ikwer-rnem, "Aterirreyang atyengety arrantherr! Atha arrenhantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherr apetyek Jesus Nazareth-areny aretyek, rarl arwerl iylopeyl-atherrel ilwek. Nhenh Jesus ayntey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra iteth akwentemel alpek. Nhenh arrantherr areyel, arrangkw. Arenherr-arey, nhelanyemarl ra aynten ipman! ⁷ Jesus kel alhek apmer Galilee-warl arrwekel-antey. Arrantherr alhentyel, arrantherr renh arey-alhem apmer Galilee-ek. Arrantherr Peter renh ilenherr-arey kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then, atharl arrenhantherr ilek-angkwarr."

⁸ Rernem intey-they aterel anterrek, artwa ikwerety. Rernem arrewey-alhek, ywarn iterl-aremel. Rernem angka iley-angenh-antey, Jesus-arl akemirrek-penh.

⁹ [Jesus kel itethirremel akwentek awenng-they. Rap aremirrek Mary Magdala-areny ikwer-warl, Mary irrkaty ikwer-warl, rarl arrenty 7-pel ikwer-they awank-akerr irrentek-warl. ¹⁰ Mary rarl arek-penh, kwertengerl Jesus ikwerenh-rnem ra ilek. Jesus ikwer kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem apal amperrngirremel artnenh, ra intem ipmek ayntentyek-athen. ¹¹ Mary renharl awek-penh, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem iterrek Mary-el irrtwerremel ilentyek-athen.

Jesus aremirreyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr-warl

¹² Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-atherr-warl ampepel, apalarl ratherr tawen-they alpenh-warl. Ratherr Jesus renh arek arlka lyertyeny-akert-anemarl ra aremirrek. ¹³ Kel, ratherr tawen-warl alpek. Ratherr kwertengerl ingwer-rnem iley-alpek, ratherrarl Jesus renh arek. Rernem renh-atherr iylpelant awenh irrpelthirremel, ratherr irrtwerremel ilerl-anentyek-athen.

Jesus aremirreyel kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl

¹⁴ Ingwer-ingeran Jesus aremirrek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl-anem, rernemarl amern arlkwenh-warl. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Rernem ayenharl arek-penhel-rneman, inngarl arrekantherr-warl ilek, arrantherr ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenharl, irrtwerremel ilenty-arrpanteyarl."

¹⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem thwenek. "Angka atyenh apmer arrpanenhek iley-ayntenherr-arey! ¹⁶ Rernem atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh awelhem, rernem kel baptise inem, Ingkart Akngeyel renh-rnem intem-antey atnyenem. Ingwerel-rnem ayenh iylpelant awem irrpelthirremel, rernem ipma intem-antey aynteyenh. ¹⁷ Artwa anyent atyeng irrpelthirreyang awelhem, ra atyenh rlterrk ilkwakertel arrenty ingkerrenh-they irrentem. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng mwerr-angkwarr awelhem, ra tyakarl angka ingwerek-ingwer angkem. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, irrpelthirreyang, ra rtnwem anterrkwem tnhwey-angenh, arrangkw. Artwa

anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, irrpelthirreyang, ra apmwa ilwenh-ilwenh antywem, nthakenh ra ilwey-angenh. Artwa anyent rarl atyeng awelhem, ra arntety-rnem mwerrilem ingkerrenh, itep ikwerenhel arnep-arnemel.”

Jesus alker-warl alpeyel

(Luke 24:50-52; Acts 1:6-11)

¹⁹ Kel ilek-penh, Jesus ra alker-warl alpek, Ingkart Akngey-itwel aney-alpek intem-antey. ²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel ilerl-apenh apmer arrpanenhek. Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel rernem arrenty ingkerrenh-they irrentek. Rernem arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem arek, angkemel, “Akngey-kenh akalty inngarl nhernemey!”]

Luke Luke-an rarl Angka Mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ingkwernew

Luke-elan pip-warl ingkwernew angka mwerr-angker nhanyeman, thwenew-anem artwa alkenh-warl Theophilus-warl

¹ Ya, Theophilus, angka nhanyem ngkweng.

Akngerrelan angka Jesus-akert ingkwernenh. Rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew, rarl anenhel ahern nhenh-itwew. ² Ingwer-rnemelan renh arew, rarl iteth-tangkwel ahern nhenh-itwew anenih. Rernemap apmer arrpanenih-warl alhenh, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenih. ³ Rernem atyeng awank-antey ilew. Ayengan akaltyerrew mwanty, renh-rnem ayernemel. Ayengan ilkelhew arrpemar artewentyel, angka nhenh Jesus-akert ngkweng ingkwerneyew. ⁴ Ntwa angka nhenh alyepel iterl-areyel. Nthakenh nga iterreyel? Arraty apek? Apmwel-ayeth apek nhenhey? Alakenh atha ngkweng ingkwerneyel, ntwa arraty-angkwarr iterl-areyew-awaty.

Antyerlelan Zechariah ileyel, "Anewelengkw Elizabeth-el away akely alerikw atnyeneyenh"

⁵ Awank-akerr Herod-an apmer ilkwa Judea-ampeny-itwew atyetyart alkenh anenih. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent anenih, itnan Zechariah. Zechariah ran Abijah-wenh-antey anew, ranap artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-arenyarl. Akelty ikwerenih itnan Elizabeth, ranap Aaron-wenh-anteyarl anew.

⁶ Ratherrap Akngey-wenharl anenih, arraty-angkwarrarl. Aletharl ratherr angka Akngey-wenh rlterrkan arraty-angkwarr apentenh. Ratherrap Akngeyew awelhenh, rarl ikwer-atherr angkenhew. ⁷ Zechariah-then Elizabeth-then ampwatherr, ratherrap ampeweny-antey anenih, Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw.

⁸ Ingwer-ingweran Zechariah tyaty ilkwitwew Jerusalem-itwew warrkerrenh. Aherrety nhel ayntew ikwer-rnem-wenh-anem, warrkerreyew warl ikwer-itwew. Abijah-wenh-rneman rernemap artwa rltwernemar. ⁹ Rernemap artwa anyent rlwanenih, tyaty ilkwewarl aylpeyew. Rap arrtyenh arwerl irrtiywel mwerr-angker intey-angker Inkartew. Arlta ikwerel-antey rernemap Zechariah-anem rlwanew. Rap kwen aylpenhew, arwerl irrtiywel arrtyeyew. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman akethelarl akarrerrenh, Akngey-warl-athek angka ynteyew.

¹¹ Zechariah-an kwenelarl rtnenih, Inkart-wenh antyerl ikwer-itwel aremerrey-alhew-anem. Rap arrer-antey rtnenih apwert ilkwangkwarr, rwa rarl ampenh-angkwarr. ¹² Zechariah rarl arew, antyerlarl rtney-alhew, rap ikwer-wety artewentyel innga atererrew. ¹³ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, "Zechariah, atererrey-angenh! Ntwa Akngey away akelyew ayerenih, ran ngenh awenharl. Akelty ngkwenhel away akely atnyeneyenh. Ntwap renh John itnewa. ¹⁴ Mpwelantharl renh atnyeneyenihel, rap mpwelenhanthenh irrngerney-anthem. Akngerran ikwer irrngerney irreyenh arrpemar. ¹⁵ Ranap Inweng Akngey-wenh-akertarl, renharl atnyeneyenhan. Rarl ilkwerreyenihel, Inkartel renh alkenh inngarlap ileyenhan, rap ngkwarl wayn nthekwern antywey-angenh, arrangkw.

16-17 Inkart Akngeyel arawerrng ikwerenh antheyenh, rarl artwa angkakertew Elijah-ew awank-akerr anthew-apeny. Akngeyelap renh Inweng ikwerenh-akert Jew-rnem-warl thweneyenh. Ingwer-rnemelan aweyenh angkerl-anenty, rernemap Inkart Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh. Rap akwerrng arratyeyenh. Amperneman aynaynewantherrenh-then awelherreyew. Ingwer-rneman Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem, rap akwerrng arratyeyenh, rernem arraty-anem aneyenhan. Alakenh-anyem alerengkw ngkwenh rap akngerr arratyeyenh. Rernem Inkartew mpwelheyenh, rarl ahern nhenh-warl apetyeyenh.” Alakenh-anyem antyerl Zechariah-ew angkew.

18 Zechariah-el antyerl ayernew, “Inngang angka ngkwenh arraty? Aylanthan ampwatherr-anem! Nthakenh aylanth away akelyan atnyenem?”

19 Antyerlel renh tyernew, “Ayengan Gabriel. Ayeng Akngey-itwew rtneyel irrwerl-itwew. Ra ayenh thwenew, angka mwerr-angker ngkweng ileyew. Nganap atyeng awelhey-angenharl! 20 Ranap inngarl aynteyenh! Nhepenh-anyem nga angkey-angenh-anem, ngap akertes-anem arlengewalenty aneyenh, ngarl atyeng irrpeltherrew. Alerengkwarl ngkwenh atnyeneyenhel, Akngeyelap ngenh angkiparreleyenh arppemarl.” Alakenh-anyem antyerlan ikwer angkew.

21 Zechariah-an antyerlew tyaty ilkwitwew awelhenh, ingwer-rneman akethel-antey rtenherrenh. Rernem ikwer mpwelhenh, aketh-warl tyerrelheyew. Rernemap iterrenh, “Nthakenh irrew, kwenan arleng-alenty ywerrew?” 22 Rarl kwen-they tyerrelhenhey-alpew, ranap nthakenh ileyangenharl, rarl antyerl arew. Rap akertes-theyant iltyerrenh, ikwer-rnem angkeyew-arrpantey. Rerneman iterl-arew-anem, rarl altyerr mwerr-angker warl kwen-itwew arew.

23 Zechariah rap tyaty ilkwitwew arlta 7-ew-atety anenh. Rarl warrk irrenh-penh, rap apmer-warl-anem alpew.

24 Ikwer-penhan akelty ikwerenh Elizabeth alerl-antey mpwelhenh. Rap warl kwen-itwew alkent 5-ew-atety anenh, rarl nyerrerrenh, ingwer-rnemel renh arewerr. 25 Rap angkenh ament-antey, “Ayengan ampeweny anenh. Akngerrel ayenh kwanthenh, rernemap ayenh nyerrel anthenh. Aleyan Akngeyel ampa atyeng anthew-anem. Kel-anem, ayeng aketh-warl tyerrelhem. Ayenharl akngerrel areyenh, rernem atyeng inkwerelheyenh, Akngeyelan ayenh arntarnt-arayntemarl!”

Antyerl Gabriel-an Mary-ew angkeyel, “Ntwa away akely atnyeneyenh”

26 Elizabeth warl ikwerenh-they tyerrelheweng-arey, Akngeyel antyerl Gabriel thwenew tawen anyent-warl, itnan Nazareth, apmer Galilee-ampeny-itwew. 27 Rap antyerl thwenew, kwey aleyak Mary-ew angkeyew. Mary-anap Joseph-ewant mpwelhenh, ranap artwitwewan ayntey-angenh, arrangkw-antey. Joseph ran atyetyart David-wenh-antey anew. 28 Antyerlan Mary-warl apetyew, rap ikwer angkew, “Ya, Mary! Inkart ngkwengel-arleng aneyel, ngkweng inkwerelhemel!” 29 Mary-an apatew. “Ilek-athek wenh ra alakenh atyeng angkew?”

30 Antyerlan ikwer angkew, “Mary, Akngeyan ngkwengarl inkwerelheyel. Atererrey-angenh. 31 Ngap mpwelheyenh, away akely atnyeneyew, ntwap renh Jesus-arl itneweyenhan. 32 Rarl ilkwerreyenhelan, atyetyartarlap ingkerrew ra aneyenhan. Ingkerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyenh. Ilkwarlap ra aneyenh, Akngey ilkwa irrwerl-areny-wenh Alerikw. Akngeyel renh riwanew, atyetyart alkenh aneyew, David anenh-apeny,

David-wenh-rnem-they. Awank-akerr ra atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh anenh. ³³ Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart alkenh Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh intem-antey aneyenh.”

³⁴ Mary-el antyerl ayernew, “Aleyak ayeng, akwerrp-antey. Nthakenh atha ampa akely atnyeneman?”

³⁵ Antyerlan ikwer angkew, “Inweng Mwerr-angker irrwerl-arenyan ngkweng-warl apetyeyenh, rap ngenh kwenpayel-apeny arteyenh. Awey akely renh atnyenentyel, akngerrelanap renh Alerikw Akngey-wenh ileyenh. ³⁶ Ntwa arelhampw Elizabeth iterl-areyel. Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkerrenh, ‘Elizabeth-el nthakenh ampa akely atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw!’ Ranap mpwelheyel-anemarl. Alkent irrpety-penhel ra awey akely atnyeneyenh. ³⁷ Inngarlap ra! Akngeyel ilek-ilek anthey-angker!” Alakenh-anyem antyerl angkew Mary-ew.

³⁸ Mary-an antyerlew angkew, “Inngarlap alakenhan, ngarl atyeng angkeyel. Ayengan Akngeyewant-anem aneyenh. Ayengan ikwer mpwelheyew, Ingkartel ampa akely atyeng antheyew-atety.” Antyerlan alpew-anem, Mary-an iwerlelpew-anem.

Mary alheyel Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan ingwer-ingwer Mary-el apmer ikwerenh iwerl-alhew, Elizabeth arerl-alpeyew. Rap anamerl-antey apmer akely ikwer-warl alhew apwert ilkwangketyarr-warl, Judea-ampeny-itwew. ⁴⁰ Rap Zechariah-wenh apmer-warl alhew, Elizabeth-ew arlkew-anem. Rap kwen aylpenhew, Elizabeth-anem atnyeney-alheyew. ⁴¹⁻⁴⁴ Elizabeth-el Mary arlkewarl awew, rap artewentyel inkwerelhew. Elizabeth-an Inweng Mwerr-angker-akertel Mary-ew angkew, “Ngan inngan inkwerelhem arelh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr artewentyel. Ampengkw ngkwenh ilkwa aneyenh ampa ingwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ayengan arelhampwarl. Ilekew nga apetyew, ayenh areyew? Atha ngenh awew, ngarl atyeng arlkew, ayeng awelhemel artewentyel inkwerelhew. Akngeyel ngkweng ampa mwerr-angker inngarl antheyenh. Ran ngkweng artewentyel innga inkwerelheyel, ampa akelyewan inkwerelheyel arrpemar. Ampengkw ngkwenhan atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh, ingwer-rnem-weny-apeny aney-angenharl. ⁴⁵ Angka wethan, Ingkart-wenh antyerlelarl ngenh ilew, rarl innga wenh aynteyenh. Akngeyan ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ngarl ikwer awelhew, rarl innga ngkweng angkew.” Alakenh Elizabeth-an Mary-ew angkew.

Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

- ⁴⁶⁻⁴⁹ Mary rap alakenh Ingkartew aylelhenh-anem:
 “Yew! Akngeyan atyeng iterreyel, ilek-ilek atyeng mpwareyew. Ayengan kwey aleyakarl, Akngeyewant anem, akely-anteyarl ayeng. Atha renh nakem. Ayengan Akngey-warl-athek inkwerelheyel, rarl ayenh arntarnt-areyel.
 Nhepenh-anyem akngerran angkayntem, ‘Mary-ay! Akngeyel ilek-ilek ngkweng mpwarenh!’ Akngey mwerr-angker innga.
⁵⁰ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-warl awelheyel-rnem arntarnt-arem; arrwekel-penh-rnem-then, rlengkeny-rnem-then, ingkern-penh-rnem-then.
⁵¹ Ran rlterrk ikwerenh lwewarrernew. Ingwer-rneman mwerr-arrpantey ilelhenh-rnemar, Akngeyelan renh-rnem arlperrtylew, rap renh-rnem ikwer-wety intem-antey thwenew.
⁵² Ingwer-rneman atyetyart ilkwernem anenharl, renh-rnem arrangkwarl arrerneynew.

Arrangkwarl anenh-rnem rerneman atyetyart ilkwernem ikwer-rnem-angkwarl aneyenh.

⁵³ Ingwer-rneman angayakw amern-wenyarl anenh. Akngeyelan ikwer-rnem anthew, mwerr-angker arlkweyew.

Ingwer-rneman akngerr-akertarl. Akngeyel ilek-ilek akngew, rap renh-rnem arrangkw-anemarl anthew.

⁵⁴⁻⁵⁵ Awank-akerr Akngey arrwekeleny-rnemew angkew, rarl ikwer-rnemel-arleng anayntem, ampernemel-arleng-then.

Abraham-ew ra angkew, ran ikwer ilkelheyel ampernemew-then, rap aleth-antey arntarnt-arem.

Inngarlap ran arntarnt-arenh iylpelerrey-angenharl. Iylpelerrey-angenh Israel-wenh-rnemew.

Intem-antey ra arntarnt-arayntenh, renh-rnem atnyenerl-anemel.”

Alakenh-anyem Mary-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelhenh.

⁵⁶ Ikwer-penh Mary Elizabeth-wenh apmer-itwew alkent irrpetyew anew, rap angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl Nazareth-warl alpew.

John Baptise-emeley-angker renh irrngarl atnyeneyel

⁵⁷ Mary-elan Elizabeth iwerlelpew, angkep-anem apmer ikwerenh-warl alpew. Elizabeth-elan away akely-anem atnyenew.

⁵⁸ Ingwer-rnem angkew Elizabeth-wenh-rnemew apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew-then alakenh, “Inkart Elizabeth-ew iterrenh!” Rernemap ingkerrenh inkwerelhew. ⁵⁹ Kel away akely renh atnyenew, arlta 7-penh ingwer-rnem Zechariah-wenh apmer-warlarl alhew. Rerneman renh artweleyew Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarl. Rernemap iterrenh, renh itneweyew Zechariah-apeny. ⁶⁰ Elizabeth ranap ikwer-rnem arrngert angkew, “Mpwelhenh-arey! Zechariah itnewey-angenh. John-arl renh itneweyewan!”

⁶¹ Rernem ikwer angkew, “Ilekewarl ntwā John-an itnewem? Mpwelewanthenh-rneman itnan alakenh ayntey-angenh!” ⁶² Rernemap akertarnt-anem iltyerrenh, angkeyew-arrpantey Zechariah-ew, away-wenh aynikwew. Rernemap ayernew, “Ilek itna ntwā away akelyewan arrernem?” ⁶³ Zechariah itep iltyerrew, renh-rnem ayerneyew ampwal alyelkew ingkwerneyew-arelhew. Rap alakenh ingkwernew, “Itnan John.” Rernem ywarn iterrew.

⁶⁴ Arntwapeny Zechariah-el itna ingkwernew, Akngeyelan renh angkiparrelew, Zechariah rap renhan nakew. ⁶⁵ Ingwer-rnemarl rtenherrenh-rnem atererrew, rernemarl Zechariah awew. Ywarn rernem iterrew, apatew-anem. Rernem alherlewew, angka ingwer-rnemew ilerl-apenh, apwert-angketyarr-itwewarl anenh-rnemew, Judea-ampeny-itwew. ⁶⁶ Akngerrrel angka ampa akely John-akert awew. Rernem iterl-arew, ra Inkart-wenh Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert. Rernemap ayernerrew, “Ampa akely yanh ilkwerreyenhelan, nthakenharlap ra irreyenhan?”

Zechariah-an Akngey-warl-athek aylelheyel

⁶⁷ John-wenh aynikw Zechariah rarl alakenh-anyem Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert aylelhenh:

⁶⁸ “Anantherran Israel-wenh-rnem, anantherr Inkart nakem, Akngey anewantherrenh.

Rap anewantherr-warl apey-alpew anaynteyew, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew. Rap apmwa anewantherr-wety irrarlkewew, anenhantherrenh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelemel.

⁶⁹ Ran atyetyart David-apeny thwenew, awank-akerrarl anenh-apeny, David-wenh-antey. Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem Akngeyew.

⁷⁰⁻⁷² Alakenh-anyem angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilenh awank-akerran. Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem, atwerreyelarl-wety-then.

Ra anenhantherrenh ilew, rarl arntarnt-araynteyenh, iwerl-alhey-angenh, arrangkw.

Ra anewantherr iterr-ayntem, rarl Abraham awank-akerr ilew-angkwarr.

⁷³⁻⁷⁵ Akngeyel Abraham ilew,

‘Atha arrenhantherrenh ingwer-rnem ilkelhey-angenh-wety iteth atnyen-ayntem, atwerreyelarl-wety-then.’

Ran anenhantherrenh iteth atnyen-ayntem, anantherran renh apent-aynteyew atererrey-angenhel, ikwer intem-antey arraty anaynteyew.

Angka Akngey-wenh innganemar! Anantherr inkwerelhem Akngey-warl-athek.”

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah Akngey-warl-athek aylelhenh.

⁷⁶⁻⁷⁷ Rap avey akelyew John-ew-anem alakenh aylelhenh:

“Alereyay! Ngarl ilkwerreyenhan, ingwer-rnemel ngenh angkakert Akngey-wenh ilayntem.

Akngeyan inngarl wenh irrwerl aneyel.

Nga alheyenh, ingwer-rnem alakenh ileyew, ‘Inkantan apey-alpeyenh rlangk-penh-antey!’

Nga alheyenh, ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem alakenh ileyew, ‘Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh irrarlkey-angker!’

Rap renh-rnem iteth atnyen-ayntem ikwer.

⁷⁸⁻⁷⁹ Akngeyan mwerr-angker aneyel, ingwer-rnemew ingkerrenhew athamerremel.

Rlengkan anewantherr apmwarl aynteyel, atemwengkel-apeny aneyel.

Anantherr apmwangkwarr aneyel, iterl-arey-angenh, arraty alheyewan.

Anantherran ilwewerr atererreyel. Itwernel anewantherr iwerr lwewar-rnem.

Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apmer mwerr-angker-they apetyeyenh.

Rap anewantherr iwerr lwewarrernem, arraty anantherr anaynteyew.

Ran alakenh-anyem anenhantherrenh alpemelem, rarl anewantherr artewentyel ilkelheyelarl.”

Alakenh-anyem Zechariah-an alerewikwan aylelhenh.

⁸⁰ John rap ilkwanemerrew, Inweng Akngey-wenhel renh rlterrkelew-anem. Ra ament-anem arlpaw-itwew anenh-tangkwel, angka Akngey-wenh ingwer-rnemew-anem ilerl-apenh.

2

Mary-el avey akely Jesus atnyeneyel

¹⁻² John Baptise-emeley-angker atnyeneweng-arey, atyetyart anenh itnan Quirinius, ranap atyetyart apmer Syria-itwew. Artwa ilkwa ingweran apmer Rome-itwew anenh, itnan Atyetyart Augustus, ranap atyetyart ilk-warl apmer arrpanenhew. Ra ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, apmer renh-rnem atnyenew-warl alherleweyew, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew. Aleyant alakenh ikwerenh-rnem itna pip-warl ingkwernelh-ayntew.

³ Akgerr ingwerentyan apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl alpew, renh-rnemarl atnyenew-ampeny-warl, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew. ⁴ Joseph

tawen Nazareth-itwew anenhang-arey, Galilee-ampeny. Ran tawen Bethlehem-areny, Judea-ampeny. Apmer irrkaty-itwew atyetyart David-arl awank-akerr anenh-itwew, Joseph-anap David-wenh-anteyarl anew. Joseph-an Nazareth-they Bethlehem-warl alpew, itna pip-warl ingkwernelheyew.

⁵ Mary-an ikwerel-arleng alpew arrpemar. Akely-penh Mary Josephew anthew, ratherrap arrangkw-antey aynteyang-penh-weny-antey. Mary-anap Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert mpwelhenh-anem. ⁶⁻⁷ Ratherrarl Bethlehem-warl arrernelhew, ratherrap apmerew-arrpantey nthwenh, wak pwelek-wenhel-anem aylpemel aynteyew. Wak ikwer-itwew Mary-el away akely atnyenew, rap renh ataperrelew pantyel. Rap athenew ampwal atherrkew-arelh-warl, pwelek-rnemar wanteyelew-arelh-warl.

Antyerlel yep-yepew-artey-rnem ileyel, Jesus-arl atnyenew

⁸ Ankwarengel artwa yep-yepew-artey-rnem Bethlehem arrerenty anenh. Rerneman apmellerrel-ayeth yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arenh. ⁹ Antyerl Inkart-wenhan aremerrey-alhew, rtney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ranap rlterrk Inkart-wenh-akert, rap ingkenyel-apeny arrtyernew. Yep-yepew-artey-rneman atererrew ikwer-wety. ¹⁰ Antyerl ikwer-rnem angkew, "Atererrey-angenh! Ayengan apetyew, angka mwerr-angker ileyew. Angka nhenhel arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh irrngerney-antheyenh. ¹¹ Tawen Bethlehem-itwew, atyetyart David-arl anenh-itwew, ampa akely ngwamp atnyenew. Ran apmwa irrarlkey-angker, itnan Christ. Renharl Akngeyel ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, ranap atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Nhanyem ran, Akngeyarl angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. ¹² Atharl arrewantherr lwewar-rernem, ampa akely renh areyew. Arrantherr alhenty Bethlehem-warl, ampa akely renh wak pwelek-wenh-itwew arey-alhenh-arey. Ra ataperrel aynteyel pantyel ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew, pwelek-rnemar wanteyelew-arelh-itwew." Alakenh-anyem antyerlan yep-yepew-artey-rnemew angkew.

¹³ Antyerlarl angkew-penh, antyerl akngerr-anem aremerrew irrwerlthey apmer ikwer-itwew, rernemap Akngey alakenh nakew:

¹⁴ "Arrantherr ingkerrenhel Akngey irrwerl-areny mwerr-angker ilenh-arey! Akngeyan inkwerelhem arrewantherr. Mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-rnem rernem arlka mwerr-anem aneyenh!"

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan antyerl-rnem ywerrerl-alhew-anem, rernemap irrwerl-warl alpew-anem. Yep-yepew-artey-rnem angkerrew, "Mpa, alhey Bethlehem-warl, ampa nheng areyew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew."

¹⁶ Rernem anperlarr-alhew anamerl-antey, wak pwelek-wenh ikwer-nthweyew. Wak ikwer-itwew rernem aylpey-alhew, Mary-then Joseph-then arey-alhew ampa irrngarl akely-akert. Ran aynten ampwal atherrkew-arelh-itwew. ¹⁷ Rernem renh arew, rernemap aynikw-then amikw-then angka ilew, antyerlelarl ikwer-rnem iley-alhew. ¹⁸⁻²⁰ Yep-yepew-artey-rnemel angka ikwer-atherr ilew-penh, Mary intem-antey angka ikwer iterreynenh. Rernemap alpew-anem wak pwelek-wenh ikwer-they yep-yep-rnem-warl. Rernemar alperlewenhel, rernem inkwerelhemel aylelheynehenh Akngeyew alakenh, "Inngarl nhenhan! Anantherr ampa akely arey-alhew, antyerlelarl anewantherr ilew-angkwarr!" Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem awew, inkwerelhemelarl aylelheynehenh Akngeyew, rernemap apatew.

Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then ampa akely tyaty ilkwewarl akngeyneyel, renh itneweyew Jesus

²¹ Ampa akelyarl atnyenew-penh, arlta 7-penh, Joseph-then Mary-then Jerusalem-warl ikwer-akert alhew. Ratherr renh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngeynew. Ratherrap renh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr artweleyew, renh itnewemel Jesus, antyerlelarl Mary arrwekel-antey ilew.

²² Alkent anyent-penh Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl, tyaty ilkwa ikwer-warl arrpemar, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Ratherr Jesus tyaty ilkwewarl akngeynew, Akngey-warl renh antheyew Moses-wenh-angkwarr. ²³ Moses-wenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel: "Awey arrwekeleny atnyenem, aynelikw-then amelikw-then renh Akngey-warl-tangkwel anthem." ²⁴ Angka rlterrk ikwer-angkwarr arrpemar, "Ampa atnyenem, amelikwan pwelker atherr Akngeyew anthem." Alakenh-warl Joseph-then Mary-then tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, pwelker atherr antheyew, artwa rltwernemel katy arrtuyeyew Akngey-warl-athek.

²⁵ Ikwereng-arey artwamp anyent Jerusalem-itwew anenh itnan Simeon. Ran mwerr-angker, ran angka rlterrk Akngey-wenh mwanty apenteh. Ran Akngeyew arternp mpwelhenh. Ra areyew, ikwerenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem renh-rnem tyarlewenty, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. ²⁶ Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwer awank angkew, "Ngarl itetharl aneyel-away, ntwap inngarl artwa renhan areyenh, Akngeyelarl thwenew." ²⁷ Arlta ikwerel-antey Joseph-then Mary-then Jesus-akert tyaty ilkwewarl alhew, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel artwamp Simeon ilew, tyaty ilkwewarl arrpemar alheyew.

²⁸ Simeon-el ampa akely Jesus arey-alhew, rap renh iney-alhew. Rap renh antwerrkew-anem, angkemel irrwerl-warl Akngey-warl-athek alakenh:

²⁹ "Inggart ngan ilkwarl! Angka awankarl ntw a tyeng ilew, rap inngarl aleyan ayntem!

Aleman ayeng mwerr-anem, ayengan mpwelheyel-anem ilweyew-athath.

³⁰⁻³¹ Atha away akely arew-anem, ntwarl anewantherr-warl thwenew.

Rarl ilkwerreyenhelan, ra apmwa akngerr-wety irrarlkeyenh. Alakenh ngarl arrwekel-antey iterrew, renh thweneyew ingkerrew.

³² Ra lyenenty-apeny, rarl alethangew-rnem iwerr lwewarrerneyenh ngkweng-warl-athek.

Inggerrelan ngkwenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem mwerr antweyenh."

Alakenh-anyem Simeon angkenh Akngey-warl-athek.

³³ Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apateyelpew, ratherrarl awew, Simeon alakenh angkenh. ³⁴ Artwamp ra angka mwerr-angkwarr angkew ikwer-atherr, rap Mary-ew-anem angkew, "Akngeyelan amp-engkw ngkwenh thwenew, raw Israel-wenh-rnem ingkerrew angkeyew. Ingwer-rnem awalheyelarl-rnem Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh. Awalhey-angenh ingwer-rneman, ingwer-angkwarr rwelarl aney-alpeyenh. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-aneyenh. Awalhey-angenh-rneman arlkarerreyenh, rernemap apmwel-ayeth angkerl-aneyenh intem. ³⁵ Rernem irrtuyertel apmwel-ayeth angkeyenh-rnem, iterrerl-anemel apmwel-ayeth rernem, kel ingwer-rnemelan iterl-areyenharl. Mary, ngethen arlkan apmwerrerl-alheyenh, ntwarl areyenh, ampengkw ngkwenh ilwenty." Artwamp Simeon-el anakenh-anyem Mary ilew.

³⁶ Jerusalem-itwew arelhampw innga anenh, itnan Anna. Ranap angkakert, angka Akngey-wenh iley-angker. Ranap alerikw Phanuel-wenh, Asher-wenh-antey anew. Aleyakank ra itengerrew, rap anenh mpwernikw-akert aherrety 7-ew-atety, rap inpert-anem irrew ingwer-ingwer. ³⁷ Rap inpert anenh, amperrel anenh aherrety 84-ew-atety. Arlta arrpanenh ra tyaty ilkwewarl alhenh, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Itwernew-then ingwel-then ra angkaynteyew ikwer, rap amern arlkwey-angenh anenh, ra Akngeyew angkaynteyew-athath.

³⁸ Simeon Mary-ew angkenheng-arey, Anna-an aylpenhew arrpemarl tyaty ilkwewarl. Ingwer-rneman anenh arrpemarl. Rernem artwa ikwer mpwelhenh, Akngeyelarl thweneyenh. Raw Jerusalem-areny-rnem tyarleweyenh, ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl anenh-wety. Anna-el ampa akely arew, ra inkwerelhemel Akngey nakew, rap ingkerrew-anem ilew angka Jesus-akert.

³⁹ Joseph-el-then Mary-el-then pwelker atherr Akngey-warl anthew-penh, ratherrap angkep alpew ampa akely-akert Nazareth-warl, Galilee-ampeny-warl. ⁴⁰ Awey Jesus rap ilkwerreynenh-anem, Akngeyew akalty-erremel. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew.

Jesus apmerrk-anem tyaty ilkwitwew aneyel

⁴¹⁻⁴² Aherrety arrpanenhel Jew-rnem akarrerrem, kwenty arlkweyew. Rernemarl akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelheley-angenh arlkwew-arlkwem, aker yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngey-wenhelarl away alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh atweyenh awank-akerr. Rap mentyarl arew away alkenh-rnem Israel-wenh-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. Aynikw-then amikw-then Jesus-wenh apmelerr Jerusalem-warl alhenh. Jesus-an apmerrk-anem, 12-anem, ranap aleyant ikwer-atherrel-arleng alhew.

⁴³ Arlta irrpetyap-penh rerneman ingkerrenh ipmelhew, Nazareth-areny-rnem alperlewew-anem. Jesus-an Jerusalem-itwew artenyarl anenh, aynelikw-then amelikw-then iterl-arey-angenh, apalel ratherr alpenh. ⁴⁴ Ratherran iterrew, ra ikwerenh-rnemel-arleng alperl-anenty-arrpantey. Alpenh ratherr ingwel-anem irrew, ratherrap nthwenh-anem, ingwer-rnem ikwer ayernemel. ⁴⁵ Arrangkw. Ratherrap ikwer ywarew, ingwepenh-antey ingwer-ingweran angkep arrpemarl Jerusalem-warl alpew, ikwer nthweyew. ⁴⁶ Arlta atherr-penhelan ratherr renh arey-alhew-anem tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rarl artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-arleng ampepel anenh. Jesus rap ikwer-rnem awelhenh, renh-rnem ayernemel-anem. ⁴⁷ Rernemap apatew, rarl renh-rnem ametyew-arrrenenh. ⁴⁸ Aynelikw-then amelikw-then Jesus-wenhel arey-alhew, ratherrap apatew arrpemarl ikweran. Amikw ikwerenh ikwer angkew, "Ampay! Ilekewarl nga alakenh-anyeman iterrew? Aylernanthap ngkweng ywarn iterrew, apmer arrpanenhel ngkweng nthwenhan!"

⁴⁹ Jesus-elan ayernew, "Ilekewarl mpwelanth atyeng nthwenh? Mpwelanthap iterl-aremer, Akngey atyenh-wenh apmerel ayeng anerl-aneyew!"

⁵⁰ Ratherran iterl-arey-angenh-antey, rarl ikwer-atherrel angkewan.

⁵¹ Jesus-an ilkwatherrel-arleng Nazareth-warl alpew-anem, rap intem-anem ikwer-atherrel awelhenh. Amikwan angka ikwerenh-rnemew intem-antey iterreynenh. ⁵² Rap ilkwerrew, arraty-angkwarr-anem akalty-anem ra anenh. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhew, ingwer-rnem-then ikwer ilkelhew.

3

*John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr akalty-antheyel
(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:3-8; John 1:19-28)*

¹ Atyetyart akngerr apmer arrpanenhel anenh. Artwa alkenh anyent Rome-areny anenh, itnan Atyetyart Tiberius, apmer arrpanenhew-artey. Ran aherrety 15-ew-atety atyetyart alkenh apmelerr anenh. Artwa Rome-areny ingweran anenh, itnan Pontius Pilate, ranap atyetyartarl anenh Judea-ampeny-itwew. Artwa ingweran itna Herod, atyetyartan anenh Galilee-ampeny-itwew. Awayikw ikwerenhan itna Philip, atyetyartan anenh apmer atherrew-antey, Iturea-ampeny-itwew-then Traconitus-ampeny-itwew-then. Artwa ingweran itna Lysanius, atyetyartan anenh Abilene-ampeny-itwew. ² Artwa Jew atherr anenh, Jerusalem-areny ratherran, itnan Annas-then Caiaphas-then. Ratherrap artwa rltwa anenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew.

Artwa nhenh-rnem atyetyartarl anenheng-arey, John-an apmer arlpaw-ampenyel anenh. Zechariah-wenh alerikwarlap ran. Akngeyel angka ikweren ikwer ilew-anem.

³ Kel John-el angka Akngey-wenh awew, rap ilpay Jordan-el-antey alhenh, rap angka ilerl-apenh akngerr ingwer-rnemew alakenh:

“Arrantherran amperrngerrenh-arey, apmwethey angkeperrenhey-alpenh-arey! Arrantherr iterrenh-arey, arraty-angkwarr Akngey-warl-athek anaynteyew! Akngey rap apmwa ingkerr arrewantherrenh irrarlkem. Atharl arrenhantherrenh baptise-emelem kwaty-warl, ingwer-rnemel areyew, arrantherr apmwewety angkeperrenty!”

Alakenh-anyem John-el ingkerrenh ilenh.

⁴ Nhenhan angka irrkaty-antey John-akert, Isaiah-el pip-warl ingkwernew awank-akerr. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh, rap alakenh ingkwernew:

“Artwa anyent apmer arlpawel ament-areny arlkeyel-anem alakenh, ‘Arrantherr iwerr arratyelenh-arey, Inggart anewantherrenh rarl apetyeyenhew!”

⁵ Alakenh-apeny wenh! Atwaty-atwaty ingkerrenh ahernel artem! Apwert arrpanenh akalthemel ilperr-ilperrelemel!

Iwerr amper-amper-rnem-then arratyelemel! Iwerr ikert-ikert-rnem-then alyelkelemel!

⁶ Ingkerrelan aley ingwer-ingwer areyenh-anem, rap apmwa akngerr-wety irrarlkeyenh.’”

Alakenh-anyemarl Isaiah-elan pip-warl ingkwernew John-akert.

⁷ Akngerr akarrerrenh John-warl apmer arrpanenh-they, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emel-aynteyew. John rap ikwer-rnem angkew, “Arrantherr irrtwyerl-amperney-angker-rnem! Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth apmwel-ayeth apek alakenh iterreyel:

‘Anantherran Akngey-wenh-angkwarr alheyel. Anantherran kwaty-warl baptise-emelenty, Akngyelanap anenhantherrenh apmwa antwey-angenh.’

Arrangkaw! Apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnem, Akngyel renh-rnem ikwer-wety arleng irrentem. Arrantherran apmwel-ayeth anenty, Akngyelan arrenhantherrenh-anem arleng irrentem intem-antey. ⁸ Apmwel-ayetharl alheyel-penh, arraty-angkwarr-anem alhaynteyew. Apmwewety angkeperrenhey-alpenh-arey, Akngyel

areyew, arrantherrarl aneyel arraty-angkwarr. Arrantherr alakenh angkeyel:

‘Anantherran Abraham-wenh-antey awank-akerr-penh. Akngeyel Abraham arntarnt-arenh, rap anenhantherrenh arleng ikwer-wety thweney-angenh, arrangkw.’

Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Akngey ilkelhenty, ran Abraham-wenh-rnem apwert nhenh-rnem-they arnwarnewerr arrewantherr-wety. Rap arrenhantherrenh intem-antey irrentem. Nhan inngarl! ⁹ Rlengkan Akngey mpwelheyel, apmwernem rwewarl iweyew. Rernem arwerl amern apmwakert-apeny. Arwerl nhelkwer anantherr arternemarl, rwe-warl iwemel. Alakenh arrewantherr irrewerr, arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew alhemer!” Alakenh-anyem John ikwer-rnemew angkew.

¹⁰ Rernemarl awewel, ayernew-anem, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

¹¹ John-el tyernew, “Arrantherr arnkwa atherr atnyeneyel, anyentan ingwerentyakew arnkwenyew anthenh-arey. Arrantherr amernarl atnyeneyel, ingwerentyakew amern-wenyew antherreynemel.”

¹² Artwernem apwert akarrey-angker-rnem apetyew John-warl. Rernemap apwert kapmentew akarrelenh. Rernem apetyew ikwer-warl, ra renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeleyew. Rernemap ayernew, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

¹³ Ra tyernew, “Apwert akngerr akngey-angenh ingwer-rnem-wety. Apwert akngenherr-arey, kapmentelarl ilanthew-angkwarr.”

¹⁴ Artwa ahawarr-rnem-anem apetyew John-warl, rernemap ayernew, “Nthakenh irrem anantherr, arraty Akngeyew anaynteyew?”

John-el tyernew, “Pwep-anthey-angenh ingwer-rnem, rernem apwert antheyew. Ingwer-rnem iley-angenh, ikwer-rnemew nga irrtyertel angkem apek, rerneman apwert antheyneyew. Apwert akngerr angwarey-angenh. Arrantherr apwert-akert inkwerelhemel anerl-anemer, arrewantherrew-arteyelarl warrk-penh anthew-akert.”

¹⁵ Ingkerrel awew, John-arl angkenh, rernemap inkwerelhemel iterrenh-anem, “Artwa nhenh apek Akngeyelarl thwenew ahern nhenh-warl.”

¹⁶ John-an ingkerrew angkew, “Arrangkw. Ayengan artwa ingwer-arl. Atha arwa baptise-emeley-angker kwaty-warlant. Rlengk-penh-antey ranem apetyeyel, ayeng-apeny-wenyarlap ran. Ayengan warrkenh akelyarl, ranem atyetyart ilkwarl. Atharl kwaty-warl arrenhantherrenh baptise-emeley-angker. Ranap arrenhantherrenh irrarlkey-angker Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl, rwelarl apmwamwam irrarlkemel ampem-apeny.

¹⁷ Angka atha arrewantherr ileyew. Anantherran ingkerrenh ntang-apeny. Arrantherran iterl-areyel, arelhelarl ntang aympernem-apeny. Ra ntang mwerr-angker tyampet-warl arrerneyem, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyew, irrnya ntang-penh rwewarlal iweynemel. Alakenh-anyem artwa ran apetyeyenh, ranap mwerr-rnem-then apmwernem-then amentew-amenteleyenh. Ran mwerr-rnem aleth-antey atnyeneyenh, rap apmwerneman rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl.” ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem John-elan ingkerrenh ilenh. Rap aleth-antey angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilenh, rernem Akngey-warl-athek angkeperrenhey-alpeyew.

¹⁹ John-elarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, artwa atyetyart Herod-an apmwel-ayeth anenh. Rap anentyikw ayteyikw-wenh rakew, itna Herodias. Ra ikwer amentew atnyeneyew. Ayteyikw ikwerenh itnan Philip. John-elan alakenh Herod iltew, “Ntwan apmwel-ayeth ayteyewengkw Philip-ew

arnwarnew! Ilekewarl ntwā arelh ayteyengkw-wenhan rakew?" John-elan Herod iltenh, rarl aleth-antey apmwelhelenh.

²⁰ Herod apmwelhelew arppemarl. Rap artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem ilanthew, John tyayl-warl akwerneyew. Rernemap renh akwernew, Herod-elarl ilew-angkwarr.

*John-el Jesus baptise-emeleyel kwaty-warl
(Matthew 3:13-17; Mark 1:9-11)*

²¹ John tyayl-warl akwerney-angenh-antey, rap akngerr intem kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh, Jesus-thenap ra baptise-emelew arppemarl. Jesus kwaty-they tyerrelhey-ayntew, rap Aynewikw ikwerenhew angkenh. Anamerl-antey altywererrew alkeran, ²² Inweng Mwerr-angker-anem apetyew irrwerl-they thip-apeny. Pwelker-apenyarlap ran, rap Jesus-warl arrernelhew. Akngeyan angkwew irrwerl-they, "Ngan anyentarl alerey atyenh. Ayeng ngkweng artewentyel ilkelheyel. Ntwā ayenh irrngerney ilem."

Jesus-wenh-rnem anenh awank-akerr

²³ John-elarl renh kwaty-warl baptise-emelew-penh, Jesus rap alhenh, ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh. Ran 30-anemarl irrew. Akngerran iterrenh, ra Joseph-wenh alerikw-arrpantey.

²⁴ Joseph-an alerikw Heli-wenh. Heli-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh. Levi-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Jannai-wenh. Jannai-an alerikw Joseph-wenh.

²⁵ Joseph-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Amos-wenh. Amos-an alerikw Nahum-wenh. Nahum-an alerikw Esli-wenh. Esli-an alerikw Naggai-wenh.

²⁶ Naggai-an alerikw Maath-wenh. Maath-an alerikw Mattathias-wenh. Mattathias-an alerikw Semein-wenh. Semein-an alerikw Josech-wenh. Josech-an alerikw Joda-wenh.

²⁷ Joda-an alerikw Joanan-wenh. Joanan-an alerikw Rhesa-wenh. Rhesa-an alerikw Zerubbabel-wenh. Zerubbabel-an alerikw Shealtiel-wenh. Shealtiel-an alerikw Neri-wenh.

²⁸ Neri-an alerikw Melki-wenh. Melki-an alerikw Addi-wenh. Addi-an alerikw Cosam-wenh. Cosam-an alerikw Elmadam-wenh. Elmadam-an alerikw Er-wenh.

²⁹ Er-an alerikw Joshua-wenh. Joshua-an alerikw Eliezer-wenh. Eliezer-an alerikw Jorim-wenh. Jorim-an alerikw Matthat-wenh. Matthat-an alerikw Levi-wenh.

³⁰ Levi-an alerikw Simeon-wenh. Simeon-an alerikw Judah-wenh. Judah-an alerikw Joseph-wenh. Joseph-an alerikw Jonam-wenh. Jonam-an alerikw Eliakim-wenh.

³¹ Eliakim-an alerikw Melea-wenh. Melea-an alerikw Menna-wenh. Menna-an alerikw Mattatha-wenh. Mattatha-an alerikw Nathan-wenh. Nathan-an alerikw David-wenh.

³² David-an alerikw Jesse-wenh. Jesse-an alerikw Obed-wenh. Obed-an alerikw Boaz-wenh. Boaz-an alerikw Salmon-wenh. Salmon-an alerikw Nahshon-wenh.

³³ Nahshon-an alerikw Amminadab-wenh. Amminadab-an alerikw Admin-wenh. Admin-an alerikw Arni-wenh. Arni-an alerikw Ram-wenh. Ram-an alerikw Hezron-wenh. Hezron-an alerikw Perez-wenh. Perez-an alerikw Judah-wenh.

³⁴ Judah-an alerikw Jacob-wenh. Jacob-an alerikw Isaac-wenh. Isaac-an alerikw Abraham-wenh. Abraham-an alerikw Terah-wenh. Terah-an alerikw Nahor-wenh.

- ³⁵ Nahor-an alerikw Serug-wenh. Serug-an alerikw Reu-wenh. Reu-an alerikw Peleg-wenh. Peleg-an alerikw Eber-wenh. Eber-an alerikw Shelar-wenh.
- ³⁶ Shelar-an alerikw Cainan-wenh. Cainan-an alerikw Arphaxad-wenh. Arphaxad-an alerikw Shem-wenh. Shem-an alerikw Noah-wenh. Noah-an alerikw Lamech-wenh.
- ³⁷ Lamech-an alerikw Methuselah-wenh. Methuselah-an alerikw Enoch-wenh. Enoch-an alerikw Jared-wenh. Jared-an alerikw Mahalalel-wenh. Mahalalel-an alerikw Kenan-wenh.
- ³⁸ Kenan-an alerikw Enosh-wenh. Enosh-an alerikw Seth-wenh. Seth-an alerikw Adam-wenh. Adam-an artwa arrwekeleny, Akngeyelarl arnwarnew.

4

Arrenty ilkwelan Jesus arrkerneyel (Matthew 4:1-11; Mark 1:12-13)

¹ Jesus Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert anperl-alhew ilpay Jordan-theý. Inweng Mwerr-angkerel renh atnwenheynew apmer arlpaw-warl. ² Apmer ikwer-itwew arrenty ilkwel renh arrkernenh inwek 40-ew-atety, renh Akngey-wety intwemeleleyew-arrpantey. Arlta arrpanenh amern-weny ra anenh, angayakw innganem irrew.

³ Arrenty ilkwa ra Jesus-warl alhew, rap ayernew, "Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Ila apwert nhenh, amern irreyew, ntwá arlkweyew!"

⁴ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel: 'Nthekwern arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyang, amernant arlkwemel.' "

⁵ Ikwer-penh arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew apwert irrwerl inngewarl, apmer arrpanenhap lwewarrernenh. Rap angkew ikwer, ⁶ "Akngeyel atyeng apmer arrpanenh-then ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then anthew. Ayeng ilkelhenty, athap anthem ingkerrenh-antey ingwerentyakew. ⁷ Nga atyeng kwenerrenty, athap ngkweng ingkerrenh-antey anthem arrpemarl."

⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel: 'Arrantherr kwener-aynteyew Akngeyewant. Anyentew ikwerew awelhaynteyew.' "

⁹ Arrenty ilkwel Jesus atnwenhew tawen Jerusalem-warl-anem. Rap renh irrwerl rnkernew tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, irrwerl innga. Rap ayernew, "Inngang ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh? Atnarnpa warl irrwerl nhenh-theý ahern-warl! ¹⁰ Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel: 'Antyerl-rnem ileyenh Akngeyelan, ngenh mwanty arntarnt-araynteyew.

¹¹ Rernemap itep-theý ngenh antwerrkenheyew, aytnewerran. Nthekwern ngenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw.' "

¹² Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw wenh! Nthekwern ayeng ngkweng awelhey-angenh! Alakenh aynteyel pip Akngey-wenhel arrpemarl: 'Akngey arrkerney-angenh, ra apmwelheleyew-arrpantey.' "

¹³ Arrenty ilkwel rarl Jesus arrkernenh-penh, rap ywerrerrl-alhew-anem. Rap ikwer mpwelhenh ingwer-ingwerewant-anem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus-an Inweng Mwerr-angker arawerrng-akert rap angkep alpew Galilee-warl. Rap tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arrpanenh-warl alhenh, renh-rnem akalty-antherl-apaynteyew Akngeyew. Galilee-areny-rnem angkerrenh alakenh ikwer, "Ran mwerr-angkwarr anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel."

*Nazareth-areny-rnem Jesus-wety arlkarerreyel
(Matthew 13:53-58; Mark 6:1-6)*

¹⁶ Jesus alhew tawen Nazareth-warl, rarl ilkwerrew-warl. Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, ra tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-itwew aney-alhew. Ran apmelerr alhenh. Rap rtnerl-alhew, angka Akngey-wenh ingwer-rnemew reytemeleyew. ¹⁷ Artwa rltwa warlew-arteyel pip arlpenty anthew ikwer, ranap angkakert Isaiah-el awank-akerr ingkwernewarl. Ranap pip panty-apeny ataperreleyelarl. Jesus-el pip arlpimpelew, rap angka nhanyem arew-anem, rap ingwer-rnemew alakenh reytemelew-anem:

¹⁸ “Ayengan Inweng Mwerr-angker-akert-anem. Akngeyel ayenh rlwanew, angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert irrepern-rnem-warl ilaynteyew, akwerrp-rnem-warl-then iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-warl.

Ingwer-rnemew apmwelarl, renh-rnem rwepel-apeny arertnew. Akngeyel ayenh thwnew, renh-rnem ileyew, ra apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarlkemarl.

Ra ayenh thwnew aparrng-rnem-warl, rernem areyew-awaty.

Ra ayenh thwnew, ingwer-rnem-then ileyew, Akngeyel renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl, ingwer-rnemelarl apmwel-ayeth ikwer-rnem arnwarnem-wetyan.

¹⁹ Ra ayenh thwnew, ingkerrenh ileyew, ‘Akngeyan arrewantherr iterreyel, ra arrenhantherrenh akngey-alpeyew angkep ikwer-warl.’ ”

²⁰ Jesus-el angka reytemelew-penh, rap pip ataperrelew, angkep antheynew artwa rltwa warlew-arteyew. Rap arrernelheynew-anem, ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rernemap renh atwew-arenh. ²¹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnemew, “Angka yanhan atyeng-akert, Isaiah-elarl ingkwernew. Angka atharl ngwamp reytemelenh, inngarlap ran rlengk ayntem.”

²² Rernemarl awewel, Jesus-arl alakenh angkew, rernemap apateyelpew. Nakew-anem renh ayernerremel rernem, “Nthekwern ra angkeyel alakenh? Ran alerikw Joseph-wenh, apmer nhenh-areny!” ²³ Ra angkew ikwer-rnem, “Atha arrenhantherrenh iterl-areyel. Arrantherr ayenh ilem, ‘Jesus-ay! Ntwa mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara arawerrng-akertel apmer nhenh-itwew, ngarl ilkwerrew-itwew!’ Arrantherr awew, ingwer-rnemarl angkerrenh, atharl arntety-rnem mwerrelenh tawen Capernaum-itwew. Arrantherr ayenh ayernem apek, athan alakenh mpwarey-angker. Arrantherr apek ayenh alakenh kwanthem, ‘Ngangkeray! Ntwa ingwer-ampeny-areny-rnem mwerrelenh! Nhenh-areny-rnem-alew?’ ²⁴ Kel awelhenh-arey atyeng! Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem angkakert Akngey-wenh awelhem, apmer ikwerrenh-areny-rneman arrangkwarl.

²⁵ Awelheyel arrantherr atyeng? Arrantherr angka Elijah-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-areny awank-akerr anenh. Akngeyelan kwaty thweneyangarl aherrety irrpetyelan. Amern-weny ayntenh, ingkerrenh-anem angayakwan apmer ikwer-itwew. Kel akelty inpert Jew-rneman akngerrarl anenh Israel-itwew. ²⁶ Akngeyelanap Elijah thweneyangarl akelty inpert Jew ikwer-rnem-warlan, renh-rnem alpemeleyew, arrangkwarl. Ra renh thwnew akelty inpert Sidon-areny-warl, tawen Zarephath-areny-warl.

²⁷ Arrantherr angka Elisha-akert iterl-areyel. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh Israel-itwew awank-akerr anenh arrpemarl. Apmer ikwer-itwew arntety Jew-rnem akngerr anenh tywen-angketyarr. Elisha-elan ikwerrenh-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Ranap artwa alethang Naaman

mwerrelew, apmer ingwer-areny Syria-areny.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akalty-anthenh.

²⁸ Kel ingkerrenharl warl ikwerel anew-anenh awelherremel, rerneman Jew-rnemarl. Jesus rernem awew, rarl alakenh angkenh, rernemap ahelerrew ikwer. ²⁹ Rernemap rtnerlarr-alhew, renh antwerrkemel, atnwenheyne mel aketh-warl arleng. Tawen Nazareth ranap apwert-itwew irrwerl. Rernemap renh akngeynew apwert impalth-warl, renh twetiweyew irrwerl-they, ra aytneyew kwenel-athek ilweyel. ³⁰ Rernem nthekwern renh antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran alanty-alperl-alhew ikwer-rnem-wety.

Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel artwa anyent-they

³¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus tawen Capernaum-warl alhew, Galilee-ampeny-warl. Ran apmer ikwer-itwew aney-alhew Saturday-ew-atety. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arlta ltyerre-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, rap aylpew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh ikwer-warl. Rap angka Akngey-wenh akalty-anthenh. ³² Angka ikwerenhant rap ilenh, angka ingwer-rnem-wenh iley-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap apatewarl ikwer. ³³ Artwa arrenty-akert anenh warl ikwer-itwew. Rarl akalty-anthenheng-arey, arrenty alakenh arlkew, ³⁴ “Ay! Ngan Jesus Nazareth-areny! Nthakenh ileyenh ntwan anenhantherrenh? Ngang irrwerl-they apetyew, anenhantherrenh irrenteyew? Atha ngenh iterl-areyel. Ngan artwa mwerrarl, Akngeyelarl thwenew. Ngan inngarl ikwerenh!”

³⁵ Jesus-el arrenty iltew, “Nga akeleyt anaynta! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Arrentyelan artwa renh ilatwew athenemel, rap ikwer-they tyerrelhew-anem. Artwa renhanap akep-akalthey-angenh-antey, mwerr-antey.

³⁶ Ingkerrelap arew, rernemap apatew angkerremel-anem, “Angka ilek-apeny ran angkeyel? Artwa nhenhel angka rlterrk ingwer-lkwer ileyel. Ran arrenty-rnem ileyel, rernemap iylparethelarl awem! Rernem tyerrelherl-alhem, alpem-anem!” ³⁷ Apmer yanh-areny-rnemel angka ikwer-akert ileyneh ingwer-rnemew Galilee-areny-rnemew.

Jesus-el akngerr ingwer-rnem mwerreleyel (Matthew 8:14-17; Mark 1:29-34)

³⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew, apmer Simon-wenh-warl-anem alhew. Simon-ew apely-rnemel renh ayernew, “Mwerikw Simon-wenh arntety aytneyel warl nhak-itwew, akapwert rwenp innga. Ntwa apek renh alpemelem?” ³⁹ Ra rtney-alhew akely arntety ikwer-itwel, rap angkew, “Ipmelha! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!” Arwapeny tyerrelherl-alhew arntety ran, rap ywerrarl-alhew-anem. Akely rap akwentenhey-ल्पew, amern-anem ikwer-rnem anthew.

⁴⁰ Arlta ikwerel-antey, itwernan aylperl-alhenhel, apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel arntety-rnem arrenty-akert-rnem-then akngetyenh Jesus-warl, ra mwerreleyew. Ra itep-anem arrernenh ikwer-rnem-warl, mwerrelemel. ⁴¹ Arrenty-rnem tyerrelhenh ingwer-rnem-they, arrenty rernemap ikwer arlkenh, “Ngan Alerikw Akngey-wenh!” Rernem iterl-arew, Akngeyelarl renh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl. Arrenty-rnem ilkelhew, angka ikwer-akert ingkerrenhew ileyew. Rap arrenty renh-rnem akeleytelew apatel-helemel, ilewerr ingwer-rnem-warl.

⁴² Ingwepenh ingwerelan itwarnarl aherlkewel-anem. Rap akwenterl-alhew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem anperl-alhew, apmer akeleyt-ampeny-warl-anem. Ra ament-anem anaynteyew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem. Arntety-penh-rneman ikwer nthwenh arrpemarlingkernan. Rernem renh arey-alhew, ikwer angkemel, “Nga anemer anewantherrel-arleng.” ⁴³ Ra tyernew, “Arrantherr iterreyel arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr. Akngeyel ayenh thwewnew, angka mwerr-angker Jew-rnem ingkerrew ileyew. Atha renh-rnem ileyew, Akngeyan Ingkart ingkerrew apmer arrpanenh-arenyew aneyel. Nthekwern ayeng anayntey-angenh arrewantherr-itwel apmer nhel. Ayeng alheyew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then. Kel ayeng alpeyel-anem.”

⁴⁴ Ikwer-penh Jesus-an alhenh ingweram-angkwarr apmer Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rap angka mwerr-angker Akngey-akert ilerl-apenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh arrpanenh-itwew.

5

Jesus-elan kwertengerl-rnem irrpety rlwaneyel (Matthew 4:18-22; Mark 1:16-19; John 1:35-42)

¹ Ingwer-ingweran Jesus kwaty alay impalthei rtnenh Galilee-itwew. Akngerr akarrerrenh, angka Akngey-wenh awaynteyew. Arrerant-arey rernem ikwer-itwew rtnenherrew, arrer-they awaynteyew. ² Rap rtnwa atherr arew, kwaty impalthei-itwewarl rtnenh. Rtnwew-artey-rnem aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnem, rernemarling netting rwep-penh aylperrew-arelh irrarlkenh. ³ Ra rtnwa anyent-warling nganeri-alhew, ranap Simon-wenharling. Rap Simon ilew, ra rtnwa renh arleng-awatyeleyew impalthei-they. Rap rtnwa arleng-awatyelew. Jesus rap arrernelhew-anem, rap rtnwel anerling-anemel akngerr innga akalty-anthenh.

⁴ Rarl akalty-anthenh-penh, rap Simon-ew angkew, “Rtnwa nhenhel alherlewew kwaty intwer-warling-awatye. Ntwa ngkweng apely-rnemel-then netting kwaty-warling atwarrelhelenh-arey, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew.”

⁵ Simon-an angkew, “Anantherr ankwakel ywarn-antey arrkernenh, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew-arrpantey. Arrangkwi! Kel athap netting atwarrelhelem, aylperr-rnem antwerrkeyew, ntwarling ilanthew.” ⁶ Rernemap kwaty intwer-warling-awatye alherlewew, netting atwarrelhelew, aylperr akngerr innga antwerrkew-anem. Netting akelheyew-anew-anem aylperr akngerr-akert. ⁷ Ra akelhewerr, rernem rtnwa ingwer-akert-rnemew iltyerrew-anem, renh-rnem alpemeleyew. Ingwer-rnem apetyew, rernemaw ingkerrenh netting rtnwa atherr-warling ayteng-ineyew. Rtnwa atherran aylperling-alheyew-anew, aylperr akngerrelarling awerrelew.

⁸⁻¹⁰ Aylperr antwerrkey-angker-rnemel aylperr akngerr arew, rernemap apateyelpew-anem. Simon Peter-then ikwer apely atherr-then, James-then John-then, rerneman apateyelpew arrpemarling. James-then John-then ratherr alerikw-atherr Zebedee-wenh.

Simon Peter rap Jesus-ew kwernerrew-anem angkemel, “Atyetyart, alha arleng atyeng-wety! Ayengan artwa apmwa!”

Jesus-an Simon Peter-ew angkew, “Atererrey-angenh. Ntwa aylperr akngerr inenh-apeny awank-they, nhopenh-anyem ntwa artwa akngerr-anem Akngey-warling akngey-alpeyenh.”

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem rtnwa atherrel impalthei-warling alpew, arlwereng-warling iyarr-akngew, rnkernenhemel. Simon Peter-then James-then John-then rernem ingkerrenhel-antey iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apentenhew.

*Jesus-el artwa tywen-angketyarr mwerreleyel
(Matthew 8:1-4; Mark 1:40-44)*

¹² Ikwer-penh Jesus anenh apmer ingwerel. Apmer ikwer-itwew artwa anyent tywen-angketyarr anenh. Rarl renh arew, ra kwenerrew-anem ikwer ahern-warl angkemel, “Ingkartay! Atha iterl-areyel, ntwā arntety mwerreley-angker. Nga ilkelhenty, tywen-rnem mwerrela atyeng-itwew. Yenp alyelkela.”

¹³ Rarl amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap itep-anem ikwer-warl arrernew angkemel, “Ya wenh! Atha ngenh mwerreleyew!” Arwapeny tywen-rnem arrangwerrenhew.

¹⁴ Rap renh ilew-anem, “Ingwer-rnem-warl ilelhey-angenh, tywen-rnemaarl mwerrerrrew! Alhetangkwele tyaty Jew-rnem-warl. Artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer ilelha. Arternp rtna, ra arlka ngenh areyew. Ra ngenh areyew, nga mwerr-anem tywen-weny-anem. Aker-anem ikwer antha, ra ngkweng katy arntyeyew, Moses-elarl ilew-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem akngerrrel iterl-areyew, ngarl mwerr-anem irrew.”

¹⁵ Artwa ranap ingwer-rnemew ilelherl-apenh. Angka Jesus-akert arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl. Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrerrenh ikwer-warl, angka ikwerenh aveyew, arntety-penh mwer-rerreyew. ¹⁶ Akngerr-wetyan ra anperl-alhenh ament-antey apmer alkey-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew.

*Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerreleyel Capernaum-itwew
(Matthew 9:1-8; Mark 2:1-12)*

¹⁷ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew kwen, akngerr akalty-anthenh. Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh. Ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-areny, ingwer-rnemaarl apmer arrpanenh-areny, Galilee-ampeny-areny, Judea-ampeny-areny. Akngeyel renh rlterrkelenh, arntety akngerr mwerrel-aynteyew.

¹⁸ Artwa ingwer-rnem apetyew, artwa lerrp panty-akertel akngetyemel. Rernem kwen akngeyew, Jesus-ew arrerenty arrerneyew. ¹⁹ Ingwer-rneman rtnenherrenh arriwel-antey, nthakenh kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap iterrew, artwa lerrp ikwer-akert nganenhew ladder-angkwarr warl irrwerl-warl. Warl renh irrwerl altywerelew-penh, rernemap artwa arntety renh pantyinp rwepel atwarrelhelew ampep-warl, Jesus-arl anenh-warl.

²⁰ Jesus-el artwa lerrp arew ikwer apelty-rnem-then, rap iterrew, “Artwa nhenh-rnemel iterl-areyel, atha renh mwerreley-angker.” Rap angkwew artwa lerrpew, “Athā apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem. Atha ngenh atwey-angenh, ngarl apmwel-ayeth anenh-penhan.”

²¹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awew, Jesus-arl ikwer angkwew. Rernemap iterrenh, “Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh! Ran Akngey-arrpantey iterreyel! Akngeyelant apmwa irrarlkey-angkeran, angkep pweyteleyewan!”

²² Kanper-antey Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernemaarl iterrenh. Rap ayernew, “Ilekewarl arrantherr alakenh atyeng iterreyel? ²³ Nthakenh ayeng irrem artwa lerrp nhenhew? Atha apek apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem. Atha apek ilanthen, ra rtnerl-alheyew. ²⁴ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atha lwewarrerneyew, Akngeyelarl arawerrng atyeng anthew, apmwa

ingkerrenh irrarlkeyew.” Jesus-an angkew artwa lerrpew, “Awelha atyeng. Rtnerl-alha, panty ngkwenh inerl-alha, apmer-warl-anem alpemel!”

²⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa lerrp-penh rtnerl-alhew, panty ikwerenh inerl-alhew, apmer-warl-anem alpew. Rap aylelheyneuh inkwerelhemel Akngeyew, apmer-warl alpenhel. ²⁶ Ingkerrel renh intwarenh, rarl apmer-warl alpenh panty-akert. Rernemap apateyelpew, inkwerelhemel-anem angkerrenh, “Inngang wenh! Akngey rlterrk inngarl! Aleyant anantherr ngwampant alakenh arew!”

*Jesus-el artwa Levi rlwaneyel, renh apent-aynteyew
(Matthew 9:9-13; Mark 2:13-17)*

²⁷ Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerrelew-penh, rap warl ikwer-they alpew-anem. Ra warl apwert akarreyew-arelh arey-alhew. Artwa anyent warrkerrenh warl ikwer-itwew itnan Levi. Itna ingweran Matthew, rap apwert-anem akarrehen kapmentew. Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem akngerr irrtyert-awarr-rnem. Rernem apwert akngerr iney-angker atnyenemel, akelyant anthem kapmentewan. Jesus-el Levi arey-alhew, rap angkew, “Atyeng-angkwarr-anem apetya, ayenh apentemel!” ²⁸ Levi rtnerl-alhew, warrk ikwerenh iwerlelpew, Jesus-anem apenteh.

²⁹ Ikwer-penh Levi-el Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-then atnwenheynew warl ikwerenh-warl, kwenty arlkweyew. Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem arlkwemel anenh. Ingwerentyak-rnem-then anenh, angka Moses-wenharl apentey-angenh-rnem. ³⁰ Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem anenh arpemar. Rernemap kwertengerl-rnemew angkew, “Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem-itwel arrantherr arlkwemel aneyel, angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then-itwelan! Ilekew arrantherr alakenhan?”

³¹ Jesus-el awew, rernemarl angkew, rap angkew, “Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern mwerr-rnem mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Arntetyant mwerreley-angker. ³² Nthakenh atha alakenh mwerr-rnem iley-angenh, anaynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Ayeng apetyew, atha apmwernemant ilaynteyew, Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyew, ikwerewant anaynteyew.”

Angka arrwekelenyew awelhey-angenh. Angka Jesus-wenhew awelhaynteyew

(Matthew 9:14-17; Mark 2:18-22)

³³ Ingwer-rnemel Jesus ayernew, “Akngerr-inger kwertengerl John-wenh-rnem kwertengerl artwa Pharisee-rnem-wenh-then rernem amern arlkwey-angenh-anem arlengew-alenty anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Alep arrantherr-alew? Ilekew ntwan kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem-thenel intem amern arlkwem?”

³⁴ Jesus-el angka ilew renh-rnem alakenh: “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then arlwentherrem anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Artwa arlwentherreyew-athath, ikwer apely-rnem apetyem apmer ikwerenh-warl, rernemap tyenkerr-anem arlkwem ingkerrenhel. Rernemap arlkweyel aleth-antey, rarl aneyel-awaty ikwer-rnemel-arleng. ³⁵ Ikwer-penh artwa renh akngew-penh, rernemap amern arlkweyang irrem. Artwa rapeny ayeng ywerrrerl-alheyen kwertengerl-rnem-wety. Rernem amern arlkwey-angenh anem, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem.”

³⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atha angka nhanyem ileyew arnkwa awankeny-akert, altherrk-akert. Nthakenh ntwan arnkwa ngwampeny-they akalthey-angenh, awankeny-warl wap arrerneyew, arrangkw. Arnkwa

ngwampeny rap apmwamwam irrewerr. Nthekwern ntwā arnkwa ngwampeny awankeny-warl atanthey-angenh, ingwer-lkwerarlap aynteman.”

³⁷ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew ampwal ngkwarl waynew-arelh-akert, ampwal yēp nanikwet-penh arranty-apeny-akert. Rap angkew, “Nthekwern anantherr ngkwarl wayn rlungkeny rilkwerrp-akert theley-angenh ampwal awankeny-warl, rap wangkemar antyerlperremel. Artwa akwerrp alakenh irrem. Ngkwarl wayn thelelhem ampwal-they ahern-warl, ampwal ranap apmwerremar. ³⁸ Artwa akaltyel thelem ngkwarl wayn rlungkenyan ampwal rlungkeny-warl, arraty-angkwarr.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arnkwa awankeny yēp awankeny-then angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr: Jesus-wenh angkangkwarr aynteyel arnkwa rlungkeny yēp rlungkeny-then-apeny.

³⁹ “Ngkwarl wayn antywenh-antyywenh-rnem rernem ngkwarl awankeny arrkernem, arleng-alentyarl rtnenh-penh, rernemap angkem, ‘Ngkwarl nhanyem mwerrarl, ngkwarl rlungkeny-apeny-wenyarl!’ Rernemap ngkwarl rlungkenyan iylpelant irremel iwerlelpem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ngkwarl wayn awankeny angka Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-apeny. Jesus-wenh angkangkwarr aynteyel ngkwarl wayn rlungkeny-apeny. Akngerran awelhem angka Moses-wenhew, mwerr antwemel. Angka Jesus-wenhew rernem awelhem, rernemap mwerr-angker inngarl antwem.

6

Jesus-el arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwer akalty-antheyel, rernem iterl-areyew (Matthew 12:1-8; Mark 2:23-28)

¹ Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr ikwerel, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer arlpaw-ampeny-angkwarr alhenh. Rernemap amern weyt-angketyarrel alhenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel amern weyt akeynenh irnyewerl-apenh, arlkwemel arlkwemel. ² Artwa Pharisee-rnemel arew renh-rnem, rernemap angkerrew, “Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteyel, nthakenh anantherr warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan. Anantherr ingkerrenh ltyerremer. Kwertengerl yanh-rnem apmwelheleyel, rernemap warrkerreyel, amern inaynteyew.”

³ Jesus angkew artwa Pharisee-rnemew, “Alhewerarl anantherr amern inayntem, arlta anyent nhenhel ltyerreyew-arelhelan. Arrantherr angka Atyetyart David-akert iterl-areyel, rarl amern inerl-alpew kalikw Akngey-wenh-they. David ikwerenh-rnem-akert amern-weny an-gayakw anenh, ⁴ rap aylpew kalikw ikwer-warl, amern tyenkerr renh inerl-alpeyew. Moses-wenh-angkwarr aynteyel, artwa rltwa kalikw-areny-rnemelant amern tyenkerr arlkwemer. David-el arlkwew, artwa ikwerenh-rnemew anthemel alhewer-antey arrpemar amernan. Rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwewan, Akngeyanap ahelerrey-angenharl ikwer-rnem. ⁵ Ayengarl nhayman angkeyel! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, atyetyart ilkwarl David-angkwarran. Alhewerarl amern akar-releyew arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhelan, atyengan mwerrarl alakenh!”

⁶ Arlta ingwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl. Rap aney-alhew, ingwer-rnem-anem akalty-anthenh. Artwa anyent akwa apmwa arlwerrelhewarl anenh. ⁷ Artwa Pharisee-rnemel artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-then rernem artewentyel Jesus arenh. Rernem renh arenh, ra apek artwa akwa apmwa mwerrelentyew. Rernem alakenh iterrenh, "Jesus-el artwa mwerrelenty arlta ltyerrey-angker nhenhel, rap apmwelheleamarl. Ingwerenty mwerrelenty, rap warrkerremarl!" Rernem mpwelhenh arntarnt-arelhemel, ra apmwelhelentyew. ⁸ Ra iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh. Rap angkew artwa akwa arlwerr-arlwerrew, "Rtnerl-alha, ingwer-rnemel ngenh areyew." Artwa rap rtnerl-alhew-anem.

⁹ Jesus-el rtnenherrenharl-rnem ayernew, "Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Nthakenh angka Moses-wenhelan ileyel? Nthakenh irrem arntetyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerelan? Renh arntarnt-arem apek, mwerrelemel? Menty apek renh ipmem? Renh apek alpemelem? Atwem apek renh?" ¹⁰ Jesus-el renh-rnem arew-penh, rap angkew artwa ikweran, "Akwa arratyela!" Akwa rap arratyerreyelpew, mwerr-anem. ¹¹ Rernem arew, Jesus-elarl artwa arntety mwerrelew, rernemap pwetherrew. Rernemap akarrerrew, alakenh angkerreyew, "Nthakenh anantherr arrngert angkem, Jesus-el ra alakenh arrpemarl mpwarewerr?"

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 rlwaneyel

(Matthew 10:1-4; Mark 3:13-18)

¹² Ingwer-ingwer Jesus apwert ilkwewarl nganeynenh, Akngeyew angkaynteyew, rap ankwakel ikwer angkenh. ¹³ Ingwepenhan ra arlkew renharl apenteyel-rnemew, rernemap ikwer-warl alhew apwert irrwerl-warl. Rap artwernem 12 rlwanew kwertengerl-rnem ikwer, rap angkew-anem, "Arrantherr angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntenh-arey."

¹⁴ Artwa nhenh-rnem rlwanew Jesus-el:

Simon, renh Peter itnewew; ayteyikw Peter-wenh Andrew; awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then; Philip; Bartholomew;

¹⁵ Matthew; Thomas; alerikw Alphaeus-wenh itnan James; Simon, kapment-wety apmelerr rarl arlkarrerrenh;

¹⁶ alerikw James-wenh Judas; Judas Iscariot-akerr.

Ingwer-ingweran Judas Iscariot-el Jesus artwa Jew alkenh-rnem-warl ahayiwemarl, rernem atwemel antwerrkeyew.

Jesus-el akngerr mwerreleyel

(Matthew 4:23-25)

¹⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert atwarrenhey-alpew apwert irrwerl-they kwenel-athek ahern aterterr-warl. Apmer ikwer-arenyan akngerr akarrerrew arrpemarl. Ingwer-rneman Judea-ampeny-areny Jerusalem-areny-then anew-anenh. Ingwer-rneman kwaty alay impalth-areny, Tyre-areny Sidon-areny. Ingkerrenh-antey ikwer mpwelhenh. ¹⁸ Rernemap apetyew, ikwer awelheyew. Arntety-rnem-then apetyew, ra mwerreleyew. Ingwer-rneman arrenty-akert apetyew, rap arrenty-rnem irrentew. ¹⁹ Arawerrng rlterrk Akngey-wenh-akertel ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh. Rernem arrerant-arey rtnenherrenh ikwer-itwew, ra renh-rnem arnep-arneyew.

Akngey ntwap apententy, ngap inkwerelhemarl

(Matthew 5:1-12)

²⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem arenh, rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem,

“Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan irrpetyapant apek atnyen-ayntem, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Akngey-wenh-anem arrantherran. Ran Atyetyart arrewantherrenh, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh.

²¹ Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan angayakw-anem apek, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Rap amern-anem anthem, arrantherrap atnerteng-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran aleyan alpwelyerremel-anem apek artnem, Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Ingwer-ingweran rap arrenhantherrenh irrngerney-antheyenh, arrantherrap atherreyenh-anem.

²² Ayeng Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh, arrantherr ayenh apenteyew. Ingwer-rneman arrewantherr ilkelhey-angenh irremarl, arrenhantherrenhap kwanthemarl, irrtwyerremel ilem, irrentemel. Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl.

²³ Awank-akerr akngerran arlkarerrenh angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-wety. Rlengkan arrantherr angkakert weth-rnem-apeny. Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr aney-alpem Akngey-itwel, rap arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker antheyenhan. Arrantherrap ikwer iterr-ayntenh-arey inkwerelhemel.”

Alakenh Jesus-an angkenh ikwer-rnem.

²⁴ Ikwer-penh Jesus ingwer-rnemew-anem angkenh, rernemarl rtenherrenhew awelherremel.

“Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan ilek-ilek-anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-ingweran ampwal-rnem arrewantherrenh apmwanem aynteyenh.

²⁵ Kel-anem arrantherr aleyan amern akngerr-anem apek atnyen-ayntem. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr angayakw-anem amern-weny-anem irreyenh.

Kel-anem arrantherran atherreyel-anem apek. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr alpwelyerremel-anem artneyenh.

²⁶ Kel-anem ingwer-rneman mwerr-anem apek angkem arrewantherr. Awank-akerr arreng aynewantherrenhel alakenh ilenh angkakert-arrpantey-rnem-wety, irrtwyerremel iley-angker-rnem-wety.”

Ingwer-rnemew ilkelh-aynta, angkep atweyney-angenh

²⁷ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Angka nhenh awenh-arey! Ingwer-rnem arrewantherrety arlkarerrenty, arrantherran mwerr-angkwarrrel ikwer-rnem anaynteyew. ²⁸ Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwel-ayeth iltenty, apmwethen mpwarenty, arrantherrap Akngeyarl ayernenh-arey ikwer-rnem. ²⁹ Ingwerel ngenh itepel atwenty arreyll ingwer-angkwarr, menty anthelha. Angkep atwey-angenh. Menty anthelha, arreyll ingwer-angkwarr-then ra ngenh atwey. Arnkwa ingwerel rakenty, menty ikwer antha. Arnkwa ingwer-then ikwer antha. ³⁰ Ingwerel ayernenty, ntwap antharl. Ra apek inenty ayerney-angenhel, kel renh ayerney-angenh, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew. ³¹ Arrantherran inkwerelheyew, ingwerentyel mwerr arrewantherr arnwarnentyan. Kel alakenh arrantherran ingwer-rnemew arnwarneyew.

³²⁻³³ Arrantherr ingkerrew ilkelherl-anemer. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwaney-angenh, arrewantherr ilkelhentyant ingwerenty, arrangkw.

Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rneman alakenh-anyem. Rernem ingwer-rnemewant ilkelh-ayntem, rernemarl ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel-apeny. Ingwerentyakew rernem ilkelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apek rernem-apeny, apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny. Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁴ Arrantherr apwert arlentherrl-anemer alhewer ingwer-rnemew-then. Nthakenh arrantherr rlwanentyant apwert anthey-angenh, ingwerentyew arrewantherr angkep anthentyewant, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem alakenh-anyem. Rernem apwert arlenthem irrpetyapewant, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant. Ingwerentyakan apwertew intywekeley-angker-rnemarl. Rernem iltiyant-anem apek, apwert-weny, nthakenh angkep anthey-angenh. Arrantherran apek apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnem-apeny, apwert angkep anthey-angkerew-rnemant arlenthemarl. Akngeyel nthakenh arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthey-angenh, arrantherr alakenh arnwarnenty-penh.

³⁵ Arrantherran athamerrerrl-anemer ingwer-rnemew, arrewantherr ilkelheyangew-rneman, ikwer-rnem mwerr arnwarn-ayntemel. Akngeywenh-angkwarr-apeny, rarl ingkerrenhew athamerreyel-apeny, mwerr-rnemew-then apmwernemew-then. Rap ingkerrenhew ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr antherl-anemer ingwer-rnemew. Arralty-aney-angenh, rernem nthekwern angkep antheyney-angenharl. Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Arrantherr alakenh anenty, Akngey irrwerl-arenyelap arrenhantherrenh alerikw-rnem antwem. ³⁶ Inngarlap! Ingwer-rnemew atham-atham anaynteyew, Akngey-apeny." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akngerr akalty-antheynenh.

*Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh
(Matthew 7:1-6)*

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenhan apmwa antwewerr arrpemararl. Ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh, Akngeyelap arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ilewerr arrpemararl. Ingwer-rnem arrewantherr apmwelhelem, menty-anem ipmenh-arey iyelperremelant. ³⁸ Arrantherr akelyant anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akelyant anthem arrewantherrarl. Arrantherr akngerr anthem ingwer-rnemew, Akngey ran akngerr anthem arrewantherrarl.

Arrantherr iterl-areyel, ntangarl anantherr akarrelem-apeny. Tyampetwarl arrerneynem-apeny arriwew-atety. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel antheynem, lherrparnpeyew-atety. Arrantherr ingwer-rnemew athamerrerrl-anenty, Akngeyan arrewantherrarl athamerrem arrpemararl, ilek-ilek-then antheynemel."

³⁹ Jesus-el angka akely irrpety-anem ilenh: "Artwa aparrngel nthekwern atnwenhey-angenh artwa aparrng ingwer itep-they, arrangkw. Ratherr atherr-anteyarl aytnewerr irrkewarl."

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker rerneman artwa aparrng-apeny. Aparrngelan arrkay arem. Alakenh-anyem rernem mwanty awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew anaynt, arrangkw. Rernemap apmwangkwarrarl anenh. Nthakenh rernem alakenh angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, "Ngan apmwelhelew. Ngan anemer arraty ayeng-apeny."

⁴⁰ “Apmerrkel nthekwern iterl-arey-angenh, akwerrp-antey, artwapeny-wenyarl ra. Rarl ilkwerreyenhel, rap artwant artewentyelan akaltyer-reyenh.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rerneman anemer; angka artwa Pharisee-rnem-wenhew awelhey-angenh, rernemarl akwerrp apmerrk-rnem-apeny. Rerneman angka Jesus-wenh ikwerant awelhemer; akaltyerremel.

⁴¹ “Ngarl iterreyel, nga mwerr-arrpantey, ngantey irrtwyerreyelarl. Nthekwern ntwaw ingwerentyak arratyeyel-angenh, ntwarl angka Akngey-wenhew apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthem. Artwa aparrng-apenyarlap ngan, anngel arey-angenh. ⁴² Nthakenh ingwerew alakenh angkey-angenh, ‘Atyeng apelyay, atha ahern akely irrarlkeyew annga ngkweng-itwew’. Arrangkwl! Ntwan apek arrkay areyel, arwerl arlpentyelarl ilpeyel annga ngkwenhan! Ngarl alakenh angkeyel, ngap irrtwyerreyelarl. Ntwap arwerl ina annga ngkwenh-they-tangkwl, ntwap mwerr-anem arem. Ntwap ahern akely irrarlka annga ingwerentyak ikwer-itwew-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Nthakenh rernem ingwer-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. Artwa ar-raty aney-angenh ra arwerl arlpentyel annga ilperl-anenty-apeny. Nthakenh anaynt arey-angenh, ingwer-rnem-then arratyeyel-angenh.

*Angka arwerl amern mwerr-akert
(Matthew 7:15-20)*

⁴³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Arwerl mwerran amern mwerr-akertarl, arwerl ingweran paytey-angketyarrarl amern apmwakertarl. ⁴⁴ Anantherr amern iterl-aremarl arwerl arrpanenh-itwew. Amern tywerrk nthekwern arlketyerr-angketyarrel aney-angenh, arrangkwl. Amern arnwekety nthekwern alatyeitel aney-angenh, ar-rangkwl.

⁴⁵ Alakenh nga iterrerl-aynteyew akwerrngan. Kel alakenhaym nga angkeman. Nga mwerr-angkwarr aneyel, ngap mwerr iterreyel akwerr-ngan, ngap angka mwerrarl angkem arrakertan intem. Nga apek apmwa, ngap apmwel-ayeth iterreyel akwerrngan, ngap apmwel-ayetharl angkeyel arrakertan intem.”

*Angka artwa warl arnwarney-angker atherr-akert
(Matthew 7:24-29)*

⁴⁶ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilekewarl arrantherr ayenh antweyel ‘Inkart’? Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr aney-angenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr, arrangkwl. ⁴⁷ Ilek-apeny artwa ran, rarl atyeng awelhem? Ran arraty anem Akngeyew, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Rap ikwer-itwel aney-alpem intem. ⁴⁸ Ran artwa anyent-apeny, rarl warl arnwarneyew-apeny. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewew. Warlarl arnwarnew-penh, rlterrk innga rnewan. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, ranap nthekwern atakelhey-angenharl.

⁴⁹ Atha ileyew angka ingwer-anem, artwa ingwer-akert-anem. Ran warl arnwarneyew arrpemar. Ran apmer ahern rlterrk alalewey-angenh, arrangkwl. Ran warl arlwereng-warl arnwarnew, ilpay impalth-warl. Kwaty apangw ilkwa rntwey-alhew, atnyerr-anem apetyew warl ikwer-warl, warlap atakenhew-anem. Arrantherr angka atyenh awenty,

arrewantherrenharrp-angkwarr alhem, arrantherranap artwa nhenh-apenyarl. Arrantherr nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh intem, arrangkw.”

7

Jesus-el artwa warrkenh ahawarr alkenh-wenh mwerreleyel (Matthew 8:5-13; John 4:43-54)

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus akngerrew angkenh-penh, rap angkep alpew tawen Capernaum-warl. ² Artwa ahawarr alkenh apmer ikwer-itwew anenh. Ran atyetyart ahawarr-rnem 100-ew, ranap atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew warrkerrenh. Ran artwa warrkenh anyent atnyenew, rarl ikwer ilkelhenh. Warrkenh ranap arntetyarl, kelepenh ilweyew-anenh. ³ Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-elarl akngerr mwerrelenh. Rap artwa Jew alkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, artwa warrkenh renh mwerreleyew. ⁴⁻⁵ Artwa rernem Jesus-warl alhew, rernemap angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Apetya anewantherrel-arleng, artwa arntety nhak mwerreleyew. Artwa ahawarr alkenh-wenh warrkenharlap ran. Artwa ahawarr ran mwerr-angker. Ranap atham-atham anewantherr Jew-rnemew, rarl apwert anthew anewantherr, warl akarrerreyew-arelh arteyew. Alakenh-anyem nga apetyemer, artwa warrkenh ikwerenh mwerreleyew.” ⁶ Jesus angkew, “Kel ayeng alhem.” Ra anperl-alhew ikwer-rnemel-arleng. Artwa anyent anterrew, artwa ahawarr alkenh ileyew, Jesus-arl apetyenh.

Artwa ahawarr alkenhel awew, Jesus-arl arrer-anem apetyenh, rap nyerrerrew. Rap ikwer apety-rnem ikwer-warl thwenew, renh ileyew apetyey-angenh. Rernemap renh ampep-itwew arey-alhew, angkanem ilew ikwer, artwa ahawarr alkenharl angkew-angkwarr: “Ngan alkenharl atyeng-angkwarr. Ayengan artwa mwerr-wenyarl. Ayeng nyerrerreyel, ngenh nthakenh atha rlwatey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl atyenh-warl apetyey-angenh. ⁷⁻⁸ Atha ngenh nthakenh iley-angenh, nhenh-warl apetyeyew. Atha iterl-areyel, nga Akngeyew warrkerreyel. Ntwa awemarl, rarl ilantherman. Alakenh-anyem ayeng warrkerrem atyetyart alkenh Rome-arenyew. Ayeng atyetyart ahawarr-rnem 100-ew. Atha anyent ilantherman alakenh, ‘Yanh-angkwarr!’, rap alhem. Atha anyent ingwer ayernem, ‘Apetya!’, rap apetyemarl. Atha anyent ingwer ilantherman, ‘Warrkerra!’, rap warrkerremarl. Ngan ayeng-apenyarl. Ngarl angkem-apeny, rap anamerl irrem. Arwa angka, warrkenh atyenh rap anamerl-antey mwerrerremarl.”

⁹ Jesus-el awew, rap apateyelpew. Ra angkew ingwer-rnemew rtenherrenharl-rnemew, “Aleyant atha awew alakenhan! Atha inngarl arrenhantherr ileyew. Artwa ahawarr weth ranap alethangarl, rap atyeng rlterrk iterreyel. Atha artwa Jew renh arey-angenh-antey, rarl atyeng aley rlterrk iterrenharl.” ¹⁰ Artwa ahawarrew apety-rnem rernemap warl-warl alperlewew-anem angkep. Rernemap aremerrey-alpew warl-itwew, warrkenh mwerr-anem arey-alpew, arntety-weny-anem.

Jesus-el akely inpert-wenh ampikw itetheleyel ipmepenh

¹¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew Capernaum-they tawen akely-warl Nain-warl. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akngerr ingwer-rnem-then alherlewenh ikwerel-arleng. ¹² Rerneman apmer ikwer-warl arrer-anem alherlewenh, akngerr-anem rernem arey-alhew. Ikwer-areny-rnem apmer ikwer-they artnemel alherlewenh, artwa ipma ampwal ilperr-ilperrel-ayeth akngeynenh. Artwa akelyarlap ran, rarl ilwewan. Amewikw-wenh ranap anyentarl. Akely irrepern ran inpert, artnemel alhenh. ¹³ Jesus-el

renh arew, amperrngerrew-anem ikwer, rap angkew, "Artney-angenh."
¹⁴ Ra alhew, ampwal ilperr-ilperr-anem arnew. Artwernem ampwalarl akngeynenh-rnem rtneyelpew. Rap angkew artwa ipmew, "Awelha atyeng! Akwenta!" ¹⁵ Anamerl-antey artwa ipmepenh akwentenhey-alpew, rap angkenh-anem. Artwa rap rtnenh-anem. Jesus-el renh atnwenhew amikw ikwerenh-warl.

¹⁶ Ingkerrel arew, artwa ipmepenh rtnerl-alhewarl, rernemap atererrew apateyelpemel. Rernem inkwerelhemel angkew alakenh Akngeyew, "Jesus ran angkakert Akngey-wenh! Akngey rlengkan apetyew, anenhanther-renh arntarnt-areyew!" ¹⁷ Angka Jesus-akert rap arlpimperrew apmer arrpanenh-warl Judea-ampeny-warl, apmer ingwer-rnem-warl-then.

*Angka Jesus-then John Baptise-emeley-angker-akert
 (Matthew 11:1-19)*

¹⁸⁻²¹ Jesus angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-antey. Arntety-rnem akngerr ikwer-warl apetyenh, rap renh-rnem mwerrelerl-apenh. Rap aparrng-rnem-then mwerrelenh, rernem areyew. Ingwer-rnem arrenty-akert apetyenh ikwer-warl, rap arrenty-rnem irrentenh ikwer-rnem-they.

Ikwerel-antey ra alakenh warrkerrerrl-apenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker tyaylel-antey anenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel John-wenhel John arerlenty-akngenh tyayl-itwew, rernemap angka Jesus-akert iley-alenh. John-el ayernew, "Nhenhang ran, Akngeyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyenh? Atha iterl-areyew." Rap kwertengerl atherr thwenew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew. Ratherr ikwer-warl alhew ayernew-anem, "Ngang ran, Akngeyelarl rlwanew, ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew? Arrangkw apek. Ingwerentyakew-antey apek mpwelh-ayntem alerl-antey? Rwengk."

²² Ra renh-atherr tyernew, "Alpenh-atherr mpwelanth John-warl, ayenh iley-alpenh-atherr. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth arew. Ilenh-atherr ilek-ilek, mpwelanth awew. Aparrng-penh-rnemel areyel, lerrp-penh-rnem alheyel-anemarl. Tywen-angketyarr-penh-rnem alyelk-anem, arwengk-penh-rnemel aweyel-anemarl. Ipmepeh-rneman iteth-anem, apwert-weny-rnemel angka mwerr-angkerant-anemarl aweyel.
²³ Mpwelanth atherr-angkwarr iterrey-angenh atyeng, Akngeyanap mpwelewanth inkwerelhemarl."

²⁴ Kwertengerl John-wenh atherr angkep alpew, ikwer ileyew. Jesus ingwer-rnemew angkew rtnenherrenharl-rnemew, "Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Arrantherr John iterl-areyel. Renh tyayl-warl akwerneyew-athath, ra anenh apmer arlpaw-ampenyel-tangkwel. Ileke-warl arrantherr John-ew nthwenh? Arrantherr apek iterrenh ikwer, ra irrwerlap-aynterl-anenty-arrpantey? Arrangkw! John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁵ Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr nthwenh? Artwa arnkwa rlengkeny-akertew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrangkw! Arnkwa rlengkenyarl aylpeyel-rnem rerneman atyetyart-rnem, warl ilkwernemelarl aneyel-rnem. John-an alakenh-wenyarl. ²⁶ Kel ilenh-arey ayenh. Artwa ilek-apenyew arrantherr nthwenh? Arrantherr apek angkakert Akngey-wenhew nthwenh? Ya wenh! John renh thwenew Akngeyel angka ikwerenh-akert. Ran angkakert ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny.

²⁷ Awank-akerr Akngeyel angkakert ikwerenh Malachi ilew, rarl John ahern nhenh-warl-tangkwel thweneyew, Jesus renh thweneyew-athath. Akngey alakenh Jesus-ew angkew,

'Atha artwa thweneyenh ikwer-rnem-warl, akwerrng renh-rnem ar-
ratyeleyew, rernem ngkweng awelheyew-awaty. Alakenh ra iwerr
arratyeleyenh.'

²⁸ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! John angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr
ilkwarl, rernemarl anenh apmer nhenh-itwew awank-akerr. Aleyan
Akngey-wenh-rnemarl John-angkwarr ilkwa. Ingkern-penh-rnem-then
John-angkwarr ilkwa arrpemarl, rernemarl arrer-they ayenh iterl-areyel."

²⁹ Akngerrelan John awenh. Apwert akarrey-angker-rnem kapmentew
rernem awenh arrpemarl. Ra ingkerrenh kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh,
rernemap iyldparethel awelhenh, rernemap angkenh, "Akngey-wenh-
angkwarr mwerrarl!" ³⁰ Akngey ilkelhenh, artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa
angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem arraty ik-
wer anaynteyew. Rernem John-ew awelhey-angenh, arrangkw. John-
el nthekwern renh-rnem kwaty-warl baptise-emeley-angenh. Rerneman
ilkelhey-angenh irrenh angka Akngey-wenh-wety, Akngey rarl John ilew.

³¹ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, "Alep arrantherr-alew? Arrantherr nthek-
wern inkwerelhey-angenh! ³² Arrantherr ampernem-apeny, amentant
atherrelerremel arrkenterrem. Ingwer-rnemel arlkem alakenh ingwer-
rnew,

'Arrantherr rntwey-angenh, anantherrarl aylelherrenhew inkwerelhemel!
Arrantherr artney-angenh, anantherrarl aylelherrenhew alpwelyerremel!'

Ampernem-apenyarlap arrantherran! ³³ Ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl
John. Ran amern arlkwey-angenh, ngkwarl wayn antywey-angenh,
arrangkw. Irrkalty antemarn-thenant arlkwenh. Arrantherr renh arew-
penh, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth angkew, 'Ra arrenty-akert!' ³⁴ Ayengan
Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Athan apmelerrel arlkweyel, antyweyel
ingwer-rnemel-apeny. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth ileyel, 'Jesus amern
akngerr arlkweyel, ngkwarl-then antyweyel! Ikwer apely-rnem apwert
akarrey-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then!'
Arrantherr atyeng alakenh tyel-angkeyel. ³⁵ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Arran-
therran John-wenh-angkwarr ilkelhey-angenh anenh. Atyenh-angkwarran
ilkelhey-angenh arrpemarl arrantherr! Akngeyelan arraty-angkwarr
mpwarew, rarl aylanthenh thwenew. Rernem aylanthenharl apenteyel-
rnem, rernemap arraty-angkwarr anem. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrel arem,
Akngeyelarl arraty-angkwarr aylanthenh thwenew."

*Angka Jesus-akert arelh apmwethen-akert
(Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8)*

³⁶ Artwa Pharisee anyent anenh itnan Simon, rap angkew Jesus-ew, "Nga
apetyem apek warl atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew." Jesus alhew warl
ikwerrenh-warl, ratherrap amern arlkwenh ilperr-ayntemel.

³⁷ Tawen ikwer-itwew arelh apmwa anenh. Ra awew, Jesus-el amern
arlkwenh warl Simon-wenh-itwew. Ra apwert akngerr anthew, pweterl
akely anter-akert ineyew, mwerr-angkerarl inten-akert. ³⁸ Ra kwen-anem
aylpenhew warl ikwer-warl anter-akert, Jesus ingkety-angkwarr ingkern-
they rtney-alhew artnemel. Rap altyweneyelpew arrngwelty thelelhemel
ingkety ikwer-itwew. Ingkety ra iparenh alta arlpentyel arrwantyemel,
anter thelemel.

³⁹ Simon-el arelh arew, rarl mpwarenh, ra iterrew, "Inngarl artwa nhenh
angkakert Akngey-wenh? Renh iterl-aremer ra! Arelh apmwel renh arnep-
arneyel!"

⁴⁰ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rarl iterrenh, rap angkew, “Simon, atha ngkweng angka ileyew.”

Rap tyernew, “Ya, ila atyeng.”

⁴¹ Jesus ikwer angkew, “Artwa atyetyartel apwert arlenthew artwa atherrew. Rap 10,000 tala anthew ingwerewan 1,000 tala ingwerewan. ⁴² Ikwerpenh ingwer-ingwer arrangkw-anem anem ratherr apwert-weny-anem. Ratherr ywarn-anem iterrew, apwert angkep antheyneyew atyetyartwarl. Artwa atyetyart rap ahelerrey-angenh ikwer-atherr, arrangkw. Rap angkem, ‘Mwerr, menty’, rap renh-atherr tyarlewew.”

Angka Jesus-el ilew-penh, rap ayernew, “Simon, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Artwa nthenh-apeny inngan artwa atyetyart ikwer ilkelhem?”

⁴³ Simon-el tyernew, “Artwa weth apek, ikwerarl atyetyartel 10,000 tala anthew, rarl apwert akngerr alhewer-antey anthew.”

Jesus angkew, “Mwerr, arraty nga angkew!”

⁴⁴ Jesus-el artepang areynew, arelh-anem arew, rap Simon-ew angkew, “Arelh nhenh ntwā areyel, rtneyelar! Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwā atyeng kwaty anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, ingkety iparelheyew. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingkety arrngwely ikwerenhel-anem irrarlkenh, alta arlpentyel-then iparenhan. ⁴⁵ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwā ayenh arreyll arrwantyey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran. Arelh nhenhelarlap ingketyan arrwantyey-alhenhan. ⁴⁶ Ayeng apetyew warl ngkwenh-warl, ntwā atyeng anter mwerr-angker anthey-angenharl anewantherrenh-angkwarran, inngerr apernelheyew altethen. Arelh nhenhelarlap anter mwerr-angker intey-angkerel ingkety aperney-alhenhan.

⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnem ament iterreyel, rernem apmwelhelem alyepelant. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, rernem Akngeyew alyepant ilkelhenty. Ingwer-rneman arelh nhenh-apenyarl. Rernem iterl-arelh apmwa innga. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkem ikwer-rnem-wety, renh-rnem angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-almemel. Rernem Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelheman, intem iterrerr-anemel ikwerewant. Arraty atha ileyel! Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkwew arelh nhenh-wety, renh angkep ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-almepew-anem alhewer-antey. Alakenh-anyem arelh ra atyeng inngan ilkelheyel.”

⁴⁸ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, “Irrepern, nga apmwel-ayeth anenh. Atha apmwa ingkerr irrarlkwew ngkweng-wety, ngenh Akngey ikwer-warl-athek pweytelenhey-almepew-anem alhewer-antey.”

⁴⁹ Ingwer-rnemel awew, rernem angkerrew, “Ra nthekwern alakenh angkey-angenh! Akngeyant alakenh angkey-angker!”

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew arelh ikwer, “Ngarl atyeng iterrew, Akngeyelap apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkwew. Arlka mwerr-anem aney-alpa.”

8

Angka arelh-rnem-akert, Jesus-arl alpemelenh

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem-akert alhenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Ra akngerr ingwer-rnem ilerl-apenh, Akngeyan atyetyartarl aneyenh ingwer-rnemew, rerner-marl ikwer iterreyel-rnemewan.

² Arelh-rnem irrpetyap alherlewenh ikwerel-arleng. Ingwer-rnem arntety-tangkwel anenh, rap awank renh-rnem mwerrelew. Ingwer-rneman arrenty-akertarl anenh, rap awank arrenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-they irrentew. Arelh ingweran itnan Mary Magdala-areny. Jesus-el awank arrenty-rnem 7 irrentew ikwer-they. ³ Arelh ingweran itnan Joanna. Mpwernikwan ikwerenh itnan Cuza, artwa ilkwa anenh atyetyart Herod-wenh apmerel. Arelh ingweran itnan Susanna, arelh ingwer-rnem-akerr. Arelh nhenh-rnem Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-thenel-arleng alherlewenh, rernemap renh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-apenh, amern-then apwert-then antherl-apenh.

Angka artwa ntang-akert

(Matthew 13:1-23; Mark 4:1-9)

⁴ Ingwer-ingwer akngerr innga akarrerrew Jesus-warl apmer arrpanenh-they, ranap angka nhanyem ikwer-rnem ilenh.

⁵ “Artwa amern lyapelheley-angkeran anenh, rap amern weyt lyapel-helenh. Rap alhew yakweth ntang-akertinp, ntang arlperry iwaynteyew. Rarl alhenhel, ntang-rneman ra iwerl-apenh. Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerrelan ntang-rnem lthwerl-apenh. Thip-rnem arrernelhenh, ntang-anem arlkweyneh. ⁶ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warlarl, rernemap alyepelant lyaperrew. Artekerran nthakenh lyapey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarrelan, arrangkw. Atherrk-rneman itwern-penh rtwewenyel arlenyerrew-anem. ⁷ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-warlarl. Arlkerl-rnemelap atherrk akely-rnem ilperteleynew, rernem nthakenh lyapey-angenh, apmwerrew-anem. ⁸ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern itwelh-itwelh-warlarl. Atherrk-rnem rernemap mwerrarl lyapew ntang-penh. Atherrk-rnemap ampeng-anem irrew, amern akngerr inngap aytewan, rernem arlkwaynteyewan. Ntang anyent-they ntang akngerr lyapew, 100 innga.”

Jesus-elarl angka ilew-penh, rap atayel ingkerrew angkew, “Iylpel mwanty-antey awenh-arey!”

Jesus-el angka artwa ntang-akert renh anaynteleyel

(Matthew 13:10-23; Mark 4:10-20)

⁹ Ikwer-penhan kwertengerl-rnem Jesus-wenh apetyew ikwer-warl ayereyew, “Anantherran angka ntang-akert iterl-arey-angenh. Anenhantherr akalty-antha, anantherr iterl-araynteyew.”

¹⁰ Jesus-el angka renh anayntelew ikwer-rnem. “Akngey rarl Atyetyart aneyel ikwerenh-rnemew. Atha arrenhantherrenhant alakenh akalty-anthem. Ingwer yanh-rneman atha nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenharl, athap angka nhelkwer-rnem ikwer-rnem ilemarl. Ayengarl ikwer-rnem angkem,

‘Rernem ayenh anngelant arem, rernemap ayenh iterl-arey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rerneman ayenh iylpelant awem, awelhey-angenh, akwerrp-antey.’ ”

¹¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Alakenhaymarlap angka nhenhey aytelyel. Angka Akngey-wenh ranap ntang-apeny. Angka rap ingweram-angkwarr arlperryerrem. ¹² Ntang ingwer-rneman artwa wethel ra iwew iwerr arlertek-warlarl. Akngerr iwerr nhenh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenhew awelhem-tangkwel, rernemap Akngey arrkernem. Arrenty ilkwan apetyem, rap angka mwerr-angker ilpotelem, thipelarl ntang arlkwem-apeny. Rerneman ipmelhem-anem, Akngey apentey-angenh,

Akngeyelarl nthakenh renh-rnem intem-antey antwerrkey-angenh, ar-rangkw.

¹³ Ntang ingwer-rneman ra iwew ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl. Artekerr-rneman nthakenh aylpey-angenh ahern apwert-angketyarr-warl, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem akngerrelan angka Akngey-wenh awem, inkwerelhem-anem Akngey-angkwarr, arwa angath-antey. Apmwa ayntentyelan, rernem ipmelhem, angka Akngey-wenh apentey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem iylpelerrem, angka Akngey-wenh iwerlelpem.

¹⁴ Ingwer-rneman ahern arlkerl-angketyarr-apeny. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh awem-tangkwel, apwertel-then ampwal-rnemel-then renh-rnem ilpertelem-anem. Rerneman ament-antey arralty-anem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angkerew iterrem, arrkentel-arlangant anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem ilek-ilek ingwer-rnemel akwerrng ilpertelem-anem, arlkerl-rnemelarl atherrk-rnem lyapey-angenhelen-apeny. Angka ranap nthakenh renh-rnem rlterrkeley-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap arraty aney-angenh Akngeyewan.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ahern itwelh-itwelh-apenyarl. Rernem angka Akngey-wenh intem-antey antwerrkem. Arraty-angkwarr-anem rernem anem. Apmwarl ayntemeng-arey, rernem angka Akngey-wenh apentem intem-antey. Alakenh-anyemap rernem mwerr-angker warrkerrem Akngeyewan, ntang akngerrarl ahern itwelh-itwelhelan lyapeynem-apeny.”

Angka lyenenty-akert

¹⁶ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrtyem. Anantherr nthakenh arlengarrel artey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel artey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr irrwerl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl.

¹⁷ Kel angka Akngey-wenh alakenh-anyem. Atha akngerr akalty-anthem angka nhelkwerel, rerneman arraty iterl-arey-angenharl. Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyelan angka ikwerenh anaynt ileyenh. Angkan ikwerenh irrtyertel ayntey-angenh, akngerrelan iterl-areyenh-anem.”

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Rarl ahern nhenh-itwew anenh-antey, irrpetyapelant angka ikwerenh awenh. Ingwer-ingweran akngerrel-anem angka anaynt ikwerenh aweyenh apmer arrpanenh-they.

¹⁸ “Kel arrantherran atyeng mwanty awelh-ayntenh-arey! Akngey arrantherr awem iylparethel, rap arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, ilek-ilek iterl-areyew. Arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh, rap arrenhantherrenh akwerrngarl ilpertelem. Arrantherrap angkan ikwerenh iylpelerlewem-anem.” Alakenh Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-wenh amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then

(Matthew 12:46-50; Mark 3:31-35)

¹⁹ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus anenh warl anyent-itwew, akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh. Amikw ikwerenh ayteyikw ikwerenh-rnem-then apetyew, renh areyew. Rernemap arlang-antey rtney-alhew, akngerrel arrngelew-wety. ²⁰ Ingwerentyel renh ilew, “Amengkw ngkwenh ayteyengkw ngkwenh-rnem-then mpwelheyel ngkweng akethel, ngenh areyew.” ²¹ Ran alakenh tyernew, “Angka Akngey-wenharl awelheyel-rnem rernemarl amey atyenh ayteyaty-rnem-thenan. Rernemarl atyenh-rnem inngan.”

Jesus-el kwaty rwarr-akert arternpeleyel

(Matthew 8:23-27; Mark 4:35-41)

²² Ingwer-ingweran Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Mpa! Alhey anantherr kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl." Rernemap nganerlarr-alhew rtnwewarl, anperlarr-alhew-anem.

²³ Rerneman kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpeynenh, ran ankwanem irrenhew. Kwaty rwarr-akert-anem rntwey-alhew rlterrk innga, renh-rnem akngengerl-akngengerhelhelew. Kwatyan lherrparnpew-anem rtnwewarl, aylperl-alheyew-anew-anem, aterelerrey inngap ayntewarl.

²⁴ Jesus-anem rernem atyekelew, "Ingkart akwentay! Kwatyel anenhantherrenh ilwerl-athenewerr!"

Rap akwentenhey-alpew, atayel innga angkew rwarrew-then kwatyew-then. Ingkerrap arternperreyelpew. ²⁵ Ran angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ater-anemarl arrantherr irreyel? Ilekew atyeng awelhey-angenh? Arrantherr ayenh iterl-aremer! Nthakenharl athan arrenhantherrenh iwerl-alhey-angenh!"

Rernem apatemel atererrew, rernemap angkerrew, "Pwertay! Artwa ilek-apenyarlap nhenhan? Rwarrel-then kwatyel-then renh awem!"

*Artwa arrenty akngerr-akert
(Matthew 8:28-34; Mark 5:1-20)*

²⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew rtnwa ikwerel kwaty alay anthenayn-ampeny-warl. Rernemap kwaty alay-angkwarr artarnpenhew apmer Galilee-they, aremerrey-alhew tawen Gerasa ikwer-itwew-anem. ²⁷ Rernem rtnwethey atwarrew, kwaty impalthel-anem rtnenh. Artwa arwengkan apmer ikwer-areny Jesus-warl arnekerrey-ayntew. Ranap arrenty-akert, arnkwwenyarl intem alhenh, apmer ikwerenh-rnem-itwel aney-angenh, arrangkew. Rap intey-angketyarrel anenh, ipmernemarl akwernenh-itwew. ²⁸⁻²⁹ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel renh arertnenh tyeynel itep-atherr ingkety-atherr-then. Arrentyarl angkep ikwer-warl aylpeyam-alpenh rlterrkelenh, rap tyeyn-rnem akalthenh, arleng-anem anterremel. Arrentyel rwew-alhenh, ra arleng ament alhaynteyew.

Jesus-elan renh arew, rap arrenty-anem iltew, "Arrenty apmway! Tyerrelha ikwer-they!" Artwa ra arlkenty iwew atayel, rap kwernerrey-alhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. "Jesus-ay! Nga Alerikw Akngew-wenh! Nthakenh ileyew ntwaw ayenh? Ayengan irrepern apmwa. Ayenh irrwampenh-anthey-angenh!"

³⁰ Jesus-el ayernew, "Itnan ilek nga?"

Arrenty akngerran ikwer-itwew anenh. Ra tyernew, "Itna ayeng 'Akngerr'." ³¹ Arrenty-rnemel renh ayernenh akngerr-inger, "Irrentey-angenh anenhantherr arrenty apmwernem antwerrkeyel-warl, aleth-antey tyarlewey-angenh-warl!"

³² Pikepik akngerran arlkew-arlkwenh arrer-antey apwertel. Arrenty rernem ayernew, "Irrenta anenhantherr pikepik yanh-rnem-warl!" Ra renh-rnem irrentew, rernemarl ayernew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Rernem artwethey tyerrelhew, anamerl-antey aylpew pikepik-rnem-warl. Pikepik-rnemap arwengkerrew, anterrew arlperry-anem. Rernem anterrew kwenel-athek, kwaty alay-warl aylpew, ilwenherrew-anem.

³⁴ Pikepikew-artey-rnemel arew, rernemap tawen Gerasa-warl anterrew, apmer akely-rnem-warl-then. Rernem ingkerrenh ilew, "Pikepik-rnem arwengk-arwengk kwaty-warl aylpewaw!" Rernemap apmer akely-areny-rnem-then ilew. ³⁵ Akngerrrel angka awew, rernem anterrew areyew, nthakenh irrenhan. Rernemap Jesus arey-alhew, artwa arwengk-penh

ikwer-itwew mwerr-anem arnkwakert anenh. Akwerrng arraty-anem anenh, arrenty-weny-anem. Rernemap Jesus-wetyan atererrew. ³⁶ Ingwer-rnemel rernemarl arewel, rernemap ingkerrew ilew, artwarl arrenty-akert-penh mwerrrerrew. ³⁷ Tawen Gerasa-areny-rnem artewentyel atererrew, rernemap Jesus ilew, "Nga alpemer apmer nhenh-they apmer ingwer-warl."

Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert nganerl-alhew rtnwewarl, rernemap anperl-alheyew-alenty alerl-antey rtnenherrenh. ³⁸ Artwa arwengk-penh ra angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay! Mwerrang ayeng alpem ngkweng-angkwarr?" Ra tyernew, ³⁹ "Nthekwern ntwa ayenh apentey-angenh. Ngkwenh-rnem-warl alpa. Iley-alpa, Akngeyarl ngkweng amper-rngerrew, rarl ngenh mwerrelew." Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert anperl-alhew, artwa ran alpew apmer ikwerenh-warl. Rap akngerr ilerl-apenh alakenh, "Jesus-el arwengk-penh ayenh mwerrelew!"

*Jairus-wenh kwey alerikw arelh arntety-then-akert
(Matthew 9:18-25; Mark 5:21-43)*

⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apey-alpew kwaty alay Galilee anthenayn-ampeny-they. Akngerrrel renh arnarenh, rernemap ikwer arnekerrey-ayntew kwaty alay impalth-itwew. ⁴¹⁻⁴² Artwa anyent itnan Jairus anenh, artwa rltwarlap ran tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Anyentant ikwerenh kwey alerikwan, ranap 12-arl. Arntety inngap ra ayntenh, ilweyew-anemel. Jairus rap apetyew, ampwethel arrernelhew, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Rap ayernew artnemel, "Mwerrang apetyem apmer atyenh-warl?" Jesus rap alhew Jairus-el-arleng. Ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr apenteynenh, tyet inngitwew ingkerrenh-antey alperlewenh.

⁴³ Arelh anyent ingwerarl alpenh ikwer-rnemel-arleng, ranap arelh-rnem-wenh arntety-akertarl aherrety 12-ew-atety. Ngangker-rnemew ra apwert akngerr antheynenh, apwertanap ywerrew-anem. Ngangker-rnemel nthekwern renh mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Rap arntety intem-antey anenh. ⁴⁴ Rap Jesus-warl apetyew ingkern-angkwarr, arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlelew. Anamerl-antey arntety ywerrenhew.

⁴⁵ Jesus-el renh-rnem ayernew, "Angwenhel ayenh arnerlelew?" Rernem ingkerrenh angkew, "Rwengk!" Peter ikwer angkew, "Ingkartay, akngerr nhenhan tyetel alperlewey!"

⁴⁶ Jesus angkew, "Innga wenh! Ingwerentyel ayenh arnew! Atha iterl-areyel, arawerrngarl tyerrelherl-alhew atyeng-they!"

⁴⁷ Arelh rarl arnewan alakenh iterrenh, "Pwertay! Ayeng iterrew anyelkel arneyew-arrpantey. Jesus-el ran ayenh iterl-areyalarl. Ayeng nthakenh irrtiyert aylpey-angenh." Rap atererrew, kwenerrey-alhew arrewemel, Jesus-arl rtnenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel renh arenh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ayeng wenh! Ayeng arntety aherrety 12-ew-atety anenh. Atharl arnkwa Jesus-wenh arnerlelew, anamerl-antey-anem ayeng mwerrrerrenhew." ⁴⁸ Jesus ikwer athamerrew artewentyel, rap angkew, "Arelhampway! Nga mwerrrerrew, ngarl atyeng rlterrk iterrew. Apmer-warl alpanem, nyerrrerrey-angenh alhewer-anem."

⁴⁹ Jesus angkenh-antey arelh ikwerel-arleng, artwanem apetyew angkakert Jairus-wenh apmer-they. Jairus ran rtnenh-antey Jesus-el-arleng. Artwa ra angkew Jairus-ew, "Arrangkw wenh! Alerengk ngkwenh atnengkanerrew. Arrangkwel-anem Ingkart akngetyey-angenh, menty-anem."

⁵⁰ Jesus-el awew, rap angkew Jairus-ew, “Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Nga atyeng awelhenty, alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrerrrem.”

⁵¹ Rernemarl ingkerrenh arternp-antey alperlewenh, rernemap aremerrey-alhew Jairus-wenh apmerel-anem. Jesus arrngert angkew ingwer-rnemewan, kwen aylpenhewerran. Rap ilew, irrpetyapant aylpenheyew ikwerel-arleng; Peter, awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then, kwey-wenh aynikw-then amikw-then-akerr. ⁵² Ingwer-rnem kwen arrwekel-antey aylpew, rernemap artnalhellerrenh kwey ipma ikwer. Ra ikwer-rnem angkew, “Artnalhellerrey-angenhaw! Kwey nhenhan ilwey-angenh, ankwarl aynteyel!”

⁵³ Ingkerrel awew, rarl angkew, rernemap irrpeltherremel atherrew ikwer, rernemarl iterl-arew, kwey rarl ipma ayntenh. ⁵⁴ Ra kwey itepthey antwerrkew, angkew-anem, “Kwey akwenta!” ⁵⁵⁻⁵⁶ Anamerl-antey rwarr ikwer-warl apey-alpew, kwey rap iteth-anem akwentenhey-alpew. Aynelikw-then amelikw-then arew, ratherrap apateyelpew. Jesus ikwer-atherr angkew, “Amern anthenh-atherr ikwer. Ingwerentyak iley-angenh, atharl kwey renh itethelew ipmepenh.”

9

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 12 thweneyel apmer arrpanenh-warl (Matthew 10:1-16; Mark 6:7-13)

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem 12 akarrelew ikwer-warl. Renh-rnem ra rlterrkeleyew, rernem arrenty-rnem irrentaynteyew, arntety-rnem-then mwerrel-aynteyew. ² Rap renh-rnem ilew, “Arrantherr apmer arrpanenh-warl alhayntenharey. Ingwer-rnem ilerl-apayntenharey, Akngeyan atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenhew apmer arrpanenh-arenyew. Arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apayntenharey. ³ Ilengem akngeyney-angenh; irrertety-weny, yakweth-weny, amernweny, apwert-weny, arnkwa ingwer-weny, arrangkw. Arwa alhenharey. ⁴ Arrantherr apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel apek ilem warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Kel mwerr, anenh-arey ikwerel-arleng, akalty-anthenty-penhant alperl-alhemel. ⁵ Arrantherrarl apmer ingwerel aremerrey-alhem, ingwerentyel iley-angenh apek, warl ikwerenhel aneyew. Irrentewerr apek apmer yanh-areny-rnemel, awelhey-angenh apek arrewantherr. Menty aney, alpemelant ikwer-rnem-wety. Pwet atherr lhelenharey, ahern apmer yanh-wety irrarkemel anewantherrenhangkwarr. Alakenh-anyem rernem iterl-areyew, Akngeyan ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem.” Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilanthew.

⁶ Kel kwertengerl-rnem anperlarr-alhew, rernemap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh, arntety-rnem-then mwerrelerl-apenh.

Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus iterl-arey-angenh (Matthew 14:1-11; Mark 6:14-29)

⁷⁻⁹ Angka Jesus-akert ingweram-angkwarr arlpimperrew. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, ran John Baptise-emeley-angker apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepenh. Renharlap Herod-el awank ipmew atwew. Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, ran Elijah apek, angkakert Akngey-wenh awank anenharl-arrpantey. Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, ran angkakert Akngey-wenh ingwer arrwekeleny apek, itetherrenty-arrpantey ipmepenh. Herod-el

angka Jesus-akert awew, rap ilpertelelhemel iterrew, "Atha artwa atyenh-rnem ilanthew, John akapwert akeyew. Artwa angwenh ran nhenhey, alakenh arnwarnerl-apeyel? Atha renh rlwateyew."

*Jesus-el artwernem 5,000 wanteyel
(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; John 6:1-16)*

¹⁰ Angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh-penh, kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem apey-alpew ikwer-warl. Rernem ilelhey-alpew ikwer, rernemarl mpwarerl-apenh. Ra renh-rnem atnwenheynew akngerr-wety tawen ingwer-warl Bethsaida-warl. ¹¹ Akngerrel awew, rarl alpew apmer ikwer-warl, rernemap renh apenteynew. Ra renh-rnem arnarew apetyen-harl, rap arnekerrey-ayntew ikwer-rnem. Ra ikwer-rnem angka ilew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew anem. Arntety-rnem-then ra mwerrelenh arrpemarl.

¹² Jesus warrkerrenh-antey ingkeny aylpeyew-atety. Kwertengerl-rnem 12 angkew ikwer, "Anantherr apmer arlpaw-itwew aneyel amern-weny. Ntwa renh-rnem apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-warl thwenemer, rernem amern ineyew, ankwethen aynteyew."

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ra tyernew, "Arrantherran anthenh-arey amern ikwer-rnem!"

Artwernem 5,000 anew-anenh, arelh-rnem-then ampernem-akert; akngerr inngey. Kwertengerl-rnem angkew Jesus-ew, "Anantherr amern akelyant atyenyeyel, amern rtamp-rnem 5, aker aylperr atherr-then. Anantherr nthakenh alhey-angenh, amern akngerrew ineyew."

Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew angkew, "Ilenh-arey renh-rnem, rernem arlwarey-arlwarey arrernelheyew, ingwer-rnem 50, ingwer-rnem 50 arrpemarl." ¹⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh-rnem ilew, rernem arrernel-heyneyew alakenh. ¹⁶ Ra inew amern rtamp-rnem aker aylperr atherr-then, irrwerl-warl-athek aremel, "Akngeyay, anantherr inkwerelhem, ntwarl amern-then aker-then anthew anewantherr." Rap rlweth-akeynew amern-then aker-then akelyarl-akely, antheynemel kwertengerl-rnemew-anem. Rernem antheynenheng-arey, amern-then aker-then akngerrerrrew. Rernem antherl-apenh, akngerrel arlkweyew. ¹⁷ Ingkerrel atnerteng irreyew-atety arlkwew. Rernemarl arlkwew-penh, kwertengerl-rnemel amern ampeny-ampeny akwetyerl-apenh, rtnwernem 12-warl arrernerl-apenh arriwew-atety.

*Peter-el ileyel arraty-angkwarr angka Jesus-akert
(Matthew 16:13-20; Mark 8:27-30)*

¹⁸ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus ament alhew, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwerel-arleng aneyarr-alhew. Rap renh-rnem ayernew, "Ilek ingwer-rnemelan ayenh ilem?"

¹⁹ Rernem tyernew, "Ingwerentyelan ngenh ileyel John Baptise-emeley-angker-arrpantey. Ingwerentyel ngenh ileyel Elijah-arrpantey. Ingwer-entyelan ngenh ileyel angkakert Akngey-wenh-arrpantey, awank-akerrarl anenh, ipmepenh itetherrenty-arrpantey."

²⁰ Jesus angkew, "Arrantherr-alew? Ilekarrl arrantherr ayenh ileyel?"

Peter-el tyernew, "Ngan artwa renh, Akngeyarl awank-akerr angkew, ra ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew."

²¹ Jesus arrngert angkew ikwer-rnem alakenh, "Innga wenh! Arranther-rap ingwerentyak iley-angenh, Akngeyelarl ayenh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl."

*Jesus ilelheyel**(Matthew 16:21-28; Mark 8:31—9:1)*

²² “Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingwer apmwel-ayeth-anem atyeng aynteyenh. Arlka ayeng irrwampeyenh, ayengap apmwa awelheyenh. Akngerr atyeng-wety arlkarerreyenh; atyetyart-rnem Jew-rnem-wenh, artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-then, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty anthey-angker-rnem-akerr. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh ipmewarl. Ingwa atherr-penhan ayeng angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepenh.” Alakenh-anyem ra ilelhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

²³ Jesus angkew akngerrew, ikwerel-arlengarl anenh-rnemew, “Ingwerenty ayenharl apenteyew, ra nthakenh ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel renh irrwampenh-anthem, ayenh apententy. Ran ipmelhey-angenh, ayenh apent-aynteyew intem-anteyarl. ²⁴ Ra iterreyel apek ament, mwanty iteth-antey arntarnt-arelh-aynteyew. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Rap atnengkanerrem arrpemar, nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Alakenh apek ingweran iterreyel, ‘Ayeng apek ilwenty, atharl Jesus apenteyel, kel mwerrarl.’ Rap Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpem.

²⁵ Ingwerentyel apek ilek-ilek mwerr-angker inaynteyew ikwer. Apwert-then ra inaynteyew, amern-then inaynteyew, arnkwithen akngerr inaynteyew. Ampwal yanh-rnem-akert ra nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw! Ra ayenh apentey-angenh, rap ilwemarl, nthekwern Akngey-itwel aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. ²⁶ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwer-ingweran ayeng apey-alpeyenh irrwerl-they antyerl akngerr-akert. Anantherrap arrtyernenhey-alpeyenh itwernel-apeny, rlterrk Akngey-wenh-akertel.

Arrantherr apek nyerrerrem, ayenh apentewerr angka atyenh-wety-then, ayengap arrantherr-wety nyerrerrem arrpemar. ²⁷ Ayengan arraty angkeyel arrewantherr. Ingwerenty apmer nhelarl rlengk anew-aneyel-rnem, rernem Akngey anngel areyenh. Rernem ilweyew-alenty, rernem areyenh, Akngeyarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyenh ingkerrew.”

*Jesus amparrkeyel apwert irrwerl-itwew**(Matthew 17:1-13; Mark 9:2-13)*

²⁸ Wik anyent-penh Jesus alhew apwert irrwerl-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew-anem. Rap kwertengerl-rnem irrpety atnwenhew, Peter awayenheng-atherr James-then John-then. ²⁹ Jesus-arl angkenh Akngeyew, inngerran ingwer-lkwererrew, arnkwa arlter innga irrew, amparrkewanem. ³⁰ Arwapeny artwa atherr-anem ikwerel-arleng rtneyelpew, angkey-alhew ikwer, ratherranap Moses-then Elijah-then. ³¹ Rernemap ingkerrenh amparrkenh. Artwa ratherr angkew Jesus-ew, “Rlengk-anteyap nga ilwey-alhem Jerusalem-itwew, Akngeyarl awank ilew-angkwarr.”

³² Jesus-arl angkenh artwa ingwer-atherrew, Peter artwa ikwer apely atherr-then ankwa apelp ayntenh. Rernem ankwethy akwentenhey-alpew, rernemap arew, Jesus artwa ingwer-atherr-then ingkerrenh rernem amparrkenh. ³³ Artwa ingwer-atherr alpeyew-alenty rtnehen, Peter angkew, “Ingkartay! Mwerr anantherr mpwelhenh-antey! Anantherr lywenty-rnem irrpety mpwareyew; ngkwengarl anyentan, ingweran Moses-ewarl, ingweran Elijah-ewarl!” Ran iterl-arey-angenh, ranap apmwel-ayeth angkenh. Ra iterrenh, artwa atherrang anenty-arrpantey ahern nhenh-itwew alerl.

³⁴ Peter angkenh-antey, kwenpayel-anem renh-rnem ingkerrenh artew, kwertengerl-rneman atererrew. ³⁵ Rernemap awew, Akngey rarl angkew kwenpay-they alakenh-anyem, “Nhanyem Alerey atyenh-antey, atharl awank ilew, renh thweneyew ahern-warl. Awelhenh-arey ikwer, rarl angkeyelewan arrewantherr!”

³⁶ Akngey angkenh-penh, rap ywerrerl-alhew, kwertengerl-rnemel arew, Jesus-arl ament-anem rtnenh. Rernemap iterl-arew, mwerr-angker rernem arew. Rernem ingwer-rnemew iley-angenh-antey. Ingwer-ingwerantap rernem ilerl-arrernew ingwer-rnemewan.

Jesus-el arrenty irrenteyel away anyent-they
(*Matthew 17:14-23; Mark 9:14-29*)

³⁷ Ingwepenh ingwerel Jesus kwertengerl-rnem irrpety-akert atwarrey-nenh apwert irrwerl-they. Ingwer-rnemel arew, rernemarl atwarrenhey-alpenh, akngerr innga ikwer-rnem arnekerrew. ³⁸ Artwa anyentan arlkew, “Atyetyartay! Amperrngerra alerey atyenh anyentew! Akngemang atha renh ngkweng-warl, raw mwerrerreyew? ³⁹ Arrentyan aypem ikwer-warl angkepellarreng, away rap arlkenty iwem. Arrewelheleyam-alpem renh angkepellarreng, iwem renh ahern-warl-then. Iylkerretyan thelelhem arrakert-they. Arrenty ran antelhem ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Rap angkep apeyam-aylpem ikwer-warl, renh irrwampenh-anthem intem-antey, away rap ilweyew irrem. ⁴⁰ Atha kwertengerl ngkwenh-rnem ayernew, arrenty irrenteyew ikwer-they. Rernemap arrangkwarl, irrentey-angenharl.”

⁴¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnemew ingkerrew, “Arrantherran atyeng awelhey-angenh arrangkw-antey! Arrantherran apmwel-ayetharl iter-reyel. Ayengan arlkarewelheyel, arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel angkepellarreng! Ayeng nthakenh arrewantherrel-arleng aney-angenh arleng-alenty!” Rap artwa ikwer angkew, “Akngetya alerengkw ngkwenh atyeng-warl.”

⁴² Aynelikw away renh akngetyenh, arrentyel renh ilatwew ahern-warl arrewelhelemel. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew away ikwer-they, renhap atnwenhew-anem aynikw-warl. ⁴³ Ingwer-rnemarl rtnenherrenh, rernemap apatew. Rernem angkew, “Inngangay! Akngeyel arnwarnem arawerrng-akertel!”

Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh
(*Matthew 17:22-23; Mark 9:30-32*)

Ingkerrenh angkerrenh-antey, Jesus nakenh. Rap angkew kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemew, ⁴⁴ “Awelhenh-arey arternp atyeng! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ingwerentyel ayenh ahayiweyenh artwa apmwernem-warl, rernem ayenh atweyew ipmew-antey.” ⁴⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh, rarl ilelhenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey ikwer-rnem arrngert angkew, rernem iterl-arewerr. Rernem apatenh, renh ayerneyew, angka ikwer-rnem anaynteleyew.

Angwenh artwa ilkwan anem?
(*Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37*)

⁴⁶ Ikwer-penh kwertengerl-rnem angkerrenh, rernemap ilterrenh alakenh, “Angwenharlap ilkwa inngan anewantherr-they?” ⁴⁷ Jesus-el nthakenh renh-rnem away-angenh. Kel ra renh-rnem iterl-arenhan, rernemarl alakenh iterrenhan. Ra ilew, ampa akely apetyeyew, rtneyew ikwerel-arleng. ⁴⁸ Ra angkew kwertengerl-rnemew, “Nga ampew mwerr anem, ngap atyeng mwerr anem arrpemarl. Ngan atyeng mwerr anem, ngap

Akngeyewarl mwerr anem arrpemar. Akngey ranap ayenharl thwewew. Ngarl akely antwelhem, ngap ilkwarl Akngey-angkwarr." Alakenh Jesus angkenh ikwer-rnem.

Artwa ingwerelan arrenty-rnem irrenteyel

(Mark 9:38-41)

⁴⁹ John-an angkew, "Ingkartay! Anwernanther arew, artwa anyentel arrenty-rnem irrentenharl, itna ngkwenhel itnewemel. Anwernanther renh iltew, anewanther-areny-wenyarlap ran."

⁵⁰ Jesus angkew, "Arrngert angkey-angenh. Ran anewanther tyel-angkey-angenh, ranap anewanther-apeny."

Samaria-areny-rnem arlkarerreyel Jesus-wety

⁵¹ Kel Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rarl Jerusalem-itwew ilweyenh, irrwerl-anem alpeyenh angkep. Ra iterrew, Jerusalem-warl alheyew-antey, rap anperl-alhew-anem. ⁵² Galilee-they ra alheyew akwerterrp-antey Samaria-ampeny-angkwarr Judea-warl. Rap angkaker-rnem thwewew arrwekel Samaria-warl, apmer ikwer-rnem alaleweyew. ⁵³ Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel awew, Jesus-arl alpenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap angkew, "Arrangkw! Nthakenh ra nhel ayntey-angenh! Jew-rneman arrantherran apmer arrewantherrenhel ayntemer!" ⁵⁴ Angkaker-rnem angkep alpew, Jesus ileyew, Samaria-areny-rnemarl angkew. James-then John-thenel awew, ratherrap ahelerrew angkew-anem, "Ingkartay! Ayla ayernem Akngey, rwa thweweyew irrwerl-they, renh-rnem ilwerl-atheneyew?"

⁵⁵ Ra arrngert angkew. ⁵⁶ Rernem anper-antey apmer ikwer-angkwarr alhew, apmer ingwerel-anem ayntey-alhew.

Jesus apenteyewan rlterrkarl

(Matthew 8:18-22)

⁵⁷ Rernem iwerrel-antey alperlewenh Jerusalem-warl, artwa anyent rernem arey-alhew. Artwa rap angkew Jesus-ew, "Atha ngenh apenteyew, ingweram-angkwarr nga alhenty."

⁵⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, "Arengk artnwer inteyel ayntem ntywetyarl. Thip akerrkan atharlkwel ayntem ntywetyarl. Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh athan apmer atnyeny-angenh."

⁵⁹ Jesus angkew artwa ingwerew, "Apenta ayenh!"

Artwel tyernew, "Ingkartay! Akngey atyenh ilweyew-aneyel. Ayeng angkep alpeyew, renh arntarnt-arey-alpeyew. Renh akwernenty-penh, atha ngenh apenteyenh-anem."

⁶⁰ Jesus angkew ikwer, "Inweng Akngey-wenh atnyeny-angenh-rnem menty rernem akwernerl-ayntey. Nga alhemer, ingwer-rnemarl ilerl-apaynteyew, Akngeyan ikwer-rnem atyetyart anaynteyew, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew."

⁶¹ Artwa ingweran angkew arrpemar, "Ingkartay! Atha ngenh apenteyew. Ayeng-tangkwal apmer-warl alpeyew arrwekel, atyenh-rnem atha iley-alpeyew, ayengan alpeyel ngkwengel-arleng."

⁶² Jesus-el tyernew, "Arrangkw. Ntwa ayenh apententy, nthekwern nga angkepperrey-angenh. Ngan iterreyel angkepperreyew, nthekwern nntwa angka Akngey-wenh iley-angenh, rarl atyetyart ingkerrew aneyel, arrangkw."

10

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem 72 thweweyel apmer arrpanenh-warl

*Jesus-el ilteyel ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem
(Matthew 11:20-24)*

¹³ Jesus angkew ingkerrew, “Tawen Korazin-areny-rnem Akngeyel renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. Rernem atyeng awelheyangan. Alakenh irrkaty arrpemarl aynteyenh ingwer-rnemewan tawen Bethsaida-arenyewan. Rernem ayenh arew, atharl akngerr mwerrenlenh, rernemap atyeng-wety arlkarerrewarl. Ayeng tawen Tyre-warl tawen Sidon-warl-then alheyew-anew, mwerrelerl-aneyew-anew renh-rnem, rernem atyeng awelhemerarl. Rernemap nyerrerrem, apmwa ikwer-rnem-wenh-wety angkepperrem. Rernemap arnkwa apmwamwamel rernem aylpem anewantherrenh-angkwarr, inmenthel-then apernelhemel. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem areyew, rernemarl apmwewety angkepperrew. ¹⁴ Arlta anyentel, ingkerrenh ywerreyelpeyenhel, Akngeyel tawen Tyre-areny-rnem-then tawen Sidon-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh alyepelant. Rap tawen Korazin-areny-rnem-then tawen Bethsaida-areny-rnem-then irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel innga. ¹⁵ Tawen Capernaum-areny-rnem-alew? Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, ‘Akngeyel anwernantherrenh irrwerl akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. Jesus anenh apmer anwernewantherrenh-itwew, rap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenh.’ Alakenhap rernem iterreyelan. Rernem atyeng awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Akngey rap renh-rnem arleng ikwer-wety iweyenhan.”

¹⁶ Jesus angkew artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, “Ingwerenty arrewantherr awelhem, rap atyengan awelhem arrpemarl. Ingwerenty arrewantherrety arlkarerrem, atyeng-wety ra arlkarerrem arrpemarl. Ingwerenty atyeng-wetyan arlkarerrem, rap Akngey-wetyan arlkarerrem arrpemarl. Akngey rarlap ayenh thwew ahern nhenh-warl.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-an angkew artwa 72 ikwer-rnemewan. Rernemap anperl-alhew apmer arrpanenh-warl-anem.

Kwertengerl-rnem 72 angkep alpeyel Jesus-warl

¹⁷ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer artwa 72 weth-rnem, Jesus-elarl thwew-rnem, rernem inkwerelhemel apey-alpew Jesus-warl. Rernemap ilelhew, “Ingkartay! Innga wenh! Anwernantherr arrenty-rnem ilerl-apenh, itna ngkwenh itnewemel, rernemap awelhew anwernewantherr! Anwernantherr irrentew arntety-rnem-the, rernemap ywerrerl-alhew!”

¹⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Atha arew, arrenty alkenh Satan-wenh arawerrng akelyarl-akelyarl irrenhey-alpenh. Ran rlterrk-weny-anem. ¹⁹ Arrantherr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Atha arrewantherr rlterrk anthem, athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntem. Arrantherr rtnwem ahelengkw-rnem lthwerl-apayntem arnperrk-rnem-then, arrantherrap alethel alhayntem arntety-weny. Arrantherrap Satan-angkwarr-anem rlterrkarl. Nthekwern ra irrwampenh-anthey-angenh, arntety-then anthey-angenh, arrangkw. ²⁰ Arrantherrap inkwerelhemel angkeyel, ‘Innga wenh! Arrenty-rnem anwernantherr iylparethel aweyel!’ Mwerr-angkwarr arrantherr inkwerelhemel angkem, ‘Akngeyel anenhantherr iterl-areyel, rarl anenhantherr itna ingkwernew pip ikwerenh-warl.’ ”

²¹ Jesus-arl angkenh artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel renh irrngerney-anthew. Ra angkew alakenh Aynikw ikwerenhew, “Akngeyay, ngan atyetyart alkenh ingkerrew ahern nhenhew-then alkerew-then. Atha ngenh nakem. Ntwa angka ngkwenh ilew akwerrp-rnem-warl. Ntwa angka ngkwenh iley-angenharl akalty-rnem-warl. Ya,

Akngzey, ntwā alakenh arnwarnew, ngarl ilkelhew-angkwarr.” Alakenh Jesus angkew Aynikw ikwerenhew.

²² Jesus artwernem 72 ikwer-rnem angkew arrpemar, “Akngzeyel ilek-ilek ikwerenh atyeng anthew. Ayengan Alerikw ikwerenh. Rant anyentel ayenh iterl-arem innga. Athant anyentel renh iterl-arem innga arrpemar. Atha rlwanew-rnemel rernemar Akngzeyan iterl-arem arrpemar, atharl renh lwewarrernem ikwer-rnem.”

²³ Jesus-el artepang arenhey-alpew, ra angkew kwertengerl-rnem 12 ikwer-rnemant, “Arrantherr inkwerelheyel-anem, aleyan arrantherrarl anngel areyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-rnem. Aleyant Akngzeyel lwewar-rernew alakenh. ²⁴ Angkakert Akngzey-wenh arrwekeleny-rnemel Atyetyart ilkwernemel-then rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker areyew, aley arrantherrarl areyel-apeny. Rernem aweyew, aley arrantherrarl aweyel-apeny. Arrangk. Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherrenh ilem inkwerelhenty.”

*Artwa atham-atham Samaria-areny
(Matthew 22:34-40; Mark 12:28-34)*

²⁵ Artwa akalty anyent anenh, ranap angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap Jesus arrkerneyew rtnerl-alhew. “Atyetyartay! Nthakenh irrem ayeng, Akngzey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyewan?”

²⁶ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ntwā kel angka Moses-wenh iterl-areyel. Ilek angka nhenhelan aynteyel?”

²⁷ Artwa akalty angkew, “Alakenh angka Moses-wenhel aynteyel: ‘Artewentyel ilkelh-aynta Akngzeyewan, ikwer anthelhemel, ikwerant iterremel, ikwer warrkerremel.’ Alakenh-then ra aynteyel: ‘Ngarl arntarnt-arelhew-apeny mwanty, ntwap ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynta arrpemar.’ ”

²⁸ Jesus-an angkew ikwer, “Arraty nga angkeyel. Nga alakenh irrenty, ngap alpem Akngzey-itwel, aney-alpeyew intem-antey.”

²⁹ Artwa akalty ra ilkelhew, Jesus-el renh nakeyew, rap ayernew, “Angwenharlap atha arntarnt-areman?”

³⁰ Jesus-el angkanem ilew artwa ikwer. “Artwa Jew anyent anenh Jerusalem-itwew. Rap iterrew, alheyew tawen ingwer-warl Jerichowarl, rap anperl-alhew-anem. Artwa irrtiert-awarr-rnem irrtiert-aylpew arrwekel iwerrel, rernemap renh apetyenharl arnarew. Rernemap renh antwerrkemel apwert rakew. Renhap arnkwa lhellemel atwew, iwerlelpemel ahern-itwew ayntaynteyew, rap kelepenh ilweyew-anew.

³¹ Ikwer-penh artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny alhew iwerr irrkaty ikwerel. Ra arenhew, artwarl ayntenh, rap anper-antey alhew ikwer-angkwarr.

³² Artwa warrkenh tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny iwerr ikwerel arrpemar alhenh, ranap Levi-wenh-antey. Arrer innga arntety ikwer-angkwarr alhew, rap iterrew, ‘Ayeng arlarl.’ Arenhemel anper-antey ra alhewan.

³³ Artwa ingwer-anem tangkey-akert alhenh iwerr ikwerel arrpemar, ranap Samaria-arenyarl. Ra arey-alhew, artwa arntetyarl ayntenh, rap amperrngerrew ikwer. ³⁴ Rap alhew ikwer-warl, ngkwarl wayn thelew artwa tywen-rnem-warl, anterel apernemel arertnew-anem. Rap artwa renh tangkey-warl tywenerl-alhew, akngzeynew warl anyent-warl-anem. Rap renh athenew panty-warl, ankwakel-anem renh arntarnt-arenh.

³⁵ Ingwepenhan artwa Samaria-areny ra apwert-anem anthew artwa apmerew-arteyew. Rap angkew, 'Ayengarl alpeyel-wety-anem, atha ngkweng apwert nhanyem anthem. Ntwa artwa arntety nhanyem arntarnt-araynta. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng apey-alpentyan, athap ngenh apwert anthem, artwa ran arternp mwerrerr-aynteyew.' "

³⁶ Jesus-elarl angka ilenh-penh, ra artwa akalty-anem ayernew, "Nthakenh ngan iterreyel angka nhenhew? Artwa nthenh-apenyel arntarnt-arenh artwa arntety mwanteyel?"

³⁷ Artwa akaltyan angkew, "Artwa wethaw Samaria-areny, renharl alpemelew!"

Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Ya, arraty. Anantherr iterl-areyel, Jew-rnem ilkelhey-angenh Samaria-areny-rnemewan. Artwa Samaria-areny ranap arntarnt-arenh artwa Jew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem nga alhemer, ingwer-rnemew mpwareyew mwerr-angker. Ngkwenh-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Jew-rnemewant iterrey-angenh. Ntwa mwerr mpwaraynta ilkelhey-angenh-rnemew-then."

Angkwerenheng-atherr Martha-then Mary-then

³⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert iwerrel-antey alhenh Jerusalem-warl, rernemap aremerrey-alhew apmer ingwerel. Arelh itna Martha anenh apmer ikwer-itwel, rap renh-rnem ilew, amern arlkweyew apmer ikwerenh-itwew. ³⁹ Rernem kwen aylpenhew warl ikwer-warl, aney-alhew-anem. Martha-wenh ayteyikw Mary anenh Jesus-itwel. Jesus-el renh akalty-anthenh. Mary ran awelhenh ikwer. ⁴⁰ Martha warrkerrenh artewenty innga, amern akngerr ampernemel. Rap alhengkerrerrrew, rap alhew, Jesus ayerneyew, "Ingkartay, ayek ntwan areyel? Mary-el ayenh iwerl-alhew. Ayengant ament warrkerreyel. Ntwa renh ilemer, ayenh alpemeleyew!"

⁴¹ Rap renh tyernew athamerremel, "Martha-ay! Ilekew nga ahelerreyel Mary-ewan? Ilekew nga arralty-aneyel, amern akngerr ampernaynteyewan? ⁴² Mwerr-angkwarr iterra, Mary-arl iterreyel-angkwarr. Nthakenh ayeng ikwer arrngert angkey-angenh."

11

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-antheyel, Akngeyew angkaynteyew

(Matthew 6:5-15)

¹ Arlta ingwer-ingwerelan Jesus anenh, Aynikw ikwerenhew-anem angkemel. Rarl angkenh-penh, kwertengerl anyent apetyew ikwer-warl, angkey-alhew ikwer, "Ingkartay! Akalty-antha anenhantherr, arraty angkaynteyew Akngeyew, John-elarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthenh-apeny. Ntwa apek akalty-anthem anenhantherr alakenh?"

² Jesus-an angkew ikwer-rnem, "Alakenh angkayntenh-arey: 'Akngeyay, ingkerrelarl ngenh iterl-aremer, nakemel angkerl-anemer. Ngan Atyetyart ingkerrew. Anantherr ingkerrenh ngkweng awelhem.

³ Intem anthaynta amern-then aker-then anewantherr arlta arrpanenhel.

⁴ Ingwer-rnemel apmwel-ayeth anewantherr mpwarenty, menty-anem anantherr renh-rnem ipmemel tyarlewem iylpellerremel.

Anantherr apmwelhelenty, anantherr ngenh ayerneyew, apmwa ir-rarlkeyew anewantherr-wety. Anenhantherr awakelhey-angenh, angkep atweyewan.

Intem arntarnt-araynta anenhantherr, arrkernewerr anenhantherr ingw-
erentyel, apmwel-ayeth anaynteyew.'

Alakenh angkeman arrantherr Akngeyewan."

⁵ Jesus-an angkew ikwer-rnem, "Nhanyem atha arrewantherr angka
ilem. Nga apek alhem ampepenyel warl ngkwenh-rnem-wenh-warl,
amernew aparelheyew. Ntwa apek ayernem alakenh, 'Apmarleyay!
Amern atyeng antha, ⁶ atyenharl apetyewew arleng-they. Ayengan
apateyel, nthakenh atha ilem. Ayengan arrangkw, ilekel atha wantey-
angenh.'

⁷ Warl ikwer-arenyan kwen-they-antey apek angkem, 'Atyekeley-angenh!
Ipma anenhantherr! Ayengan atyenh-rnem-akert aynteyel, arriwan atha
akentew-anem. Nthakenh akwentey-angenh, amern ngenh antheyew,
arrangkw.' ⁸ Ra apek alakenh ngkweng angkem aynterl-anemel, ar-
rangkw nthakenh ngenh anthey-angenh. Nga apek iterrem ngkwenh-
wenyarl. Ntwa renh ayernem alhewer-antey, rap akwentenhey-
alpemarl. Rap amern-anem nyerrerremel ngkweng anthem, ingwer-rnemel renh
awewerr, rarl iyelpelant awayel.

⁹ Arternp awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ntwa ayerna Akngey, ranap
ngkweng anthemarl. Nga nthwa, ranap ngkweng lwewarrernemarl.
Ntwa arriw rltar-atwa, ranap ngkweng altywerelemarl. ¹⁰ Inngarlap ran!
Ntwa Akngey ayernenty, ranap nthakenh iyelpelant away-angenharl. Nga
nthwenty, ranap nthakenh irrtiyert-aylpey-angenharl. Ntwa arriw rltar-
atwenty, Akngey ranap ngkweng altywerelemarl, ngap aylpenhem-anem.

¹¹ Alerengkwel ngenh aker aylperrew apek ayernem. Ntwa rtnwem
ahelengkw ikwer anthey-angenharl, arrangkw! Ntwa aylperrant anthem
arlkweyewan. ¹² Ampengkwel ngenh aker kwartew apek ayernem. Ntwa
atneth-akert ikwer anthey-angenh, arrangkw!

¹³ Arrantherran apmwangkwarr aneyel, arrantherrap iterl-areyelarl,
ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthaynteyewan ampa arrewantherrenhewan.
Akngey irrwerl-arenyan arrantherr-apeny-wenyarl. Ra mwerr-angker
inngarl anthem. Ra arrantherr-apeny-wenyarl. Ra anthem Inweng Mwerr-
angkerarl arrewantherr, arrantherr renh ayernentyan."

Angka arrenty ilkwakert

(Matthew 12:22-32; Mark 3:20-30)

¹⁴ Arlta ingwerelan Jesus-el artwa arrenty-akert arey-alhew. Arrenty
artwa renh angkey-angenhelenh. Jesus-el arrenty irrentew ikwer-they,
artwa rap angkenh-anem. Akngerrelan apatemel arew. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman
angkerrenh, "Atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel Jesus yanhan rlterrkelew, ra
arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew."

¹⁶ Ingwer-rneman iterrew, Jesus arrkerneyew, rernemap ayernew,
"Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwaraynta arawerrng-akertel! Alakenh anan-
therr areyew, Akngeyelanang inngarl ngenh thwenew."

¹⁷ Jesus-elan kanper-antey iterl-arew, rernemarl iterrenh, rap angkanem
ikwer-rnem ilew. "Artwa ilkwa apek atyetyart anem apmer anyentew.
Akngey apmer ikwer-areny-rnem apek amentew-amenterrrem, intem-
antey rernem atwerrerrl-anenty. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey aney-
angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlperrty alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-
wenh-itwew irrpetyapant-anem aneyelpem. Artwa ilkwa ran atyetyart
irrpetyapew-anem anem.

Akngerr-rneman altyernem-then atwerrem apek intem. Nthakenh rerneman anyent-antey aney-angenh, rernemap ingkerrenh arlpertry alhem. Apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew irrputyapant-anem aneyelpem.

¹⁸ Arrantherran iterreyel, atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrangkwarl yanhey! Ran atyetyart atyeng aney-angenharl. Ran atyetyart arrenty-rnemewantarl aneyel. Nthekwern ra arrenty-rnem irrentey-angenh, ra atyetyart arrenty-rnem irrputyapew aneyelpewerr. Nthekwern atyetyart arrenty-rnem-wenhel ikwerenh-rnem irrentey-angenh, arrangk. ¹⁹ Arrantherr iterreyel, rarl ayenh rlterrkelerl-anenty-arrpantey, arrenty-rnem irrent-aynteyew. Iterrenharey arrpemarl arrantherr! Arrewantherrenh-rnem-alew, rernemarl arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker arrpemarl? Arrenty Satan-elang renh-rnem rlterrkelay-angenh, arrangk! Nga alakenh angkenty, rernemap ngkweng ahelerrem, rernemarl ilem, 'Rlterrk Akngey-wenhelant arrenty irrentey-angker.' ²⁰ Akngey atyetyart ilkwanem ingkerrew anem. Arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel athan arrenty-rnem irrentey-angker inngarl. Anngel arrantherr aley areyel."

²¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh, arawerrng Akngey-wenhan rlterrk Satan-wenh-angkwarr. "Artwa rlterrk ilkwel warl ikwerenh arntarnt-arem. Rarl alakenh arntarnt-arem, ilek-ilek ikwerenh mwanty ayntem warl kwenel. Ingwerentyakel nthakenh irrtiyert-iney-angenh. ²² Artwa ingwer rlterrk innga ikwer-angkwarr apetyenty, renhap athenemel atwem. Rap inem ilek-ilek warlelarl aynteyel-rnem, rap arlpertryelemel anthem ikwerenh-rnemew-anem."

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Arrenty alkenh artwa arrwekeleny-apeny. Jesus-an artwa rlterrk ingwer-apenyarl, ranap rlterrk inngarl. Ranap arrenty-rnem arrpwernemel irrenteyel Akngey-wenh arawerrng ilkwakertel.

²³ Jesus angkew, "Ingwerenty atyeng ilkelhey-angenh, atyenh-wenyarl ra. Ran ingwer-rnem atyeng-warl akngetyey-angenh, ranap renh-rnem atyeng-wety thweneyelarl arleng."

*Arrenty anyent angkep-antey apeyam-alpeyel
(Matthew 12:43-45)*

²⁴ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrenty-wenh-angkwarrarl alakenh-anyeman. Ra artwa anyentel-arleng-tangkwel anem, ingwerentyelap renh irrentem-anem ikwer-they. Ra artwa renh iwerl-alhem-anem, rap alhem-anem, arlpaw-ampeny-warl-anem ywarn-antey nthwem, artwa ingwerew arternperreyew. Ran ament angkem, 'Ayengan angkep artwa ikwer-warl alpem, ayengarl awank anenh-warl.' ²⁵ Rap angkep alpem, artwa renh mwerr-anem arey-alpem. Ranap arrenty atnyeney-angenh-anem. Inweng Akngey-wenh rap atnyeney-angenh arrpemarl, rarl warl aterng-weny arey-alpem-apeny, iylpwanem. ²⁶ Arrenty rarl arem-penh, ra alpem, apmwa innga 7 ingwer-rneman ingwerl-alpeyew, rernemap ingkerrenh artwa ikwer-warl aylpey-alpem-anem. Artwa irrepern ra arrenty anyent-tangkwel atnyenenh. Aleyan ra anem apmwa innganem, arrenty akngerr-akert. Angka atyenhew awelhemer apenterl-anemel, alakenh ikwer apmwa ayntewerr arrpemarl."

²⁷ Jesus-arl angkenh-antey, arelh anyent arlkew, "Amengkw rarl ngenh alkenhelew ra inkwerelheyel!"

²⁸ Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrangkwarl. Ingwer-rnem angka Akngey-wenhewarl awelheyel-rnem, rernemarl inkwerelheyel inngan.”

Ingwer-rnemel areyew, Jesus-elarl mwerr-angker rlterrk-akertel mpwareyel

(Mark 8:11-12; Matthew 12:29-32)

²⁹ Akgerr-anem akgerr-anem akarrerrenh Jesus-warl, rap angkew ikwer-rnem. “Arrantherran apmwarl! Arrantherran intemarl ayerneyel, ‘Mwerr-angker mwanty mpwara Akngey-wenh arawerrng-akertel!’ Nthakenh atha alakenh-anyem mpwarey-angenh arrewantherr. Athan angka Jonah-akertant ilem. Ranap angkakert Akngey-wenh awank-akerrarl anenh. ³⁰ Arrantherr angka weth iterl-areyel. Aylperr ilkwel renh kwertnew, ingwa atherrel ra ayntenh aylperr-itwel kwen. Akngeyel aylperr iylarnew, Jonah renh iteth-antey rllkwethel iwenhey-alpeyew aketh-warl kwaty impalth-warl. Ikwer-penhan rap tawen ilkwewarl Nineveh-warl alhew-anem, ra apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ileyew, apmwewety angkeperreyew Akngey-warl-athek. Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ayengap arrewantherr katy ilweyenh, awenngel ingwa atherrel aynteyenh, Jonah-arl aylperr-itwel ingwa atherrew ayntew-apeny. Ayengap angkep itetherreyenhan ipmepenh, arrantherraw Akngey-warl-athek angkeperreyew.

³¹⁻³² Nineveh-areny-rnem Jonah-ew awelhew, rarl angka Akngey-wenh ilenhew. Rernemap nyerrerrew-anem, apmwewetyan angkeperrew. Akngeyel apmwa irrarlkwew ikwer-rnem-wety, rap ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenharl, angkep renh-rnem atweyewan, arrangkwarl. Kel ayengan ilkwa inngarl Jonah-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Nineveh-areny-rnemel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwewety angkeperrey-angenh.

Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel arelh atyetyart Sheba-areny-akert. Ra awew, atyetyart Solomon akalty innga. Rap alhew antekerr-they arleng innga, Solomon renh awayew, akalty innga angkenh. Ayengan akalty inngarl Solomon-angkwarr. Arlta anyentel, Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnkerneyenh, renh-rnem ayernemel, iylpareth rernem awelhenty. Arlta ikwerel-antey, arelh atyetyart Sheba-arenyel arrenhantherrenh apmwa antweyenh, arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwewety angkeperrey-angenh.”

Lyenentyel anaynteyew

³³ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Kwenyel anantherr lyenenty arrtiem. Anantherr nthakenh arlenggarrel artey-angenh, nthakenh pantyel artey-angenh, arrangkwarl. Anantherr irrwerl tywenem, ingwerentyel anaynt arenhey-alhem warl-itwew, rernemap aylpenhey-alhemarl. ³⁴ Alakenh-anyem anngelan iwerr anewantherr lwewarrernem, anantherrap anaynt-anem arem. Anngel mwerr arem, mwerran anantherr anem lyenentyel-apeny. Annga apmwa, anantherr anem atemwengkel-apeny. ³⁵ Mwanty anaynta, lyenenty ngkwenh ilwewerr, aparrngerrewerr nga! ³⁶ Nga intem anem lyenenty Akngey-wenhel, renh apentemel, ntwarenh iterl-arem inngarl. Nthakenh ngenh atemwengkel artey-angenh. Nthakenh ngan apal aney-angenh, iylpelant renh away-angenh.”

Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilteyel
(Matthew 23:1-39; Mark 12:38-40)

³⁷ Ikwer-penh Jesus-elarl akalty-anthenh-penh, artwa Pharisee anyentel renh ilew, amern arlkweyew warl ikwerenh-itwew. Jesus alhew ikwerel-arleng, amern arlkweyew. ³⁸ Artwa Pharisee-el renh arew, rap apatew. Rap iterrew, "Ay! Artwa nhenh iltiya atherr irrarkelhey-angenh Moses-wenh-angkwarr, amern arlkweyew-alentyan."

³⁹ Jesus ikwer angkew, "Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem tyampet aketh-ampeny aleth irrarkelkeyel. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel. Aketh-ampeny arrantherr mwerr-arrpantey, kwenan apmwarl. Arrantherr apmwernemarl rnter-then. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr arraty iterrey-angenharl. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arnwarnew, iterl-areyel arrenhantherrenh kanper. ⁴¹ Arrantherr arraty anemer. Amern-rnem akngerr arrantherr atnyenyel. Kel ingwer-rnem anthenherr-arey arrangwarl aneyel-rnem. Alakenh Akngeyan inkwerelheyenharl arrewantherr, rap inngarl arrenhantherrenh apmwewety irrarkelkeyenhan.

⁴² Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherrarl lyapelheleyel-apeny amern atherrk akely-rnem akep-akalthemel, akelyarl-akely anthem Akngeyewan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Mwerr-angker. Ingwer-rnem-alew? Arrantherr mwerr ingwer-rnemew arnwarney-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngeyew artewentyel ilkelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr artewentyel ilkelhemer Akngeyew ingwer-rnemew-then. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr Moses-angkwarr apentemer.

⁴³ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Arrantherr alhenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arrwekel intem aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew-awaty. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemarl arrewantherr kwenerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwem.

⁴⁴ Arrantherr artwa Pharisee-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh arem, rernemap iterrem, arrantherran mwerr-arrpantey. Arrantherran anenty apmwel-ayeth, ingwer-rnemel apentem, rernemap apmwel-ayeth arrpemarl irrem. Akngeyan arrewantherr awakelheyenh, rap atweyenh arrpemarl!" Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkew artwa Pharisee-rnemew.

Jesus-el artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem ilteyel (Matthew 23:1-36; Mark 12:38-40)

⁴⁵ Artwa akalty anyent awelhenh, ranap artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angkerarl. Rap angkew Jesus-ew, "Atyetyartay! Ntwarl artwa Pharisee-rnem alakenh iltem, ntwap anwernantherrenhan iltem arrpemarl!"

⁴⁶ Jesus-el tyernew, "Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh arrpemarl! Arrantherr akalty-anthem arrewantherrenh-angkwarr. Arrantherr akngerr pwerep-anthem, angka ingkerr Moses-wenhew awelheyew. Alakenh ingwerentyel artwa pwerep-anthem, ilengem awerr akngaynteyew-apeny. Pwerep-antheyel arrantherr alakenh wenh, arrantherranap renh-rnem alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw.

⁴⁷ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh! Angkakert Akngey-wenh arrwekeleny-rnem awenng-rnem-itwew aynteyeyel. Arrantherr awenng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel. Arreng arrewantherrenh-rnemel angkakert-rnem atwenharl

awank-akerr. Rernemap awelhey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew, ar-rangkw. ⁴⁸ Arrantherranap aweng-rnem inngelhelemel intem aperneyel! Arrantherran alakenh mpwarem, arrantherrap apmwel-ayeth ileyel, arreng arrewantherrenh-rnem arraty anenty-arrpantey, rernemarl angkakert-rnem atwenh awank-akerr. ⁴⁹ Arrwekel-antey Akngeyel iterl-arenh alakenh. Rap angkew, 'Atha angkakert-rnem ingwer-rnem-then Jew-rnem-warl thweneyew. Rernemarl ingwer-rnem atwem ipmew, ingwer-rneman alhengker anthemantarl.' ⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Cain-el ayteyikw Abel-tangkwel atwew. Ingwer-rnemel-anem atwenh angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem. Artwa anyent Zechariah rernem atwew arrpemar, rarl rtnehh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhel kwen, ampwal rwew-arelh arrentey. Yew-yew, atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Akngeyan ahelerreyel arrewantherr. Ra arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ileyen, arreng arrewantherrenh-rnemelarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem atwenh awank-they.

⁵² Yew-yew! Arrantherr angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnemay! Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh inngarl artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyen! Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh arraty akalty-anthem, akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyerreyew, ikweren-angkwarr anaynteyew. Arrangkaw! Rerneman angka ikweren iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr-apyen!"

⁵³ Ikwer-penh Jesus anperl-alhew apmer ikwer-they. Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem renh apenteynenh intem. Rernem ahel ikwer angkerrenh, renhap intem ayerneynenh. ⁵⁴ Rernemap ikwer arrkernelhenh, ra apek apmwel-ayeth angkentyew, rernem ayntarrp-ileyew renharl.

12

Mwanty angkaynteyew, Akngeyularl awayel-wety

¹ Akngerr-anem akngerr-anem akarrerrenh Jesus-warl, interrenty rt-nenherrenh ankertewerrenhanap. Rap kwertengerl ikweren-rnemew-tangkwel angkenh. "Mwanty anayntenh-arey, artwa Pharisee-rnem-apyen irrewerr. Rernem aney-angenh, rernemarl angkem-angkwarr. ² Rernem nthakenh irrtiyertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh, Akngeyularl arem-wety. Ra arem, rap apmwan anayntelenhey-alpem angkeparl, akngerr iterl-areyewan. Arrantherran nthakenh irrtiyertel apmwel-ayeth mpwarey-angenh arrpemar. ³ Kel mwanty angkayntenh-arey. Arrantherr apek ingwerew irrtiyertel ingwel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemar, rap ingwepenh akngerr ew iley-ayntem. Arrantherr apek warl kwen-itwew arreytemel angkem. Ingwerentyakel awemar, rap atayel angka arrewantherrenh ilem, akngerr awayew."

Ingwer-rnem-wety atererrey-angenh, Akngey-wetyant atererreyew (Matthew 10:26-31)

⁴ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikweren-rnemew, "Arrantherr atyeng apely-rnem, athan arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Atererrey-angenh artwa ahelengk-rnem-wety. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh ipmew atwey-angker. Ipmew atwenty-penhan rernem nthakenh arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-anthey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anemar. ⁵ Arrantherr Akngey anyent-wetyant atererremer. Ilkelhentyelan rap arrenhantherrenh-tangkwel atwewerr, rap iwewerr rwa ilkwewarl-anem, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ikwer-wety arrantherr atererremeran. ⁶ Nyengk yanh-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Anantherran iterrem, nyengkew-rnem

apmwewathen. Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem athamerrem, iylpelerlewey-angenh renh-rnem. ⁷ Arrewantherr Akngeyan athamerrem inngarl. Arrantherr akngerr innga alperr-apeny. Ranap kanper ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl iterl-arem. Rarl thip-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny, rap arrenhantherrenh mwanty inngarl arntarnt-arem.”

*Angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew alhewer
(Matthew 10:32-33)*

⁸ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemew angkew, “Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengan arraty arrewantherr angkeyel. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ilenty, alhewer angkemel, ‘Athan Jesus apenteyel’, ayeng arrewantherr inkwerelhemarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, ‘Inngarl rernem ayenh apenteyel!’ ⁹ Arrantherr apek ingwer-rnem ilem, ‘Athan Jesus-arl iterl-arey-angenh’, ayengap arrewantherr-wety intwemel-erremarl. Athap ilem antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnem, ‘Renh-rnem atha iterl-arey-angenhaw!’ ¹⁰ Arrantherr apek atyeng apmwel-ayeth angkem, Artwa Akngey-wenh Innga ikwer. Arrantherrap Akngey-warl alakenh angkem, ‘Akngeyay! Apmwa atyeng-wety irrarlka.’ Rap apmwa renh irrarlkem arrewantherr-wety. Rap arrewantherr awakelhey-angenharl, arrenhantherrenh angkep atweyewan, arrangwarl. Arrantherr apek apmwel-ayeth angkem Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ikwer. Akngeyelanap nthakenh apmwa renh irrarlkey-angenharl arrewantherr-wety, arrangwarl. Arrantherrap apmwa ikwer-akert-antey anayntem intem-antey.

¹¹ Arrantherr ayenh apententy, mwanty ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh antwerrkewerran, tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl akngewerr-anem. Rernem arrenhantherrenh court-warl apek akngewerr-anem. Artwa rltwernemel-then atyetyart ingwer-rnemel-then rernemap arrenhantherrenh arrkernem, ayern-ayntem-anem intem. Atererrey-angenh, rernemarl ayernem-wetyan. ¹² Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ra akalty-anthem, angkeyew arraty, rernem ayernentyan.”

Angka artwakert ampwal akngerr akarrey-angker

¹³ Akngerr ingwer-rnem anenh-antey, Jesus-ew awelherrenh. Artwa anyentan angkew ikwer, “Atyetyartay! Awayaty atyenhel-then ayla akngey aylewenh iylpelerlewew. Awayaty atyenhel akngew akngey-wenh ilek-ilek ingkerrenh. Ntwa renh ilemer, ampwal-rnem arlperrtyeleyew atyengarl ingwerentyan.”

¹⁴ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ayengan arla, mpwel-wenharl yanhan! Nthakenh atha iley-angenh. Mpwelarrp arlperrtyelenh-atherr!” ¹⁵ Rap ingkerrew-anem angkew, “Arternp anemel awelhenherr-arey. Anketyerreri-aney-angenh! Nthakenh arrantherr ampwal akngerrew inkwerelhey-angenh. Nthakenh ilek-ilekel arrenhantherrenh akngey-angenh Akngey-warl, arrangkw.”

¹⁶ Jesus-el angkanem ilenh ikwer-rnem. “Artwa anyent anenh ampwal akngerr-akert. Ra apmer akngerrew-artey anem, rap amern akngerr lyapelhelenhan. ¹⁷ Warlan amern akwerneyew-arelh ingkerrenh arrngelew. Rap nthakenh amern lyerteny-rneman akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer arlkwaynteyewan. Rap ywarn-anem iterrew. ¹⁸ Rarl ament iterrenh-penh, ra angkew, ‘Alakenh atha mpwarey. Atha warl akely-rnem atakey, ilkwernem-anem arteyneyew. Alakenhan mwerrarl,

atha amern ingkerrenh akwerneyew ampwal-rnem-then. ¹⁹ Kel ilek-ilek atha atnyeneyel-anem, ayeng ltyerreyew-anem, warrkerrey-angenh-anem. Atha inkwerelhemel amern-then arlkwaynteyew, ngkwarl-then antywaynteyew.'

²⁰ Akngeyel ranap renh arew, angkew-anem ikwer, 'Ngan apmwel-ayeth iterreyel! Rlengkan ingwel nga ilwem! Amern yanh-rnem-alew, ngkwengarl ntwa amentew akarrelenh? Rernemap ingwer-rnemewant-anem ayntaxeman.' "

²¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Alakenh-anyem irrem artwa anketyewan, ampwal mwerr-angker-rnemarlarl akarrelayel amentew, ingwer-rnem anthey-angenh. Ran Akngeyew iterrey-angenh. Ra iterreyel, rant ilek-ilek atnyenerl-anenty-arrpantey, Akngey-angkwarran arrangwarl."

Arralty-aney-angenh
(*Matthew 6:25-34*)

²² Ikwer-penh Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemew, "Nthakenh arrantherr intem artewenty iterrey-angenh amernew-then arnkewew-then. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-aremarlarl. ²³ Mwerrarlap amern-then arnkewethen atnyeneyew. Iteth aneyew mwerr inngarl. ²⁴ Angerl yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Rernem-alew? Rernem irrngwa ilkanthey-angenharl, amern atherrkeny lyapeyewan, arrangkw. Amern ampenger-renty, rernemap akalthemel iney-angenh, arrangkw. Rernem amern warl-warl-anem akwerney-angenh, ingwer-ingwer-anem arlkwaynteyew. Arrangkwarl! Akngey rant renh-rnem wantem, rarlarl ikwer-rnem athamer-reman. Arrewantherranap ran athamerrem inngarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! ²⁵⁻²⁶ Arrantherr ilkelheyel, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, ampwerreyew-atety. Nthakenh arrantherr iterrey-angenh, arleng-alenty anaynteyew, arrangkw. Arleng-alenty apek arrantherr anem, arrangkw apek. Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh, amern akngerr ineyew, arrantherr arlkwaynteyew.

²⁷ Arnkewewan artewenty iterrey-angenh arrpemarlarl. Alpeyt yanh-rnem arenh-arey. Rernem-alew? Rernem warrkerrey-angenh. Arnkewethen atanthey-angenh, rernem aylpeyew, arrangkw. Mwerr-angkerarl rernem rtnew-rtnew. Atyetyart Solomon, awank-akerrarl anenh, arnkwa mwerr-angker arlkeny-arlkenyelarl ra aylpenh. Arnkwa Solomon-wenh mwerr-angker, alpeyt-rnemanap mwerr-angker inngarl! ²⁸ Akngeyel arnwarnew ilek-ilek alpeyt-rnem atherrk-rnem-then. Aherretyel rernem arlenyerrem, anantherrap arrtiyem-anem. Ra ingkerr arntarnt-arem, arrewantherr Akngey artewenty athamerrem, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh! Artewenty iterrey-angenh, arnkwa akngerrrel aylpaynteyew. Arrantherran Akngeyewan awelh-aynteyew. Irrtywerremel renh apentey-angenh!

²⁹ Kel iterrey-angenh alakenh, 'Amern-then akker-then-alew? Kwaty-then teylyp-then-alew?' Alakenh artewenty iterrey-angenh! ³⁰ Ingwer-rnem Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel rernem alakenh intem iterrem. Akngey irrwerl-arenyel arrenhantherrenh iterl-aremarlarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra iterl-arem, arrantherrarl amern-weny arnkewewen-thenan aneyelan, rarlap antheman arrewantherr. ³¹ Akngayan atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrew, rap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Ikwerew ament arrantherr iterrentey, rap anthem amern-then arnkewethen ampwal ingwer-rnem-thenan arrewantherr."

*Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker Akngey-itwel irrwerl
(Matthew 6:19-21)*

³² Jesus angkew kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherran irrpetyap. Atererrey-angenh. Arrantherr yep-yep-rnem-apeny, Akngeyan yep-yepew-artey-apenyarl. Rap arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. ³³ Ampwal-rnem arrantherrarl akarrelenh-rnem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrangkwarl apwer-warran. Ampwal-rnem akngerr apwert-then akarrelenty, ingwerentyel irrtiyert-inewerr apek, interrkel arlk-wewerr apek. Ampwal-rnem tharlemelenh-arey, apwert-anem ingwer-rnemew anthemel arrangkwarl aneyel-rnemew. Arrantherrap alakenh-anyem Akngey-warl anthem. Rap arrernem arrewantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker irrwerl-itwew. Mwerr-angker ayntayntem intem-antey irrwerl-itwew, nthakenh ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerentyel irrtiyert-iney-angenh, interrkel arlkwey-angenh, arrangkw. ³⁴ Arrantherr iterl-arenty, Akngeyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherr irrwerl-itwew atnyeneyel, arrantherrap intem iterrem Akngeyew. Arrantherr ilek-ilekant atnyenem ahern nhenh-itwew, arrantherranap iterrem ampwal ikwer-rnemewant.”

*Mwanty arntarnt-arelh-aynteyew, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenh-wety
(Matthew 24:45-51)*

³⁵⁻³⁷ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Mwanty arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey atyeng, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyen ahern nhenh-warl. Angka nnew awelhenh-arey.

Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh warrkenh akngerrew-artey. Atwerrpan ra angkew ikwerenh-rnemew, ‘Ayengarl alhem-wety atyeng apely areyew, arrantherran warl atyenh arntarnt-arayntenh-arey. Mpwelherl-anemel, ayengant apey-alpeyew-atety, arntarnt-arelh-hemel atyeng.’ Rap anperl-alhew ikwer apely-wenh apmer-warl-anem. Akngerr apmer ikwerel akarrerrenh, amern akngerr inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrenh.

Ingwa ikwerel-antey artwa ilkwa ra alpew warl ikwerenh-warl. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey anenh, arntarnt-arelh-hen ikwer lyenenty-akert. Rarl arlkey-alpew, rerneman arriw ikwer altywerelew. Artwa ilkwan inkwerelhew, warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemarl atyek-antey ikwer mpwelhemew, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. Ra renh-rnem ilew arrernelheyew, rap amentel-antey amern-anem ampernew, rernem arlkweyew.

³⁸ Mwerrang awelheyelay? Artwa ilkwa ingwer apek apey-alpew ampepenyel ingwel, aherrk-aherrkel apek. Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem atyek-antey mpwelhenh ikwer, rernemap inkwerelhey-ayntem, artwa ilkwa ran inkwerelhew arrpemar ikwer-rnem.”

³⁹ Jesus-elang angka ingwer-anem ikwer-rnem ilenh. “Irrtyert-awarr alhew anyelkel-antey warl anyent-warl. Rap warlew-artey iley-angenh-antey, warlew-artey ra ikwer atyek-anteyarl arntarnt-arelh-herl-anewerr, alwernemel renh irrentewerrarl. Rap kwen aylpenhew, ilek-ilek-anem inew. ⁴⁰ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Arrantherr atyeng arntarnt-arelh-eyewan, arrantherrarl iterl-arey-angenh, ayengarl angkep apey-alheyenhan. Arrantherr apal anerl-anewerr, ayengan arwapeny apey-alheyen, aremerrey-alheyen.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

⁴¹ Peter-el Jesus ayernew, “Ingkartay, 12 anwernantherrant iterrem angka nnew? Ingkerrenh-antey apek iterrem angka ikwer?”

⁴² Jesus-elang tyernew alakenh: “Atha angka arrenhantherrenh artwa akalty-akert ileyew, rarl arraty intem Akngeyew anem. Artwa ilkwel

artwa nhelkwer-anyem arew. Rap renh arrernew, atyetyart ampepel aneyew, rarl warrkenh ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, amern antherl-aynteyew. ⁴³ Artwa ilkwa alhew-tangkwe. Rarl apey-alpewel, warrkenh renh arey-alpew, mwerrarl warrkerrenh artewentyel. ⁴⁴ Ra inkwerelhew, rap angkew warrkenhew, 'Nga mwerr-angker innga warrkerrew. Nhopenh-anyem nga warlewant atyetyart aney-angenh. Ngan atyetyart aneyenh ilek-ilekew; warlew, pwelek-rnemew, atherrkew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh atyehew.'

⁴⁵ Warrkenh ingweran arraty warrkerrey-angenh apek. Ra iterrew, 'Atyengew-artey apey-alpey-angenh-antey, intem apek alhew.' Ran itemel atwenh warrkenh ingwer-rnem, artwernem-then arelh-rnem-akerr. Ran aynterlant-anenh, amernant akgerrarl arlkwemel, ngkwarl-then antywenh, terangkerreyew-atety. ⁴⁶ Rap apal ayntem, ikwerew-arteyarl apey-alpewel. Artwa ikwerew-arteyel renh artewentyel atwew, irrentemel ingwer-rnemarl anenh-warl, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem-warl-anem." Alakenh-anyem Jesus ikwer-rnem angkenh.

⁴⁷ Jesus-el angka warrkenh-akert anayntelew. "Mwerr arrantherr aweyel angka nhenhan? Warrkenhel iterl-areyel arraty-angkwarr, ikwerew-arteyarl renh ilanthew-angkwarr, rap alakenh irremet. Ra apmwelhelenty, ikwerew-arteyel renh artewentyel irrwampenh-anthem. ⁴⁸ Ikwerew-arteyel renh mwanty iley-angenh apek, alakenh ileyew. Warrkenh ra apmwelhelenty, ikwerew-arteyel renh alyepelant irrwampenh-anthem. Kel alakenhaym Akngeyelan anthem warrk akely ingwerenty anyentew. Akngey ilkelhem, ikwer arraty warrkerreyew. Rap renh ayerney-angenh warrk ingwerewan. Akngeyel apek warrk ilkwarl ingwerentyak anyentew anthem-anem. Akngey ilkelhem, ra ikwer arraty warrkerreyew arrpemar. Nthekwern ra alakenh angkey-angenh, 'Warrk nhayman ilkwarl, nthekwern atha arnwarney-angenh.' "

*Altyernem amentew-amenterreyyenh Jesus-they
(Matthew 10:34-39)*

⁴⁹ Jesus-elan kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthen-antey, rap ikwer-rnem angkew, "Ayeng apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, angka Akngeywenh ilaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemelan iylparethel away-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem rwewarl iweyenh, aletharl ampeyel-warl. Ayengan iterreyel, 'Akngey alakenh anamerl irremet!' ⁵⁰ Ingwer-rnemel-tangkwe ayenh atweyenh, artewentyel irrwampenh-anthemel. Akngeyel ilew awankakerr, alakenharl irreyenh. Ayengan artewenty iterreyel-anem mpwelheyel, ayenh rernem ywerrelhelemel ipmew atweyew-atety. ⁵¹ Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterreyel alakenh, 'Jesus-ang apetyew ahern nhenh-warl, ingwer-rnem ileyew, akeleyt anaynteyew?' Arrangkwarl! Akngerr ilterrerl-aneyenh arnerant-arey atyeng-they. ⁵² Ingwer-rnem altyernem anerl-aneyenh warl anyentel. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh apenteyenh, ingwer-rnemelan arrangkw apek. ⁵³ Rernemap ingkerrenh ilterrerl-aneyenh, akeleyt aney-angenh, arrangkw. Aynenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh. Amenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh arrpemar. Anherrenheng-rnem ilterrerl-aneyenh arrpemar. Alakenhaym akngerran ilterrerl-aneyenh atyeng-they."

*Mwanty iterremel arraty anaynteyew
(Matthew 16:1-3; Mark 8:11-13)*

⁵⁴ Jesus angkew akngerrarl rtnenherrenhew, “Arrantherrarl akwerrkel-akwerrkel arem, alker-itwewarl artenhay-alpem, arrantherrap alakenh angkem, ‘Ya, rlungkan kwatylarl rntwem.’ Raw inngarl rntweman. ⁵⁵ Arepal pweny, arrantherr alakenh angkem, ‘Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh alerl-antey.’ Rap inngarl aherrety irremman. ⁵⁶ Arrantherran arraty iterrey-angenh! Arrantherr arem akwerrkel-akwerrkel-then arepal-then, arrantherrap arem, nthakenh irreyenh. Arratyip! Arrantherr iterl-aremer, ran aynteyenh, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Rlungkan arrantherr anngel ilek-ilek areyel. Arrantherrap iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenh irreyenh arrwekel.

⁵⁷ Arrantherr iterl-aremer, arraty aneyew. Kel arrantherr arraty anayntenh-arey! ⁵⁸ Athan angka ilem, arraty-angkwarr aneyew-arelh. Mwanty innga iterrenh-arey! Ntwa apek ingwerenty iltenh. Ra apek artewenty ahelerrew ngkweng, ngenh court-emeleyew apek. Nga angkemer ikwer-warl, arternp ikwer awelhemel. Ra apek ngkweng angkem, ‘Menty-anem iylpelerrey’. Alakenhaym mwerrant-atherr-anem mpwelanth pweyterremarl. Ngetangkwel apek ikwer-warl ilelhey-angenh, ra ngenh inngarl court-emelewerr. Artwa court-ew-arteyel ngenh ilem, apwert akngerr ikwer antheyew. Ra ngenh ahayiwem-anem iltyemwerney-warl, akwernem-anem iltyemwerneyel ngenh. ⁵⁹ Ngenhap arlungewalenty tyayl-itwew atnyenem, ntwa apwert antheyew-atety, artwa court-ew-arteyelarl ilanthew-angkwarr.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el akngerr akalty-anthenh.

13

Angkeperrenhey-alpa apmwethey, ilwewerr-anem nga

¹ Jesus-el akngerran akalty-anthenh-antey, ingwer-rneman apetyew ikwer-warl angka apmwakert. Rernemap ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, “Anantherran ngwampant apetyew Jerusalem-they. Nhakan akngerr Galilee-areny-rnem aylpew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngeyew kwener-aynteyew. Atnwenth-rnem-then rernem Akngeyew atwew arrtymel. Rernemarl alakenh irrenhewarl, Atyetyart Pilate-wenh ahawarr-rnem rernem alhew, aylpenhew-anem tyaty ilkwewarl. Rernemap Galilee-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atwey-alhew ipmew-antey!”

² Jesus-el awew, rap ayernew, “Nthakenharl arrantherran iterreyel? Ilek-wety akngerr Galilee-areny-rnem ilwew? Rerneman irrwernel-hew, apmwel-ayetharl apek anenh? Akngeyelap apek renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyew? Ingwer-rnem Galilee-arenyan mwerr-angkwarr apek anenh? ³ Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr! Arrantherr nyerrerremel apmwewety angkeperremer Akngey-warl, arrantherran ilwewerr arrpemar. ⁴ Arrantherr apek angka awew, artwa 18 weth-rnem tawen Siloam-areny-akert? Warl arlpenty ilkwa atakelhew, aytnelem ikwer-rnem-warl, lthwew-anem renh-rnem ipmew-antey. Rernem-alew? Arrantherr apek iterreyel, Siloam-areny-rneman apmwel-ayetharl anenh? Akngeyan ikwer-rnem iterrey-angenh apek, renh-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh, ingkerrenh-anemarl ilwew? Arrangk, alakenh-weny. Rerneman apmwelhelew, arrantherr-apeny. ⁵ Arrantherr apmwewety angkeperremer Akngey-warl, arrantherrap ilwewerr arrpemar.”

Angka arwerl amern-weny-akert

⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyan akngerrew mpwelheyel, rernem angkeperrenhey-alpeyew apmwethey, ra renh-rnem

irrwampenh-anthewerr. Rap ilenh-anem angka ikwer-rnem. “Artwa ilkwelan katen atnyenenh, rap arwerl tywerrk-apeny lyapelhelenh katen ikwer-itwew. Rap arerlenty-akngenh amern anentyew arwerl ikwer-itwew ywarn-antey. ⁷ Rap angkew warrkenh ikwerenhew, ‘Aherrety irrpetyew-anem atha arenh arwerl nhenh amern anentyew. Arrangkwarl! Arwerl nhenhelaan ahern arrngelem arrangkew. Arterney-anem, arwerl ingwerant-anem lyapelheley-alkenh.’ ⁸ Artwa warrkenh angkew, ‘Artwa ilkway, aherrety anyentew-anem alerl mpwelhey. Alerl atha angerney ahern itwelhelemel, atna pwelek-wenh-anem arrernemel. ⁹ Aherrety anyent-penhel mwerr-anem apek lyapem. Kel mwerr. Amern aney-angenh, athap arternemarl.’”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-elan ilenh ikwer-rnem.

Jesus-elan arelh arntety mwerreleyel arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angker Jew-rnem-wenhel

¹⁰ Ikwer-penh, Saturday-el, arlta ikwerel ltyerrey-angkerel, Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl. Rap akngerr innga akalty-anthenh. ¹¹ Arelh arntety anyent anenh. Ran artep apmwa alhenh, nthewern arratyerrey-angenh, arrangkew. Arrenty anyentel renh arntetyelew awank-akerr, aherrety 18-el. ¹² Jesus-el renh arew, rap arlkew-anem, ra apetyeyew. Rap angkew, “Irrepern ngan arelhampw! Atha arrenty ngkweng-wety irrentem.” ¹³ Rap arelh arnew itepel, rap anamerl-antey arratyerrenhey-alepew-anem. Arelh rap artewentyel inkwerelhew, Akngey nakemel.

¹⁴ Artwa rltwa tyatyew-arteyel arew, ra ahelerrew Jesus-ew. Rap ingkerrenh iltew alakenh, “Arlta 6-ant warrkerreyew-arelh. Rlengkan Saturday-el, arlta ltyerrey-angker. Saturday-el anantherr Akngey-warl-athek angkem. Arlta ingwer-rnemel arrantherr apetyemer mwerrel-aynteyewan.”

¹⁵ Jesus-el alakenh tyernew, “Arrantherr artwa rltwernem apmwel-ayeth iterreyel, Akngey apenterl-anenty-arrpantey arraty! Arlta arrpanenhel arrantherr atnwenth-rnem tyarlewem, kwaty antywaynteyew, atherrk-then arlkwaynteyew. Nthakenh arrantherr angkethakw iwerl-alhey-angenh, rtnaynteyew parrikel kwen. Saturday-el arrantherran alakenh-anyem iwerl-alhey-angenh arrpemarl. ¹⁶ Arrantherranap atnwenthew ilek-ilekew amperrngerrem. Alakenh ayengan amperrngerrew arrpemarl arelhampw nhenhew, atha Saturday-el mwerrelemel.”

¹⁷ Artwa rltwernemel awew, rernemap apatew, Jesus-elarl nyerrel-anthew. Ingwer-rneman inkwerelhewarl, Jesus-elarl ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarenhew arawerrng rltterrak-akertel.

Alakenh Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrerrem

(Matthew 13:31-32; Mark 4:30-32)

¹⁸ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus-elan akngerr akalty-anthenh angka Akngey-akertew, rarl atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrenhew. Rap ayernew, “Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rneman akngerrerrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman? ¹⁹ Rernemanap arwerl akely-apenyarl. Thip anyent arrernelhem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mpwareyew. Arwerlarl ilkwerrem-warl thip akngerr-anem akarrerrem, atharlkw arwerl ikwer-itwew mpwareyew. Alakenh-anyem akngerr-anem akarrerrem Akngey-warl.”

(Matthew 12:33)

²⁰ Jesus-elap renh-rnem ayernew arrpemarl, “Nthakenharlap Akngey-wenh-rnem akngerrerrem? Ilek-apenyarlap rerneman? ²¹ Arelhel apek

amern rtamp akely atherr-tangkwel ampernem. Rap amperneyneyel akngerrerreyew-atety, ingkerrenhel arlkweyew. Alakenh-anyem Akngey-wenh-rneman irrputyap-tangkwel, ikwer-they akngerr-anem akngerr-anem irrem.”

Angka arriw tyet-akert

²² Jesus alhenh-antey Jerusalem-warl. Rap apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh, akalty-antherl-apenh akngerr. ²³ Ingwerelan renh ayernew, “Atyetyartay! Akngeyel irrputyap apekant akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew, akngerr-weny apek arrangkw?”

Jesus-el angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh. ²⁴ “Arrantherran arraty anemer. Mwanty atyeng iterrenh-arey, irrwerl Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Ranap arriw tyet-angkwarr aylperl-anenty-apeny. Akngerran akethelarl rterl-aneyenh warl-itwew. Rernemap twetiwerlerl-aneyenh, kwen aylpeyew-anem. ²⁵ Warlew-arteyelarl arriw akenteyenh, ingwerenty nthakenh kwen aylpenhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngey-warl-athek arraty aney-angenh-rnem, arrantherrap akethel rtnayntem. Arrantherrap arriwan rltar-atwerl-aneyenh ywarn-antey, ayernerl-aneyenh alakenh-anyem, ‘Atyetyartay! Arriw anewantherr altywerela!’

Warlew-arteyelan tyerneyenh, ‘Arrangkwaw! Athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Nthek-arenyarl arrantherran?’

²⁶ Arrantherrap angkeyenh, ‘Iterl-areyelanap ntwā anenhantherr! Anantherrarlap anenh, amern arlkwenh ingkerrel-antey! Ntwā apmer anewantherrenh-itwew akalty-anthenh!’

²⁷ Ranap tyerneyenh arppemarl, ‘Rwengk, athan arrenhantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh, ayenh apentey-angenharl! Atha apmer arrewantherrenh iterl-arey-angenh! Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ayenh apentenh, apmwel-ayeth anemel! Alpenh-arey atyeng-wety!’

²⁸ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr areyenh Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-akert. Rernem ingkerr anerl-aneyenh Akngey-itwel. Nthakenh arrantherran ikwer-rnemel-arleng aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr ahellerremel artnerl-aneyenh, Akngeyarl arrewantherr-wety intwemelerreyenh. ²⁹ Akngey-wenh-rneman anew-anerl-aneyenh, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwerl-anemel. Jew-rnem alethang-rnem-then pweyterreyenh anerl-anemel arppemarl. Rerneman akngerrakw-areny, altwerl-areny, ayerrer-areny, antekerr-areny-akerr. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh. ³⁰ Akngayan ilkelhew, Jew-rnem-tangkwel ikwer iterreyew rltarrk. Rernemap ampep-they ipmelhew. Aleyan ingwer-rnemant-anem iterrem ikwer rltarrk. Rernem-tangkwel Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh.”

³¹ Jesus-arl angkenhewarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew ikwer-warl angkey-alhew, “Artwa atyetyart apmer Galilee nhenh-areny, artwa Herod, ra ilanthew, ngenh ipmew-antey atweyew! Ngan alpeyew apmer nhenh-wety!”

³² Ra tyernew, “Herod ra atyetyart apmwa. Ayengan atererrey-angenh ikwer-wety. Arrantherr iley-alpenh-arey renh, athan arrenty-rnem irrent-ayntem alerl-antey, arntety-rnem-then mwerrel-ayntem. Ayengan warrkerr-ayntem, warrk atyenh atha ywerrelheleyew-atety. ³³ Ayengap anperl-alheyenh Jerusalem-warl-anem. Arlta irrputyel ayeng alpayntem iwerr ikwerel-antey apmer ikwer-warl. Akngeyelan ayenh ilew, apmer ikwer-warl alpeyew. Herod-el nthakenh ayenh ipmew atwey-angenh apmer nhenh-itwew Galilee-itwew, arrangkw. Jerusalem-itwewant

ayenh ipmew atweyenan, angkakert-rnem atwew-apeny ikwer-itwew. Rernemap ingkerr ilwew Jerusalem-itwew.”

Jesus amperrngerreyel tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

³⁴ Jesus-an amperrngerreyelpew Jerusalem-areny-rnemew. “Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew! Rernem atwew Akngey-wenh angkakert-rnem, Akngeyelarl ikwer-rnem thwewew. Rernem apwertel wemel, ipmew-antey atwew renh-rnem. Ayenganap ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-araynteyew. Ayengan ilkelhew, renh-rnem ingkerrenh akarreyew, tywek-tywekelarl akely-rnem akarrelem-apeny, aympehel artemel. Alakenh-anyem. Arrangkwarl! Rernemanap ayenh ingkerrenhel artepelant arew! ³⁵ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyelan apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh Jerusalem arntarnt-arey-angenh. Apmer yanhan alkey-anem aynteyenh. Tyaty ilkwa renhanap atep-atakeyenh, ahernel-anem ayntey-alheyenh. Rernem nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh arleng-alenty apmer yanh-itwew. Ingwer-ingwer ayeng angkep apetyeyenh. Rernemap ayenh areyenh-anem, alakenh-anem angkemel, ‘Artwa nhanyem mwerr-angker! Akngeyelan renh thwewew arawerrng rlterrk-akertel!’ ” Angka nhanyeman Jesus-elan ilenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

14

Jesus-el arntety ingwer-anem mwerreleyel arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel

¹ Saturday anyentel, arlta ltyerrey-angker ikwerel Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarrrel, Jesus alhew artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Artwa Pharisee ingwer-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem akarrerrew arrpemarl apmer ikwer-warl, amern arlkweyew. Rernemap mwanty-antey Jesus arntarnt-arenh. Rernem alakenh iterrenh, “Angka Moses-wenh ra apentey-angenh apek, arntety ingwerenty mwerrelem Saturday-el.”

² Artwa anyent anenharl arntety ilkwakert. Akwatherr-then arlaw-atherr-then ingkerrenh wangkew. Rap rtnerl-alhemel Jesus-warl alhew. ³ Jesus-elan artwa ilkwernem-anem ayernew, “Nthakenh arrantherr iterreyel? Ilek Moses-wenh-angkwarran aynteyel? Mwerrarang artwa arntety mwerreleyewan arlta ltyerrey-angkerel? Arrangkw-part?” ⁴ Artwa ilkwerneman akeleyterrew, arrangkw tyerney-angenh. Jesus-elan artwa arntety arnew, renh mwerrelew. Rap artwa arntety-penh thwewew, mwerr-anem alpeyew apmer ikwerenh-warl.

⁵ Artwa ran alpew-wety, Jesus-el ayernerl-arrernew artwa ilkwernem, “Angka nhenhew iterrenh-arey arrantherr. Alerengkw ngkwenh apek ayntenty-alhem irrka intwer-warl Saturday-el. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem-anem. Pwelek ngkwenh apek aytne. Ngap ikwer amperrngerrem, renhap tyerrem arrpemarl. Kel alakenh ayeng arntetyew amperrngerrew, athap mwerrelem Saturday-elan.” ⁶ Artwa ilkwa rerneman akeleyterrew, arrangkw tyerney-angenh, apatemel anew-anenh.

Ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh

⁷ Kel akngerr anew-anenh artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmerel. Jesus-el arew, rernemaril ilkelhew ingkerrenh, arrwekel aneyew artwa alkenh-itwel, amern arlkweyew. Jesus-elan renh-rnem arew, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilew, rernem iterl-areyew.

8 “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, artwethen arelh-then itengerrem anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Akgerran akarrerrem apmer anyent-warl, inkwerelhemel amern kwenty arlkwemel ikwer-atherr-itwel. Apmer ikwerew-arteyel apek ngenh ilem, ntwā amern arlkweyew arpmarl. Pwertay mwanty! Arrwekel aney-angenh artwa ilkwel-arleng. Arrwekel-antey apek ra artwa ingwer-tangkwelaril ilew, ilkwa ngkweng-angkwarrarl. 9 Artwa apmerew-arteyel ngenh ilem, arnangerreyew artwa ilkwa ingwer-wety. Ngap aney-alpem ingkern-ampenyelaril. Akngerrelap ngenh arem. Kel ngap artewenty inngey nyerrerrem-anem, ngay? 10 Ngarl apmer ikwerel aney-alhem, mwanty-tangkwel iterra. Ingkern-ampenyel-tangkwel aney-alhemer. Apmerew-arteyel ngenh arem, rap ngenh ilem, arrwekel-ampenyel aneyew ikwer-itwel. Akngerrelap ngenh arem, rernemap ngenh iterl-arem ilkwaril. 11 Kel alakenh-anyem aynteyel: nga ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhem, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh akelyarl ilem. Nga apek akely-antey inkwerelhemel anem, ingwer-rnemelap ngenh ilkwaril ilem.”

12 Artwa alkenh Pharisee ikwer Jesus angkew-anem. “Ingwer-ingwer apek nga iterrem alakenh, ‘Atha apek ingwer-rnem ilem, apmer atyenh-waril apetyeyew, amern-then aker-then arlkweyew.’ Ngkwenh-rnemant ntwā iley-angenh. Ngkweng apety-rnemant ntwā iley-angenh. Ingwer-rnem apwert akgerr-akert ntwā iley-angenh. Arrangkwl! Ingwer-ingwer rernem ngenh ilewerr, amern arlkweyew ikwer-rnem-itwew-anem. 13 Ntwā amern akgerr amperenty, ngap alakenh irrem. Apwert-weny-rnem-then lerrp-rnem-then aparrng-rnem-then ntwā ilemer, amern ngkweng-itwew arlkweyew. 14 Yanh-ikwer-rnemel nthakenh antheyney-angenh angkep. Akngeyelanap ngenh arntarnt-arem, irrngerney-anthemel ngenh. Ingwer-ingweran ra antheynem angkep ngkweng. Arlta ikwerel, raril itethelem arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, rap inngarl antheynem ngkweng angkep.”

*Akngey ilkelheyel akngerrew ikwer-itwel arlkwemel aneyarr-alpeyew
(Matthew 22:1-14)*

15 Akgerr ingwer-rnem anew-anenh-antey artwa Pharisee alkenh-wenh apmer-itwew, amern arlkwemel Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, “Arrangkwaril aneyel-rnem rernem nthakenh aney-alpey-angenh Akngey-itwel, arrangkwl.” Artwa anyentan ikwer angkew, “Anantherr inkwerelhem, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew amern arlkwemel. Rap arntarnt-arayntem anenhantherrenh.”

16 Jesus-an angkew, “Atha angka ileyew artwa ilkwakert. Artwa rap amern akgerr inew aker-then, rap iterrew, ‘Athap akgerr ilem, apetyeyew apmer atyenh-waril, amern inkwerelhemel arlkweyew.’ Rap ikwer-rnem yangkelhew, amern arlkweyew ikwer-itwew. Rernem apetyeyew, warrkenh ikweren-rnemel amern-then aker-then ampernentyewarlant. 17 Ikweren-rnemel ampernew-penh, rap warrkenh anyentan ikweren thwewew, ingwer-rnem ingwerl-alpeyew. ‘Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Artwa ilkwa atyengew-arteyarl mpwelheyel amern kwenty-akert!’

18 Rernemanap anyentarl-anyentarl arlkarrerrew, apetyewerr amern arlkweyew. Artwa anyentan angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha katen payemelew, athap rlengk areyew. Angkep alpa, ilerl-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’ 19 Artwa ingwer-anem angkew, ‘Ngwampan atha pwelek-rnem 10 payemelew. Atha renh-rnem arrkernelhemel warrkemeleyew. Angkep alpa, iley-alpeyew artwa ngkwengew-artey, nthakenh atha ikwer-itwew arlkwey-angenharl.’

²⁰ Artwa ingwer-anemarl angkew, 'Ngwampan ayeng itengerrew. Ayengan aneyew apmer-itwew akelty atyenh-akert.'

²¹ Artwa warrkenh alpem, artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpeyew, rernemarl arlkarerrew. Artwa ilkwa ra nyerr-anem irrew, rap ahelerremel angkew, 'Anamerl alha tawen-warl! Alha irrepenn ileng-rnemew, iwerrel aneyelew-rnem nthweyew. Apwert-wenyew-rnem-then nthwa. Lerrpew-rnem-then aparrngew-rnem-then nthwa. Renh-rnem akngey-alpa apmer atyenh-warl, amern arlkweyew!'

²² Warrkenh rap alhew, ikwer-rnem nthweyew. Rap renh-rnem arey-alhew, atnwenhew-anem artwa ilkwewenh apmer-warl. Rap angkey-alpew, 'Nhanteyaw! Atha akngey-alpew, ntwarl ilanthew-penh. Warl nhenhanap arrngeley-angenh-antey. Akngerr inngarl akarrerreyenh-wety.'

²³ Artwa ilkwelan warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew arrpemar. 'Anamerl alha tawen aketh-ampeny-warl, ingwer-rnem irrkerel anew-aneyelew-rnem nthweyew. Rerneman apetyeyew arrpemar apmer atyenh-warl. Warl atyenh akngerrrel arrngelenheyew!' ²⁴ Rap angkew-anem akngerrrew warl ikwer-itwew, 'Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ingwer-rneman atha ilew arrwekel-antey ywarn. Rernem ayenh nyerrrel anthew. Rernemap nthakenh amern atyenh arlkwey-angenh-arl, arrangkw!' "

Jesus-elan angka nhenh ilen, artwa ilkwel-rnemarl angka Akngey-wenh inwerlewenh. Nthakenh rernem ikwer-itwel aney-alpey-angenh.

Jesus anantherr apentemer mwanty iterremel

²⁵ Jesus-an alhenh-antey tawen Jerusalem-warl. Akngerrrelan renh apenteynenh. Rap artepang arew, angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, ²⁶ "Ingwerenty athamerrem ikwerenh-rnemewant. Aynewikw-then amewikw-then ra ilkelhem. Ra ilkelhem akeltyew-then alerikwew-rnem-then, awayikwew-then angkwerikwew-then. Rant mwantyelelhem arrpemar. Kel ra kwertengerl atyenh aneyew apek, rap atyeng athamerrem artewentyel. Ra atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyew, ikwerenh-rnemewan alyepel. Ran ayenh apenteyew, ikwer amenterrpewant iterrey-angenh. ²⁷ Ra apek kwertengerl atyenh aneyew, rap ayenh intem apent-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel apek renh irrwampenh-anthewerr, rarl ayenhan apenteyel. Intem aneyew ra, ipmelhey-angenh.

²⁸ Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey arrantherr. Artwa anyent ilkelhew, warl arteyew. Rap iterrew-tangkwel, 'Apwert akngerr antheyew, warl arteyewan. Ya, apwert akngerr atha atnyeneyel.' Rap warl mwerr-angker-anem artew. ²⁹ Artwa ingwer-anemarl ilkelhew, warl arteyew. Ranap mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Rap warl ilkwarrpantey arteyew, apwert ikwerenh angath-antey ywerrew. Akngerrrelan renh arew, warl ikwerenh ywerrelheley-angenh-antey, rernemap artwa renh atherrelhelenh, ³⁰ 'Ran mwanty-tangkwel iterrey-angenh! Aleyan ra apwert-weny warl-weny-then-anem!'

³¹ Angka ingwerew-anem awelhenh-arey arrantherr. Artwa ilkwa atherr apmer ilkwew-artey atherr anenh. Anyentel artwa ahawarr-rnem 10,000 atnyenew, ingwerelan 20,000-arl atnyenew. Ingwer-ingweran ratherr ilterrenhan. Artwa ilkwa arrwekeleny iterrew mwanty, 'Ran artwa ahawarr akngerrarl atnyeneyel atyenh-rnem-angkwarr. Nthakenh atha atyenh-rnem ilanthey-angenh, ingwer-rnem atweyew, arrangkw. Rernem atyenh-rneman atwewerrarl! ³² Angkakert-rnem-tangkwel atha

thwenemer arleng-they-antey, akeleyt-antey artwa ilkwa ikwer angkerl-alpeyew. Anyenterremer aylanth atwerrey-angenh.' Alakenh-anyem ra mwanty-tangkwel iterrew. Angkakert-rnem alhew artwa ilkwa ingwer-warl, rernemap ikwer angkerl-alpew akeleytelemel." ³³ Jesus-an angkewanem ingkerrew, "Artwa warl artey-angker ra apwert-tangkwel arew, mwanty iterremel. Artwa ilkwa wethan iterrew artwa ikwerenh-rnem ahawarr-rnemew-tangkwel mwanty. Ingwerenty ayenh apenteyew, rap alakenh-tangkwel iterreyew mwanty, ra angkeperrewerr atyeng-wety. Ra iterremer, 'Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwernewerr.' Rap atyeng-tangkwel iterremer. Ikwerenh-rnemewan ra alyepel iterremer. Ampwal-rneman ra iwerlelpemer, ayenhant-anem apenterl-anemer."

Thalt mwerr-angker-apeny aneyew
(*Matthew 5:13-16; Mark 9:49-50*)

³⁴⁻³⁵ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilew thalt-akert. "Anantherr thalt rlker-anthem-apeny aker-warl, anantherrap angkem, 'Mwerr-angkerarl alakenhan.' Thalt ra apek menty aynterl-anem, rap apmwerrem-anem ikweweny-anem. Nthakenh anantherr mwerreley-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherrap iwem rapety-warl. Mwanty iterrenh-arey angka nhenhew, arraty-angkwarran anemel. Thalt-weny aker anantherr nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, ikweweny wethy. Irrkaty arrpemarl Inweng Mwerr-angkerweny nthakenh anantherr Akngey-angkwarr aney-angenh, arrangkw."

15

Yep-yep anyentarl aperrertterrew-akert
(*Matthew 18:10-14*)

¹ Artwernem apwert kapmentew akarreley-angker-rnem angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh-rnem-then rernem akarrerrew, Jesus-ew awelhaynteyew. ² Artwa Pharisee-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem tyel-angkenh Jesus-ew alakenh, "Artwa nhenhan apmwarl! Inkwerelhemel artwa apmwarnem-itwew anerlapeyel, amern-then arlkwerl-apeyel!"

³ Jesus-el awew, rernemarl angkerrenh, rap angkanem ilenh. ⁴ "Artwa yep-yepew-artey anyent anenh, yep-yep-rnem 100 rarl atnyenenh. Yep-yep anyent ament alhew, rap aperrertterrew-anem. Artwa yep-yepew-arteyel 99 ingwer-rnem iwerl-alhew, atherrk arlkwaynteyew. Rap alhew, yep-yep anyent ikwer nthweyew. Rap nthwenh nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁵ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan, nthekwarl tywenerl-alhemel akngey-alpew-anem apmer-warl. ⁶ Rarl apmerwarl aremerrey-alpew, rap arlkey-alpew ikwer apelty-rnemew, 'Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Yep-yep nhanyem atha inerl-alpew aperrertarl irrew-penh!' ⁷ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerrremel ikwer-warl angkeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, yep-yepew-artey inkwerelhew-apeny yep-yep ikwerenhew. Ingwer-rneman kel-anteyarl arraty ikwer aneyel."

Ngkwelty anyentarl ywerrew-akert

⁸ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. "Arelh anyent anenh ngkwelty-rnem 10-akert. Ngkwelty-rnem gold-penh, nthakenh anthey-angenh, nthakenh iwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rerneman impenarl ikwerenh, ra atnyenenh mwanty-antey. Ngkwelty anyentan aytnew, ywerrew-anem. Arelhel lyenenty-anem arryew, warl ikwerenh irrarlkemel arternp. Rap nthwenh

nthwenh arey-alheyew-atety. ⁹ Renharl arey-alhewel rap artewentyel inkwerelhewan. Rap ikwer apelty-rnemew arlkew, 'Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anantherr ingkerrenh inkwerelheyew. Ngkwelty impen nhanyem atha arey-alhew ywerrewarl-penh!' ¹⁰ Ingwerenty Akngey iterl-arey-angenh ra nyerrerremel ikwer-warl angeperrenty, irrwerlel aneyel-rnem inkwerelhem, arelh inkwerelhew-apeny ngkwelty ikwerenhew."

Artwamp alerikw atherr-akert

¹¹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. "Artwamp anyent alerikw atherr-akert. ¹² Akelyelan aynikw ayernew, 'Akngeyay! Ingwer-ingweran ntwā akalkelhelem ampwal-rnem apwert-rnem-then aylernew, anewantherrenh-angkwarr. Rlengk-antey aylernew ntwā alakenh-anyem akalkel!' Artwampel rap akalkelhelew-anem alerikwew-atherr.

¹³ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer alerikw akelyel akarrelew ilek-ilek apwert-rnem-then. Rap apmer ikwerenh iwerlelpew, apmer ingwer-warl-anem alpew arleng intem. Apmer ikwer-itwew ra arrkentel-arlengant anenh, apwert-akerr arimpemel apmwel-ayeth. ¹⁴ Apwertan ikwerenh ingkerr ywerrew. Apatemel-anem ra aneyelpew.

Apmer ikwer-itwew kwaty rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. Aynterrk ayn-tenh, amern-weny-then ayntenh. Akgerran angayakw anenh. Artwa akely ran angayakw arrpemar anenh. Ywarn ra iterrenh, amern ineyew arlkweyewan. ¹⁵ Rap artwa ilkwa apmer ikwer-areny warrkew-anem ayernew. Artwa ilkwel renh thwenew, pikepik ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Rap pikepik-rnem wantenh. ¹⁶ Angwenhel renh amern anthey-angenh, arrangkw. Rap angayakw-antey anenh, amern apmwa pikepik-rnem-wenh angwarenh.

¹⁷ Ran iterrenh, 'Ayengan angayakw-anem inngey, ayengarl apmwelhelew. Artwa warrkenh akngey atyenh-wenh-rnem rernemap amern akgerr arlkwem atnertengerreyew-atety. Ayenganap angayakwarl ilweyel! ¹⁸ Atha apmer nhenh iwerlelpemer, akngey atyenh-wenh apmer-warl alpemel. Ayengap ikwer angkey-alpemer, "Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iyplant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. ¹⁹ Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh. Ayengan nyerrerreyel. Warrkenh-anem ayenh arrerna ngkweng." Alakenh-anyem ayeng akngey atyenh-warl angkeyew.' Rap akwenterl-alhew, anperl-alhew-anem aynikw-wenh apmer-warl-anem.

²⁰ Rap arrer-anem alpenh aynikw-wenh apmer-warl. Artwampan intemey arntarnt-arelhenh ikwer, rap renh arnarew-anem arleng-itwew. Rap alerikw ikwerenhew amperrngerrew. Ra anterrew, atnyenew-anem arrwantyemel.

²¹ Alerikw ikwerenh angkew, 'Akngeyay, ayeng-antey apmwelhelew ngkweng. Iyplant atha ngenh awenh, Akngey irrwerl-areny-then. Ayenh alerey antwey-angenh.'

²² Aynelikwanap renh akeleytelew, arlkemel artwa warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew, 'Apetyenh-arey arrantherr! Anamerl alhenh-arey, arnkwa mwerr ineyew, alerey atyenh aylpeyew! Iltyew-arelh-then pwet atherr-then ikwer akngetyey, ra aylpeyew! ²³ Aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atwey, anantherr amperneyew! Rlengk anantherr kwenty arlkwem! ²⁴ Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen ikwer. Ran iteth-antey! Ayeng iterrenh, ra aperrrerrenty-arrpantey, raw mwerr aney-alpew!' Kel warrkenh-rnemel aker kapey-kapey atwew, rernemap anamerl-antey ampernew. Akgerran akarrerrew, inkwerelhemel arlkwew-arlkweyew.

²⁵ Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan warrkerrenh apal-antey katen-itwew. Warrk-penh ra apey-alpew apmer-warl-anem. Ra arrer-anem apmer-warl alpenh, rap aweynenh, akngerrarl inkwerelhemel aylelherrenh. Rap akngerr-anem arew, rntwenharl warl kwenel. ²⁶ Rap itep-anem iltyerrew warrkenh anyentew, 'Ilekay? Nthakenh irreyelay?' ²⁷ Warrkenhel tyernew, 'Ayteyengkw ngkwenh apey-alpew. Aynengkw ngkwenh inkwerelhew innga, rarl mwerr-antey apey-alpew. Ra ilanthew, aker kapey-kapey anterant ikwer atweyew, anantherr inkwerelhemel arlkweyew ingkerrel.'

²⁸ Alerikw alkenhanap ahelerrew, rarl awewel. Ran warl kwen aylpey-angenh, arrangkw. Ra akethel-antey ahelerremel rtneuh. Aynikw ikwerenh tyerrelhew warl kwen-theh, rap ikwer angkew arternp-antey. 'Ilek-wetyarl ntw a arleng-theh-antey arey-alpew? Apetyaw, arlkweyew anewantherr-itwew.' ²⁹ Alerikw alkenhan ikwerenh ahelerrenh-antey. 'Arrangkw wenh! Arleng-alenty ayeng ngkweng warrkerrenh, iylpareth-then awelhenh ngkweng. Ntwanap atyeng aker kapey-kapey anthey-angenh, atyenh-rnem-akertel atha arlkweyewan! Nanikwet akely apek atyeng anthey-angenh, arrangkw! ³⁰ Alerengkw akely-alew ngkwenh? Ra apwertarl ngkwenh akngew, rap arimpew arelh apmwernem-akertel, iltyant-anem apmer-warlan apey-alpew! Ntwan iltey-angenh, arrangkw! Ntwan ilanthew artwa warrkenh-rnem, aker kapey-kapey anterant atweyew, inkwerelhemel arlkweyew akngerrel!'

³¹ Aynikwan alerikw alkenhew angkew, 'Alerayay, awalha atyeng. Aylakan itengant-atherr anenharl. Ilek-ilek ingkerr aylewakenhan. ³² Mwerrarl alakenh-anyeman, ingkerrelarl inkwerelhemel arlkweman, ayteyengkw ngkwenharl aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh ilwentyew-athen ikwer. Ran iteth-antey aney-alpew. Ayengan iterrenh, ra aperrerrerrenty-arrpantey, raw mwerr-antey aney-alpew! "

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, Akngeyarl athamerrem ingkerrew. Akngey artwamp-apeny. Ingwerenty angkeperrem ikwer-warl, arraty aneyew, rap inkwerelhem. Artwamp-wenh alerikw alkenhan ahelerrew, artwa ilkwa weth-rnem-apenyarl, artwa Pharisee-rnem-then artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-apeny. Rerneman ahelerrew Akngeyew, apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnemew athamerrenh.

16

Artwa warrkenh tyak-akert

¹ Jesus-el angka ilenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew. "Artwa ilkwa anyent anenh, apwert-then ampwal-rnem-then mwerr-angker atnyenenh. Ra warrkenh anyent arrernew, ilek-ilek ingkerrenh arntarnt-araynteyew. Ingwer-ingwer ingwer-rnem artwa ilkwa ikwer angkew, 'Artwa warrkenh ngkwenh yanh irrtyert-awarr! Rap apwertan ngkwenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel.' ² Rap arlkew artwa warrkenh ikwerenhew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. 'Ingwer-rnemelan ngenh ileyel irrtyert-awarr. Ntwan nheng apwert atyenh apmwel-ayeth arimpeyel. Nthakenh ntwan ilew? Pip weth inerl-alpa, ntwarl ingkwernew-akert ilek-ilek apwert-then ikwer-warl. Arlta irrptyap-penh atha ngenh thwenem nhenh-theh.'

³ Warrkenhan iterrew, 'Atyengew-arteyel ayenh thweneyenh. Warrkweny-anem ayeng angayakw anerl-aneyenh. Arlka apmwa ayengan

thapel, nthakenh atha angerney-angenh, amern atherrk rnkerneyew. Nthakenh ayeng ingwer-rnemew aparelhey-angenh, nyerrel. Nthakenh-anem ayengan irreyenh? ⁴ Ya, alakenh atha ilem. Ayengan anyenterrem ingwer-rnem-warl. Ayeng warrk-they ipmelhem, rernem ayenh ilem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ayenh arntarnt-araynteyew.'

⁵ Arrwekel-antey artwa ilkwelan arlenthew anter-then ntang-then ingwer-rnemew. Artwa warrkenhel renh-rnem ilew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rap artwa anyent ayernew, 'Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?' ⁶ Artwa ran tyernew, 'Teram-rnem 100 anter-akert-rnem.' Artwa warrkenh angkew, 'Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 100-an ipara. 50-anem ingkwerna ikwer-warl.'

⁷ Rap artwa ingwer-anem ayernew, 'Ilek artwa atyengew-arteyel ngkweng arlenthew?' Artwa ran tyernew, 'Yakweth-rnem 1,000 ntang-akert-rnem.' Artwa warrkenh angkew, 'Anamerl pip weth ineyew alha, artwa atyengew-arteyelarl thwenew. 1,000-an ipara. 800-anem ingkwerna ikwer-warl.'

⁸ Kel artwa ilkwel awew, artwa warrkenh ikwerenhelarl anyelkel arrernew. Rap renh nakew, 'Ngan tyak inngarl. Nga iterrew mwantytangkwel. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh ayernem, aney-alpeyew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, ngenh arntarnt-araynteyew.' "

Jesus-elang angka nhenhan anayntelew kwertengerl ikwerenhrnemew. "Akgerran iterrem ilek-ilek ahern-arenyewant artwa warrkenh rapeny. Rernemant ament arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew. Rerneman tyakarl Akngeywenh-rnem-angkwarr. ⁹ Arternp awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Arrantherr anyenterremer artwa ingwer-rnem-warl artwa warrkenh rapeny. Ilek-ilek apwert-then anthenh-arey ingwer-rnemew, rernem arrewantherr ilkelhem. Arrantherrarl ilek-ilek apwert-then atnyeney-angenh anem, Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh ayernem, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey.

¹⁰ Artwa anyentel apekan ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny katy arntarnt-arem. Ra apek arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arem, renhap arrernem atyetyart ilek-ilek akngerrew-anem. Ampwal akely-akely ayntengeny ra apek apmwel-ayeth arimpenty, ampwal akngerrewanap nthakenharl renh atyetyartan arrerney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Arrantherr apek ahern-areny arraty arntarnt-arey-angenh, nthakenh Akngeyel irrwerltheyan arrenhantherrenh anthey-angenharl. Arrantherr nthakenh arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arey-angenh. ¹² Ilek-ilek ayntengeny arrantherr mwanty arntarnt-arey-angenh, Akngeyel nthekwern ilek-ilek anthey-angenh, arrewantherran ament atnyen-aynteyew, arrangkw.

¹³ Arrantherr iterrerl-anenty apwert akngerr inaynteyew, nthakenhanap Akngey-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherr anemer Akngeyewant, apwert akngerrew iterrey-angenh." Alakenh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenhrnem ilenh.

Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem akalty-antheyel

¹⁴ Artwa Pharisee-rnem Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman ankety-rnem apwertew, rernemap irrpeltherrenharl atherrenh ikwer. Rerneman alakenh apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus apmwel-ayeth angkeyel. Mwerrarl anewantherr apwert akngerr atnyeneyewan. Akngeyan anewantherr inkwerelheyel, rarl apwertan anthem anewantherr arratyarl aneyelew."

¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Artwa Pharisee-rnem irrtwyerremel arrantherran Akngey ikwer mwerr-arrpantey aneyel. Arrantherr inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh araynteyew mwerr-arrpantey. Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh iterl-areyel, arrantherran akwerrng iterreyel apmwel-ayeth, apwertewant iterreyel. Ran arrenhantherrenh areyelarl, ranap arrewantherr inkwerelhey-angenh.

¹⁶ Awank-akerr Akngeyel anthew angka rltterrk ikwerenh Moses-warl. Angkakert-rnem Akngey-wenh-rnemel angka ikwerenh pip-warl ingkwerenh, akalty-anthenh ingwer-rneman akngerr. Rernem alakenh arleng-alenty irrenh, John Baptise-emeley-angker aremerreyew-atety. John aylanthan angka mwerr-angker nharl ilenh, ‘Akngeyan ilkelheyel, ikwerenh-rnem ingkerrenh aneyew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey.’ Aleyan akngerr-anem ilkelheyel Akngeyew, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey! Angka atyenhewan arrantherr awelhemer. Angka Moses-wenhew arrantherr awelhemer arrpemarl. Angka Moses-wenhan aley aynteyel-antey anewantherr. Nthakenh angka ikwerenh akely apek iparey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrwekelan alker-then ahern nhenh-then-tangkwel ywerreyelpeyenh, angka rltterrk Moses-wenh ywerreyew-alenty.

¹⁸ Angka Moses-wenh aynteyel arrpemarl alakenh-anyem. Artwel nthakenh arelh ikwerenh iwey-angenh, alhemel arelh ingwer-itwel, aney-alhem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl. Artwa ingwerel nthakenh arelh irrkaty iney-angenh, ran iteng-areny-antey. Alakenhan apmwel-ayeth arrpemarl.”

Artwa anyent apwert akngerr-akert artwa irrepern Lazarus-akert

¹⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwa ilkwana anenh apwert akngerr-akert, warl mwerr-angker ilkwitwew anenh. Ra arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpenh, rantarl arlkwenh amern mwerr-angker. ²⁰ Artwa irrepern innga anenh itnan Lazarus, tywen-angketyarrarlap ran. Arlta arrpanenh ikwerenh-rnemel irrwerlap-akngenh warl mwerr-angker-warl, arriw aketh-warl renh athenhey-alhenh, aparelh-aynteyew. ²¹ Rap arenh, artwa ilkwelarl amern mwerr-angker arlkwenh. Ra amern ampeny-ampenyarl arlkwenh, artwa ilkwelarl iwenh. Arengk akngerr apmer ikwer-itwew akarrerrenh, rernemap tywen-rnem arrwantyenh artwa irrepern ikwer-itwew.

²² Ingwer-ingweran Lazarus atnengkanerrew-anem. Antyerl-rnemel renh akngeynew irrwerl, aney-alpeyew Abraham-itwel-anem. Ikwer-itwew amern mwerr-angker akngerr ra arlkwenh.

Kel artwa apwert akngerr-akert ra atnengkanerrew arrpemarl. Ikwerenh-rnemel renh akwernew awenng-warl, ²³ rap aney-alpew, rwa intemarl ampeyelel. Rap pwarrkerrenh artewentyel innga. Arleng-they ra arew, Abraham-then Lazarus-then anenh. ²⁴ Rap iterrew, ‘Abraham-an akngey aylewakenh wethy anenh awank-akerr’. Rap arlkew, ‘Abraham-ay! Amperrngerra atyeng! Lazarus ila, iltya pwerlp-arrerneyew kwaty-warl. Renh thwena, aleny arneyew, ayenh arlkarleleyew! Ayeng ampeyel rwa nhenhel, artewentyel pwarrkerremel!’

²⁵ Abraham-el tyernew, ‘Ngan iylpelerrew arrer-antey? Alakenh-anyem aynteyel. Ngarl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, ntwap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker atnyenenh akngerr. Lazarus-arl iteth-antey anenh ahern-itwew, rap arrangkwarl atnyenenh, tywenant akngerr arlkitwew. Aleyan ran

inkwerelhemel-anem aneyel atyeng-itwel, ngan pwarrkerreyel artewentyel inngarl. ²⁶ Alakenh-anyem aynteyel arrpemar. Ampepelan irrka ilkwa intwer arrngert aynteyel. Anantherr nthakenh ngkweng-warl alhey-angenh nhethy. Ngan nthakenh apetyey-angenharl anewantherr-warl yanh-they, arrangkw.'

²⁷ Rap arlkew rwethy, 'Kelew. Aytety-rnem 5 atyenh-rnem-alew? ²⁸ Rerneman ingkerrenharl aneyel apmer akngey atyenh-wenhel. Lazarus thwena, renh-rnem ileyew, rernem arraty anaynteyew. Ayengan ikwer-rnem amperrngerreyel, nhenh-warl rernem apetyewerr intemarl ampeyel-warl.'

²⁹ Abraham-el tyernew, 'Angkarlap ayteyelengkwrnem iterl-areyel, Akngeyelarl Moses-ew anthew. Angka ingwer-rneman rernem iterl-areyel, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemelarl ingkwernew. Rernemap awelhemer ikwer-rnemew.'

³⁰ Rap arlkew arrpemar, 'Abraham-ay! Alakenh-weny! Lazarus alhemer angkep, angkaanem ikwer-rnem ileyew. Rernemap inngarl awemer, Lazarus-el ilentyan, rernemap nyerrerremel angkeperrenhey-alpem Akngey-warl.'

³¹ Abraham-el tyernew arrpemar, 'Arrangkw, Lazarus atha thweney-angenh. Ayteyengkwr ngkwenh-rnemel awenh Moses-wenh angka, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-then. Rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem, rernemap ingwerew awelhey-angenh arrpemar.' "

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el artwa Pharisee-rnem ilenh.

17

Ingwer-rnem arrkerney-angenh, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew

¹ Jesus angkew ikwerenh-rnemew, "Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh arrkernem intem-antey, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew. Akngeyelan renh-rnem artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh. ² Artwa ingwerel arrkerney-angker renh antwerrkemer, ahenty-they arertnemer rwepel apwert ilkwe-warl, kwaty alay-warl iwemel. Ra alakenh apek irrey-angenh, Akngeyan ahelerrem inngey arrkerney-angker ikwer. ³ Kel mwanty anayntenh-arey, arrantherr ingwer-rnem arrkernewerr, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew.

Ingwer ayenharl apenteyel apmwelhelenty ngkweng-angkwarr, ntwarenh ilemer, ra ipmelheyew. Ra nyerrerremel ngkweng angkem, 'Ya wenh, ayeng apmwelhelew ngkweng-warl. Atha ngkweng apmwa mpwarey-angenh arrpemar.' Kel ntwarenh ipmemel arrpemar, rarl apmwelhelewenh. Nga anyenterreyew-anem ikwerel-arleng. ⁴ Kel arlta anyent ikwerel rap intem arrpemar apmwa mpwarayntem ngkweng. Rap angkepelarrng-anem nyerrerremel angkeyam-alpayntem ngkweng. Kel ntwap mentyarl renh intem awayntem iyelperremel ipmemel. Nga angkemer ikwer alakenh, 'Mwerr-anem ayeng ahelerrey-angenh ngkweng. Mwerrant-atherr-anem anaynteyew aylanth.' "

⁵ Kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem angkew ikwer, "Rlterrk anewantherr. Anenhantherrenh akalty-antha, ingwer-rnem apmwepenh ipmemel tyarlew-aynteyew."

⁶ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherr angkem, 'Rlterrk anewantherr.' Kel arrantherran apek alyep iterrentyan irrpeltherrey-angenh, arrantherrap arwerl yanhew angkem alakenh, 'Arwerlay! Tyerrelha ahern-they! Kwaty alayel-anem ampepel rtney-alha!' Rap ngenh inngarl iyldparethel awem." Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

Warrkenh mwerr-angker anaynteyew

⁷ Jesus-el angka ilenh ikwer-rnem artwa warrkenh-akert. “Artwa warrkenhel apek katenel angernem atyetyart ikwerew-arteyew. Yep-yep apek ra arntarnt-arem atyetyart-wenh. Ingkeny aylperl-alhem, rap apey-alpem atyetyart ikwerew-artey-wenh apmer-warl. Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkey-angenh alakenh, ‘Apetya, aneyew nhel, amern nhenh arlkweyew.’ Arrangkw, alakenh-weny. ⁸ Ikwerew-artey ikwer angkem alakenh, ‘Amperna amern-then aker-then atyeng. Akngetyanem atyeng-warl. Kwaty atyeng thela, atha antyweyew. Atharl ywerrelhelem, amperna amern ngkwengant-anem.’ ⁹ Warrkenh rarl awelhem, atyetyart ikwerew-arteyelaril ilanthen, rap renh nakey-angenh, arrangkw. Ran warrkerrem iylparetharl. ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem warrkenh rapeny arrantherran warrkerreyel Akngeyew. Arrantherran awelhew-penh Akngeyew, arrenhantherrenh ilanthew-angkwarr, nthakenh alakenh iterrey-angenh, ‘Akngeyel anenhantherrenh nakemer, anantherrarl ikwer mwerr-angkerarl warrkerrenh.’ Arrangkw. Arrantherran alakenh iterremer, ‘Anantherran arwa warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem. Akngey rarl ileyel-angkwarr, anantherr apmelerr-angkwarr warrkerreyel.’ ”

Jesus-el artwernem 10 tywen-angketyarr mwerreleyel

¹¹ Jesus-an alhenh-antey iwerrel Jerusalem-warl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Jesus alhew akwerterrp-antey Jerusalem-warl apmer Galileethey apmer Samaria-angkwarr antekerr-antey. ¹² Rernemap arrer-anem apmer akely-warl alhenh, artwernem 10-anem arnareynenh, Jesus-warl apetyenharl. Rernem tywen-angketyarr, nthekwern arrer alhey-angenh, arntety anthelp-anthewerr. ¹³ Rernemap arleng-antey rtney-alhew, arlkemel artewentyel, “Jesus-ay! Atyetyartay! Amperrngerra anewantherr!”

¹⁴ Rarl renh-rnem arey-alhew-penh, rap angkew, “Arrantherr tyaty-warl alhenh-arey. Lwewarrernelhenh-arey artwa rltwa tyatyew-artey ikwer, ra arrenhantherrenh areyew mwerr-anem.” Rernemap anperl-alhew. Rernemarl alperlewenh-angkwarr-antey, arntetyan arlkethey ywerrenhew ikwer-rnem-they.

¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Artwa anyentan Samaria-areny ikwer-rnem-itwel alhenh, ingwer-nrnan Jew-rnemarl. Artwa Samaria-areny arelhew, arlkarl alyelkerrenh, rap angkep alpew Jesus-warl, atayel nakemel Akngey. Rap kwernerrey-alpew, Jesus-arl rtenh-itwew, “Jesus, ntwan ayenh mwerrelew! Mwerr-angker inngarl ngan Akngey!”

¹⁷ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, “Artwernem 10 mwerrelerrew, ngay? Artwernem 9 weth-rnem-alew? ¹⁸ Anyent nhanyemant angkep iterrewan, inkwerelhemel angkeyew Akngeyew. Alethangarlap ran, apmer Samaria-areny!” ¹⁹ Rap artwa arntety-penhew angkew, “Rtnerl-alha alpemel-anem. Ntwan iterl-arew, athan ngenh mwerreley-angker arawerrng Akngey-wenh-akertel, ngap mwerrelerrew.”

Alakenh aynteyenh, Akngeyarl atyetyart ingkerrew aneyenh

²⁰ Artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyew, Jesus ayerneyew, “Ilenger Akngeyan atyetyart aneyenh ingkerrew?” Jesus-el tyernew, “Arrantherr Pharisee-rnem ywarn arntarnt-arelheyenh areyew, Akngey atyetyart ingkerrew aneyenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenh, ‘Arenherr-arey arrantherr! Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart nhenh-areny-rnemew aneyew!’ ²¹ Nthakenh ingwerentyak angkey-angenharl, ‘Arenherr-arey arrantherr!”

Akngeyan apetyew, atyetyart yanh-areny-rnemew aneyew!' Alakenh-wenyarlap ran. Akngeyan kel atyetyart aneyel ikwerenh-rnemew, rerne-marl rlterrk iterreyel ikwer. Arrantherr nthakenh renh arey-angenh annigel, arrangkw."

²² Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew-anem ra angkew, "Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, aneyelarl arrewantherr-itwel aley. Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr alakenh angkerreyenh, 'Aleyan anewantherr arlertek innga. Jesus anamerl-antey apey-alpemer!' Ywarn-antey arrantherr arntarnt-arelherl-aneyenh, ayeng apey-ल्पentyew. ²³ Ayeng apey-alpeyew-alenty, ingwer-rneman irrtwyerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, 'Jesus-an nhak! Alhey anantherr ikwer-warl!' Ingwer-rnemarl irrtwyerremel angkeyenh arrewantherr, 'Jesus-an nhenh! Apetyenh-arey arrantherr!' Iylpareth awelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem. ²⁴ Ayengarl apey-alpeyenh, ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh. Ayengan arwapeny aremerreyelpeyenh, awely-awely rtneyel-apeny alkerel. Alakenh-anyem apmer arrpanenh-they ingkerrel ayenh areyenh. ²⁵ Kel aleyan ayeng aneyel-antey ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh atweyenh-tangkwel, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel ikwerew-alenty. Akngerr-anem rlengk aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew rernem arlkarerreyenh atyeng-wety.

²⁶ Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengarl apey-alpeyenheng-areyan, apal akngerran arnerkey anerl-aneyenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apeny, Noah-arl iteth anenheng-arey. Kwaty ilkwa apetyeyew-alenty, apal akngerran arnerkey anew-anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁷ Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty antywerrenh, itengerrenh apmelerr-angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem alakenh anenheng-arey-antey, Noah-el rtnwa ilkwa mpwarenh. Akngeyel kwaty ilkwanem thwenew, Noah-an aylpenhew ikwerenh-rnem-akert rtnwewarl kwen. Kwaty atnyerr ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem ilwerl-athenew.

²⁸ Rap alakenh aynteyenh awank-akerr-apeny. Ingweran Lot-arl iteth anenheng-arey. Ra apmer Sodom-they anterrey-alpeyew-alenty, apal akngerran arnerkey anew-anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr anenh; amernant arlkwerrenh, kwaty antywerrenh, ilek-ilek payemellerrenh, ilek-ilek tharlemellerrenh, amern lyapelhellerrenh, warl-rnem arterrenh apmelerr-angkwarr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ²⁹ Lot rarl apmer Sodom-they anterrew ikwerenh-rnem-akert, Akngeyel thwenew rwa ilkwa lherm ikwakeng irrwerl-they. Ra Sodom-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ilwerl-athenew.

³⁰ Yew-yew, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengarl ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpeyenh, apal akngerr ingwer-rneman arnerkey anerl-aneyenh awank-akerr-apeny, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ³¹ Arlta ikwerel-antey, artwa anyentan rtnerl-aneyenh akethel-antey warl ikwerenh-itwew. Rap anamerl-antey anterremar atyeng-warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenhew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Arlta ikwerel-antey, artwa ingwerel-anem katen angernerl-aneyenh, amern lyapelheleyew. Rap anamerl-antey anterremar atyeng-warl, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenhew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. ³² Arrantherr iterl-areyel angka weth Lot-akert, wetharl anterrew tawen Sodom-they. Akelty ikwerenhew iterrenh-arey. Akngeyelarl tawen renh arrtiyew, akelty rap artepang arew, 'Ayengan angkep alpeyew, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker inerleweyew.' Rap anamerl-antey apwert-anem irrew. ³³ Akngerran iterrey-angenh Akngeyew, apwertew

ilek-ilekew-then iterrem. Alakenhan apmwel-ayetharl iterreyel. Rernemap ahaperrem arrpemar, nthakenh Akngey-itwel intem-antey aney-alpey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rneman iterreyel alakenh apek, 'Ayeng arraty aneyew Jesus-ew. Ampwal akngerr apek atha atnyenem, arrangkw apek. Mwerrarlap alakenhan.'

³⁴ Ingwel apek ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Atherr apek aynterl-aneyenh pantyel warl kwen-itwew. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl. ³⁵ Atherr apek anerl-aneyenh, ntang atherl-anemel. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl. ³⁶ [Atherrel apek katen mpwarerl-aneyenh. Antyerl-rnemelan anyentant inerl-alheyenh, ingweran iwerlelpeyenharl."]

³⁷ Kwertengerl-rnemel renh ayernew-anem, "Apmer nthenh-itwewarlap ran alakenh aynteyenh?"

Jesus-el tyernew, "Arlta ikwerel ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh. Aker ipma ayntem artnel wethey, irrety-rnem anamerl-antey akarrerrenhey-alhem ikwer. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl akarrerreyenh, ayengarl apey-alpeyenh."

18

Angka arelh inpert-akert

¹ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Akngeyew angkayntenh-arey arlta arrpanenh, ipmelhey-angenh. Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey. ² Tawen anyent-itwew artwa anyent ahelengkw anenh court-ew-artey, artwa irrngerney-wenyarlap ran. Ranap nyerr-wenyarl. Akngey-angkwarr ra awelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rneman ra ilterl-arrrenenh. ³ Tawen irrkaty ikwer-itwew arelh inpert anenh. Ra angkepelarrang alpenh court ikwer-warl, arlkey-alhenh artwa court-ew-artey ikwer, 'Artwa ilkway! Amperrngerra atyeng! Artwa ahelengkw yanhelan ayenh court-emeleyel, arwa arrangkwew! Renh artwerela! Renharl inggan court-emelemer!'

⁴ Ran renh iyelpelant awenh arleng-alenty, arelh inpertelanap intemar, renh ayerneynenh. Ingwer-ingwer ra iterrew ament, 'Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh ileyel ahelengkw. Ayenhan rernem ileyel nyerr-weny, ayengan Akngeyew awelhey-angenh, atharl ingwer-rnem item. Inngarl alakenh-anyem. ⁵ Arelh inpert ranap apetyeyel angkepelarrang, ayenh alhengkerr anthaynteyew. Artwa renhan atha ilanthen, ipmelheyew renh court-emeley-angenh.' Alakenh-anyem artwa court-ew-artey ahelengkw iterrenh."

⁶ Jesus-an angkew, "Artwa court-ew-artey ikwer iterrenh-arey! ⁷ Arleng-alenty ra arelh inpert iyelpelant awenh. Arleng-alenty ra renh alpemeley-angenh, arrangkw. Akngeyanap alakenh-wenyarl! Ran awemar, ikwerenh-rnemar ikwer angkem. Rernemap ipantey apek ayern-ayntem, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁸ Ra awemar, rap renh-rnem iyelparetharl alpemelem. Nhenhew iterrenh-arey! Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh, ingwer-ingweran ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Arlta ikwerel-antey ayengarl apey-alpeyenhelan, atha arey-alpeyenh, irrpetyapantarl atyeng iterrerl-aneyenh."

Artwa atherr Akngey-warl-athek angkeyel

⁹ Akngerr ingwer-rnem Jesus-ew awelhenh. Rerneman anyentarl-anyentarl apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh, "Ayengant arraty aneyel.

Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayetharl.” Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernemarl iterrenh, rap angkanem ikwer-rnem ilenh. ¹⁰ “Artwa atherr alhew tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew. Artwa ingweran Pharisee-arl, ingweran apwert akarreley-angker kapmentewarl. ¹¹ Artwa Pharisee-an ament-warl arleng-apenyarl rtenh. Rap nakelhemel angkew, ‘Akngeyay, ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Ayengan arratyarl aneyel, ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl. Athan irrtiyert-iney-angenh. Ayengan anyelk-awarr-weny. Arelh artwa ingwer-wenh atha irrtiyertel iney-angenh. Ayengan apmwewenyarl, apwert akarreley-angker yanh-apeny-wenyarl. ¹² Monday arrpanenh Thursday arrpanenh atha arlkwey-angenh amernthen aker-then, angkayntey-alkenh ngkweng. Ampwal atyenh-rnem apwert-then atha akalkel-ayntey-alkenh; alyepelarl ngkwengan, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.’ Alakenh-anyem artwa Pharisee angkew Akngeyew.

¹³ Artwa apwert akarreley-angker ranap nyerrerremel arleng innga rtenh. Ran ilkelhew, angkeperreyew Akngey-warl-athek. Rap kwernerremel alakenh angkew, ‘Akngeyay, amperrngerra atyeng! Ayengan apmwa innga!’ ”

¹⁴ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Artwa apwert akarreley-angker arratyereynew Akngey-angkwarran, rarl angkew, ‘Ayengan apmwarl!’ Akngeyel renh irrarlkwew, apmwangkwarrel alhenh-penh, rap ikwer inkwerelhew. Artwa Pharisee-an arrangkwarl, arratyerrey-angenh Akngey-angkwarr, ra nakelhewarl. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Kel nthakenh nga nakelhey-angenh, mwerr antwelhey-angenh, Akngeyelan ngenh apmwa antwewerr. Nga angkem, ‘Ayengan apmwa!’, Akngeyelan apmwa ngkweng-they irrarlkewarl, mwerr antwemel.”

Ampernem-apeny anaynteyew
(*Matthew 19:13-15; Mark 10:13-16*)

¹⁵ Akngerr ilkelhew, ampernem akngetyeyew Jesus-warl, raw renh-rnem itepel arnep-arneyew, Akngey ayernemel ikwer-rnem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel arew, rernemap renh-rnem irrentew. ¹⁶ Jesus-anap athamerrew ampa ikwer-rnem, rap angkew, “Ampernem menty apetyey atyeng-warl, arrngert angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngey-wenh-rneman ampa nhernem-apenyarl. ¹⁷ Mwanty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ampernemelarl ilkwernem awem, rernemap iterrem alakenh, ‘Innga wenh! Irrtywerremel iley-angenh.’ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr angka atyenh awemer. Apmwel-ayeth iterrey-angenh, ayeng irrtiyerrerl-anentyew-arrpantey. Arrantherr atyeng awelhenty, arrantherrap intemarl Akngey-itwel aney-alpem.”

Artwa apwert akngerr-akert
(*Matthew 19:16-30; Mark 10:17-31*)

¹⁸ Artwa rltwa tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-areny ra angkew Jesus-ew, “Nga akalty-anthey-angker mwerrarl. Ila ayenh, nthakenharl ayengan irrem, ayeng aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel intem-antey?”

¹⁹ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ilekewarl ntw ayanhan mwerr antweyel? Akngey rant anyent mwerr aneyel. ²⁰ Angka weth Moses-wenh ntw iterl-areyel. Ran alakenh aynteyel: ‘Anew ingwerentyak-wenh-itwel ayntey-angenh, ipmew atwey-angenh ingwerentyak, ayntengeny irrtiyert-iney-angenh, court-itwew ilerl-aney-angenh ingwerentyak irrtiywerremel, awelh-aynta aynewengkw-then amewengkw-then iylpareth.’ ”

²¹ Artwa rltwan angkew, “Akely-they athan angka nhenh-rnem ingker-renh awew iyiparethel. Aleyan atha iyiparethel awelheyel-antey.”

²² Jesus-el renh awew, rap angkew-anem, “Kel mwerr. Angka anyentant-anem ingweran aynteyel, nga awelheyew. Ilek-ilek ngkwenh ntwā tharlemelemer. Ntwā apwert inem-penh, ntwā irrepenn-rnem angayakw amern-weny-rnemew antha. Ntwap ayenh apenta ilyantel-anem. Akngeyelan ngenh mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-areman, ngarl alpemel aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel.” ²³ Artwa rltwelarl awew alakenh, rap arlka apmwerreyelpew, ran apwert akngerrarl atnyenew ilek-ilek-then.

²⁴ Jesus-el arew, rarl apmwerreyelpew, rap ingkerrenhew-anem angkew, “Ingwerenty apwert akngerrarl atnyeneyel ilek-ilek-then, rerneman ar-raty iterrey-angenharl Akngeyew. Rernem alakenh iterrem, ‘Athan atnyenem ilek-ilek-then apwert-then. Akngeyew ayeng iterrey-angenh.’ Irrpetyapelant renh inngan atyetyart antweyenh. ²⁵ Tangkey ampwal-akert nthakenh aylpey-angenh arriw tyet-angkwarr, arrangkw. Alakenh-anyem rlterrk apwert akngerr-akert-rnemew aynteyel, Akngey-angkwarr alheyewan.”

²⁶ Akngerrrel awew, rarl alakenh angkew. Rernemap apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: “Apwert akngerrarl ilek-ilek-then atnyeneyel-rnem, Akngeyel ikwer-rnem anthem. Ra renh-rnem anthem alakenh, rarl inkwerelhem ikwer-rnem. Innga ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem Akngey-wenh-rneman.” Apmwel-ayeth alakenh iterremel rernem angkerrenh, “Akngeyel ingwer-rnem ampwal akngerr-akert-rnem iwerlelpem, ilek-apyenarlap ikwerrenh-rneman?”

²⁷ Jesus-el tyernew, “Ntwā amentel nthakenh mpwarey-angenh alakenh, arrangkw. Akngeyelant ngenh iteth atnyenem, ikwer-itwel intem aney-alpeyew.”

²⁸ Peter angkew ikwer, “Anantherr-alew? Anantherran ngenh apenteyel. Warrk-then warl-then altyernem-then iwerlelpew ingkerrenh.”

²⁹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Mwenty awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ingwerenty apek apmer ikwerrenh iwerlelpem, ikwerrenh-rnem anteng apmer-itwew, raw Akngeyew warrkerrey-alkenh. ³⁰ Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyel renh anthem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker. Rap aney-alpem Akngey-itwel intem-antey.”

Jesus ilelheyel, ingwer-ingwerarl ra ilweyenh

(Matthew 20:17-19; Mark 10:32-34)

³¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem akarrelew, rap angkew, “Awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel angka atyeng-akert ingkwernew, angka Artwa Innga Akngey-wenh ikwer-akert. Ingwer-ingwer aynteyenh, rernem ingkwernew-angkwarr. Arrantherr kel iterl-arey, anantherrarl alheyel Jerusalem-warl. ³² Apmer yanh-itwew artwa Jew ilkwernemel ayenh antwerrkeyenh, ayenhap ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnemew-anem, artwa Rome-areny ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ayenh kwantheyenh, apelh-then atyeng-warl iweyenh, ayenh atweyenh whip-el artewenty. Ayengap arwerl iyipeyl-atherrel ilweyenh-anem. ³³ Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng angkep itetherrenhey-alpeyenh ipmepenh.”

³⁴ Kwertengerl-rneman apatemel iterrenh-antey alakenh, “Jesus-an atyetyart anewantherrenh, nthakenh ilwey-angenh, arrangkw.”

Jesus-el artwa aparrng mwerreleyel

(Matthew 20:29-34; Mark 10:46-52)

³⁵ Jesus alpenh ikwerenh-rnem-akert tawen Jericho-warl. Apmeran arrer-anem irrew. Iwerr-ampenyel artwa aparrng anenh, rap apwertew ayerneyam-ayntenh. ³⁶ Rarl awenh, akngerrarl alpenh anper, rap arlkew-anem, "Ay! Nthakenh irreyel arrantherran?"

³⁷ Rernem renh tyernew ilelhemel, "Anantherran alpeyel Jerusalem-warl Jesus Nazareth-areny-angkwarr."

³⁸ Rarl alakenh awew, artwa aparrng rap arlkew, "Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!"

³⁹ Arrwekelarl alpenh-rnemel renh iltew, "Akeleyterra!" Ran arlkenh-antey ikwer irrkaty-angkwarr, "Jesus-ay! Ngan Atyetyart David-wenh-rnem-they! Amperrngerra atyeng!"

⁴⁰ Jesus rtneyelpew, rarl renh awewel. Rap ilanthew, "Akwethey atnwenheyew renh, akngetyeyew atyeng-warl." Rernem renh akngetyew Jesus-warl. Ra renh ayernew, ⁴¹ "Ilekay? Nthakenh ilem atha ngenh?"

Ran tyernew, "Atyetyart, ayengan ilkelheyel, atha areyew."

⁴² Jesus-an angkew ikwer, "Annga altywerela! Aranem ntwal! Ntwal iterlarew, atha ngenh mwerreley-angker, ntwal mwerr-anem areyel aleyan."

⁴³ Inngarlap ran arew anngel aleyant anaynt. Rap Jesus apenteynenh, alpenh Akngey nakemel. Ingkerrenhel renh arew aparrng-weny-anem, rernemap inkwerelhemel Akngey nakeyneh.

19

Artwa apwert akarreley-angker Zacchaeus

¹ Jesus ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhew Jerusalem-warl, tawen akely-angkwarr Jericho-angkwarr rwaylpenhew. ² Tawen ikwer-itwew artwa apwert akarreley-angker anenh itnan Zacchaeus. Ran atyetyart anenh artwa ingwer-rnem kapmentew apwertarl akarrelenh-rnemew. Apwert akngerr-akertarlap ran. ³ Ranap artwa akarteng akelyarl, rap ywarn-antey arrkernelhenh, Jesus areyew. Akngerr akarrerrenh arrer innga, Jesus arenh. Rerneman ilpenh ikwer-wety. ⁴ Zacchaeus iterrew, ra anterreyew arrwekel iwerr irrkaty-angkwarr. Rap nganew arwerl-warl, ra areyew-awaty Jesus arrwekel-they, ran anper-alhenty.

⁵ Jesus arwerl-warl apetyew, rap itnywenew Zacchaeus, "Zacchaeus-ay! Anamerl atwarrenhey-alha! Rlengkan ayeng alheyew apmer ngkwenh-warl, aney-alheyenh ngkweng-itwel." ⁶ Rap anamerl-antey atwarrenhey-alpew, Jesus-anem ikwerenh-rnem-akert atnwenhew apmer ikwerenh-warl. ⁷ Akngerrrel intwarew, Jesus-arl alhew apmer Zacchaeus-wenh-warl. Rernemap angkerrew, "Pwertay! Nhak Jesus alhew artwa apmwewenh apmer-warl, aney-alheyew ikwer-itwel!"

⁸ Ikwer-penh, rernemarl anemel arlkwenheng-arey, rtnerl-alhew-anem Zacchaeus angkemelan, "Ingkartay! Atha apwert ilek-ilek-then akalkeleyew. Apwert ingweran antheyew irrepern-rnemew amern-weny-rnemew, ingweran atyengarlay ayntem. Ayengan apwert akarreley-angker kapmentew. Atha inenh irrtiyertel arppemarl ingwer-rnem-they. Athan apwert ilkwewant ayernenh, athap akert-they atyeng inenh. Atha angkep antheynem ingwerentyan alakenh: 100 tala atha inenh ingwer-they, athap antheynem 400 arppemarl, mwerrant-atherr aneyew ikwer-penhan. Alakenh atha ingkerr-warl angkep antheynem. Athap angkep antheyneyew-anem akngerr-rnemew rlengkan."

⁹ Jesus angkew ikwer, "Akngeyelan apmwa ngkweng-wety irrarlkem, ngkwenh-rnem-wety-then. Ngan Abraham-wenh-antey, alakenh-anyem

ananterr-apyen. Ngan iterreyel Akngewew, Abraham-arl iterrenh-apyen.
¹⁰ Akngerr apmwel-ayeth aneyel, aperrertremel. Ayengan Artwa In-
 ngarl Akngewew-wenh, ayengap apetyew, nthweyew ikwer-rnem. Ayengap
 apetyew, apmwernem irrarlkeyew.”

*Angka warrkenh-rnem 10-akert
 (Matthew 25:14-30)*

¹¹ Tawen Jericho Jerusalem arrerenty. Akngerr-anem anenh ap-
 mer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rernem iterrenh apmwel-
 ayeth alakenh-anyem, “Jesus alpentu tawen Jerusalem-warl, Akngewew
 aremerrem-anem. Rap Jesus atyetyart ilkwanem arrerneyenh ingkerrew.”

¹² Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernem iterrenh alakenh, rap angkanem ilew ikwer-
 rnem.

“Apmer anyent-itwew artwa ilkwa anenh. Ingwer-ingweran atyety-
 art ilkwa apmer arleng-areny ra ikwer yangkelhew, alheyew ikwer-
 warl. Ra ilkelhew, renh atyetyart arrerneyew apmer ikwerenhew.

¹³ Ra anperl-alheyew-athath, ra arlkew warrkenh-rnem 10 ikwerenh-
 rnemew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rap renh-rnem antheynew 1,000 tala
 amentew-ament, rap angkew, ‘Ayengarl alhem-wety apmer nhenh-they,
 arrantherrap payemel-ayntenh-arey ilek-ilek 1,000 tala nhenh-rnemel.
 Inayntenh-arey tharlemelemel ilek-ilek. Alakenh-angkwarr apwert atyenh
 akngerrelem, ayeng apey-alpeyew-atety.’ Rarl angkew-penh, rap anperl-
 alhew arleng-anem.

¹⁴ Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarerrenh.
 Rernemap angka ingkern-they thwenew atyetyart ilkwewarl: ‘Nthakenh
 ntwaa arrerney-angenh artwa ilkwa weth atyetyart anewantherr.
 Anantherran arlkarerreyel ikwer-wety.’ ¹⁵ Atyetyart ilkwa awelhey-
 angenh ikwer-rnem. Ran arrernew artwa ilkwa weth renh, atyetyart
 ikwerenh-rnemew aneyew apmer ikwer-itwew. Rap apey-alpew-anem
 apmer ikwerenh-warl.

Rarl apey-alpew, rap artwa warrkenh anyent thwenew, warrkenh weth-
 rnem 10 ingweyew. Rap renh-rnem ayernew, ‘Apwert atyenh arrantherr
 akngerrelew?’

¹⁶ Warrkenh anyent angkew, ‘Atyetyartay, ntwaa 1,000 tala ayenh anthew.
 Nhenh atha atnyeneyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyeneyel 10,000-anem.’

¹⁷ Artwa ilkwa angkew, ‘Ngan artewentyel warrkerrew, atha ngenh
 ilanthew-angkwarr. Ntwaa apwert akely-akely mwerrarl atyeng aknger-
 relew. Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernem tawen 10 ikwer-rnem.’

¹⁸ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, ‘Atyetyartay, ntwaa 1,000 tala ayenh
 anthew. Nhenh atha atnyeneyel-antey. Athap aleyan atnyeneyel 5,000-
 anem.’

¹⁹ Artwa ilkwa ra angkew, ‘Mwerr-angkeray! Atha ngenh atyetyart
 arrernem tawen 5 ikwer-rnem.’

²⁰ Warrkenh ingwer-anem angkew, ‘Atyetyartay, ntwaa 1,000 tala ayenh
 anthew. Atha rag-el ataperrelew, irrtiert-akwernew. ²¹ Artwa arlertekarl
 ngan! Ntwaa pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew ngkweng,
 ngenh-then anthaynteyew. Ayengan ngkweng-wety atererreyel. Apwert
 ngkwengh atha aytnelhelewerr, ywerrewerr-anem. Ntwaa ayenh ayernew-
 err, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew.’

²² Artwa ilkwa ikwer ahelerrew. ‘Ngan artwa warrkenh apmwarl! Ar-
 raty nga angkeyel: atha pwerep-anthem ingwer-rnem, warrkerr-aynteyew
 atyeng, ayenh-then anthaynteyew. ²³ Alakenh-wetyap ntwaa anther
 apwertan atyenh artwa bank-arenyew. Rarl apwert inenty, rap apwert

akely ngkwenh-warl pweytele, angkep anthenhey-alpeyew-athath. Nt-wanap apwert atyenh rag-el ataperrelew!' ²⁴ Rap angkew ingwer-rnemew, arrerarl rnenherrenh-rnemew, 'Apwert rakenh-arey artwa apmwa yanh-the, anthemel artwa warrkenh arrwekelenyew 10,000 talakertew.'

²⁵ Rernem angkew, 'Atyetyartay, kelarl ran atnyeneyel 10,000! Ingwerew anthemer!'

²⁶ Ra tyernew, 'Ingwerentyan apek mwerr atyeng warrkerrem, athap anthem ilek-ilek akngerr ikwer. Ingwerel apek warrk ipmerl-alhem. Kel athap rakem ikwer-the, ingwer-anem anthemel. Ran arrangkw-anem aneyelpeyenh.'

²⁷ Rap angkew, 'Ingwer ileng-rnem-alew atyeng-wety arlkarerreyel-rnem? Arrantherr renh-rnem iterl-areyellarl. Rernem artwa atyetyart ilkwa ilew, ayenh arrernewerr atyetyart apmer nhenhew. Ingwer-rnem atyeng-wety ilkelhey-angenh irreyel-rnem, atyetyart arrernewerr, renh-rnem anamerl akngetyenh-arey nhewarl. Atha areyew, arrantherr renh-rnem ipmew atwenty.' "

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka nhenh ilenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Ra Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh, atyetyart aneyew, arrangkwarl. Ranem Aynikw ikwerenh-warl-tangkwel alpem, ra renh atyetyart irrwerl-itwew arrerneyew, angka nhenh-apeny atyetyart-akert. Ingwer-ingwer Alerikw Akngew-wenh ra atyetyart ilkwanemarl apetyeyenh angkep ahern nhenh-warl. Ran apetyeyenharl, ayerneyenh ikwerenh-rnem, nthakenh rernem warrkerrenh-anem ikwer. Angka nhenh-itwew aynteyel-apeny, atyetyartel ayernenh ikwerenh-rnem. Alakenh. Jesus-arl alpew Aynikw ikwerenh-warl, Jew-rnem alakenh iterrenh, "Jesus-an nthakenh atyetyart aney-angenh anewantherr." Rernem angka ikwerenhew awalhey-angenh. Ranap mwerrarl aneyenh ikwerenh-rnemew, ikwerarl mwerr-angker warrkerrenhew.

*Jesus alheyel tawen Jerusalem-warl
(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; John 12:12-19)*

²⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus-arl alakenh angkenh-penh, ra tawen Jerusalem-warl-anem anperl-alhew. Arrwekelarl ran alpenh, ingwer-rnemelan apenteynenh. ²⁹ Rap arrer-anem alpenh tawen atherr-warl, Bethphagethen Bethany-then. Apmer ratherr apwert impalth-itwew, apwert itnan Alip-itwew. Ra kwertengerl atherr ilew, ³⁰ "Alhenh-atherr apmer angath-ampeny-warl. Mpwelanthap tangkey akely-anem arey-alhem, rwepelarl arertnew. Akelyarlap ran. Ingwerenty ikwer-warl nganey-angenh-antey, arrangkw. Rweplhelemel akngew-alpenh-atherr atyeng-warl. ³¹ Ingwerentyel ayernenty, 'Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwep lheleyel, tangkey irrtyert-akngewew?', alakenh ilenh-atherr, 'Ingkartel akngewew-tangkwel.' "

³² Ratherrap apmer ikwer-warl alhew, tangkey-anem arey-alhew, Jesus-ellarl ilew-angkwarr-antey. ³³ Ratherr rwep lhelenh, tangkeyew-artey-rnemel ayernew, "Ilekewarl mpwelanth rwep lheleyel, tangkey irrtyert-akngewew?"

³⁴ Ratherr tyernew, "Ingkartel akngewew-tangkwel." ³⁵ Ratherrap tangkey atnwenheynew Jesus-warl, arnkwanem arrernew tangkey artep-warl. Jesus nganerl-alhew, alpenh-anem tangkey-akert. ³⁶ Akngerrrel

renh arnarew, tangkey-akertel alpenh, rernemap arnkwernem arrerney-nenh iwerr-warl arrwekel, Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Rap irrwerleng arnkwernemel-arleng alpenh tangkey-akert.

³⁷ Apwert Alip-they Jesus-el arew, Jerusalem arrer-anem. Rarl at-warreynenh kwenel-athek tangkey-akert, akngerrelan renh apenteynenh. Rernem kel-antey arew, Jesus-elarl arntety-rnem akngerr mwerrelenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Rernemap inkwerelhemel arlkalhelerrenh alak-enh:

³⁸ "Akngey nakey, rarl thwenew artwa nhenh anewantherr arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel! Renh mwerr antwem, rarl anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel! Irrwerl-areny-rnemel renh nakemer arrpemar, rernemar aley mwerrant-arey-anem aneyel!"

³⁹ Artwa Pharisee-rnem rtenenherrenh arrpemar ikwer-rnemel-arleng, rernemap angkew Jesus-ew, "Atyetyartay, ilta ngkwenh-rnem akeleyteleme! Nthakenh rernem ngenh alakenh nakey-angenh!"

⁴⁰ Ra tyernew, "Rernemar akeleyt anenty, apwert nhernem iwerrelarl aynteyel-rnem arlkewerr arrpemar. Rernemar katy Akngey nakewerr!"

Jesus artneyel Jerusalem-areny-rnemew

⁴¹ Jesus arrer-anem alpenh tawen Jerusalem-warl. Rarl arew apmer renh, rap artnenh-anem apmer ikwer-areny-rnemew. ⁴² Rap angkew, "Ayengan amperrngerreyel ikwer-rnem! Rernem apal aneyel, angka Akngey-wenh iterl-arey-angenh. Ayengan ilkelhew, angkep rernem pweyterrenhey-alpeyew Akngey-warl-athek anyenterremel. Rernemanap ayenh iyelpelantarl awenh. ⁴³ Irrepern-rnem rerneman! Alehang ahelengkw-rnem akngerr akarrerreyenh apmer nhenh-warl Jerusalem-warl, renh-rnem atweyew ingkerrenh. Rernemap ampereleyenh, iwerr-anem ikwer-rnem-wety arrngeleyenh. ⁴⁴ Ipmew-antey renh-rnem atweyenh amperrnem-then. Alehang-rnemelap ingkerrenh-antey apmer nhenh-itwew ywerrelheleyenh, warl-rnem atep-atakeyenh. Apmeran peleyn-apeny-anem aynteyenh. Akngeyel ayenh thwenew, renh-rnem arntarnt-areyew. Rernemanap atyeng awelhey-angenh, arrangkw." Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el amperrngerremel ilew Jerusalem-areny-rnem-akert.

Jesus aylpenheyel tyaty ilkwewarl Jerusalem-itwew (Matthew 21:12-17; Mark 11:15-19; John 2:13-22)

⁴⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl Jerusalem-itwew. Warl ilkwa ikwer-itwew ra arew, akngerrelarl ilek-ilek tharlemelenh apwertew. Rap renh-rnem ahelerremel irrentew aketh-warl. ⁴⁶ Rap renh-rnem iltew alakenh: "Nthakenh arrantherr aker tharlemeley-angenh nhenh-itwew. Ingwerentyam arrewantherr irrtiert-awarr, warl ingwerenty-wenh-itwewarl irrtiert-inenh. Nthakenh irrtiert-aylpey-angenh nhenh-itwew, iltyemwerneyelarl antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw. Warl nhenhan Akngey-wenh. Angka ikwerenh alakenh aynteyel: 'Warl ilkwa nhenhan atyenharl, ingwer-rnem arleng-they apety-aynteyew, ayenh nakemel ikwer-warl aylpaynteyew.' "

⁴⁷ Renh-rnem irrentew-penh, Jesus-an aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl arlta arrpanenh, rap akngerr-anem akalty-anthenh ikwer-itwew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwewary-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh mwanytel-antey arntarnt-arenh. Rernem renh ipmew-antey atweyew.

⁴⁸ Akngerr ingwer-rneman inkwerelhemel akarrerrenh ikwer-warl, ikwer

awelheyew. Artwa ilkwernemel renh menty-antey amek-arew akngerr-itwew. Rernem arrkernelhenh, renh antwerrkeyew-arrpantey.

20

*Artwa ilkwernemel Jesus ayerneyel ywarn-antey
(Matthew 21:23-27; Mark 11:27-33)*

¹ Arlta ingwerel Jesus aylpenhew tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, rap angka mwerr-angker ilenh akngerrew. Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem renh ayernew, ² “Angwenhel ngenh thwenew, tyaty ilkwitwew akalty-antheyew? Atyetyart nthenh-apyenel ngenh thwenew, ingwer-rnem tharlemeley-angker-rnem tyaty ilkwethey irrent-aynteyew?”

³ Ra ikwer-rnem angkew, “Alerlay! Athetangkweel arrenhantherrenh ayerneyew. ⁴ John Baptise-emeley-angkerel akngerr kwaty-warl baptise-emelenh. Atyetyart nthenh-apyenel John thwenew? Akngeyel apek? Artwa ingwerel apek? Ayenh ilenherr-arey!”

⁵ Rernem arreyterrenh alakenh: “Nthakenh anantherr angkem? Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, ‘Akngeyel wenh John thwenew.’ Ra anenhantherrenh ayernewerr, ‘Kel ilek-wety arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh?’ ⁶ Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh, ‘Artwa ingwerel renh thwenew.’ Ingwer-rnemel awewerr apmer nhenh-areny-rnemel, atwewerr-anem anenhantherrenh apwertel ipmew-antey. Rernem iterreyel, John Akngey-wenh angkakertarl anenh.”

⁷ Rernemap tyernew alakenh: “Anantherr iterl-arey-angenh, angwenhelarl John thwenew.”

⁸ Jesus ikwer-rnem angkew, “Arrantherr tyerney-angenh. Kel atha arrenhantherrenh iley-angenh, angwenhelarl ayenh thwenew, alakenh irreyew.”

*Angka artwa katenew-artey-akert
(Matthew 21:33-46; Mark 12:1-12)*

⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh. “Artwa ilkwel katen atnyenenh. Ra ilkelhew, amern grapes lyapelheleyew. Antywer-tangkweel ra akethelew, rap rnkerneynew arwerl grapes akely-akely-rnem-anem. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem arrernew, arwerl-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, rarl aney-alpew-wety apmer ingwer-itwew intem-antey. ¹⁰ Arwerl-rnem ilkwerrrew, amern ampeng-akert-anem. Artwa ilkwa rap warrkenh ikwerenh thwenew katen ikwer-warl. Rap ilanthew, ‘Katen ikwer-warl alha, grapes atyeng akngey-alpa.’ Artwa katen arntarnt-arem-rnem renh arnarew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, renh irrentemel arrangkw-antey. Rap artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew.

¹¹ Artwa ilkwel warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap antwerrkemel atwey-ayntew, irrentemel renh arrangkw-antey arrpemar. Warrkenh ra artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpew. ¹² Artwa ilkwa ra warrkenh ingwer-anem thwenew. Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew arrpemar, parrik-angkwarr iwemel aketh-warl. Rap akwenterl-alhew, alpew-anem artwa ikwerew-artey iley-alpeyew.

¹³ Artwa ilkwa ra iterrew, ‘Nthakenh irrem ayeng? Alerey atyenh-anem atha thweney. Rernem mentyar. renh arey-ayntem, ran alerey atyenharl, ayengar. ikwer artewenty ilkelhem.’

¹⁴ Artwa katen arntarnt-aremel-rnem artwa alerikw renhan alhengk-aremel arnarew. 'Nhak arenh-arey! Alerikw ikwerenh-anemarl apetyeyel! Aynikw ikwerenh ahaperrenty, rant-anem katenew-artey aneyenh. Atwey renh anantherr ipmew-artey, katen anewantherrenharl aynteyenh.'
¹⁵ Rernemap renh atwey-ayntew, ipmanem iwemel parrik-angkwarr."

Jesus-an angkew akngerrew awelhenh-rnemew, "Nthakenh irrem artwa ilkwa raw? ¹⁶ Rap alakenh apek irrem. Ra alhem katen ikwer-warl, atwem-anem artwa renh-rnem ingkerr ipmew-artey. Rap artwa ingwer-rnem-anem arrernem, katen arntarnt-araynteyew."

Anaynteleyel: Jesus-el angka ilenh akngerrew atyetyartew-rnem-then, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew. Akngewan atyetyart katenew-artey-apeny. Jew-rnemew-arteyarl ran. Jew-rnemelan katen arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Akngeyelan angkakert-rnem thwenenh ikwer-rnem-warl. Rerneman awelhey-angenh, atwey-ayntenh renh-rnem. Rap Alerikw ikwerenh-anem thwenew ikwer-rnem-warl. Irrkaty rerneman Alerikw atwew ipmew.

Artwa ilkwernemearl Jesus awew apateyelpemel. Rernemap angkew, "Alakenh angkey-angenh!" Angka rernem awew-penh, artwa ilkwernem-then ingwer-rnem-then angkew Jesus-ew, "Artwa katenew-artey nthakenh ingwer-rnem atwey-angenh. Ran amperrngerremar ikwer-rnem, atwey-angenh menty."

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh-rnem aremel angkanem ilew, artwa ilkwernemel aweyew. "Alakenhan aynteyel. Awelhenh-arey arrantherr!

'Artwernem iterrew, lywenty mpwareyew. Irrkernem-anem angernew, arwerl-rnem 4-anem rnkernew. Arwerl arlpenty rlterrk atherr-anem arrernew ltweper. Rernemap arew arrpemar, arwerl ingwer angkeparl iweynew apmwarrpantey. Arwerl ranap impen inngarl, nthakenh iwey-angenh, lywenty rlterrk antwerrkey-angker.' "

¹⁸ Jesus angkew arrpemar ikwer-rnem, "Ingwerentyel angka atyenh awey-angenh, Akngeyelan renh court-emeleyenh. Thwenem renh rwa ilkwewarl, aletharl ampeyel-warl."

Angka apwertarl antheyel-akert atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer (Matthew 22:15-22; Mark 12:13-17)

¹⁹ Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angka awew, Jesus-elarl ilenh. Rernemap ahellerremel iterrenh, "Angka weth artwa katen arntarnt-arenh-rnem-akert ran anenhantherrenh-apenyarl ileyel. Jesus-el apmwa antweyel anenhantherrenh artwa renh-rnem-apeny. Antwerrkey anantherr renh!" Akngerrarl anenh-wety, rernem ywarn iterrew, renh antwerrkeyew. ²⁰ Rernemap mpwelhenh, renh arrkernemel antwerrkeyew. Rernem iterrenh alakenh, "Anantherr renh antwerrkem, renhap artwa kapment-areny ikwer-warl atnwenheyew, renh court-emeleyew. Rap artwa ahelengkwrnem ilanthen, renh ipmew atweyew."

Ikwer-penhan atyetyart ilkwernem Jew-rnem-wenh rernem warrkenh-rnem thwenew Jesus-warl. Rernemarl alpenhel, rernem alakenh iterrey-nenh, "Anantherr angka ikwerenh awem-penh, ilemel court-angkwarr, Jesus rernem ipmew atweyew." ²¹ Jesus rernem alakenh irrtyertel ayernew, "Atyetyartay, nga arraty-angkwarr angkeyel ingkerrew. Ntwan akalty-antheyel Akngey-wenh-angkwarran arratyan. Alhewerarl irrkaty-angkwarr ntwaw ileyel ingkerrew, artwa ilkwetyilkw-then ingwer-rnem-then.

²² Ila anenhantherrenh, nthakenh nga iterreyel? Jew-rnem

ananherran apwert anthemang atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer, rarl anenhantherrenh ilantheyel-angkwarr? Arrangkw apek?"

²³ Jesus-el iterl-arew, rernem irrtuertelarl ayernenh, rap iterrenh, "Yanh-rnemel ayenh ayerneyel irrtuwerremel. Rernem ayenh awayew, apmwel-ayeth angkentyew. Rernem iterreyel, angka atyenh apmwarl, pip kapment-wenh apentey-angenh. Rernem iterrem, ayengarl alakenh angkem, 'Kapmentew apwert anthey-angenh. Arranherr apwert Akngeyewant arrernem.'" Alakenharl iterrenh-penh, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, ²⁴ "Apwert anyent atyeng akngetyenh-arey, atha areyew." Rernemap akngetyew, anthew-anem. "Arranherr ayenh ilenh-arey, inngerr angwenh-wenh? Itna ilek?"

²⁵ Rernem tyernew, "Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny."

"Kelap. Ingkerr ilek-ilek atyetyart Rome-areny-wenh arranherr ikwerarl anthemer. Ingkerr ilek-ilek Akngey-wenhan arranherr ikwer anthemer."

²⁶ Angka awew-penh, warrkenh-rnem angkerrew, "Nhenhan arraty angkeyel. Ran anenhantherrenh ilemer, apwert kapmentew anthewerr. Ranap alakenh angkey-angenh. Nthakenharlap ananherr ileyenh court-angkwarr renh?" Rernemap akeleyt-anem rtenherrenh, angkerrey-angenh.

*Ipmepeh angkep itetherrey-angker-akert
(Matthew 22:23-33; Mark 12:18-27)*

²⁷ Ikwer-penh artwa ilkwa ingwer-rnem apetyew Jesus-warl, renh ayerneyew, itnan Sadducee-rnem. Rernem apmwel-ayeth iterrenh alakenh: "Ingwerenty nthakenh ipmepeh itetherrey-angenh. Ipma intemarl ayntem." ²⁸ Rernem angkew ikwer, "Atyetyartay, awank-akerr Moses-el angka rlterrk nhenh ingkwernenh anewantherr:

'Iteng anem ampeweny apek. Artwa ra ahaperrenty, ayteyikw ikwerenhel-anem amarl inpert inem, ampa aneyew. Ratherr iterremer alakenh, "Ampa nhenh awayikw-wenh-apeny." '

²⁹ Awelha angka nhenhew. Awayenheng-rnem 7 anenh. Artwa arrwekeleny-tangkwel itengerrew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. Arelh ikwerenih inpert-anemarl. ³⁰ Ayteyikwel-anem arelh renh inew, rap ahaperrenhew, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. ³¹ Ayteyikw ingwerel-anem arelh renh inew, rap ahaperrenhew arrpemar, ampa ikwer-atherr aney-angenh-antey. Ikwerel-antey awayenheng-rnemel arelh anyent renh ineynenh. Anyentarl-anyentarlapp rernem ahaperreynew ampeweny-antey. ³² Arelh inpert rant-anem iteth anenh intem. Ingwer-ingweran ranem ahaperrew. ³³ Kel ananherr ngenh ayerneyew angka nhenhew. Akngerran iterrem, ananherr itetherrem ipmethy. Kel ingwer-ingwer ingkerrenh angkep itetherrenty ipmepeh, nthakenh apenyarlapp mpwernikw inngan ikwerenih aneyenh? Artwernem 7-ew ra inperterrew."

³⁴ Jesus angkew artwa Sadducee ikwer-rnem, "Aleyan ahern nhenh-itwew apmelerrel-ayeth artwethen arelh-then itengerrem. ³⁵⁻³⁶ Ingwer-ingwer Akngey-wenh-rnem ahaperreyenh, ipmepehanap rernem itetherrem angkep arrpemar. Rernemap antyerl-apeny-anem aney-alpeyenh, nthakenh itengerrey-angenh, arrangkw-anem. Nthakenh ahaperrey-angenh arrpemar. Akngey-wenh ampernem-anem rerneman aneyenh,

ikwerel-arleng intem-antey aney-alpeyenh. ³⁷ Inngarl aynteyel, akngerran angkep itetherreyenh ipmethey, alpeyenh aney-alpeyenh Akngey-itwel. Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh iterl-areyel. Arrantherrap iterlaremer angka weth Moses-akert, rarl arew, rwarl ampenh arwerl-itwew. Reytemarl ilem-penh arrantherr mwanty iterl-aremer. Akngayan angkew Moses-ew alakenh, 'Ayengan Abraham-ew-artey aneyel, Isaac-ew-artey, Jacob-ew-artey.' ³⁸ Rernemanap iteth-anteyarl aneyel! Akngey atyetyart aney-angenh ipmernemewan. Ran atyetyart aneyel iteth-rnemewant. Ikwerenh-angkwarran anantherr ingkerrenh iteth intemarl anem ipmepenh."

³⁹ Artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem rernem awelhenh-antey. Rernemap angkew, "Arraty-angkwarr nga angkeyel!"

⁴⁰ Ikwer-penh-antey artwa ilkwernem ater-anemarl irrenh, renh ayernewerr.

*Artwa Christ ra atyetyart ingwer-ikwer David-angkwarran
(Matthew 22:41-45; Mark 12:35-37)*

⁴¹ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, "Artwa Christ-alew? Akngeyel ilew, renharl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. Akngerran apmwel-ayethan angkem alakenh, 'Artwa Christ ran atyetyart ahern nhareny-rnemewant, Atyetyart David-apeny. Christ ranap David-wenh-antey.' Ilekewarl rerneman apmwel-ayeth alakenharl angkeyel? Rernem iterl-aremer, Christ ranap Akngey-areny. Ran David-angkwarr ilkwarl. ⁴² Awank-akerr David-el aylelhenty nhenh ingkwernew pip Psalms-ewan:

'Akngey angkew atyetyart atyenh-warl Christ-warl:

"Ngan ana arrerenty atyengel-arleng arraty-angkwarrarl.

⁴³ Ingwer-rnem ngkweng-wety artewenty arlkarerreyel-rnem atha atweyenh, renh-rnem ngkweng-wety irrentemel." '

⁴⁴ Atyetyart David-el artwa Christ itnewew 'Atyetyart atyenh'. Christ ranap ilkwarl Atyetyart David-angkwarr. Ranap Akngey-areny."

*Tangkey-angenh
(Matthew 23:1-7; Mark 12:38-40)*

⁴⁵ Akngerran anenh apmer ikwer-itwew, awelherrenh Jesus-ew. Rap angkew kwertengerl 12 ikwerenh-rnemew, ⁴⁶ "Mwanty anenherr-arey arrantherr! Artwa yanh-rnem iwarrerney-angenh, rerneman angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker. Irrtywalth rernem. Rernem aylpem arnkwa mwerr-angker arlpentyel, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem nakemel araynteyew-awaty. Rerneman inkwerelhem, ingwer-rnemarl ikwer-rnem kwernerrey-alhem, atyetyart ilkwa antwemel. Rernem aylpenty tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, arrwekel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem araynteyew-awaty. Akngerrarl akarrerremeng-arey, amern inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkweyew, rernem arrwekel-antey aney-alhem, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem araynteyew-awaty. ⁴⁷ Rernem arelh inpert-rnemew apmwel-ayeth mpwarem, ilek-ilek rakemel warl ikwer-rnem-wenh-they. Rernem irrtwyerremel angkeyel Akngey-warl-athek arleng-alenty. Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh court-emeleyenh, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh, irrtwyerremel renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman ra alyepel irrwampenh-antheyenh."

¹ Jesus anenh-antey tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew, arrerenty ampwal apwertew-arelh ikwer-itwew. Ra arenh, apwert akngerr-akert-rnemel apwert arrerrenenh Akngeyew ampwal ikwer-warl. ² Akelty inpert apetyew, ngkwelty akely atherrant arrernew. Rarl arrernew-penh, apwert-weny-anem ra aneyelpew. ³⁻⁴ Jesus-el arew, rap arlkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. “Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Akngayan inkwerelhem innga arelh nhenhew, apwertarl impen-antey ikwerenh ingkerr arrernew. Akngey ingwer-rnemew inkwerelhey-angenh. Apwert akngerr-antey rernem atnyeneyel. Ya, Akngayan inkwerelheyl innga arelh nhenhew.”

Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwan atep-atakeyenh
(*Matthew 24:1-2; Mark 13:1-2*)

⁵ Ikwer-penh rernem tyerrelhew tyaty ilkwethy aketh-warl. Kwertengerl-rnem angkew, “Tyaty ilkwa nhanyem mwanty-antey artew apwert alyelk mwerr-angker-akert. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then kwen, akngerrelarl Akngeyew arrernew.” ⁶ Jesus-el awew, rap angkew, “Arrantherran areyl tyaty ilkwa nhenh. Ingwer-ingweran apwert nhenh-rnem rtney-angenh-anem irreyenh. Alethang-rnemelan apwert-rnem atep-atakeyenh, arlperry iwemel.”

Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyenh Akngey-wenh-rnem
(*Matthew 24:3-14; Mark 13:9-13*)

⁷ Rernem angkew, “Atyetyartay, ilengerarl tyatyan inngan atep-atakeyenh? Nthakenh-tangkwel irreyenh, alakenh irreyew-alenty? Anantherr iterl-areyew.” ⁸ Jesus angkew, “Mwanty anenherr-arey, ingwerentyakel arrenhantherrenh irrywerl-ampernewerr. Ingwerenty angkewerr, ‘Ayeng nhanyem, Akngeyarl angkew, ra thwenem ahern nhenh-warl!’ Ingweran angkewerr, ‘Arlta arrer-anemerreyel! Jesus apey-alpeyenh-anem!’ Arrantherrarl awem, rernemarl alakenh angkem, awalhey-angenh arrantherr ikwer-rnem. ⁹ Arrantherr awem, angkarl arlpimperrem, apmer arrpanenh-itwew atwerreyel, atererremel aney-angenh. Arrantherr alakenh iterremer, ‘Ahern-then alker-then rlungk-antey ywerreyelpey-angenh. Ingwer-ingwerant apek ywerreyelpeyenh.’”

¹⁰ Rap angkew arrpemarl ikwer-rnem, “Ya innga! Ahern-then alker-then ywerreyelpeyew-alenty, akngerran atwerreyenh apmer arrpanenhel arlperry. Akngerr apmer ingwer-they alheyenh, atwerr-aynteyew apmer ingwer-itwew. ¹¹ Ahernan arrewemel iltewelheyenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Akngerran aneyenh amern-weny angayakw, ywarn iterremel apatemel anerl-aneyenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Ingwer-rneman arntety ilkwel atwerl-aneyenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Akngerrel ilek-ilek arerl-aneyenh alker-itwew, atererremelap anerl-aneyenh.

¹² Alakenh aynteyew-alenty apmwa, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh irrwernerl-aneyenh. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh antwerrkeyenh, court-emel-aynteyew tyaty Jew-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rernemap arrenhantherrenh tyayl-warl akwerneyenh, rnkernemel arrwekel rtnaynteyew artwa ilkwernem-itwew. Apmer arrpanenh-itwew rernem alakenh mpwarayntem, arrantherrarl ayenh apenteyel. ¹³ Rernem arrewantherr alakenh mpwarem, arrantherran angka atyeng-akert ilemer alhewer, atererrey-angenhel. ¹⁴ Iterrey-angenh alakenh, ‘Nthakenh ayeng angkem ikwer-rnem?’ ¹⁵ Athan arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthem, arrantherr angkeyew arraty-angkwarr Akngey apentey-angenh

ikwer-rnem. Rernemap ywarn iterrem, 'Nthakenh anantherr renh-rnem ayntarrp-ilem?' ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Tywekererreyenh arrewantherrety ingwer-rneman, ayenharl arrantherr apenteyel-rnem-wety. Arrewantherrenh-rnem-then arrewantherr ahelerreyenh, akwetyemel ayernerl-aneyenh court-emelemel. Ingwerentyaman arrewantherr ipmewarl atweyenh. ¹⁸ Akngeyelanap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntemarl intem-antey, iteth atnyen-ayntemel. ¹⁹ Arrantherr ikwer rlterrk anentyan, angkeperrey-angenh, arrantherrap aney-alpem intemarl ikwer-itwel."

Tawen Jerusalem-arl atep-atakeyenh
(*Matthew 24:15-25; Mark 13:14-23*)

²⁰ Jesus angkew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew, "Ingwer-ingweran ar-rantherr areyenh artwa ahawarr-rnem, alperrel-apeny ampereleyenh apmer nhenh Jerusalem. Arlta ikwerelap arrantherr iylpangkeyenh, 'Ya, apetyew-anem rernem nhanyem, anenhantherrenh ingkerr atweyew ipmew, warl-then atep-atakemel.' ²¹ Arrantherr Judea-areny-rnem irrtiyert-anterremer, apwert irrwerlel aney-alheyew. Arrantherran tawen-areny-rnem irrtiyert-anterremer arrpemar. Arrantherr arlengarl anew-aneyel-rnem, angkep alpey-angenh Jerusalem-war. ²² Awank-akerr angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilew, Akngeyelarl irrwampenh-antheyenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem. Arlta ikwerel inngarl aynteyenh, rernemarl ingkwernew-angkwarr. ²³ Rlterrk arlap aynteyenh arelh arntety-rnemewan, ampangketyarr-rnemew-then. Nthakenh anterrey-angenh, irrepern-rnem! Ya, Akngeyelan irrwampenh-antheyenh ingkerrenhew Israel-wenh-rnem. ²⁴ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel akngerr atweyenh Jerusalem-areny nayp arlpentyel. Ingwer-rnem rernem arertnentyan akngeyneyenh apmer ingwer-rnem-war. Arlengew-alenty alethang-rnem aneyenh atyetyart tawen Jerusalem-ew ikwer-itwew. Ingwer-ingwerantap Akngeyelan renh-rnem irrenteyenh."

Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenh
(*Matthew 24:26-31; Mark 13:24-27*)

²⁵⁻²⁶ Jesus-el akalty-anthenh-antey kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem. "Ikwerel-antey ingkeny, alkent, antyarr-then ingwer-lkwererreyenh, akngelherreyenh arrewemel. Akngerran iterreyenh, 'Nthakenh-anem irreyel ahern nhenhan?' Rernemap aytnerl-aneyenh aterel. Kwaty alayan akngelheyenh, arwerlk angkeyenh artewenty innga. Akngerrelap aweyenh, rernemap aterenyengel irreyenh, apatemel ywarn iterremel. ²⁷ Ikwerel-antey ayenhap arnareyenh, Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Ayengap kwenpay-angkwarr aremerreyenh, amparrkeyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertarl. ²⁸ Kwertengerl atyenh-rnem arrantherr arem apmwa ayntenty, atererrey-angenh. Arrantherr inkwerelhemer, ayengap arwapeny apetyem-anem, arrenhantherrenh mwanty arntarnt-areyew, inerleweyew."

Angka aherrety-akert
(*Matthew 24:32-35; Mark 13:28-31*)

²⁹ Jesus-el angka ingwer-anem ilenh ikwer-rnem. "Arwerl ampweth-ampwethew iterrenh-arey. ³⁰ Alpeytan lyapenhey-alpem, arrantherr iterrem, 'Ya, aherrety-anem irrenhey-alpeyenh.' ³¹ Alakenh-anyeman arrantherr iterreyenh, arrantherrarl arenty, ahern-then alker-then ingwer-lkwererrenty: 'Ya, apetyeyenh-anem Jesus. Ra atyetyart-anem aneyew ikwerenh-rnemew arntarnt-aremel.'

³² Atha arrenhantherrenh arraty ileyel. Rlengkarl iteth aneyel-rnem apmer nhel rernem alakenh areyenh Jerusalem-itwew, rernemarl iteth aneyelel-antey. ³³ Ahern-then alker-thenarl ywerreyelpeyenh. Angka atyenhanap intemarl aynterl-aneyenh, ywerrey-angenh.”

*Mwanty anaynteyew, Jesus-arl arwapeny apetyeyenh-wety
(Matthew 24:36-51)*

³⁴ “Mwanty-antey anayntenh-arey arrantherr! Anngangelhey-angenh amernel, ngkwarlel, apwertel-akerr ilpateleml. Apmwangkwarr apek arrantherr anerl-anewerr arlta ikwerel, ayengarl arwapeny apetyeyenh-wety. ³⁵ Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew apateyelpyenh, ayengarl arwapeny apetyeyenh. ³⁶ Ya, arrantherrap intem atyeng arntarnt-arelh-ayntenh-arey mwanty. Akngey-then ayern-ayntenh-arey, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkell-aynteyew, apmwa ayntenty-angkwarr. Renh ayernemel, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkell-aynteyew, arrantherr ilelh-aynteyew nyerrweny. Akngey-wenh Artwa Inngel atha court-emeleyenh ingkerrenh-antey anyentarl-anyentarl.”

Alakenh-anyem Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthenh, rernemarl alakenh-tangkweel ayernew, “Nthakenh-tangkweel irreyenh, nga apey-alpeyew-alenty?”

³⁷ Arlta arrpanenh Jesus-el akngerr akalty-anthenh Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Atwerrp-atwerrp ra akalty-anthenharl-penh, rap alpenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, ankwaynt-aynteyew Apwert Alip-itwew. ³⁸ Aherlkamenhey-alhenh akngerran akarrerrenh ikwer-warl tyaty ilkwitwew, angka ikwerenh awaynteyew.

22

*Artwa ilkwernem iterreyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew
(Matthew 26:1-5; Mark 14:1-2)*

¹ Tawen Jerusalem-itwew akngerr mpwelhenh tyenkerr ikwer apmellerew. Jew-rnemarl akarrerrem, amern ilperr-ilperr arlwarelhey-angenh arlkwew-arlkwem, aker yep-yep-then. Rernemap iylpangkem, antyerl Akngey-wenhelarl away alkenh-rnem Egypt-areny-rnem-wenh ipmew-antey atweyenh awank-akerr. Rap mentyarl arew away alkenh-rnem Israel-rnem-wenh, renh-rnem ipmew atwey-angenh. ² Artwa rltwernem Jew-rnem-wenh tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh alakenh: “Nthakenh Jesus-an anantherr irrtiyertel antwerrkem, renh atweyew?” Akngerr-wety rernem ywarn iterrenh apatemel, ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem ahellerrewerr.

³ Arrenty alkenhelan Satan-el Judas Iscariot arrkernew-anem. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-anteyarlap ran, Jesus-elarl ayerrpelew arrwekel-antey.

⁴ Rap irrtiyertel-antey alhew artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem-warl, iltyemwerney tyaty ilkwareny-warl-then. Rap angkew, “Ayengan iterreyel, Jesus arrewantherr ahayiwewew. Nthakenharlap atha ileman?”

⁵ Rernemap inkwerelhemel awew, angkew-anem ikwer, “Anantherran apwert akngerr ngkweng anthem.” ⁶ Judas-an angkew, “Yew-yew.” Ran intem alakenh iterrerl-apenh, “Ilengerarl atha renh-rnem ilanthen, Jesus antwerrkeyew? Irrpetyapantarl ikwer-itwel aneyeleng-arey apek?”

*Kwertengerl atherrel amern tyenkerr apmelerr-angkwarr amperneyel
Jesus-ew
(Matthew 26:17-19; Mark 14:12-16; John 13:21-30)*

⁷ Arlta ingwerelan rernem amern ilperr-ilperr arlkew-arlkwenh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Ingkerrel yep-yep akely ahenty akemel atwew. Rernemap ampernew, arlkweyew-anem. ⁸ Jesus angkew Peter-ew-then John-ew-then, "Alhenh-atherr, amern tyenkerr-rnem ineyew. Amern-rnem ampnenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr kwenty arlkew-arlkweyew."

⁹ Ratherrap ayernew, "Nthek-ampeny-warl aylernanth amern-rnem ampnenem?"

¹⁰ Ra tyernew, "Alhenh-atherr Jerusalem-warl. Mpwelanthap renh arenheyen, artwa anyentarl apetyeyenh ampwal kwatyew-arelh-akert. Renhap apenteh-atherr warl anyent-angkwarr, aylpenhemel ikwer-angkwarr.

¹¹ Angkey-alhenh-atherr alakenh warlew-artey ikwer, 'Ingkartel thwenew. Nthenh-itwewarlap anantherr tyenkerran arlkweyenh?' ¹² Artwa rap atnwenhem irrwerl, room taypel ilkwangketyarr-warl. Ikwer-itwew amern tyenkerr-rnem ampnenh-atherr arrernemel, anantherr arlkew-arlkweyew."

¹³ Ratherrap anperl-alhew, inngarl arewan, Jesus rarl ilew-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. Amern tyenkerr-rnem arrernew-penh, ratherrap alpew Jesus-warl angkep-antey.

*Jesus-el tyenkerr arlkweyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel
(Matthew 26:17-30; Mark 14:17-26; John 13:21-30)*

¹⁴ Ingkenyarl aylpenhewel, Jesus alhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer ikwer-warl. Rernemap arrernelhew, tyenkerr-anem arlkew-arlkweyew. ¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ayengan ilkelhew-antey, tyenkerr nhenh arlkweyew arrewantherr-akert. Anantherrarl arlkwem-penh, ingwer-rnemelan ayenh irrwampenh-antheyenh artewenty, ipmew-antey ayenh atweyenh. ¹⁶ Ingkerr atyeng awelhenh-arey! Tyenkerr nhelkwer atha arlkwey-angenh arrpemar alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, ayengar ilwenty-penh, Akngeyan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap arlkweyenh arrpemar alakenh."

¹⁷ Rap inew irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, inkwerelhemel Akngeyanem nakew ngkwarl ikwer-akertel. Rap angkew-anem ikwer-rnem, "Ya, ngkwarl nhenhan inenh-arey. Antherreynemel antywenh-arey akelyarl-akely. ¹⁸ Ngkwarl wayn nhenh atha antywey-angenh arrpemar ahern nhenh-itwew alakenh. Ingwer-ingwerant, Akngeyan ikwerenh-rnemew atyetyart aneyenh, athap antywem arrpemar alakenh."

¹⁹ Amern-anem ra inew, rap inkwerelhemel Akngeyanem nakew amern ikwer-akertel. Akaltheynemel akelyarl-akely ikwer-rnem antheynew angkemel, "Arlka atyenh nhenhan. Ingwer-rnemelarl arlka atyenh-anem artewenty arleny-arrerneyenh whip-el. Ayengan katy ilweyenh arrewantherr. Alakenhaym arrantherr amern arlkwerl-anem, atyeng iylpangkemel."

²⁰ Rernem tyenkerr arlkwew-penh, Jesus-el inew arrpemarl irrkwa ngkwarl wayn-akert, antheynemel angkemel-antey, "Arrnga thelemel katy ilweyenh ayeng arrewantherr, apmwa irrarlkenheyew. Akngeyel arretengelew, rarl anyent-anem arrenhantherrenh pweytelelem ikwer-warl. Atharl arrnga thelem alakenh, Akngey arrewantherr angkem ingwer-rnemew-then, rarl apmwa irrarlkem arrewantherr ingkerrenh-they."

²¹ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Anyentan arrewantherr-they alherlenty-akngeyenh artwa ilkwernem-warl irrtuertel-antey. Amernarl arlkwem-penh, rap ingwer-rnem-anem ileyenh, ayenh antwerrkeyew. ²² Artwa

Inngarl Akngey-wenh ayengan ilwem, Akngey-wenh pipel aynteyel-angkwarr. Artwa irrtyert-awarr renhanap Akngeyel artewentyel irrwampenh-antheyenh.”

²³ Kwertengerl-rnemel awew alakenh, rernemap angkerrew, “Artwa ntheke-apenyarlap ran?”

Kwertengerl-rnem ilelheyel atyetyart ilkwa

²⁴ Rernemarl anew-anenh-antey, kwertengerl-rnem alakenh angkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl, “Ayengan atyetyart Jesus-they, arrantherr ingwer-rneman arrangwarl!” ²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-rnem, “Atyetyart ahern nhenh-areny-rnem ahelengkwarl. Rernem akngerr pwerep-anthem, awelheyew ikwer-rnem. Rernem angkem, ‘Mwerr-angkerant-arey anantherr anem apmer nhenh-itwew, ayengarl atyetyart ilkwarl.’” ²⁶ Atyetyart ahelengkw yanh-rnem-apeny aney-angenh. Anyentarl arrewantherrthey atyetyartan aneyew. Warrkenh-apeny nga anemer anyentant, 11 yanh-rnemew warrkerreyew. Ntwan arntarnt-aremer 11 yanh-rnem. ²⁷ Atyetyart ilkwa artwa ilek-apenyarlap ran? Weth ran taypelel anem, amernarl arlkwem, artwa warrkenhelarl ikwer akngetyem. Ayengarlap atyetyart ahelengkw weth-rnem-apeny-weny. Athap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem.

²⁸ Arrantherran ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, rlterrrkarl atyeng ayntewengarl, ingwer-rneman atyeng-wety intwemelerrewarl. ²⁹ Akngey atyenhel ayenh atyetyart arrernew ingkerr ikwerenh-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-ingwer atharl arrenhantherrenh arrerneyenh atyetyart-rnem. ³⁰ Ayengan aney-alpem atyetyart irrwerl-itwew, kwertengerl-rnem arrantherr atyeng-itwel aney-alpem. Anantherrap inkwerelhemel kwenty arlkwerrem. Arrantherr chair amparrkentyel anem, Jew-rnem arntarnt-arem ingkerrenh.”

*Jesus-el Peter ileyel, “Ngan ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh”
(Matthew 26:31-35; Mark 14:27-31; John 13:36-38)*

³¹ Jesus angkew Simon Peter ikwer, “Simon, awelha atyeng. Arrenty alkenhel Satan-el Akngey alakenh ayernew, ‘Mwerrang atha kwertengerl-rnem arrkernem artewentyel?’ Akngayan angkew, ‘Kel mwerr.’ Ingwerentyaman arrantherr iyypareth-antey ikwer awelhem, apmwangkwarrarl angkeyelewan. ³² Athan ngkweng Akngey ayernew, Simon-ay, ngenh rlter-rkeleyew. Atha iterl-areyel, ngarl atyeng-wety amenterrenheyenh. Ngarl atyeng-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyenh, ntwap ingwer-rneman rlterrkelaynta.”

³³ Ra tyernew, “Arrangkwarr! Ngenh akwernem tyayl-warl, ayeng ngkweng-angkwarr alhem arrpemar. Ngenh ipmew atwem, ayenhanap rernem atweyew arrpemar.”

³⁴ Jesus angkew, “Ileyel atha ngenh arraty. Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlengkw atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh.”

³⁵ Kwertengerl 12 ikwer-rnem-anem ra angkew, “Arrantherr iterl-areyel, atharl weth thwenew arrenhantherrenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Ilyantarlarr arrantherr alhew; apwert-weny, yakweth-weny, pwet anyentant. Ayek ingwer-rnemelan arntarnt-arew arrenhantherrenh?”

Rernem tyernew, “Ya, ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arew inngarl.”

³⁶ Rap angkew, “Aleyan ingwer-ikwer-anem. Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arey-angenh. Aleyan arrewantherr mwerr-anemarl apwert-then yakweth-then akngeyew. Ingwerentyel napp arlpenty atnyeney-angenh apek. Ra kwet ikwerenh anthemer apwertew. Apwert ikwerel ra napp arlpenty-anem inemer. ³⁷ Akngey-wenh pipelan alakenhan aynteyel: ‘Rernem angkeyenh, atharl angka Moses-wenh apentey-angenh.’ Ya, angka yanhan atyeng-akert. Rlengkan rernem atyeng-akert alakenhan anyem ilem, Akngey-wenh pipelarl aynteyel-angkwarr.”

³⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem angkew, “Ingkartay, nhenh araw! Kelarl anantherran napp arlpenty atherr atnyeneyel.”

Ra angkew, “Kel-antey. Alakenh angkey-angenh, menty. Arwa angkeyel.”

*Jesus-an aynewikw ikwerenh angkeyel Apwert Alip-itwew
(Matthew 26:36-46; Mark 14:32-42; John 12:27)*

³⁹ Ikwer-penhan Jesus warl ikwer-they anperl-alhew kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, angkep alpew apmellerrel-ayeth Apwert Alip-warl. ⁴⁰ Rernemarl apwertel aney-alhew, rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Akngeyanem arrantherr ayernenh-arey rlterrkeleyew. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh arrkernewerr, angkepperreyew atyeng-wety.”

⁴¹ Kwertengerl-rnem arrernelhew ingkerrenh-antey, Jesus-an arlengawatyelew. Rap kwernerremel-anem angkenh alakenh-anyem, ⁴² “Akngey atyenh, ayeng ilkelheyel, ntwā artwereleyew ahelengkw yanhrnem. Ayenh irrwampenh-antherr, ipmew-antey atwemel! Ngarl ilkelhenty, rernem ayenh atwem, kel mwerrarl. Ayeng ngkweng awelhemarl. Ngkwenh-angkwarr mwerr.” ⁴³ Antyerl-anem irrwerl-they anamerl-antey aremerrenhey-alhew, rlterrkeleyew renh. ⁴⁴ Jesus-an arlka apmwerrenhew. Rap Akngey angkepelarrang ayernenh rlterrkel-antey irrkatyangkwarr. Rlterrkel ayernenh-angkwarr, intyey-anem ikwer-they taltyaytenh kwaty-apeny.

⁴⁵ Akngey-warl angkenh-penh, ra rtnerl-alhew, alpemel-anem ikwer-rnem-warl. Rap renh-rnem arey-alpew, ankwarl ayntenh-anem. Rernemarl amperrngerremel anew-anenh, ankwel-anem renh-rnem atwew. ⁴⁶ Rap atyekelemel ayernew, “Ay! Ilekewarl arrantherran ankwan aynteyel? Akwentenh-arey! Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey artewenty, arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilpertelewerr.”

*Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkeyel
(Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; John 18:3-12)*

⁴⁷ Jesus-an angkenh-angkwarr, kwertengerl Judas-anem aremerrey-alhew akngerr ingwer-rnem-akert. Rap alhew, Jesus-ew arrwantyeyew-arrpantey. ⁴⁸ Jesus-el ayernew, “Inngang ntwan ayenh arrwantyeyel? Arrangkw. Alakenhan ntwā ayenh artwa ahawarr-rnem-warl lwewar-rerneyew, antwerrkeyew.”

⁴⁹ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnemel arew, artwa ahawarr-rnem arrererrenhey-alhew, antwerrkeyew-anem. Rernem ayernew, “Ingkartay, mwerrang anantherr renh-rnem atanthem napp arlpenty atherrel?” ⁵⁰ Kwertengerl anyentelan napp-anem tyerrenhew, rap artwa anyentwenh iylpa akenhew arraty-angkwarr. Artwa warrkenharlap ran tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenh-areny artwa rltwewenh.

⁵¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem artwerelew, “Ipmelhenh-arey arrantherr!” Rap iylpa inew, arnemel mwerrelew-anem.

⁵² Artwa rltwernem tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, iltyemwerney tyaty ikwer-areny-rnem, artwamp-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenh rtenherrenh. Rernem mpwelherrenh, renh antwerrkeyew. Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ilekew arrantherr apetyew napp arlpenty-rnem-akert arwerl-then-akert? Athan ingwerenty ipmew atwey-angenh!" ⁵³ Arlta arrpanenhel atha akngerr akalty-anthenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Arrantherran ayenh antwerrkemer ikwer-itwew. Nthakenh arrantherran ayenh antwerrkey-angenh ikwer-itwew, ayengarl apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherrap ayenh mentyarl arew. Kel-anem aleyan arrantherr ayenh antwerrkem. Arrentyel arrenhantherrenh ilanthew, ayenh antwerrkeyew, awank-akerr Akngeyan angkew-angkwarr."

Peter-an angkeyel, "Jesus atha iterl-arey-angenh"
(*Matthew 26:57-68; Mark 14:53-72; John 18:13-14, 19-24*)

⁵⁴ Rernemap Jesus antwerrkew, warl Caiaphas-wenh-warl-anem atnwenhew. Artwa Caiaphas ranap tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-wenhew-artey. Rernemarl renh akngeynenh, Peter-elan irrker-they apenteynenh. ⁵⁵ Warl ikwer-itwew aketh-itwew, artwa ahawarr-rnemel rwa arrtyew atheperrel. Peter-an alhew, aney-alhew ikwer-rnem-itwel, rwel-anem arlterrngerrey-alhew. ⁵⁶ Kwey warrkenh anyentel alhengk-aremel angkew ingwer-nemew, "Artwa nhenhan Jesus-ew apelty arrpemarl."

⁵⁷ Ra irrtywerremel angkew, "Rwengk, atha renh iterl-arey-angenh."

⁵⁸ Ikwer-penh-antey ingwerel-anem alhengk-arew, "Ngan kwertengerl Jesus-wenh arrpemarl."

Peter-el tyernew, "Rwengk, ayeng-weny!"

⁵⁹ Ingwer-ingweran ingwerel-anem renh alhengk-arew. "Ya, artwa nhanyem inngarl alhenh ikwerel-arleng. Ran angkeyel apmer Galilee-areny-rnem-apeny. Ranap ikwer-areny arrpemarl, Jesus-apeny."

⁶⁰ Ran tyernew, "Arrangkw! Atha iterl-arey-angenh, ngarl angkeyel-angkwarr!" Rarl angkenh-angkwarr, tywek-tywekan arlkew-anem. ⁶¹ Kwen-they Jesus-elan renh artepang arew. Peter-el iterl-arew, rarl arrwekel-antey ilew, "Tywek-tywek arlkeyew-alenty rlengk atemwengkel-antey, irrpety-inger nga ilelheyenh, ntwan ayenh iterl-arey-angenh." ⁶² Rap akwenterl-alhew, tyerrelhenhey-alhew aketh-warl-anem keyt-angkwarr. Ra artewentyel artnenh-anem, rarl arrwekel-antey angkew-penh, ra renh iterl-arey-angenh.

Jesus-arl kwanthemel atweyel

⁶³ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus antwerrkenh, rernemap arrkentel-helemel renh atwenh. ⁶⁴ Rag-el annga atherran renh artew ayernemel, "Ntwarl arraty-antey iterl-areyel. Ilelha anewantherr. Angwenhel ngenh atwewan?" ⁶⁵ Rernem alakenhan ayernemel-antey kwanthenh renh akwetyemel.

Jesus renh court-warl atwenheyneyel, artwa ilkwernemel renh ayerneyew
(*Matthew 27:1-2; Mark 15:1*)

⁶⁶ Itwern tyerrelhewel, artwa ilkwerneman akarrerrew angkerreyew. Atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh-rnem, artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem ingkerr akarrerrew. Artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus renh rnkernew arrwekel-angkwarr. ⁶⁷ Artwa ilkwernemel renh ilew, "Arraty ilelheyew! Nganang artwa Christ, Akngeyarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew?"

Ra tyernew, “Ayengan angkenty alakenh, arrantherrap irrpeltharl irrem.
⁶⁸ Atha arrenhantherrenh ilenty, angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ilenh, arrantherran awelhey-angenharl. Ya, ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh.
⁶⁹ Rlengk-antey ayeng alpeyenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Akngey ran arawerrng ilkwakertarl. Ayengan aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel, aylakap-atherr-anem aneyenh atyetyart alkenh-atherr.”

⁷⁰ Rernem awew, ayernew-anem, “Kelew, innga wenh nga Alerikw Akngey-wenh, ngay?”

Ra tyernew, “Inngarlap arrantherr alakenh angkeyel.”

⁷¹ “Kel anantherr awew! Ilekewarl anantherr nthwem ingwer-warl, apmwa renh antweyew? Rantey ament ilelheyel, ran Akngey-wenh Alerikwarl!”

23

Jesus renh atnwenheyel atyetyart Pilate-warl (Matthew 27:11-14; Mark 15:1-5; John 18:33-38)

¹ Artwa ilkwernem rtnerl-alhew-anem, Jesus rernem atnwenhew artwa ilkwa Rome-areny-warl Pilate-warl. ² Rernemap renh rnkernew arrwekel Pilate-itwew, ayntarrp-ilew-anem alakenh, “Artwa nhel-anyemel Jew-rnem anenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh apmwel-ayeth! Ran arrkernelhew, anenhantherrenh artwereleyew-arrpantey, apwert anthewerr artwa ilkwa Rome-areny ikwer! Ran ilelheyel Alerikw Akngey-wenh. Ranap Moses-wenh-angkwarr apentey-angenharl, rarl alakenh angkeyel. Ran Akngey-wenh-wenyarl, artwa anantherr-apeny. Ranap ilelheyel artwa Christ, Akngyelarl ilew, rarl ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew, atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey aneyew!”

³ Pilate-elan ayernew, “Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey?”
 Jesus-el tyernew, “Arratyan nga angkeyel.”

⁴ Pilate angkew artwa ilkwernemew ingwer-rnemew-then, “Ywarn-antey atha renh ayerneyel. Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Nthakenh atha renh atwey-angenh arrangkewewan. Atha renh tyarlewemer.”

⁵ Rernemanap ahelerremel arlkew, “Arrangkew wenh! Ran alhenh apmer arrpanenh-warl, Jew-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh, kapmentew awelhey-angenh anaynteyew. Apmer Galilee-angkwarr-tangkwel ra alhenh. Aleyan ra apetyew apmer nhenh-warl Jerusalem-warl-anem, irrwerneyew.”

⁶ Pilate-el awew, rap ayernew, “Artwa nhenhan Galilee-areny, ngay?”

⁷ Rernemap angkew, “Ya, Galilee-arenyarlap ran!”

Pilate rap iterrew, renh thweneyew atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl Herod-warl. Ikwerel-antey, rernemarl Jesus ayernenh-angkwarr, Herod-an anenh tawen ikwer-itwew, rarl arwa apetyew. Pilate-then ilkelhey-angenhant-atherr anenh.

Atyetyart Herod-el Jesus ayerneyel

⁸ Rernemap Jesus atnwenhew artwa Herod-warl, atyetyart Galilee-areny-warl. Herod-an inkwerelhew, renh areyew, rarl angka awew, Jesus-elan ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Angetherr-anem ra renh areyew, mpwarenty rltterrk ilkwakertel. ⁹ Akngerr-inger ra Jesus-an ayernenh. Ranap akeley-tarl rtnenh, tyerney-angenh. ¹⁰ Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem artwa angka Moses-wenhew akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then rernem awelhenh arrpemarl arrer-they, ahelerremelarl renh ayntarrp-ilerrenh.

¹¹ Herod-el artwa ahawarr ikwerenh-rnem-akertel renh arrkentelhe-lenh. Rernemap arnkwa atyetyart-wenh mwerr-angkerel renh akwernew, angkep thwenemel artwa ilkwa ingwer weth-warl Pilate-warl-anem. ¹² Arlta ikwerel-antey Pilate-then Herod-then mwerrant-atherr-anem aneyelpew.

*Atyetyart Pilate-el ilantheyel, Jesus atweyew ipmew
(Matthew 27:15-26; Mark 15:6-16; John 18:39-40; 19:6-16)*

¹³ Kel Jesus angkep thweneynew atyetyart Pilate-warl-anem. Akgerr-anem Pilate-el ilew, akarrerreyew ikwer-warl. Artwa rltwa tyaty ilkwareny-rnem, atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh-then ingkerrenh-antey akar-rerrew. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrantherran artwa nhenh atyeng-warl akngetyew. Arrantherrap renh ayntarrp-ilenh, irrwernelhewarl. Athan renh ywarn-antey ayernenh, angetherr arrewantherr-itwew. Renh thwenew Herod-warl-anem. Ran ayernenh arrpemarl ywarn-antey, rap renh thwenew angkep arrpemarl. Herod-atherr aylanthan iterreyel, ran apmwewenyarl. Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh ipmew atweyew, arrangkw." ¹⁶ Pilate-an iterrenh, "Atyetyart Jew yanh-rnem inkwerelhem apek, ayengarl alakenh angkentyew, 'Atha artwa ahawarr-rnem ilanthem, renh whip-el atweyewant, tyarlewemel-anem.'" Rap alakenh angkew, "Atha atyenh-rnem ilanthem, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem."

¹⁷⁻¹⁹ Ikwerel-antey rernem Jesus court-emelenh, artwa anyent anenh tyayl-itwew itnan Barabbas. Awank-akerr artwernem atwerrenh Jerusalem-itwew. Ra nheng artwa anyent ipmew atwew, renhap tyayl-warl-anem akwernew. Ingkerrenh arlkalhelerrenh, "Jesus yanh atwey! Barabbas-an tyarlewa anewantherr!" [Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemelarl tyenkerr weth arlkwenh, Pilate-el tyerrenh artwa anyent tyayl-they. Ra apmellerrel-ayeth alakenh irrenh.]

²⁰ Pilate-an ilkelhew, Jesus tyarleweyew. Ywarn-antey ra ayernenh arrpemarl. ²¹ Rerneman arlkalhelerrenh, "Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!"

²² Pilate angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arrangkw wenh! Ranap apmwelheley-angenh! Atha nthakenh atyenh-rnem iley-angenh, renh arrangkwew ipmew atweyew. Atha renh-rnem ilanthem, rernem atweyew artepant whip-el, renh tyarlewemel-anem."

²³ Arlkalhelerrenh-antey atayel, "Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!" Pilate rap awelhew iylpareth-antey. ²⁴ Ra renh-rnem akeleyteleyew-arrpantey, rap angkew, "Kelew!" ²⁵ Rap artwa renh Barabbas tyarlewew-anem tyayl-they, rernemarl arlkalhelerrenh-angkwarr. Rap Jesus ahayiwew artwa ahawarr-rnemew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantheyew.

*Jesus-arl atantheyel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl
(Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:16-32; John 19:2-3)*

²⁶ Ikwer-penh artwa ahawarr-rnemel Jesus atnwenhew atyetyart Pilate-wenh warl-they. Rernemap artwa anyent-anem rlwatew, Jerusalem-warlarl apetyenh apmer ingwer-they. Simon-arlap ran, apmer Cyrene-areny. Rernemap renh antwerrkew, ilanthemel arwerl katy akngeyew Jesus-ew. Jesus arrwekelarl alhenh, Simon-el ingkern-theyarl apenteynenh arwerl-akertel. ²⁷ Akgerr ingwer-rnemel Jesus apentenh. Arelh-rnem artnalhelerrenh artewentyel ikwer. ²⁸ Rap artepang aremel angkew ikwer-rnem, "Arelh Jerusalem-areny-rnemay! Atyeng artney-angenh arrantherr! Amenheng nhenh-areny-rnemew artnenh-arey! ²⁹⁻³¹ Ya,

pwarrk antheyenh rernem ayenh artewenty innga. Ingwer-ingwer arrewantherr Jerusalem-areny-rnemew apmwernemel pwarrk ilkwa innga antheyenh. Arrantherrap angkeyenh, 'Arelh ampeweny-rneman inkwerel-heyel. Arelh ampemem-akertan amperrngerreyel-anem, apmwernemelarl ampa ikwer-rnem-wenh atwew.'

Arlta ikwerel arrantherr apwert ilkwernem-warl anterreyenh. Arrantherrap rtneyenh apwert impalth-itwew, angkemel Akngeyew, 'Artwa ahawarr-rnemelan ipmew atwewerr, apwert nhenh-rneman ntwa arrewelhela, anewantherr-warl aytneyew, anenhantherrenh ipmew lthweyew!' "

³² Artwa ahawarr-rnemel atnwenheynenh artwa ingwer atherr-then, artwa ratherran irrwernelhewarl. Rerneman ilkelhew, artwa irrpety renhrnem atweyew. ³³ Renh-rnem rernem atnwenheynew apwert anyent-warl itnan Akarnng. Apwert ikwer-itwew Jesus-itwew rernem arnkwan lhellew. Atanthew-anem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl, rnkernemel Jesus-enp-antey. Artwa apmwa atherr-then rnkernew akwerrant-atherr, renh ampepewelemel. ³⁴ Jesus itnywenemel angkew, "Akngeyay, akwerrparl rernem. Rernem iterl-arey-angenh, apmwel-ayeth mpwareyew. Apmwa irrarlka ikwer-rnem-wety." Artwa ahawarr-rnemap ntwelhellerrenh, ampwal iwemel namp-akert, Jesus-wenh arnkwa antengeleyew.

³⁵ Akngerr rtenherrenh-antey, Jesus arntarnt-arenh, aynterarrerrenharl arwerl-itwew. Artwa Jew alkenh-rnemelan renh arrkentelhelenh irrpeltherremel alakenh, "Ra ingwer-rneman itethelew ipmepen. Rap ament itethelhelemer ipmewety. Inngang ran artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl arretengelew anewantherr, ra ahern nhewarl thweneyew? Rap atwarremer arwerl yanh-they!"

³⁶ Artwa ahawarr-rnemel renh arrkentelhelenh arrpemar alakenh, "Ngkwarl tyekert antywa anewantherr-itwel! ³⁷ Inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnemew-artey? Anantherr iterl-areyew! Atwarra arwerl yanh-they!"

³⁸ Arwerl tyeylp arrernew arwerl iylpeyl-atherr ikwer-warl. Tyeylp ikwer-warl alakenh-anyem ingkwernew, "Artwa nhanyem atyetyart Jew-rnem-wenh." ³⁹ Artwa apmwa anyentelan Jesus ra arrkentelhelenh arrpemar. "Nheng nga artwa Christ. Atwarra arwerl-they, atwarrelhelemel aylernenhanth-then!"

⁴⁰ Artwa apmwa ingwerelan renh iltew. "Ipmelha, atherrelerl-aneyangenh! Nga atererremmer Akngey-wety! Anantherr ilweyew-anem arwerl nhenh-rnemel! ⁴¹ Kelarl aylewanthan mwerrarl ilweyew alakenh, apmwel-ayetharl mpwarew-penh. Artwa nhenhan apmwelheley-angenh, arrangkw." ⁴² Jesus aremel ra angkew, "Itterra atyeng, ngarl rlengk-antey alpem irrwerl, atyetyart alkenh aney-alpeyew."

⁴³ Ra tyernew, "Atha ngenh arraty ileyel. Rlengk-antey aylanth alpem, aney-alpeyew apmer mwerr-angker-itwew irrwerl."

Jesus-arl ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; John 19:28-30)

⁴⁴ Arlta ikwerel-antey arlta ampepel atemwengkerreyelpew. Nthakenh ingkeny arey-angenh. Apmer arrpanenh-itwew atemwengkerrew arlta ampep-they atwerrpew-atety. ⁴⁵ Ingkeny arrtyerneyelpew-anem angkeparl. Rag ilkwa aynterarrerrenh tyaty ilkwitwew. Atemwengkerrewel, rap ilterrelhew ament-antey ampep-angkwarr irrwerl-they kwenel-athek. ⁴⁶ Jesus arlkew, "Akngey atyenhay! Ayeng ilweyel-anem! Inweng atyenh arntarnt-ara!" Ra alakenh angkew-penh, rap ilwew-anem.

⁴⁷ Atyetyart artwa ahawarr-rnem-wenhel arenh arrer-they. Rap Akngey nakew alakenh angkemel, "Inngarl artwa nhenhan mwerr. Ran apmwelheley-angenh, arrangkw." ⁴⁸ Akngerr akarrerrew. Rernem aytareyew, artwernem irrpety arwerl-warl aynterarrewew, artwa apmwa atherr Jesus-anem. Rernemap amperrngerrew, alpew-anem apmer-warl, artewentyel artnemel. ⁴⁹ Jesus-ew apelty-rnem ikwerenh-rnem-then rerneman arleng-they arenh. Arelh Galilee-areny-rnemel arenh arleng-they arrpemar, rernemar apetyew Jesus-el-arleng apmer ikwer-they.

Jesus renh akwerneyel intey-warl

(Matthew 27:57-66; Mark 15:42-47; John 19:38-42)

⁵⁰⁻⁵¹ Kel artwa Joseph-an rtnenh arwerl-itwew arrerenty, ranap apmer Arimathea-areny Judea-ampeny-areny. Ran arratyarl anenh, Akngeyew mpwelhemel, rarl atyetyart ingkerrenhew aneyenh. Artwa Jew ilkwarlap ran. Arrwekel-antey artwa ilkwernem angkerrenh, Jesus renh atweyew. Joseph-el-an ywarn-antey arrkernelhenh, artwereleyew-arrpantey. ⁵² Jesus-arl ilwew-penh, rap atyetyart Pilate ayerney-alhew, "Menty atha renh akngeyney, akwerneyew?" Pilate-el tyernew, "Ya, akngeyna." ⁵³ Rap ikwerenh-rnem-akertel arwerl-they atwarrelhelew, arnkwa arlterel-anem ataperrelew, akwernemel awenng-warl. Awennganap intey-penh, ingwerentyelarl akalthew apwert impalth-they. Intey ra arrangkwarl ayntenh, ingwerenty akwerney-angenh-antey. ⁵⁴ Friday atwerrp-atwerrp-anem. Joseph-wenh-rnemel renh anamerl-antey akwernew, ingkeny aylpenhewerr. Friday atwerrpan alakenh warrkenh Jew-rneman iterrem, "Warrkanantherr ipmelhem-anem. Nthakenh anantherr Saturday-el warrkerrey-angenh arlta ltyerrey-angker-wety."

⁵⁵ Friday ikwerel arelh weth-rnem, Jesus-el-arlengarl apetyew Galilee-they, Joseph-anem rernem apentew. Rernemap intey-warl alhew, Jesus-arl akwernew-warl, areyew. ⁵⁶ Rernem arew-penh, apmer-warl-anem alperlewew, anter mpwareyew mwerr-angker intenh-akert. Anter ipma aperneyew-arelh Jew-rnem-wenh-angkwarr. Saturday-el rernem ltyerrew apmer ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew, Moses-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr.

24

Jesus-arl angkep itetherreyel ipmepenh

(Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-11; John 20:1-10)

¹ Ingwepenh-antey Sunday-el, arelh-rnem angkep alpew intey-warl anter mwerr-angker intenh-akert, rernemar arrwekel-antey mpwarewenp. Mary Magdala-areny, Joanna, Mary ingwer-anem (James-wenh amikw), arelh ingwer-rneman, rernemar alhenh ingkerrenh. ² Intey-itwew rernem arey-alhew, apwertarl arnangelew arriw-they. ³ Rernem kwen aylpenhew areyew, Jesus ipma ayntentyew. Rernemap ywarew ikwer, arrangkwarl. ⁴ Rernemar apatemel ayernerrenh, artwa atherr arwapeny aremerreyelpew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwel. Arnkwa ikwer-atherrenh amparrkenh. ⁵ Rernem atererremel kwernerrew-anem. Ratherr angkew ikwer-rnem, "Ilekew arrantherr artwa itethewan nthweyel ipmewenh-itwew-anem?" ⁶ Ran nhenhel aney-angenh, arrangkw! Ran itetherrenhey-alpew, alhew-anem. Arrantherrarlap iterl-areyel, wetharl arrwekel arrewantherrel-arleng anenh apmer Galilee-itwew. Angka nhenh ra ilenh arrewantherr:

⁷ 'Ayengan Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh. Artwa apmwernemew ayenh ahayiweyenh. Rernem ayenh atweyenh ipmew-antey, tywenemel

arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl. Ingwa atherr-penh ayeng itetherreyenh arrpemarl ipmepenh.' "

⁸ Arelh-rnemel angka renh iterl-arew-anem.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Rernemap intey-they alpew-anem, angka iley-alpew kwertengerl-rnem 11-ew ingwer-rnemew-then. ¹¹ Kwertengerl-rnemanap awelhey-angenh. Rerneman iterrew, irrtywerremel ilerl-anenty-arrpantey. ¹² Peter-anap rtnerl-alhew-anem, anterremel intey-warl. Rantey anngetherr amentel areyew. Rarl intey-itwew aremerrey-alhew, rap ayterney-alhew kwen. Arrangkw. Arnkwa arlterant ra arew, ipma ataperreleyew-arelh. Apatemel-anem ra apmer-warl alpew.

*Artwa atherr alheyel tawen Emmaus-warl
(Mark 16:12-13)*

¹³ Arlta ikwerel artwa atherr alhenh tawen akely-warl Emmaus-warl, Jerusalem-they arrerenty. Ratherrap Jesus apentenh. ¹⁴ Alpenharl ratherr angkerreynenh Jesus-ew, ipma anaynt ayntey-angenh intey-itwew. ¹⁵ Ratherrarl angkeynenh-antey, Jesus rantey-anem anteng-they alpenh ikwer-atherr-warl, rap alpenh-anem ikwer-atherrel-arleng. ¹⁶ Ratherran renh alhengk-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerew-athen arenh.

¹⁷ Rap renh-atherr ayernenh, "Nthakenh mpwelanth angkerrenh?"

Ratherr rtneyelpew, amperrngerremel ayternenh. ¹⁸ Artwa anyent itnan Cleopas ra angkew, "Ingkerrelan iterl-areyel, Jerusalem-itwewarl apmwa ayntew. Ntwan anyentelant iterl-arey-angenh?"

¹⁹ Rap ayernew, "Apmwa ilek-apenyarlap ran?"

Ratherrap tyernew, "Artwa weth Jesus Nazareth-areny, ranap angkakert Akngey-wenharl. Arawerrng rlterrkkel ra arntety-rnem mwerrelenh, angkethen akalty-anthenh Akngey-wenh arraty-angkwarr. Akngerran ikwer inkwerelhenh. Akngeyan ikwer inkwerelhenh arrpemarl. ²⁰ Artwa rltwa tyaty-areny-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarrerrenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then. Rernemap renh artwa ahawarr-rnem-warl ahayiwew atweyew, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl-anem atantheyew. ²¹ Anantherranap renh apalelarl apentenh. Anantherr iterl-aremer, Akngeyelarl anewantherr thwenew Israel-wenh-rnemew. Anantherr iterrenh, rarl anewantherr atyetyart ilkwa anem-arrpantey, Rome-areny-rnem irrentemel. Alakenh ayntey-angenh, arrangkwarl. Ingwa atherrel-anem ra ipma ayntenh. ²²⁻²³ Ngwampan anantherr apateyelpew. Ingkeny aremerrey-angenh-antey, arelh-rnem alhew intey ikwer-warl, apey-almemel angkakert-anem. Rernemarl kwen aylperl-almepw-penh intey-itwew, rernemap angka iley-almepw, 'Ywarn-antey anantherr nthwenh Jesus ikwer. Antyerl atherr aremerrey-ayntew, angkew-anem, "Jesus-an angkep itetherrew ipmepenh!" ' ²⁴ Artwernem-anem alhew intey-warl. Rernemap arey-alhew, arelh-rnemelarl ilenh-angkwarr-antey. Renhanap rernem arey-angenh, arrangkw."

²⁵ Jesus angkew ikwer-atherr, "Mpwelanthan arwengk apek, arraty iterrey-angenh? Mpwelanthan irrpeltherreyel angka artwa Christ-akert, awankarl angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel ingkwernenh! ²⁶ Mwerrarl artwa renh irrwampenh-antheyewan, ingkerrew katy ilweyew. Ingwa atherrel rarl ayntem-penh, rap angkeparl itetherreyenh ipmepenh, Akngey-itwel-anem aney-almemel arawerrng ilkwakertel."

²⁷ Rap renh-atherr akalty-anthenh arraty-angkwarr, anaynt-then ilenh angka irrkaty ikwer-akert. Angka renh Moses-el angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then ingkwernew Akngey-wenh pip-warl.

²⁸ Rernemap aremerrey-alhew tawen ikwer-itwew Emmaus-itwew. Jesus-an alhenh-antey. Ingwer-atherran ilkelhew, aynteyew apmer ikwer-itwew. ²⁹ Ratherrap angkew, “Ingkeny aylpeyneyel-anem, atemwengk-anem. Apetya aylewanthel-arleng.” Rap aylpew warl anyent-warl, ikwer-atherrel-arleng anaynteyew. ³⁰ Rernem arrernelhew, amern-anem arlkweyew. Amern inemel ra Akngey nakew. Akalthemel ra tyeylp atherr antew ikwer-atherr. ³¹ Anamerl-antey ratherr renh alhengk-arew, “Nhenh Jesus-an!” Ranap arwapenyarl ywerrerl-alhew. ³² Ratherrap angkew, “Mwerr-angker innga, rarl aylewanthel-arleng alhenh iwerrel, angka Akngey-wenh ilenh anayntelemel. Arlkan aylanth mwerrerreylpew.”

³³ Ratherrap akwenterl-alhew, anamerl-antey angkep alpew Jerusalem-warl. Arey-alpew-anem kwertengerl-rnem 11 ingwer-rnem-then, apmer ikwerel-antey anew-anenh. ³⁴ Rerneman ikwer-atherr iley-ayntew, “Innga! Jesus inngarl iteth! Ran aremerrew Simon-ew!” ³⁵ Ratherr-anem ilelhew, “Aylantharl iwerrel alhenh Emmaus-warl, Jesus-an pweyterrenh aylewanth-itwew. Angka Akngey-wenh ra akalty-anthenh, aylanthap renh alhengk-arey-angenh, arrangkw. Anantherrarl irrpety arrernelhew, rap amern-anem akew. Rarl amern akew-angkwarr, aylanth renh alhengk-arew, rap ywerrerl-alhew-anem.”

*Jesus-arl aremerreyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew
(Matthew 28:8-10; John 20:19-23)*

³⁶ Ratherrarl angkenh-antey, Jesus rantey aremerrew, rtnenh-anem ikwer-rnem-itwew. Ra angkew, “Atererrey-angenh arrantherr.”

³⁷ Rerneman apatemel atererrew, iterremel inweng ikwerenh-wety-arrpantey. ³⁸ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Ilek-wety arrantherr atyeng-wety atererreyel irrpeltherremel? ³⁹ Nhenh ayengarl innga! Itep-then ingkety-then arenh-arey. Ayenh arnenh-arey, arrantherr iterl-araynteyew. Arlkan nhanyem atyenh irrkaty-antey!”

⁴⁰ Rap lwewarrernelhew-anem itep-atherr ingkety-atherr. ⁴¹ Rernemap inkwerelhew apatemel, ywarn iterremel. Rap ayernew-anem, “Amern-then aker-then atnyeneyel apek?” ⁴² Rernemap renh antew aker aylperr, arrwekel-anteyarl ampernew. ⁴³ Rap aylperr inew, arlkwemel anngetherr ikwer-rnem-itwew.

⁴⁴ Rap angkew ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherrap ayenh anngel-anem arem, ayengarl itetherrew angkep ipmepenh. Aleyan inngarl ayntem, atharl ilenh arrwekel-antey, anantherrarl ingkerr anenheng-arey. Moses-el-then angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemel-then rernem angkethen aylelhenty-then atyeng-akert ingkwernew awank-akerr. Rernem ilenh, ayengarl angkep itetherreyenh ipmethey. Aleyanap innganem.”

⁴⁵ Rap angka Akngey-wenh ilenh, anayntelemel ikwer-rnem, rernemaw mwanty awelheyew. ⁴⁶ “Alakenh aynteyelan pip Akngey-wenhel. Akngeyel arretengelew, ayenh Jesus Christ thweneyew. Ra angkew, rernemarl ayenh ipmew atweyenh, pwarrk anthemel artewenty. Rap angkew, ingwa atherr-penharl ayeng itetherreyenh arrpemarlpemepenh. ⁴⁷ Ra angkew arrpemarlpemepenh, rarl ikwerenh-rnem thweneyenh apmer arrpanenh-warlpemepenh, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apaynteyew. Alakenh aynteyelan arrpemarlpemepenh: Jerusalem-warlpemepenh-tangkwel rernem alheyenh. Akngerr-anem ilaynteyenh, apmwewety ipmelheyew, nyerrerremel angkeperrenhey-alpeyew Akngey-warlpemepenh-athek. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarlkemel, ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh. ⁴⁸ Ya, arrantherr ayenh arew anngel, arrantherrap

angka atyeng-akert ilerl-apyantem, ayengarl ilwew, itetherrenhey-alpew-anem angkep.

⁴⁹ Awank-akerr Akngeyel arretengelew, ra antheyenh Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwerenh-rnemew. Athap thweney-alpeyenh arrewantherr. Apmer nhenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Mpwelhenh-arey, Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngeyel arrewantherr antheyew, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyew." Alakenh-anyem Jesus ilelhenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemew.

Jesus irrwerl alpeyel Aynikw ikwerenh-warl

(Mark 16:19-20; Acts 1:6-11)

⁵⁰ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem atnwenhew Jerusalem-they apmer akely Bethany-ew-atety. Ikwer-itwew ra itepatherr irrwerlerrew, Akngey-anem ayernemel, renh-rnem arntarntaraynteyew. ⁵¹ Rarl alakenh ayernenh-penh, rap renh-rnem iwerlelpew-anem. Akngeyel renh irrwerl akngeynew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. ⁵² Jesus-anem rernem kwernerremel nakew. Akwenterl-alhemel rernem inkwerelhemel-anem alpew Jerusalem-warl. ⁵³ Arlta arrpanenhel rernem aylpenh-anem tyaty ilkwewarl Jew-rnem-wenh-warl, Akngey nakaynteyew.

John Angka mwerr-angker John-elarl ingkwernek Jesus-penh

John-el angka ingkwernek, arrwekeleny-kenh angka ayntenharl, rarl awek-penh, ingkerrenhel Jesus renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey-kenh inngarl, rernem ingkerrenh itethirretyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. Jesus ran Akngey-kenh angkarl.

Angka mwerr itethiley-angker-penhan

¹ Awank-akerr Akngeyant arrwekel anenh ahern-wenyankel. Akngey-kenh angkanem nhenh arrwekel ayntenh arrpemar. ² Angka nhenh Akngey-kenh arrwekelenyar. Irrkaty rey-antey ayntenhan, angka rarl Akngey anenh. ³ Ra arrwekel-antey anenh, ahern ingkerrenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey. Ingkerrenh ilek-ilek ra arrpmernek, angka ikwerenh-angkwarr. ⁴ Angka ikwerenh-angkwarr ra iterrek, ilek-ilek arrpmernetyek. Anwantherr itethirretyek ikwer-angkwarrant. Angka ikwerenh-angkwarr ahern-areny ingkerrenhel renh iterl-aretyek. ⁵ Lyenenty impen ra aleth arrtyerneyel, ra anwekantherr lwewar-rerneyel. Jesus-el arrtyerneyel iwerr, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwerel-rnem Akngey iterl-arey-angenh, rernem atwemengkel-apenyarl alheyelan. Lyenenty nthakenh ilwerney-angenh-then, intem-antey alherneyel. Lyenenty ywerreyangarl, intem-antey arrtyerneyel. Ingkerrenhek anyent ra lyenenty-akert anwekantherr ingkerrenhek anem.

⁶⁻⁷ Akngeyel artwa anyent thwenek angkakert, itnan ikwerenh John, ilerl-apayntetyek Akngey-kenh angka. Artwa ingkern-they apetyem lyenenty-apeny, rernem renh arraty tnakayntetyek. ⁸⁻⁹ John ra apetyek angkakert arrwekel, ingkerrenh akaltiyetyek, lyenenty-akertarl apetyeyenh ingkern-they. Lyenentyel iwerr arraty arrtiernem-apeny, artwa John ranem apetyeyenh, iwerr anwekantherr arratyetyek. Ra ahern nhenh-itwek aremirrek, ingkerrenhel Ingkart iterl-aretyek tnakayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

¹⁰ Akngeyel ahern nhenh arrwekel arrpmernek angka ikwerenh-angkwarr. Angka ikwerenh ra kel apetyek ahern nhenh-warlanem. Ahern-areny-rnem apalarl anenh, iterl-arey-angenh. ¹¹ Ra apetyek, ikwerenh-rnem-itwek anetyek. Rernem renh tnakey-angenh. ¹² Ingwerel-rnemantarl renh tnakek, ikwer inkwerelhek. Ra iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem anayntetyek. ¹³ Akngey-kenh aler innga rernem aneyel, rernem ikwerenh-angkwarrant anetyek, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny.

¹⁴ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh thwenek, artwa ahern nhenh arrernek ingkerrenhek, mwerr-angkwarr aneyek, arraty-angkwarr. Ra anwekantherr-itwel anenh. Anwenhantherr kel renh arek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk ilkwakert, Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impen.

¹⁵ John ra angka anwekantherr ilek, rarl Jesus arlka anngetherr arek. "Weth atha arrwekelarl arrekanterr ilek-angkwarr, rarl ingkern-they apetyeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert. Ra anyent-tangkwel arrwekel anenh,

atyeng-wenyankel. Aleyan ra anyent-anem rlterrk ilkwakert. Ayengan arrangwarl, arwa angkakertarl.”

¹⁶ Akngey anwekantherr inkwerelheyel aleth-antey anwenhantherr ra arntarnt-areyel. ¹⁷ Awank-akerr Inkartel anwekantherr angka rlterrk awerr Moses-angkwarr. Ra Jesus-angkwarr lwewarrernelhek, rarl anwekantherr inkwerelheyel athamirremel. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyel Akngey arey-angenh. Alerikw anyentelant renh arek. Ra ikwer-itwek aneyel, Akngey rapeny arrpemar, iwerr anyent-antey. Ra angka Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek.

*John-el akngerr baptise-emileyel kwaty lher Jordan-itwek
(Matthew 3:1-12; Mark 1:1-8; Luke 3:15-17)*

¹⁹ John ra lher Jordan-itwel anenh. Atyetyart-rnem Jew-rnem-kenharl Jerusalem-itwek rernem tyaty-areny-then warrkenh-rnem-then John-warl thwenek, lher Jordan-warl, renh ayernetyek, angwenharl ran. ²⁰ Ranem ilelhek, “Ayengan Christ inngeweny, renharl Akngeyel awank-akerr ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl.”

²¹ Rernem renh ayernekk arrpemar, “Ngan ilekarl? Nganang angkakert Elijah-arl apey-alpek? Angkakert wethang ngan apey-alpek, Moses-elarl awank-akerr ilek?”

Ra tyernekk, “Arrangkw.”

²² Rernem ayernekk arrpemar, “Ngan ilekarl? Ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr thwenekarl, ngenh ayernetyek, ngan ilekarl.”

²³ John ra tyernekk, “Angkakert Isaijah-el alakenh awank-akerr ingkwernek, ayengarl apmer arlpaw-itwek arlkeyenh, ‘Iwerr arratyiletyek Inkartek.’”

²⁴⁻²⁸ Artwa Pharisee-rnem apetyek arrpemar lher Jordan-warl, apmer Bethany-warl. Rernem renh ilek, “Ngan arrangwarl, Christ-wenyarl, angkakert Elijah-wenyarl, angkakert ingwer-wenyarl. Angwenhel ngenh thwenek ingwer-rnem baptise-emileyek?”

John-el renh-rnem ilek, “Athan kwatyelant renh-rnem baptise-emileyek. Aleyan arrekantherr-itwek ingwer aneyel, arrantherr renh iterl-arey-angenh. Ayengan arrwekel ikwer-they apetyek. Ayeng arrangwarl, ra atyeng-angkwarr ilkwarl.”

Jesus ra Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely-apeny

²⁹ Arlta ingwerel John-el Jesus renh arnarek, rarl apetyenh. Ranem ingkerrenh ilek, “Arenherr-arey! Artwa nhenh Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely ra! Ingkerrenh-they apmwa iwey-angker.”

Anayntileyel: Yep-yep akelyarlap ran. Ingkerrenh-they apmwa iwey-angker. Yep-yep inngarl rernem atwenh arrwekeleny-rnemel. Yep-yep akely arrpemar. Irrwerl-areny-kenh. Arlkan menty anthehek arrpemar. Alakenh John-el renh antwenh.

³⁰ “Weth atha arrwekel arrekantherr ilek, ‘Artwa ra atyeng-they ingkern apetyem, ra atyeng-they rlterrk inngarl. Ra arrwekel anenh apmelerr, atyeng-wenyankel.’ ³¹ Arrwekel atha renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Aleyan atha renh iterl-areyel-anem. Ayengan kwatyelant baptise-emiley-angkerarl, atha Jesus-kenh angkanem iletyek Israel-kenh ingkerrenhek.”

³²⁻³³ John-el renh-rnem ilek, “Akngey ra ayenh arrernekk, ingwer-rnem baptise-emileyek kwatyel. Ra ayenh ilek arrpemar, ‘Ntwa artwa anyent areyenh Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-itwek arrernelheyenh, antelhemel. Itnweng ranem ikwer-warl antelhetyek aylpeyenh, ntwap renh iterl-areyenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen anyent Itnweng arrerney-angker. Itnweng

Rlwart arrekanterr-warl-anem antelhetyek arrpemar. ³⁴ Athanem renh anngetherr arek, ayeng ikwer akaltyan, artwa Akngey-kenh alerikw rar!' "

Jesus-el Peter-atherr rlwaneyel, ratherr kwertengerl anetyek

³⁵ Arlta ingwerelan John Bethany-itwek anenh-antey, kwaty lher itnan Jordan akngerrakw-ampenyel. Kwertengerl atherr ikwerenh anenh arrpemar. ³⁶ John-el Jesus intwarek, anper-anteyarl alhek. Ra angkek, "Arenherr-atherray, artwa Akngey-kenh yep-yep akely!"

³⁷ Kwertengerl ratherr John awek-penh, ratherr Jesus ingkern-they apentenhek. ³⁸ Jesus-el renh-atherr artepang arek, ratherrarl renh apenten. Rap angkek, "Ya, ilekek?"

Ratherr ayernek, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, apmer nthen-itwek ngan ayntem?"

³⁹ Ra renh-atherr ilek, "Areyek apetyenherr-atherr." Ratherr-anem apmer ikwer-itwek aney-alhek atwerrpek-atwety. ⁴⁰ Kwertengerl anyent Andrew, Simon Peter-kenh ayteyikw. ⁴¹ Andrew Simon Peter ikwer nthwenh. Renh arey-alhemel ra renh ilek, "Aray! Christ-arl aylern arek." ⁴² Ranem Simon renh Jesus-warl atnwenhek. Simon arnterr aremel, Jesus-el renh ilek, "Itnan ngkwenh Simon-arl. Ngan John-kenh alerikwarl. Athanem ngenh Peter itneweyel."

Jesus-el Philip-atherr Nathanael-atherr rlwaneyel

⁴³ Arlta ingwerelan Jesus Galilee-ampeny-warl alhek. Ra Philip arey-alhek. Jesus-el renh ilek, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr apetyay."

⁴⁴ Philip ra Bethsaida-areny anenh, Andrew-atherr Peter-atherr ratherr tawen ikwer-areny arrpemar. ⁴⁵ Philip-el Nathanael renh arey-alhek, ra renh ayernek-anem, "Artwa nhenh apetyey-alenty Moses-el angka arrwekel ingkwernek, angkakert ingwerel-rnem arrwekel ingkwernek arrpemar, ikwer-wenyankel. Jesus apmer Nazareth-areny, Joseph-kenh alerikw."

⁴⁶ Nathanael-el renh ayernek, "Artwa mwerrang Nazareth-areny ran apetyek? Arrangkw apek."

Philip-el renh ilek, "Kel aretyek apetyay!"

⁴⁷ Jesus-el Nathanael arnarenh rarl apetyenh ikwer-warl-athek, ra ingwer-rnemek angkek, "Artwa yanh Israel-areny iylypareth, apmwewen-yarl!"

⁴⁸ Nathanael-el renh ayernek, "Nthakenh ntwā ayenhan iterl-areyel?"

Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arrwekel-antey arek awank-antey, Akngey-kenh arawerrng-akertel. Nga arwerl tywerrk lywenty-itwek anenh. Philip-el ngenh ikngwey-angenh-antey."

⁴⁹ Nathanael-el ilek, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay, nga Akngey-kenh alerikw, Israel-kenh atyetyart nga aneyel."

⁵⁰ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh arek tywerrk lywel anerl-anenty arrwekel. Ntwā ayen ntakeyel ayeng Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert? Kel mwerr. Ingwer-inger ntwā ayen areyenh rlterrk ilkwakert-anemar.

⁵¹ Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Ingwer-inger arrantherr alkeran areyenh, alker altywerirrenty. Ikwer-they ntwā ayen areyenh irrwerl-areny-rnem artarn-akemel angkepellarreng atwarrenhey-alhemel nganeynemel arrpemar lat-angkwarr atyeng-warl."

2

Jesus-el kwaty-penh wayn mpwareyel

¹⁻² Arlta atherr-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek tawen Cana-warl, Galilee-ampeny-warl, artwethen arelh-then itengerrenty aytaretyek. Jesus-kenh amikw alhek arppemarl. Akgerr akarrirrek amern kwenty arlkwetyek. Rernem ingkerrenhek yangkelek arrwekel-antey, amern akgerr arlkwetyek. ³ Kel wayn ywerrek, arrangkw-anem. Amikw Jesus-kenh ikwer-warl angkek. "Arrangkw. Wayn ingweran ntw a iney-angenh-anteyarl."

⁴ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, "Menty. Alerl-antey. Ingwer-ingerant arlta atyenhel, atha ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek-anem."

⁵ Amikwel warrkenh-rnem ilek, "Awelhenherr-arey ampa atyehkek, rarl arrenhantherrenh ilem."

⁶ Ampwal apwert-penh kwatyek-arelh ilkwernem rtenh 6 warl kwenel, ingkerrenh-antey iltya lhewelhetyek, amern arlkwey-alenty, angka Jew-rnem-kenharl arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr. Kwatyek-arelh ilkwa 100 litres-ek-arelh. ⁷ Jesus angkek warrkenh-rnemek, "Kwaty inpenherr-arey ampwal-rnem-warl arriwek-atwety." Warrkenh-rnemel kwaty inpek, ampwal-rnem-warl. ⁸ Jesus-el warrkenh-rnem ilek arppemarl, "Kwaty akely tyampit-warl thelherr-arey, atyetyart ikwer-warl akgemel." Rernem Jesus ikwer awalhek. ⁹ Kwaty ra wayn-anem irrek, Jesus-angkwarr. Warrkenh-rnem rernem tyampit akely-warl thelek-penh, rernem waynek akaltyarl. Atyetyart ra kwaty akely-penh wayn-anemarl antywek, akwer-rpel. Ikwer-penh atyetyart arlkek artwa anyent ikwer itengirrey-alenty ikwer. ¹⁰ Atyetyart apal angkek, "Wayn nhenhan mwerr-angkerarl. Wayn mwerr-angker nga awakelhek ingkernant ingkerrenhel antywetyekarl! Wayn apmawam antywey-angenh arrangkw. Wayn irrkweny antywey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel wayn mwerr-tangkwel anthetyek, wayn akgerr rernem antywetyek. Rernem wayn mwerr ywerrelhilenty, anwantherr wayn apmwa renh anthetyek."

¹¹ Jesus-el kwaty-penh wayn mpwarek tawen Cana-itwek apmer Galilee-ek, rlterrk ilkwakertel, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemel renh aretyek. Rernem Jesus renh tnakek-anem rlterrk ilkwakert. ¹² Arlta ikwer-penh Jesus tawen ilkwa Capernaum-warl alhek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Amikw-then ayteyikw-rnem-then alhek ikwer-angkwarr. Rernem tawen Capernaum-itwek aney-alhek arlta irrpetyel.

Jesus alheyel Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl

(Matthew 21:12-13; Mark 11:15-17; Luke 19:45-46)

¹³ Arlta impen arrer-anem tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek "Passover" rernem arlkwetyek, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alhek Jerusalem-warl. ¹⁴ Rap Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl aketh-ampeny-warl alhek Ra arey-alhek rernemarl pwelek-rnem yep-yep-rnem-then thip rwelyarr-rnem-then tharlemilenh. Ra arek artwernem man-angketyarr taypel-itwek anerl-anenty, man change akgerr-akert. ¹⁵ Jesus ra arek-penh, ra ikwer-rnem ahelirrek, rernemarl apmwel-areth Akghey-kenh warl-itwek tharlemilenh aker ilek-ilek. Whip ra mpwarek rwep-penh. Artwernem tyaty-they ra irrentek yep-yep-rnem-then pwelek-rnem-then, taypel-rnem akngartewemel, man-angketyarr. Man arlperry iwek. ¹⁶ Artwa thip-akert-rnemek ra arlkek, "Thip-rnem arleng akngeynerr-arey! Nhenhan Akghey atyenh-kenh warlarl. Arrantherr store-anem arrernek apmer nhenh-itwek apmer impen Akghey-kenh!" ¹⁷ Kwertengerl-rnemel awek-penh, rernem iterl-arek angka Akghey-kenh arrwekelenyarl ayntenh, "Ayeng arraty iterreyel warl ngkwenhek, warl menty artelh-aynteyek.

Ayeng ahelirrek apmwel-aretharl-anem anew-anenh, angka Akngey-kenh iley-angker.”

¹⁸ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus arek, rarl ingkerrenh irrentek tyaty ilkwethey, rernem apetyek renh ayernemel, “Akngeyelang ngenh ilantheke, ntwawar ingkerrenh tyaty ilkwethey irrentetyek? Arrangkwapek.” Rernem alakenh renh ayerneke, ikwer irrpeltherremel.

¹⁹⁻²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyerneke, “Arrantherr tyaty renh atakenty, atha angkep arrpemarlar teyenh ingwawar atherr-penh.” Atyetyart-rnemel Jesus-kenh angka iterlar-arey-angenh. Rernem apal angkerrenh tyatyekang angkerlar-anentyek-athen. Ran ingwer-angkwarr angkek. Ran arraty ilelhey-angenh, ingwawar atherr-penh rar itetherrenhey-alpeyenh, arlka mwerr-akert-anem. Atyetyart Jew-rnemel renh ilek, “Nthakenh ntwawar lar renh angkep arteyenh arrpemarlar ingwawar atherr-penh? Warrkenh-rnem aherrety 46-ek-atwety warrkirrenh awank-akerr, tyaty nhenh artetyek!” ²² Inkartel Jesus renh itethilek-penh, kwertengerlar-rnemel rernem angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh renh iterlar-arek-anem, “Wethip rar anwekantherr awank ilelhek wenh! Inngarlar ran ilelhek angkeparlar itethirreyenh!”

Jesus-el ingkerrenh iterlar-areyel, rernemarl iterreyel

²³ Jesus rar Jerusalem-itwek-ante y anenh. Amern Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr rernem arlkwenh. Akngerrel Jesus renh arek, rernem renh tnakek-anem rlterrk ilkwakert. Rernem angka arrwekeleny-they renh iterlar-arek-anem. ²⁴⁻²⁵ Jesus-el arek, rernemarl renh apentenh. Rap iterremel ament angkek, “Rernemarl ayenh apenteyenh angath-ante y, ikwer-penh rernem atyengety ipmelheyenh-anem.” Rar ikwer-rnem awalhey-angenh. Jesus-el arrwekel-ante y renh-rnem iterlar-arenh, rernemarl iterremel renh apentenh.

3

Jesus-el Nicodemus akalty-antheyel

¹ Artwawar anyent Pharisee itnan ikwerrenh Nicodemus. Rar Jew-rnem-kenh council anenh, artwawar ilkwa. ² Rar Jesus-warlar apetyek ingwel irryertel, ingwerel-rnem renh intwarekerr. Rar Jesus-warlar angkek, “Inkart inngarlar ngan! Anwantherran ngenh iterlar-areyel, ngenharlar Akngeyel thwenek ahern nhenh-warlar, ntwawar ingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyek. Ntwawar ilek-ilek mwerr-angkwarr mpwareyel, alakenh-anyem anwantherran ngenh iterlar-areyel, Akngeyellarlar ngenh rlterrkileyel.”

³ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Atha ngenh arraty innga ilem, Nga Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty, ngap irrngarlar arrpemarlar ayntem.”

⁴ Nicodemus-el apatemel ayerneke, “Nthakenharlar ayeng irrkngarlar arrpemarlar aynteyenh. Kel ayeng ilkwerrek!”

⁵ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Atha ngenh arraty innga ilem, nga kwaty-angkwarr Itnweng-angkwarr itethirretyek, nga irrngarlar arrpemarlar ayntem, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty. ⁶ Arlkan itethirrem arrwekel arwawar ahern-areny-angkwarr, amikw-angkwarr, aynikw-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh ament arrpemarlar, Itnweng-angkwarrant itethirrem. ⁷ Nga atyeng arraty awalhetyek, ywarr iterrey-angenh atharlar ngenh ileyel-angkwarr innga. ‘Nga irrngarlar ayntetyek arrpemarlar.’ ⁸ Aweran arwawar alhewer-angkwarr pweyel. Ntwawar awer aweyel, ntwawar iterlar-arey-angenh nthenh-they rar apetyeyel. Renh iterlar-arey-angenh arrpemarlar nthenh-angkwarr rar pweyelan. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr iterlar-arey-angenh, nthenh-angkwarr

Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl apetyem, renh lyertynyilem, artwa-anem ra irrngarl ayntem-anem ampa akely-apeny Itnweng Rlwart-angkwarr.”

⁹ Nicodemus-el Jesus renh ayernek, “Nthakenharl alakenhan?”

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Ngan akalty-anthenh-anthenh inngan Israel-areny-rnem-kenharl. Ntwa angka nhayneman iterl-arey-areny! ¹¹ Atha ngenh arraty innga ileyel. Anwantherr angetherr arek arrpemar. Atha iterl-areyel arraty angka irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, atyenhel-rnem iterl-areyel arrpemar. Arrantherran anwekantherr awelhey-angenharl. ¹² Atha angka ahern-areny-kenh ngkweng anayntilek. Atha angka ahern-areny-angkwarr anayntilem ngkweng, nga atyeng awelhey-angenharl. Nthakenhan ntwa iterl-areman, atharl angka irrwerl-areny-kenh anayntilem?”

¹³ Ahern-areny apmer irrwerl-itwek aney-angenh. Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh rant akalty irrwerl-arenyek. Anyent ran irrwerl-they apetyekant.

¹⁴ Moses-elarl ampwal rtnwem-arrpantey irrwerlilek apmer arlpaw-itwek, alakenh-anyem artwernemel Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh irrwerlileyenh arrpemar. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem ikwer awelhenty, rernem iteth intem-antey aneyenh.

¹⁶ Akngey ingkerrenhek artewentyel ilkelheyel ahern nhenh-areny-rnemek. Rarl alerikw anyentant ikwerenh arwa alhewer-antey thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ingwerentyel ikwerenh-angkwarr apententy, rap iteth intem aneyenh, ilwey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ra ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek, apmwernem akngakey-angenh. Akngey ilkelhek, ra ingkerrenh iteth atnyenetyek alerikw ikwerenh-angkwarr. ¹⁸ Rernem alerikw renh tnakenty, Akngeyel nthakenh renh-rnem ayerney-angenh, court-emiley-angenh. Ikwer awelhey-angenh-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr alheyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerneyenh, rernemar Akngey-kenh Alerikw Impen renh tnakey-angenh.

¹⁹⁻²¹ Alakenh-anyem ra aynteyel, apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem lyenenty-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem lyenenty-warl apetyey-angenh, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem arekerr. Akngeyel renh-rnem akngakeyenh, rernemar apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Ahern nhareny-rnem apmwel-areh aneyel-rnem atwemengk-angkwarr anew-aneyel-rnem-warl, Lyenenty Akngey-kenh-akert ahern nhenh-warl apetyek. Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Rernem lyenenty-warl apetyem, ingwerel-rnem aketh arem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angkwarr rernem mpwarek.”

John Baptise-emeley-angker ra Jesus-penh ileyel

²² Ingwer-inger Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert apmer Judea-ampeny-warl alhek. Jesus apmer ikwer-itwek aleth-antey anenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem ingkerrenh baptise-emilek.

²³⁻²⁴ Artwa ahelengkwele John Baptise-emeley-angker renh tyayl-warl akwerney-angenh-antey. John ra ingkerrenh baptise-emilek arrpemar apmer Aenon-itwek, apmer Salim-they arrer-antey, kwaty-angketyarr-itwek. Akngerr John-warl apetyenh, ra renh-rnem baptise-emeleyek. ²⁵ Jew anyent kwertengerl John-kenh-rnem-warl apetyek. Ra renh-rnem iltey-alhek, “Arrantherr iltiya atherr lhewelhey-areny amern arlkweyalenty. Moses-kenh angka aynteyel-angkwarr, iltiya atherr lhewelhetyek!”

²⁶ John-kenh kwertengerl-rnem ikwer-warl alhek, “Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay! Artwan weth ntwa iterl-areyel? Nga ikwer-itwel anenharl

lher Jordan-itwek intwar-ampeny, ntwap ingkerrenh-anem ikwer akalty-anthek. Aley ra ingwer-rnem baptise-emileyel. Ingkerrenh ikwer-warl akarrirreyel!"

²⁷ John-el renh-rnem ilek, "Akngeyelant renh rlterrilem. Alakenhaym ra renh-rnem baptise-emilem, Akngey irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr. ²⁸ Arrantherr kel akalty, atharl arrenhantherr ilek, 'Ayengan inngewenyarl, Christ-wenyarl. Akngeyel ayenh arrwekel-antey thwenek, artwa ingwer-rnem atha angka iletiek, rernem ikwer mpwelhetyek, ra apetyentyek.' Alakenh-anyem atha arrekantherr arrwekel ilek. ²⁹ Artwa anew ikwerrenh-warl itengerrenty, rernem ikwerrenh-rnem akarrirrem aytaretyek, inkwerelhemel. Ikwerrenh-rnem artwa ikwer inkwerelhem, rarl itengerrekek. Alakenh-apeny ayeng Christ ikwer inkwerelheyel. ³⁰ Innga, Akngey ra anyent renhant ingkerrenhek arrernek, ra atyetyart impen anetyek, atyeng-apeny-weny. Ayengan akely-awatyarl." Rernem ikwerant-anem inkwerelhetyek. Alakenh John ikwer-rnem ilehek.

Ran alker-areny

³¹ John angkek arrpemar, "Anyent ran irrwerl-they apetyekan, ra atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ayengan ahern-areny arwarl. Atha angka ileyel arwa ahern nharenyarl. Anyent rarl alker-they apetyek, ran atyetyart ingkerrenhekarl ahern-areny-rnemek-then irrwerl-areny-rnemek-then. ³² Irrwerl-areny anyent ra Akngeyek akalty. Artwa ahern-areny-rnem ikwer awelhey-angenharl. ³³ Ingwer-rnem angka ikwerrenhek awelheyel. Rernem Akngey renh arraty iterl-areyel tnakemel-anem alakenh, 'Akngey inngan'. ³⁴ Irrwerl-areny anyent ran, Akngeyel renh thwenek, Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-warl arrernek. Alakenh-anyem-they alerikw ra Akngey-kenh angka innga ilerl-apeyel, Itnweng ikwerrenh-akert.

³⁵ Akngey ra alerikw ikwerrenhek inkwerelheyel, ra alerikw ikwerrenh ingkerrenh anthek, atyetyart anetyek ahern-areny-rnemek, irrwerl-areny-rnemek. ³⁶ Rernem alerikw renh tnakenty, rernem intem-antey iteth aneyenh. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenty, rernem nthakenh iteth intem aney-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem ipmek atweyenh aleth-antey."

4

Jesus arelh Samaria-areny-warl angkeyel

¹ Ingwer-ingeran, akngerrelarl Jesus-angkwarr alenh, rernem baptise inetyek Jesus-kenh-angkwarr. Pharisee-rnemel awek, irrpetyapelant John-angkwarr baptise inenh. ² Jesus-el baptise-emiley-angenh renh-rnem. Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnemelant renh-rnem baptise-emilenh. ³ Jesus-el awek-penh, Pharisee-rnemar, ikwer angkerrenh, ra Judea-ampeny-they alpek, apmer Galilee-ampeny-warl arrpemar, ikwer-rnem-kety. ⁴ Ra apmer Samaria-ampeny-angkwarr alpek. ⁵ Ra Samaria-ampeny-warl irrenhek, tawen anyent-warl itnan ikwerrenh Sychar. Sychar-they arrer-antey apmer ran, arrwekeleny Jacob-elarl alerikw ikwerrenh Joseph apmer antherlelpek. ⁶⁻⁸ Kwaty ngenty ikwer-itwek anenh. Apmer-areny-rnemel itnewek Kwaty Jacob-kenh. Jesus alhengkerrirrek-anem, ingkel ra arlengel alenh. Kwaty ngenty-arrangarr irrkerel ra anenh. Ingkeny irrwerlel-antey. Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem arrwekel-antey alhek tawen-warl, amern payemeletiek. Arelh Samaria-areny kwaty iylpwert ikwer-warl apetyek, kwaty inpetyek. Jesus inkek ikwer, "Kwaty ayenh antha, atha antywetyek."

⁹ Arelh apatemel angkek ikwer-warl, “Ngan Jew-arl, ayengan arelh Samaria-arenyarl. Nthakenh nga atyeng inkeyel, atha kwaty anthetyek, ntwā antywetyek?” Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr angka aynteyel, nthakenh amern arlkwey-angenh Samaria-areny-rnem-itwek. Rernem amern amenterrpant arlkwenh. Alakenh-they ra apatek, Jesus-elarl ikwer inkek, kwaty antywetyek.

¹⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Akngey ilkelheyel-angkwarr ament arrpemar, arrantherr renh iterl-arey-angenh, ilek-ilek anthey-angker. Ntwā ayenher iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Nga atyeng inkenty, atha kwaty impen ngenher anthem, kwaty impen itethiley-angker innga.”

¹¹ Arelh ranem ikwer-warl angkek, “Atyetyartay! Ngenty kwaty-itwel yanhan kwen innga. Ampwal ngkwenher arrangkwarl kwaty in-petyekan. Nthenh-itwek ntwā inpem, kwaty itethiley-angker? ¹² Artwā arrwekeleny anwernekantherr Jacob ran ngenty angernek, ra kwaty antywenher ikwer-penh, alerikw-rnem-then atnwenher-rnem ingkerrenher anhwengilenher. Nganang ilkwa Jacob-angkwarran?”

¹³ Jesus-el renh tyerneke, “Ingwerentyel ngenty nhenh-penh antyweny, rap angkep angkethakw irreyner. ¹⁴ Ingwerentyel kwaty impen antyweny, kwaty atharl anthem, rap anhweng intem-antey anem. Kwaty impen antyweny, nganem iteth intem-antey Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneyenher.”

¹⁵ Arelh angkek, “Atyetyartay, kwaty antha, ayeng anhweng intem anayntetyek, ayeng angkepelarreng ngenty nhenh-warl apey-alperl-anekerr.”

¹⁶ Jesus-el arelh renh ilek, “Ntwang anewengkw ngkwenher ikngwerl-alpa.”

¹⁷ Ra tyerneke, “Ayengan anewek arrangkwarl.”

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Nga arratyarl ilelheyel, anew-akert-weny. ¹⁸ Ngkwenher anewengkw 5-pel arrwekel anenher. Aley-anem nga artwā ingwer-itwel arwapeny aneyel. Ngarl atyeng ilelhek arratyarl.”

¹⁹ Arelh angkek, “Atyetyartay, atha ngenher iterl-areyel, ngan Inkart-kenh angkakerarl. ²⁰ Arrwekeleny-rnem apwert Gerizim nhenh-warl akarrirrenher Inkartek kwenirretyek. Arrantherr Jew-rnem Jerusalem-warl alhetyek, Inkartek kwenirremel inkwerelhetyek. Nthenher ra Inkart-kenh apwert aknganenty innga anwantherr ikwer kwenirrey-alhetyek, arratyek-ayteng? Apwert Gerizim apek? Apwert Jerusalem-itwek apek?”

²¹ Jesus-el arelh renh tyerneke, “Atyeng awelha. Ingwer-ingeran ingkerrenharl apmer arrpanenher rernem Akngeyek kwenirreyenher arraty-angkwarr, apwert Gerizim-wenyant-anem Jerusalem-wenyant-anem. ²² Samaria-areny arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Alakenher-anyem anwernanther Jew-rnemel iterl-areyel Inkart-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Anwernekantherrant Inkartel arrwekel-antey angka arrernek, angka ikwerenher arlpimpiletyek, anwekantherr-angkwarr, Jew-rnem-angkwarr. ²³ Aley-anem, ingkerrenher renh tnakerl-ayntetyek inkwerelhemel innga itnweng ikwer anthehetyek. Aleyan Akngey-kenh Itnwengel renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel-antey, rernem renher arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, akalty anayntetyek iterl-aremel. Akngey arlkwenteyel, alakenher-anyem rernem inkwerelhetyek ikwer. ²⁴ Akngeyarlap Itnwengan. Akngey apenteyel-rneman itnweng anthehetyek, renher tnaketyek innga. Itnweng Rlwartel renher-rnem akalty-antheyel.”

²⁵ Arelh angkek, "Atha Christ renh iterl-areyel, Akngeyel awank-akerr arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Ra apetyentyel ra anwekantherr ingkerrenh-anem anayntileyenh."

²⁶ Jesus-el renh ilek, "Ayengarl ran anyent angkeyel ngkweng-warl, Christ innga rey-antey ayeng."

²⁷ Kwertengerl ikwerenhel-rnem arey-alpek renh, rarl arelh ikwer-itwel angkenh-antey. Rap renh-rnem apatel-anthek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Ilek arelh ran Jesus ikwer-warl angkeyel?" Rernem Jesus renh ayerney-angenh arrangkw.

²⁸ Arelh ra ampwal kwatyek-arelh iwerl-alhek, tawen-warl-anem alpek. Ra tawen-areny-rnem-warl angkek, ²⁹ "Apetyenherr-arey, artwa nhak aretyek, ra ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, atharl mpwarek. Artwa ran Christ apek, Akngeyelarl arrwekeleny-rnem ilenh, renh thwenetyek ahern nhenh-warl?" ³⁰ Rernem tawen-they anperlarr-alhenh. Rernem Jesus-warl-athek apetyenh, renh aretyek.

³¹ Kwertengerl-rnem angkek, "Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay, amern arlk-way!"

³² Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Atha amern impen atnyenyel, arrantherr iterl-arey-angenharl."

³³ Kwertengerl-rnem ayernerrenh, "Ingwerentyel apek amern akngetyek ikwer."

³⁴ Jesus angkek, "Ayeng amernekant iterrey-angenh. Atha warrk renh ywerrelhiletyek Akngeyek, rarl ayenh warrk anthek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng Akngeyek warrkirreyel, ayeng rlterrk anayntetyek, amern akngerr atha arlkwenty-penh-apeny.

³⁵ Ntang weyt arrantherr iwenty lyapelhiletyek. Ikwer-penh arrantherr ileyel, 'Anantherr alkent 4-pel-penh amern weyt renh-rnem ampeng-anem akaltheyenh.' Amern weyt mpwelheyel, anwantherr renh akalthetyekan. Arrantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr arenherr-arey! Akngerr mpwelheyel. Akngerr mpwelheyel, renh-rnem Akngey-warl akarriletyek.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Amern weyt rernem lyapelhilek, artwa anyentel ntang weyt-rnem arlperry iwek. Ntang weyt lyapek, amern-akert irremel, artwa ingwer apetyek, ra amern weyt ampeng-rnem akeynetyek-anem arlenyarl irrek. Ratherr atherr-antey inkwerelhek amern-rnemek. Angka arraty innga aynteyel: 'Artwa anyentel ntang weyt iwerl-apenh, artwan anyent ingwerelan amern weyt akaltherl-apenh ingkern-theyarl.' "

Anayntileyel: Ntang weyt Ingkart-kenh angkapeny. Alakenh-anyem artwa anyent ingwerelan angka Ingkart-kenh ilerl-apenh arlperryilemel, artwel ntang arlperry iwek-apeny. Artwa anyent ingwerel ingkerrenh akarrilem. Ingkart-warl artwa akalthey-angker ra ntang akarrilek-apeny. Alakenh artwa atherr-antey inkwerelhem Akngeyek.

³⁸ "Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ilantheyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh akarrilenhey-alpetyek Akngey-warl. Arrantherr warrk Ingkart-kenh ingkerrenh mpwarey-angenh, arrangkw. Arrantherr alyepelant warrkenh, arrantherr artwernem arwapeny ikngwek Ingkart-warl-athek. Ingwer-rnem arrwekel-antey artewentyel Ingkartek warrkirrenh. Rernem ingwer-rnemek Ingkart-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Arrantherr warrk ywerrelhilekant."

³⁹ Samaria tawen ikwerel, arelh ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Jesus-el angka atyeng ingkerrenh arraty-antey ilek, ayengarl arrwekel anenh-angkwarrantey, anew akngerr-akert, mpweny-awarr." Rernem angka awek-penh

rernem Jesus-ant-anem apentenh. ⁴⁰ Samaria-areny-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl apetyek. Rernem renh ayerne, ra apek apmer ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek anetyek. Ra arlta atherr-inger anenh ikwer-rnem-itwek. ⁴¹ Ra renh-rnem Inkart-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Samaria-areny-rnem ingwer-rnem akngerrel-anem Jesus renh apentek.

⁴² Rernem arelh ikwer-warl angkek. “Anwernantherr angka ngkwengthey iterl-arey-angenh. Anwernantherr renh iterl-areyel angetherrpenhel, anwantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel-anem. Anwernantherr iterl-areyel-anem, artwa nhenhan ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiley-angker innga.”

*Jesus-el atyetyart ilkwekenh alerikw mwerrileyel
(Matthew 8:5-13; Luke 7:1-10)*

⁴³⁻⁴⁴ Jesus Samaria-areny-rnem-itwek anenh arlta atherr-inger. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek angkek, “Ingwer-rnemel ayenh tnakeyel, atyenh-rnemel ayenh tnakey-angenharl.” Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert Galilee-ampeny-warl alhek. ⁴⁵ Jesus Galilee-ampeny-itwek aremirrey-alhek, ingkerrenh ikwer inkwerelhek arnekirremel. Galilee-areny-rnemel arrwekel-antey rernem ikwer inkwerelhek, rernemarl renh arrwekel arek, rarl ilek-ilek mpwarenh rlterrk ilkwakertel, tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek “Passover” arlkwenh-angkwarr Jerusalem-itwek.

Jesus-el away arntety-penh mwerrileyel

⁴⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus Cana-warl alpek, tawen irrkaty-warl ra arrwekel kwaty-penh wayn-anem akngartewek. Tawen Capernaum-itwek atyetyart anyent anenh. Alerikw ikwerenh arntety innga rwenp ayntenh. ⁴⁷ Atyetyart ra awek, Jesus Cana-itwek anenharl. Ra ikwer-warl alhek, renh ikngwetyek. Renh arey-alhek, ra renh artewentyel-antey ayerne, ra ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek, away arntety renh mwerrileyek. “Apetya atyeng-angkwarr alerey atyenh mwerrileyek. Ra ilwekerr apek.”

⁴⁸ Jesus artwa ikwer angkek, “Arrantherr ayenh arentyelant, atha ilek-ilek mpwarem rlterrk ilkwakertel, arrantherr ayenh tnakem. Arrangkwe-lan, arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenharl!”

⁴⁹ Artwa ra ikwer angkek arrpemar, “Atyetyartay, kel mwerr! Atyeng-angkwarr apetya, alerey atyenh ilwekerr!”

⁵⁰ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Apmer ngkwenh-warl alpa, alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrem.”

Artwa ra Jesus ikwer innga awelhek. Ra apmer-warl alpek.

⁵¹ Arlta ikwerel-antey, warrkenh artwekenh-rnem apetyek ikwer-warl angkakert. “Alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrek-anem!” ⁵² Atyetyart ra renh-rnem ayerne, “Ilenger-antey ra mwerrirrek?”

Rernem renh tyerne, “Apmwerrkel-antey amern arlkwek-penh ra mwerrirrek.” ⁵³ Atyetyart ra iterl-arek, Jesus-elarl renh ilek taym anyent ikwerel-antey, “Alerengkw ngkwenh mwerrirrem.” Ra Jesus-angkwarr apenteh-anem, ikwerenh-rnem rernem Jesus renh apenteh arrpemar.

⁵⁴ Jesus-arl Galilee-ampeny-itwek anenh-antey, ra atherr-inger arawer-rng rlterrk mpwarek. Arrwekel ra wayn mpwarek kwaty-penh. Ikwer-penhan ra atyetyart-kenh alerikw mwerrilek.

5

Jesus-el artwa lerrp mwerrileyel kwaty-itwek Bethzatha-itwek

¹ Ingwer-inger Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl alhek, amern tyenkerr arlkwe-tyek Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. ² Jerusalem-itwek keyt itnan Yep-yep-kenh rtnenh, kwaty ilpay pwerlpirrey-angker rtnenh, itnan Bethzatha. Kwatythey arrer, lywenty 5-pel artelhenh-arrangarr.

³ Akgerr lywenty ikwer-rnem-itwek anew-anenh, aparrng-rnem-then, lerrp-rnem-then, arntety ingwer-rnem-then.

Anayntileyel: Rernemap iterrenh, Inkart-kenh angel-el apek kwaty akngenhel-akngenh-herl-alhenty-arrpantey. Kwaty rarl akngenh-yelpem, rernemap arrkernelhem, kwaty-warl atnarnpetyek. Arrwekel retangkwek atnarnpem kwaty-warl rant mwerrirremarl.

⁵ Artwa ingweran, arntety anenh aherrety 38-ek-atwety. ⁶ Jesus-el arntety renh arek. Angka ra awek, rarl arleng-alenty lerrp anenh. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Nga mwerrirretyek ilkelheyel apek?"

⁷ Artwa arntety ra tyernek, "Ingwerentyel ayenh kwaty-warl pwerlpewey-angenh. Ayeng kwaty ikwer-warl pwerlpirretyek-anek, ingwerenty-tangkwek arrwekel-antey kwaty ikwer-warl pwerlpirrek, atyengety arrngelemel." ⁸ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Akwenta! Panty inerl-alha apmer-warl alpemel-anem." ⁹⁻¹⁰ Jesus ra angkek-angkwarrantey, artwa ra mwerrirrenhey-alpek anamerl-antey, panty inerl-alhemel. Alpekant-anem apmer-warl. Arlta Saturday-el-antey Jesus-el artwa mwerrilek, arlta anyent impen ikwerel. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem rernemarl arek-penh, rernem artwa ikwer-warl alhek. Rernem artwa renh ilek, "Arlta lyertan Saturday-el impenarl! Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel, nthakenh ntwapa panty ngkwenh akngeyney-angenh arlta anyent impenel."

¹¹ Artwa arntety-penh angkek ikwer-rnem, "Artwa rey-antey ayenh mwerrilek, ra ayenh thwenek apmer-warl alpetyek, 'Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel kel alpa apmer-warl wenh.' "

¹² Rernem renh ayernek, "Artwa angwenhel ngenh ilekan, 'Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhetyek, alpemel?' "

¹³ Jesus ra alpek-anem, artwa renh mwerrilek-penh ra ywerrenhek-anem artwa akgerr-ampeny-warl. Artwa ra iterl-arey-angenh Jesus renh, rarl renh mwerrilek, artwa akgerrarl rtnenherrenh-kety. Ra ilelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem.

¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-el artwa renh arey-alhek tyaty ilkwitwek anerlanenty. Ra angkek ikwer-warl, "Aley-anem nga mwerr. Apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh anaynta, arntety ilkwa arrpemar irrekerr nga." Kel artwa Jesus renh alhengk-arek-anem. ¹⁵ Artwa ra Jew-rnem-kenh artwamp-rnem iley-alpek, "Artwa ra ayenh mwerrilek, itnan ikwerenh Jesus." ¹⁶ Arlta ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel, Jesus-elarl renh mwerrilek, ingwer-rnem ikwer tyel-angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek, "Angka anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek wenh!"

¹⁷ Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem, "Akngey atyenh warrkirreyel-apeny, ayengan aleth warrkirreyenh arrpemar, nthakenh ipmelhey-angenh."

¹⁸ Rernem artewentyel innga ikwer ahelirrek-anem, rarl arlta ltyerrey-angker impen-angkwarr warrkirrenh, rernem artewentyel innga ahelirrek, rarl Inkart Akngey akem, "Anyent-antey wenh."

Ingartel Jesus atyetyart ilkwa arrerneyel

¹⁹ Jesus angkek Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl, "Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga iley. Ayengan Akngey-kenh alerikwan. Nthakenh atha ilek-ilek mpwarey-angenh amentel. Ayengan ikwer-angkwarrant

warrkirreyel, rarl warrkirreyel-apeny. Atha Akngey arem, ayeng irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarlarl warrkirrem, rarl warrkirreyel-apeny. ²⁰ Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel. Ayengan alerikw ikwerenh, ra atyeng lwewarrernem warrk ikwerenh. Ingwer-inger ra atyeng ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ilkwarl lwewarrerneyenh. Arrantherr ayenh aremel, arrantherr apateyenh. ²¹ Akngey ipmepenh itethiley-angker. Irrkathy-angkwarr arrpemarlarl, ingwer-rnem iteth anem atyeng-angkwarran Alerikw-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnem arwa alhewer atha renh-rnem itethilem, ayengarlarl arlkwenteyel-angkwarr-antey. ²² Akngeyel nthakenh ingwer-rnem ayerney-angenh, apmwangkwarrek apek mwerr-angkwarrrek apek. Ra ayenh arrernek, arlta ingkernel atha ingwer-rnem ayernetyek, apmwangkwarrenen-tyek, mwerr-angkwarr anen-tyek. ²³ Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel ayenh tnakeyenh, irrkathy-angkwarr Akngey rernem tnakeyel-apeny arrpemarlarl. Akngeyel ayenh ahern nhenh-warlarl thwenek. Ingwerenty atyeng irrpelthirrenty, ra Akngeyek irrpelthirrem arrpemarlarl.”

²⁴ Jesus ikwer-rnem-warlarl angkek, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Akngey rarlarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warlarl. Ingwerentyel angka atyenh awemel, ayenh arraty tnaketyek, rap iteth intem aneman. Akngeyel renh tyatyemiley-angenh, nthakenh irrwarey-angenh. ²⁵ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel. Ingwer-rnem kel innga awelhetyek-anem, atha renh-rnem ileyel-angkwarr, ayengan Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarlarl. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhenty, ra intem-antey iteth aneman atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁶ Akngeyan ingkerrenh itethiley-angker. Ra ayenh arrernek alerikw ikwerenh, atha ingwer-rnem itethiletyek arrpemarlarl. ²⁷ Alakenh-anyem ra Artwa Impen ikwerenh ayenh atyetyart arrernek, atha atyenh-rnem akngaketyek, apmwernem-they. ²⁸ Ayenharlarl awekpenh, arrantherr iterrey-angenh anenherr-arey, atharlarl arrenhantherr ilem. Ingwer-inger arrewaly-rnemel ayenh aweyenh, ayeng yangkelheyenh ikwer-rnem. ²⁹ Ingkerrenh arrewaly-penh itethirrenhey-alpeyenh. Ingwer-rneman arraty-angkwarr anenh-rnem rernem iteth intem-antey aneyenh. Ingwer-rneman apmwangkwarrenen-tyek, atha renh-rnem akngakeyenh. Ikwer-penh atha renh-rnem irrenteyenh-anem intem-antey.”

³⁰ Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warlarl angkek, “Akngeyel ayenh thwenek nhenh-warlarl. Ayeng nthakenh ament warrkirrey-angenh ar-rangkw. Ayeng ikwer awelhem, arraty-angkwarr. Atha ingkerrenh arraty-angkwarr tyatemiletyek, angka ikwerenh-angkwarrant, atha amentel tyatyemiley-angenh.”

Irrpety angkakert-rnem Jesus-penh ileyel anwekantherr

³¹ “Alakenh-anyem ayeng angka atyeng-penh ament illelhey-angenh. Anyentelant angka ilem, arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenh. Moses-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel ament-kenh arrangkwarlarl. ³² Irrwerl-arenyel angka atyenh arraty ileyel arrpemarlarl, angka arraty innga, irrkathy-rey-antey. ³³ Arrantherr angkakert-rnem thwenek John Baptise-emeley-angker ikwer-warlarl, ayenh rernem iterl-aretyek. John-el ilek angka arraty innga, ayeng irrwerl-areny inngarlarl. ³⁴ Alakenh arrantherr angka John-kenh iterl-aretyek arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, Akngeyelarlarl arrenhantherr itethiletyek. John ra ahern-areny arwarlarl. Angka atyenh ament arrpemarlarl, irrwerl-areny-kenh.

³⁵ John-el-tangkwel angka Inkart-kenh ilerl-apenh, iwerr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, lyenenty-akertel iwerr arraty apentem-apeny. Arrantherr ikwer alyep arwa awelhenh.

³⁶ John-el arrekanterr arraty innga ilenh angka atyenh. Ayeng warrkirreyel Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, arrantherrap Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ³⁷ Akngeyel arrekanterr ilek arrpemarl angka atyenh, angka arraty innga. Arrantherr Akngey renh away-angenh, arrantherr renh angetherr arey-angenh. ³⁸ Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenharl, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherr angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw. ³⁹ Arrantherr angka reytemilek Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, arrantherr Akngey-itwel iteth intem-antey anetyek. Angka atyenh anyent ra Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel. ⁴⁰ Ilekek arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apentetyek ilkelhey-angenharl? Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr iteth intem anetyek.”

⁴¹ Jesus angkek arrpemarl, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemek, “Atha nthakenh ahern-areny-rnem akarriley-angenh, rernem ayenh tnaketyek arrangkw. ⁴² Atha arrenhantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherr Akngeyek ilkelhey-angenh. ⁴³ Akngey atyenhel ayenh thwenek rlterrk ikwerenh-akert ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh, atyeng irpeltherremel. Ingwerenty amenterrp apey-alhenty, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-wenyel, arrantherr ikwer inkwerelhem kanper-antey. ⁴⁴ Arrantherr inkwerelherreyelant tnakerreyelant. Arrantherr Inkartek inkwerelhey-angenharl tnakey-angenh-then. Arrantherr ilkelhey-angenh, ra arrenhantherr mwerr antwetyek. ⁴⁵⁻⁴⁷ Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenteyel, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant. Moses ran awank-akerr atyeng-penh pip-warl ingkwernek. Arrantherr angka arrwekel-antey inkwerelhemel awek-penh, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-areny tnakemel. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenteyel, arrwekel Moses-el angka ingkwernek, arrantherr irrpeltherremel awalhey-angenharl. Nthakenh-anem arrantherr angka nhenhek awalheman, atharl ilyelek?”

6

*Jesus-el artwa 5,000 wanteyel, arelh-rnem-then, ampernem-then
(Matthew 14:13-21; Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17)*

¹ Ingwer-inger Jesus kwaty alay Galilee-angkwarr alhek, artempel ingwer-ampeny-warl rtnwel artarnpenhek. Kwaty alay itnan ingweran Tiberias. ² Akngerrel Jesus renh arek, rarl akngerr mwerrilek, rernem renh apentenh-anem. ³ Jesus apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhek, kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Rernem aney-alhek apwert irrwerl ikwerel. ⁴ Arlta kel arrerirrek-anem, tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek “Passover” rernem arlkwetyek. ⁵ Jesus-el arnarek, akngerrarl ikwer-warl-athek apetyenh. Ra Philip ayernek, “Nthenh-itwek anwantherr amern ineman, artwa akngerr wantetyek?” ⁶ Jesus-el arrwekel-antey iterl-arenh, ra ingkerrenh wantetyek, ra Philip arwa ayernek, renh arrkernetyek.

⁷ Philip angkek ikwer, “Manan anwekantherrenh akelyarl amern payemeletyek anwantherr nthakenh ingkerrenh amernel wantey-angenh.”

⁸ Kwertengerl ingwer angkek Jesus-ek. Ra Andrew Simon Peter-kenh ayteyikw. ⁹ “Awey nhenhan amern akely ntang-penh 5-pel-akert, irrpeng akely atherr-then. Nthakenh akngerr wantey-angenh.”

¹⁰ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Ingwer-rnem ilenherr-arey, rernem ahernel anetyek.” Kel rernem arrernelhek-anem ahern-warl, ahern atherrk-angketyarrel. Artwa akngerr anew-anenh 5,000 ampernem-then arelh-rnem-then. ¹¹ Jesus-el amern inek, rap Akngey-warl angkek, “Anwantherr inkwerelheyel amern nhenh-rnemek, ntwarl anthekek.” Jesus-el amern-rnem kwertengerl-rnemek anthekek, rernem arlperry antheynetyek. Ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem anthekek aker irrpeng-rnem-anem, rernem arlperry antheynetyek. Alakenh Jesus-el amern akngerrilek, irrpeng-rnem-then. Ingkerrenh wantelhek-anem amern-rnem-then aker irrpeng-rnem-then.

¹² Rernem amern arlkwek-penh, Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Amern ampety ilenh-rnem aker-rnem-then akwetyenherr-arey arimpey-angenh.”

¹³ Rernem amern ampety akwetyeynek, rtnwa 12-warl arrerneynemel. Ampety akngerr-antey ayntenh ahernel, amern akely 5-penh.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ingkerrenhel arek-penh, rernemap angkerrenh, “Nhenhey-antey ra, Moses-elarl awank-akerr weth arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, ‘Akngeyel artwa angkakert impen ahern nhenh-warl thwenem.’ Anwantherr renh antwerrkey, atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherr arrernetyek.” Jesus-el iterl-arenh, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh. Jesus ament-anem apwert irrwerl-warl nganenhkek, ikwer-rnem-kety.

*Jesus kwaty-angkwarr irrwerlel alheyel
(Matthew 14:22-27; Mark 6:45-52)*

¹⁶ Atwerrp-atwerrp Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem kwaty alay Galilee-warl alhek. ¹⁷ Rernem rtnwewarl nganek, anperl-alhek Capernaum-warl-athek kwaty-angkwarr artarnpenhek. Kel ingwanem irrenhek. Jesus ra ikwer-rnem-warl apetyey-angenh-antey. Ra apwertel-antey anenh. ¹⁸ Alherrp ilkwel kwaty renh akngenhelhilek. ¹⁹ Kwertengerl-rnem artempel-they 5 kilometre-ek-atwety alhenh. Rernem artewentyel arwerl arlpenty-akert warrkirrenh, kwaty-angkwarr alyarnp alhetyek. Ikwer-they rernem artwa arnarek, kwaty irrwerl-angkwarr ingkel ikwer-rnem-warl apetyenharl, renh-rnem rlwatetyek. Rernem renh alhengk-areyngarl, ikwerety aterirrek. ²⁰ Jesus ilelhek, “Atyengety aterirrey-angenh, ayengan Jesus-arl.” ²¹ Rernem iterrenh, renh rtnwewarl tywentyek. Jesus ra rtnwewarl nganenhetyek irrek-anem. Rtnwa kel anamerl-antey artempel-warl irrenhek.

Jesus ra ilelheyel ra amern itethiley-angker aneyel

²² Arlta ingwerel, artempel anthenayn-ampeny akngerrakw anenh-rnem, rernem rtnwa anyentant arek. Rernem iterl-arek Jesus ra nganey-angenh-antey kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²³ Rtnwa irrpety ingwer-rnem-anem Tiberias tawen-they apetyek aterterr-warl, rernem amern arlkwek-penh-warl, Jesus amernek inkwerelhemel angkek-penh-warl. ²⁴ Rernem arek, Jesus-arl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert alpek. Rernem rtnwewarl nganemel, Capernaum tawen-warl artarnpenhek, Jesus-ek nthwe-tyek.

²⁵ Jesus renh arek-penh, rernem renh ayernek, “Ingkartay, ilenger nga apetyek?”

²⁶ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr atnerteng innganem, amernekant iterreyel, atyeng iterrey-angenh. ²⁷ Amernek intem-antey iterrey-angenh,

ahern-areny-rnem amernekant iterreyel-apeny. Amern ahern-arenyekant iterrey-angenh anayntetyek. Amern ahern-areny arwek amern apmwa, anamerl-antey apmwirrey-angker. Nthakenh itethirrey-angenh amern ahern-areny-angkwarr. Inkart Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, arrenhantherr itethiletyek, amern anthetyek, itethiley-angker. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarrant iterreyek.”

²⁸ Rernem renh ayerne, “Nthakenh anwantherr irreman, Akngeyek awelh-ayntetyek?”

²⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

³⁰ Rernem renh ilek, “Mwerr-angker nga lwewarrernelha, ilek-ilek mpwara, anwantherr ngenh iterl-aretyek, Akngeyelarl ngenh thwenek ahern nhewarl. ³¹ Awank-akerr arrwekeleny-rnem alherlewenh apmer aherretyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem amern alker-arenyel wantenh Moses-angkwarr. Ntwa anwenhantherr amern antherl-aynta arlta arrpanenhel, amern alker-areny. Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel, arrwekeleny-rnemel arlkwenh amern alker-areny.”

³² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ilem, Moses-el arrwekeleny-rnem amern alker-areny anthey-angenh. Akngey atyenhelant amern anthey-angker.” ³³ Jesus ranemar, illehek ikwer-rnem, “Akngeyel thwenek amern irrwerl-areny innga artwapeny. Akngeyelarl thwenek ahern nhewarl.”

³⁴ Rernem angkek, “Amern intem-antey antherl-aynta!”

³⁵ Jesus illehek, “Ayengar, ran amern arrenhantherr itethiley-angker. Atyeng-angkwarr arrantherr apententy, atha arrenhantherr itethiletyek angka atyenhel. Arrantherr atnerteng-apeny anayntetyek. Angka atyenhel atha arrenhantherr itethilem, atnerteng-anem-apeny, amernel itethilem-apeny, kwatyel itethilem-apeny. ³⁶ Arrantherr ayenh angetherr areyel, arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh. ³⁷ Akngeyel akngerr atyeng-warl atnwenhem. Atha renh-rnem ayerrpilem, nthakenh renh-rnem irrentey-angenh.

³⁸ Akngey atyenhel ayenh thwenek ahern nhewarl. Ayeng ikwer awelheyel. ³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Akngey atyenh ilkelheyel-angkwarr, atha renh-rnem ayerrpiletyek. Atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akwentelhileyen arlta ingkernel. Akngey atyenh ilkelheyel-angkwarr, rernem alerikw ikweren ayenh tnaketyek. Rernem ayenh tnakenty, rernem intem iteth aneyen. Arlta ingkernel atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akwentelhileyen.”

⁴¹ Ra ikwer-rnem illehek, “Ayeng amern itethiley-angker, amern irrwerl-areny.” Ikwer-penh rernem renh ayntarrp-ilek irrpelthirremel.

⁴² Rernem angkerrenh, “Alerikw Joseph-kenh nhenhan! Anantherr aynikw-then amikw-then iterl-areyel, ahern-areny atherr. Ra irrtwyerremel illeheyel ra alker-they apetyenty-arrpantey!”

⁴³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh! ⁴⁴ Akngey rant ingkerrenh atnwenhey-alhem atyeng-warl! Akngey rantey ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Rernem atyeng-angkwarr apententy, atha renh-rnem ipmepenh akemelhileyen arlta ingkernel. ⁴⁵ Awank-akerr, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekelenyel ilek, ‘Akngeyel ingkerrenh akalty-antheyen.’ Alakenh-anyem rarl Akngeyek awelhem ikwer inkw-erelhemel ra atyeng-angkwarr apentem. ⁴⁶ Artwa ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey renh arey-angenh. Artwa rarl Akngey-they apetyek, rant Akngey arek. ⁴⁷ Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ilem, artwa anyentel ayenh

tnakenty, atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh, ra iteth intem-antey aneyenh. ⁴⁸ Ayeng aneyel amern itethiley-angker, ingkerrenh itethileyel intem-antey. ⁴⁹ Awank-akerr, apmer arlpaw-itwek arrwekelenyel-rnem amern alker-areny arlkwenh. Ikwer-penh rernem intem-antey itethirrey-angenh, amern-angkwarr, amern apmwirrey-angker. ⁵⁰ Amern nhenh alker-theyarl apetyek. Amern renh arlkwenty, rernem nthakenh ilwey-angenh.”

⁵¹ Jesus ranem ilelhek, “Ayeng amern intem-antey itethiley-angker, ayeng alker-they apetyek. Amern nhenh arlkwenty, ra iteth intem anetyek. Amern nhenhan arlka atyenh. Ayeng arlka menty anthelhem, ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethileyek.”

⁵² Jew-rnemel awek-penh rernem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh ra anwekantherr arlka anthelhetyek, anwantherr renh arlkwetyek?”

⁵³ Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthenh Jew-kenh tyaty akely-itwek, apmer Capernaum-itwek. “Aray, atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen arlka arlkwey-angenh, arrkngethen antywey-angenh, arrantherr nthakenh iteth intem-antey aney-angenh. ⁵⁴ Arlka atyenh arlkwenty, arrknga atyenh antywey, rap iteth intemarl aneman. Arlta ingkernel atha renh ipmepenh akwentelhileyenh. ⁵⁵ Arlka ayeng amern innga, arrknga ayeng antywey-angker inngan. ⁵⁶ Arlka ayenh arlkwenty, arrknga ayenh antwey, ayeng ikwer-itwek anem, ra atyeng-itwel anem arrpemar. ⁵⁷ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ran inngarl aneyel. Ran ayenh itethilek arrpemar. Atha ingwer-rnem itethilem arrpemar arlka ayenh arlkwenty. ⁵⁸⁻⁵⁹ Amern alker-they apetyek. Amern nhan arrwekelenyel-rnem arlkwek, rernem ilwekarl. Amern atharl anthem ra intem iteth aneyenh. Amern itethiley-angker ran. Akngeyel amern ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, rernem arlkwetyek, amern apmwamwam.”

Angka itethiley-angker-akert

⁶⁰ Rernem awek-penh rernem ywarn iterrek. Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angkerrenh, “Angka rlterrk innga, nthakenh akaltyirrey-angenh”.

⁶¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl angka rlterrk ikwer angkerrenh. Jesus rap angkek-anem ikwer-rnem, “Arrantherr angka atyenh-they ilerreyel, atyeng irrpeltherremel? ⁶² Ayeng artwa Akngey-kenh innga. Arrantherr ayenh areyenh, irrwerl-warl ayeng alpeyenh innga, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek, ayengar arraty angkeyel. ⁶³ Itnwengelant ingkerrenh itethilem, ahern-arenyel nthakenh itethiley-angenh. Itnweng itethiley-angker. Angka atyenh-angkwarr, Itnweng irrkaty-they apetyek, itethiley-angker rantey. ⁶⁴ Ingwer-rnemel ayenh tnakey-angenh.” Jesus-el iterl-arek arrwekel-antey ingwer-rnemarl ikwer awalhey-angenh. Jesus-el arrwekel iterl-arek artwa weth renh, rarl renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl. ⁶⁵ Jesus angkek arrpemar, “Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek, arrantherr ament atyeng-warl apetyey-angenh arrangkw. Akngey atyenhel arrenhantherr atnwenheyelant.”

⁶⁶ Ikwer-penh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwerety intwemelirrek, renh apentey-angenh-anem. ⁶⁷ Jesus-el kwertengerl 12-pel-anem ayernek, “Arrantherr-alew? Arrantherr atyengety intwemelirrem arrpemar? Nthakenh arrantherr irrem?”

⁶⁸ Simon Peter-el renh tyernek, “Ingkartay! Angwenh-warl anwantherr alheman? Angka ngkwenh arraty innga, ingkerrenh itethiley-angker. ⁶⁹ Anantherr ngenhant iterl-arey, nga Akngey-kenh Impen Innga aneyel.”

⁷⁰ Jesus angkek, “Atha arrenhantherr 12-pel arrernek, arrantherr ayenh apenterl-ayntetyek. Artwa anyentel arrenty-angkwarr apenteyel.” ⁷¹ Ran

angkek Judas ikwer, alerikw Simon Iscariot-kenh. Jesus-el kel renh arrernek, kwertengerl anetyek. Ingwer-inger ra Jesus renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

7

Jesus-kenh ayteyikw-rnemel renh apentey-angenh

¹ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-warl alhenh ahern Galilee-ampenyel. Ra nthakenh Judea-el aney-angenh, Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh-kety, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. Alakenh-kety ra Galilee-el-antey anenh. ² Arlta ra arrer-anem irrek ingkerrenh Jew-rnem anyentirretyek, rernem amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek, Judea-ampeny-itwek, tawen Jerusalem-itwek. Apmelerr-angkwarr rernem akarrirrenh tyenkerr arlkwetyek, itna Rtakw-angketyarr ikwer-itwek. ³ Jesus-kenh ayteyikw-rnem ikwer-warl angkek, "Ilek-kety nga Judea-ampeny-warl alhey-angenh? Nga Judea-ampeny-warl alhenty, ilek-ilek ntw a angetherr ingkerrenh-itwek mpwarem, kwertengerl ngkwenhel-rnem anaynt aretyek-awaty, rernemap ngkweng inkwerelhem-anem ngenharl arek-penh, ilek-ilek ntw a mpwarek ikwer-rnem-itwek angetherr. ⁴ Nthakenh anyelkel mpwarey-angenh ingkerrenhelap ngenh iterl-arayntetyek anaynt. Ahern nhareny ingkerrenhel ngenh tnaketyek ntw a ilek-ilek mpwarey-angker. Ntw a ingkerrenh-itwek angetherr mpwaretyek!" ⁵ Alakenh rernem apal angkek. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirrenh apal.

Anayntileyel: Rernem iterl-arey-angenh, Akngeyelarl ikwer ar-rernek arrwekel-antey.

⁶⁻⁸ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, "Ayengan mpwelheyel, Akngey rant ayenh Jerusalem-warl thwenetyek. Ahern nhareny-rnem arrekantherrety arlkarirrey-angenharl, mwerrarl aneyel arrekantherr. Atyengety rernem arlkarirreyel, atharl renh-rnem ileyel, rernemarl apmwangkwarrant apenteyel. Menty arrantherr alhenherr-arey, tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Ayeng artenyarl mpwelheyel-kety." ⁹ Alakenh ra arteny anenh Galilee-ampeny-itwek. Ayteyikwant-rnem alhek.

Jesus Arlta Rtakw-angketyarr ikwer alheyel

¹⁰ Ingkern-they ra ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh anyelkel-antey alhek Jerusalem-warl. ¹¹ Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh angkerrenh Jesus renh antwerrketyek. Rernem ingwer-rnem ayernek, "Nthenh artwa Jesus wethan?"

¹² Rernem angkerrenh ikwer. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh "Jesus ra mwerrarl". Ingwer-rneman tyel-angkerrenh, "Jesus ra irrtiyaltharl". ¹³ Rernem anyelkel arreytemel angkerrenh. Rernem atyetyart-rnem-kety aterirrek.

¹⁴ Arlta irrpety-penh kwentyarl rernem arlkwerrenh-angkwarr-antey, Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl aremirrey-alhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek tyaty ilkwitwek. ¹⁵ Artwamp-rnemel awek-penh, rernem Jesus ikwer apatemel angkerrenh, "Akalty inngey yanhey! Nthakenh artwa yanhel ingkerrenh-angkwarr iterl-areyel? Ingwer-rnemel renh akalty-anthey-angenh, ra ament apek akaltyirrek!"

¹⁶ Jesus-el tyernek, "Angka atyenh-wenyarl nhanyem, atharl akalty-antheyel. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, angka ikwerenh-akert. Angka atyenhel amenterrpel akalty-anthey-angenh. ¹⁷ Arrantherr Inggart-kenh-angkwarr apententy, arrantherrap ayenh iterl-arem-anem, atharl angka Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheyel, angka atyenh-weny. ¹⁸ Ingwerentyel

angka amenterrpel akalty-anthenty, ra tnakelhem ingwer-rnemek. Atha anyent renh tnakeyel, rarl ayenh thwenek, arrantherr renh tnaketyek arppemarl. Alakenh-anyem atha arraty ileyel, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh. ¹⁹ Moses-el Akngey-kenh angka rlterrk arrernek arrekanterr arrwekel. Arrantherr apentey-angenharl! Arrantherr ayenh atwetyek angkerreyel, Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr apmwelhiley.

²⁰ Ingkerrenhel tyernek, "Ngan arwengkarl! Ilekek nga ilelheyel ngenh atwetyekan?"

²¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, "Arrantherr ayenh arek, atharl artwa lerrp-penh mwerrilek arlta Saturday-el. Arrantherr aremel apateyeppek. Arrantherr angkerrenh, 'Ran arntety mwerriley-angenh arlta nhel. ²²⁻²³ Arrantherr away akely-rnem artwa mpwaretyek arlta 8-penh. Angka nhenhan Moses-kenh ayntey-angenharl, angka nhenh-rneman arrwekeleny-kenh aynteyel. Alakenh-they arrantherr arlta Kel mwerr. Mwerr atha arntety-rnem mwerrilem arlta Saturday-el arppemarl Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr.' " ²⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ingwer-rnem apentey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarrant ntwapa apent-ayntetyek, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrant."

²⁵ Ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-areny-rnem ayernerrenh, "Artwa nhenh rernem atwetyekarl arrkernelheyel? ²⁶ Nhak renh arenherr-arey! rarl akngerrarl akalty-antheyel, ingkerrenhel renh awetyek! Ingwer-rnemel ahelirrey-angenharl, ikwer arrngert angkey-angenh. Atyetyart-rnemel apek renh iterl-areyel, ra artwa Christ, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl! ²⁷ Nthakenharlap ran? Anwantherr renh iterl-areyel, ran Christ-wenyarl. Artwa nhenh anwantherr iterl-areyelarl. Ra Nazareth-arenyarl, anwantherr apmer ikwerrenh iterl-areyel. Nthakenh Christ-kenh apmer iterl-arey-angenh ahern-arenyel." Alakenh rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer.

²⁸ Jesus-el tyaty ilkwitwek akalty-anthek-antey, ra artewentyel arlkek, "Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyel nthek-arenyarl ayengan. Ayeng ament arwa apetyey-angenh. Ra ayenh thwenek angka ikwerrenh arraty-akert. Arrantherranap renh iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl ayenh thwenek, ra arraty innga. ²⁹ Athant renh iterl-areyel, rarl ayenh thwenek, ayengarl ikwer-they apetyek."

³⁰ Ingwer-rnemelan angwarenh, Jesus renh antwerrketyek. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arenh-antey, nthakenh rernem ikwer-warl arrerirrey-angenh-antey antwerrketyek. Rernem renh antwerrkey-angenh, arlta ikwerrenh arrerirrey-angenh-antey ra ilwetyek. ³¹ Akngerrel Jesus renh apentek-anem. Rernem angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenhel ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwareyel arawerrng ilkwakertel. Artwa Christ nhenhey!"

³² Pharisee-el-rnem awek, rernemarl Jesus ikwer angkerrenh. Rernem ingkart priest, atyetyart-rnem-then anyentirrek. Atyetyartel-rnem iltymwerney-rnem thwenek, Jesus antwerrketyek. ³³ Jesus-el ahelengkw-rnem arnarek, rarl ingkerrenhek ilehek, "Ayeng arrekanterr-itwek intem-antey nhel aney-angenh. Ayeng ikwer-warl angkep alpeyenh, rarl ayenh thwenek-warl. ³⁴ Arrantherr atyeng nthweyenh, arrantherr nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh. Apmer ikwer-warl ayeng alpeyenh, ikwer-warl arrantherr ywarn-antey alheyenh.

³⁵⁻³⁶ Artwamp Jew-rnem apatemel ayernerrenh, "Apmer nthek-warlarl alpetyek ran ilelheyel anwekatherr? Apmer nthenh inpa ywerreyelarl?"

Apmer arleng-warl alpetyek, Jew-rnem akalty-anthetyek, apmer Greece-itwek anew-aneyel-rnem-warl?"

Jesus-el angka ileyel, kwaty itethiley-angker-akert

³⁷ Arlta 7-penh, arlta ingkern impen ikwerel rernem tyenkerr arlkwenh-antey, Jesus rtnerl-alhek atayel arlkemel, "Arrantherr angkethakw irrenty, atyeng-warl apetyenherr-arey! ³⁸ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr itethirretyek, angkethakwel kwaty antywem-apeny. ³⁹ Kwaty itethiley-angker-apeny Itnweng Rlwart ran, itethiley-angker arrpemarl ran." Jesus-el Itnweng Rlwart thwenetyek renharl apenteyel-rnem-warl. Ranap Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl thweney-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Jesus ra ipmepenh itethirrenty, ra Itnweng Rlwart thweney-alpeyenh ikwer-rnem-warl.

Ingwer-rnem ilterreyel Jesus ikwer-they

⁴⁰ Ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh awak-penh, rernem angkerrenh, "Angkakert impen ingwer apek, Nhenhey-antey apetyek, Moses-elarl awank-akerr anwekantherr weth ilenh."

⁴¹ Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Ra Christ apek." Ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Christ ra apmer ingwer-they apey-alheyenh Galilee apmer ikwerrenh arrangkw. ⁴² Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Christ ra atyetyart David-they apetyem. Christ ra ilkwerrey-areny David-kenh apmer-itwek Bethlehem-itwek.' Bethlehem-itwek atyetyart David anenh awank-akerr." ⁴³ Alakenh rernem ilterrenh, ament-rnem. Ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek awelhenh, ingwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh angwarenh, renh anterrkwetyek. Arrangkw-antey, rernem renh antwerrkey-angenh-antey.

Atyetyart Jew-rnemel Jesus apentey-angenh

⁴⁵ Ikwer-penhan iltyemwerney-rnem arrangkw-antey alpek-anem tyaty-areny ilkwernem-warl Pharisee-rnem-warl-then, anterrkwey-angenh-antey. Atyetyart-rnemel renh-rnem ayernek. "Arrantherr Jesus nhenh-warl akngetyey-angenh?"

⁴⁶ Iltyemwerney rernem tyernek, "Nthakenh anwantherr renh antwerrkey-angenh, rarl arraty-angkwarr angkenh. Aleyant anwantherr awak! Artwa ingwerenty ikwer-apeny angkey-angenh."

⁴⁷ Pharisee-el-rnem renh-rnem ilek, "Ra arrenhantherr ilpertilhilek angka apmwewarl, ingwer-rnem ilpertilhilek-apeny! ⁴⁸ Pharisee-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then anwernantherr ikwer awelhey-angenharl, renh tnakey-angenh, mentyaw!" ⁴⁹ Apal rernem angkerrenh, "Renharl tnakeyel-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny apentey-angenh akwerrp. Rernem apmwelhileyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Akngeyel renh-rnem ikwerety irrenteyenh."

⁵⁰ Nicodemus-el renh-rnem angarek. Artwa wethy arrwekel-antey alhek Jesus-warl ingwel. Ra atyetyart arrpemarl anenh. Ra angkek, ⁵¹ "Angka anwekantherrenh aynteyel. Ra ilelhem-tangkwel, anwantherr awetyek, renh atwey-alenty."

⁵² Ikwer-they rernem tyernek, "Nicodemus-ay! Galilee-areny apek nga rapeny? Akngey-kenh pip reytemila, ntwaw angka renh iterlaretyek, 'Angkakert Akngey-kenh Galilee-areny arrangkwarl, apmer ingwer-arenyarl!' "

⁵³ [Ingkerrenh apmer-warl alpek.

8

Jesus arrngert angkeyel ikwer-rnem

¹ Pharisee-rnem alpek apmer-warl. Jesus rap apwert Alip-warl alhek.
² Ingwepenh Jesus ra Jerusalem-warl-anem alhek tyaty ilkwewarl-anem. Ingkerrenh ikwer-warl apetyek. Ranem arrernelhek, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek.

³ Artwa Pharisee-rnem-then rernem arelh anyent akngetyek ikwer-warl, Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angker-rnemel-then. Arelh renh ingwer-rnemel arek, artwa arelh ingwer-kenh ayntenh. Rernem renh ilek, artwa ingwer-itwelarl ayntenh. Arelh renh akngerr-itwek ampepek rnernek.
⁴ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Akalty-anthenh-anthenhay! Arelh nhenh arek, artwa ingwer-itwelarl ayntenh, ingwer-kenh. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek, law anwekantherrenh akek!" Rernem arelh ikwer tyel-angkerrenh.
⁵⁻⁶ "Angka arrwekeleny Moses-kenh alakenh aynteyel, arelh apwertel wetyek. Nthakenharl ngan iterreyel?" Rernem Jesus renh ayntarrp-iletyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh, ra apmwel-areth angkentyek Moses-kenh angkek. Alakenh rernem renh arrkernek. Jesus-el iympelant awenh, renh-rnem tyerney-angenh. Kwenirremel, ra ahern-itwek ingkwernek iltyel.
⁷ Rernem aleth-antey Jesus renh irrtwyerremel arlkarewenh. Rtnerl-alhemel Jesus ra angkek, "Anyentel apek arelh nhenh apwertel wetyek. Artwa alyelkelant, artwa apmwewenyelant wetyek!"
⁸ Jesus ra kwenirrek arrpemar, ra ahern-warl ingkwernek.
⁹ Rernem Jesus awek-penh, rernem nyerrirremel alpek, arlperryirremel. Artwamp-rnem-tangkwel alpek. Ikwer-theyan arelh ampwernem alpek. Artwa werretyerr-rnem-anem alpek. Ikwer-they artwa anthety ingkern-they alpek arrpemar. Ikwer-penhan Jesus-then arelh anyent rethenant-anem aneyelpek.
¹⁰ Jesus rtnerl-alhek, arelh renh ayernek, "Ntwa Jew-rnem-kenh angka akek. Ingwerentyel ngenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh-antey, tyatyemiley-angenh-antey."

¹¹ Arelh ra angkek, "Arrangkwaw, Ingkartay." Jesus-el renh ilek, "Atha ngenh nthakenh tyatyemiley-angenharl, kel alpant-anem, apmwekety ipmelha."]

Jesus ra ilelheyel, "Ayeng lyenenty impen ingkerrenhek aneyel"

¹² Ikwer-penh Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Lyenenty impen arrtyerneyel-apeny, ayeng aneyel. Ingwerentyel atyeng-angkwarr apententy, ra iwerr renh iterl-arem-anem. Nthakenh ingwemerntel aney-angenh, aparrng-apeny. Ra iteth intem-antey anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr."

¹³ Artwa Pharisee-rnemel renh ilek, "Ngant anyent ilelherl-apeyel. Anwantherr angka ngkwenh iterl-arey-angenh. Angka arraty-weny." Rernem tyel-angkerrenh ikwer.

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Athant iterl-areyel nthenh-they ayeng apetyekarl. Athant iterl-areyel arrpemar nthek-angkwarr ayeng alpeyenh. Apmer arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ayengar, ikwer-warl alpeyengan. Angka atyenh arraty inngan.
¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-angenh, arrantherr atyeng tyel-angkerreyelan, apmwamwam, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel. Akngeyelant ingkerrenh akngakeyenh, warrk atyenh-weny. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Alakenh aylernak ingkerrenh akngaketyek arraty-angkwarr.
¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem angka Moses-kenh aynteyel; artwa atherrel angka anyent renhey-antey ilenty, kel court-areny-kenh arraty-angkwarr. Angka anyent-angkwarr

ayeng ilelheyel. Akngeyel ayenh angka irrkaty ikwer-akert thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Angka irrkatyant-atherr aynteyel, atherr-antey, lipwel-antey, arraty-angkwarr.”

¹⁹⁻²⁰ Jesus tyaty ilkwitwek box arrerenty-itwek anenh, rernem apmelerr man ikwer-warl iweyneh. Ahelengkwel renh antwerrkey-angenh-antey, arlta ikwerenh arrerirrey-angenh-antey, ra ilwetyek. Ikwer-penh rernem Jesus ayernek, “Nthenhan ngkwenh akngeyan?” Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ayenh apentey-angenh, akngey atyenh apentey-angenh. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy arrantherrap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentem arrpemarl.”

Jesus-el renh-rnem ileyel, “Ayeng alker-they apetyek”

²¹ Jesus-el Jew-rnem ilek arrpemarl, “Ingwer-inger ayeng alhem, apmeringwer-warl. Arrantherr ywarn-antey alheyenh ikwer-warl. Arrantherr-anem atyeng ywarn-antey nthweyenh. Arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweyenh.”

²² Rernem awek-penh Jew-rnem apatemel ayernerrek, “Ran nheng angkek nthakenh ikwer-angkwarr alhey-angenh. Ranang amentel atwelheyenh?”

²³ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr ahern-areny-rnem aneyel ayeng ahern-areny-wenyarl arrekanterr-warl apetyek. Ayeng irrwerl-arenyarl. ²⁴ Atha arrenhantherr kel ilek, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweyenh. Arrantherr ayenh irrpelthirremel aweyel tnakey-angenhel, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweman.”

²⁵ Ikwer-penh rernem Jesus ayernek, “Angwenharl ngan?”

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ayeng weth arrekanterr arrwekel-antey ilehek. ²⁶ Ayeng apetyek atha angka arraty ikwerenhant iletiek. Atha angka ingwer-rnem arrekanterr iley-angenh. Atha angka akngerr arrekanterr-penh ilem, arrantherrarl apmwangkwarr mpwarenh. Rarl ayenh thwenek angka iletiek, rant arraty inngan.”

²⁷ Jesus ra ikwer-rnem angka Akngey-kenh ilenh. Rernem angka irrwerl-areny renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey, akwerrp-antey. ²⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemarl, “Ingwer-inger arrantherr Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen ayenh irrwerl tywenelhenty areyenh arwerl-itwek. Ikwer-penh arrantherr iterl-areyenh-anem, ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen, weth ayeng arrwekel ilelhek-angkwarr. Arrantherr iterl-areyenh arrpemarl, atharl amentel apentey-angenh. Akngey atyenhel ayenh akalty-anthen-angkwarrant athan apenteyel. ²⁹ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ra atyeng-itwek aneyel. Ra nthakenh ayenh ipmey-angenh, ayengarl ikwer awelheyel.”

³⁰ Rernem angka awek-penh, akngerrrel Jesus renh tnakek, ikwerenh-angkwarr apentemel-anem.

Jesus Abraham-then

³¹ Jesus-el Jew ingwer-rnem ilek, renharl apenteyel-rnem, “Arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr kwertengerl atyenh-rnem innga aneyenh. ³² Arrantherr angka atyenhkek arraty innga akaltyirrem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, nthakenh angka apmwa ingwer-kenhel arrenhantherr ilpertimey-angenh. Atyetyart ingwer aney-angenh arrekanterr, arrangkw.”

³³ Rernem renh ilek, “Ilekek nga angkeyelan alakenh? Atyetyart ingwer aney-angenh anwekantherr, arrangkw. Anwernantherran Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel. Rant arrwekeleny anwernekantherrenh.”

³⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel, ingwerenty apek intwemelirrenty Akngey-kety, ra apmwangkwarr intem-antey aneyenh, ra artwa apmwamwam aneyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ³⁵ Apmer ingwer-areny warrk-warl arwarl apetyek, arwa warrkirretyek. Alharntentyant alpetyek. Alerikw ra intem-antey apmerek-artwey aneyenh. Ayeng Akngey-kenh alerikw anyent apmerek-artwey arrpemar. ³⁶ Arrenhantherr apmwekety itethilem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh-anem intem-antey. ³⁷ Atha arrenhantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem. Kel mwerr. Arrantherr angka atyenh-kety arlkarirreyel. Alakenh-they arrantherr ayenh angwareyel, ayenh atwetyek. ³⁸ Ayeng Akngey-itwek anenh, atha ingkerrenh anngetherr arek. Alakenh-they atha iletiek arrekantherr. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenteyel, arrenty-kenh, atyetyart arrekantherrenh-angkwarr."

³⁹ Rernem Jesus renh ilek, "Abraham-arl atyetyart anwernekantherrenh arrwekeleny."

Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Abraham arraty-angkwarr anenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Arrantherrarl Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel, arrantherrarl arraty-angkwarr arrpemar apentetyek. ⁴⁰ Atha arrekantherr angka arraty ilek, atharl Akngey-kenh angka awek-penh. Arrantherr ayenh angwareyel, ipmek atwetyek. Abraham-kenh-angkwarr arrantherr Inkart apentey-angenh arrangkw. ⁴¹ Arrantherr arrwekeleny arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant apenteyel, arrenty-areny-kenh-angkwarr."

Rernem Jesus ikwer ilelhek, "Anantherr akwetyenty-wenyarl, anantheran Inkart Akngey-kenh-rnem inngarl, ament-warl alhey-angenh."

⁴² Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Akngey apek akngey arrekantherrenh, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhetyek. Arrangkw, arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh. Ayeng Akngey-they apetyek, rantey ayenh arrekantherr-warl thwenek, ayeng ament apetyey-angenh. ⁴³ Arrantherr angka atyenh iylpelant aweyel. Arrantherr arlkarirremel angka atyenhkewelhey-angenh. ⁴⁴ Arrenty ra atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel, arrantherr arrenty ikwer awalheyel. Arrenty rantey irrtiyalth aneyel, ahelengkw atwey-angker inngarl. Ra ament ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenteyel. Ra arraty ingkerrenhek iley-angenh, ra Inkart-kenh angka arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ran ingwer-rnem akalty-antheyel, irrtiwerrerrl-ayntetyek. Arrantherr irrtiyalth ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenhel renh awem.

⁴⁵ Atha arrekantherr angka innga ilekarl-penh, arrantherr atyeng awalhey-angenharl irrpeltherremel! Arrantherr ayenh apentey-angenh. ⁴⁶ Arrantherr ayenh apmwan antwey-angenh atyeng arrantherr arraty awalhetyek. Angka arraty atha ileyel. ⁴⁷ Akngey-kenh angkek awalhenty, Akngey-kenh anemar. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka awalhey-angenh, arrantherranap Akngey-kenh-wenyarl."

Jesus-el ileyel angka Abraham-akert

⁴⁸ Jew ingwer-rnem Jesus-ek angkek, "Nganang Samaria-areny aneyel, artwa arrenty-akert." Jew-rnem Samaria-areny-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh.

⁴⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ayengan artwa arrenty-akert-wenyarl. Athan Akngey atyenhant tnakeyel. Arrantherr artwa apmwek-athen ayenh areyel. ⁵⁰ Ayeng nthakenh tnakelhey-angenh. Akngeyelant ayenh areyel, rant ayenh mwerr antwem. Akngey ra arrekantherr inkwerelheyelarl, arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek. ⁵¹ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, ingwerenty angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy, ra nthakenh ilwey-angenh."

⁵² Jew-rnemel renh ilek, “Anantherr kel akalty, ngan arrenty-akert inngarl aneyel! Abraham ilwek, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem ilwek arrpemar. Ngan ilelheyel, angka ngkwenh-angkwarr apententy, nthakenh ilwey-angenh. ⁵³ Nganang Abraham-angkwarr ilkwa? Abraham kel ilwek, angkakert-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey ilwek arrpemar. Angwenharl ngan ilelheyel?”

⁵⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Akngey rant ayenh tnakeyel. Arrantherr irrtwyerremel ilelheyel Akngey-kenh-rnem-arrpantey. Arrangkwaw! ⁵⁵ Arrantherr ikwer akwerrparl, ayengant ikwer akaltyarl. Arraty ayeng ilelheyel, irrtwyerrey-angenh. Ayeng ikwer akalty innga, ayeng angka ikwerenhek awelheyel. ⁵⁶ Arrwekeleny Abraham-el ayenh iterl-arenh arrwekel-antey ayeng apetyey-alenty ahern nhenh-warl. Ra atyeng inkwerelhek.”

⁵⁷ Ikwer-penh Jew-rnemel Jesus tyernek, “Ngan artwamp-weny-antey! Nthakenh ntwa Abraham arek?”

⁵⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, “Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Abraham-wenyankel ayeng anenh.” ⁵⁹ Rernem awek-penh, rernem apwert-anem inekan, Jesus-anem apwertel wetyek-anek. Jesus tyerrelhek warl ilkwethey irrtwyertewelhemel.

9

Jesus-el artwa aparrng aretyek mpwareyel

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenr-rnem-akert alhenh, ra artwa aparrng areyalhek. Ra aparrng anenh away akelyank. ² Kwertengerl-rnemel Jesus renh ayernek, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay! Ilek-penh artwa nhenh away akelyank aparrngirrek? Amikw-then aynikw-then apek apmwangkwarr alhenh? Akngeyel renh aparrngilek alakenh-anyem apek?”

³ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Menty! Artwa nhenh apmwangkwarr aney-angenh, amikw-then aynikw-then-antey, akelyank artwa aparrng anenh. Atha arrekanterr-itwek angetherr mwerriletyek, arrantherr aretyek-away, ayeng rlterrk ilkwa Akngey-kenh-akert aneyel. Arrantherr rlwanty-anenherr-arey! ⁴⁻⁵ Ayeng ahern nhenhel Akngey-kenh lyenty impen-antey, ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. Athanem ingkerrenh-angkwarr iwerr arraty ilerl-apayntetyek. Itwernel-away anwantherr warrkiryayntetyek Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ayeng ikwer warrkiryayntetyek. Arlta atyenh arrerirreyel-kety ipmelhetyekan warrkety ingwel nthakenh warrkety ipmelhem-apeny.”

⁶ Ikwer-penh ra ahern-warl apelh iwek, apelh atnhanem mpwarew, artwa aparrng renh-anem annga atherr apernek atnthel-anem. ⁷ Artwa ikwer-warl ra angkek, “Kwaty ngenty Siloam-warl alha, inngerr lhewelhetyek.” Artwa ra kwaty-warl alhek, inngerr-anem lhewelhek, irrarlkelhemel. Ra mwerranem arenh, annga rlketyek-anem. Kwaty Siloam alakenh aynteyel angka Aram-areny-kenhel, “Artwa renharl thwenek.”

⁸ Artwa aparrng-penh apmer-warl alpek. Ikwerenr-rnemel renh arek, apatemel-anem rarl annga rlkem-anem apey-alpek, ra aparrng-tangkwel ngkwelty manek aparelhenh. Rernem ayernerrenh, “Artwa wethang ran nhey nhenhan aparrng ngkweltyek aparelhenh iwerr impalthel anerlanemel?”

⁹ Kel artwa ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, “Kel artwa rey-antey annga rlkeyel-anem!” Artwa ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, “Kel ra ikwerapenyarl.”

Artwa aparrng-penh ranem ilelhek, "Kel ayengarl weth iwerr impalthel arrekantherr ngkweltyek inkeyam-ayntenh, aparrng-tangkwel."

¹⁰ Rernem artwa renh ayerne, "Nthakenharl ntw a areyel-anem? Ilek annga mwerrilek?"

¹¹ Ra renh-rnem arraty-anem ilelhek, "Artwa anyent itnan Jesus ra ayenh atnthel apelh-penhel annga atherr apernek, rap ayenh ilanthe kwyat Siloam-warl alhetyek, inngerr irrarkelhetyek. Ikwer-penh atha annga rkelhemel-anem arek."

¹² Rernem renh ayerne, "Nthenh-anem artwa ra, rarl ngenh mwerrilek?"

Ra tyerne, "Inpa, rwengk."

Artwa aparrng-penh Pharisee-rnemel renh aleth-antey arlkarewerl-anemel ayerneyel

¹³⁻¹⁴ Artwa aparrng-penh renh Jesus-elarl mwerrilek atntha apelh-penhel arlta Saturday-el, ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel. Alakenh-they rernem artwa renh Pharisee-rnem-warl atnwenhek, rernem renh ayernetyek, nthakenharl irrek. ¹⁵ Pharisee-el-rnem artwa renh ayerne, "Nthakenharl ntw a areyel-anem anngel-atherr areyel-anem?"

Artwa aparrng-penh ra tyerne, "Jesus-el ayenh annga apernek atnthel apelh-penhel. Ikwer-penh ayeng kwaty Siloam-itwek inngerr lhewelhek. Ikwer-penh atha annga rkelhemel-anem arek."

¹⁶ Rernem ilterrenh ikwer-they. Pharisee ingwer-rnem angkerrek-anem, "Artwa rarl artwa nhenh mwerrilekan arlta Saturday-el, ltyerrey-angker impen ikwerel. Alakenh apmwarl! Ra Inkart-kenh angkakert-wenyarl!" Pharisee ingwer-rneman angkerrenh, "Artwa ra angkakert Akngey-kenh apek, mwerr-angkwarrarl."

¹⁷ Pharisee-rnemel artwa renh ayerne arppemarl, "Nthakenharl ngan angkem, artwa rarl annga atherr ngenh mwerrilek?"

Artwa ra tyerne, "Artwa yanhan Akngey-kenh angkakertarl."

¹⁸ Pharisee-rnem ikwer irrpeltherrenh, irrtwerrarl-anenty-arrpantey. Ra ikwer-rnem ilelhek arratyarl, rarl ampa akelyank aparrng anenh. Rernem amikw-then aynikw-then ikwer-atherr yangkelek, ratherr artwa ikwer-penh iletiek. ¹⁹ Ratherr apetyek. Pharisee-el-rnem renh-atherr ayerne-anem, "Nhenhang alerengkw mpwelekanthenh? Arratyang mpwelanth ileyel, akelyank-antey ra aparrng anenh? Alakenh mpwelanth ileyel, nthakenharlap ra areyel-anem?"

²⁰ Ratherr tyerne, "Ya wenh, kel aylekanthenh. Arraty ra aparrng akelyank anenh." ²¹⁻²³ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel angka arrwekel-antey arrerne, "Ingwerentyel Jesus renh Christ itnewenty, anwantherr renh irrentem tyaty anwekantherrenh-they. Iteng-atherr alakenh arlarl ilelhek, ratherrarl Jew atyetyart-rnem-kety aterirrenh. Lyertan aylanthe iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenharl ra areyel-anem. Aylanthe iterl-arey-angenh arppemarl, angwenhelarl renh mwerrilek. Artwa ilkwa renhant ayernenherr-arey, ra kel arrekantherr ilelhetyek, ampa akely-wenyarl!"

²⁴ Pharisee-el-rnem artwa renh ikngwerl-alpek arppemarl, renh ayernetyek. Rernem ikwer-warl angkek, "Arraty inngant ilelha, Akngeyel ngenh arekerr. Anwantherr artwa renh iterl-areyel, rarl ngenh mwerrilek. Ra artwa apmwa!"

²⁵ Artwa ra renh-rnem tyerne, "Atha artwa renh apmwa antwey-angenh. Arwa atha iterl-areyel, ayeng aparrng anenh avey akelyank, aleyan atha areyel-anem."

²⁶ Rernem artwa ayernekk arrpemar, "Nthakenharl ra ngenh mwer-rilekan?"

²⁷ Artwa ra tyernekk arrpemar, "Atha arrekanterr arrwekel-antey ilek, rarl ayenh mwerrilek. Arrantherr atyeng arrkent awalheyel? Arrantherr ilkelheyel, renh arrantherr apentetyek arrpemar?"

²⁸ Rernem renh iltek-anem, "Ntwarl ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel, anwantherr Moses-kenh-angkwarrant apenteyel? ²⁹ Anwantherr Moses renh iterl-areyel, Akngeyellarl renh arrernekk. Artwa yanh anwantherr iterl-arey-angenharl, apmer nthenh-areny?"

³⁰ Ra ikwer-rnem-warl angkek arrpemar, "Kel! Ranap angetherr ayenh mwerrilekarl, aleyant atha annga rlkemel areyel-anem. Arrantherrap apmer ikwerenh renh iterl-arey-angenh, ran irrwerl-areny. ³¹ Anwantherr iterl-areyel artwa apmwel Ingkart renh ayernenty, ra ikwer nthakenh awalhey-angenh. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrarl aneyel-rnemekant awalhem. ³² Awank-they alakenh ayntenh, artwa ahern-arenyel aparrng renh mwerriley-angenh. ³³ Artwa yanhelan ayenh mwerrilekan, ran Ingkart-kenharl. Ahern-areny arrangkwarl. Innga, ran Ingkart-kenharl."

³⁴ Pharisee-rnem artwa aparrng-penh ikwer-warl angkek, "Nga apmwa anenh ampa akelyank. Ntwa anwenhantherr Ingkart-angkwarr akalty-anthey-angenh." Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-they renh irrentek-anem, "Ngan nhel aney-angenh wenh!"

Pharisee-rnem artwa aparrng-apeny

³⁵ Jesus-el awek, Pharisee-rnemelarl artwa renh irrentek tyaty akely-they. Jesus artwa ikwer nthwenh. Renh arey-alhek. Jesus-el renh ayernekk, "Ntwa Artwa Impen Ingkart-kenh ayenh tnakeyel?"

³⁶ Artwa ra ayernekk, "Angwenharlap artwa ran, Ingkart-kenh Impenan? Atha renh innga tnaketyek arrpemar inkwerelhemel."

³⁷ Jesus-el renh tyernekk, "Ntwa kel angetherr areyellarl! Ayeng rey-antey Artwa Impen Ingkart-kenh."

³⁸ Ra Jesus tyernekk, "Ingkartay! Atha ngenh tnakeyel." Ra ampwethel arrernelhek Jesus-itwek kwenirremel, inkwerelhemel.

³⁹ Jesus angkek arrpemar artwa ikwer-warl, "Ayeng apetyek ahern nhenh-warl, ingkerrenh atha arrkernetyek. Ingwer-rnem aparrng-apeny, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh. Atha renh-rnem annga mwerrilem-apeny. Atha renh-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem ayenh iterl-arem-anem. Mwerr-arrpantey tnakelheyel-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr aleth apenteyel amentel, artwa aparrngel iwerr apmwangkwarr apenteyel-apeny. Nthakenh atha renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh, akalty-anthey-angenh."

Anayntileyel: Rernem amentewarl apentenh artwa aparrngel apentenh-apeny. Rernem Jesus renh tnakey-angenh, iterl-arey-angenh. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ywarn arratyilenh, rernem ikwer awalhey-angenharl.

⁴⁰ Pharisee-el-rnem renh awek. Rernem Jesus ikwer angkek, "Anwekantherr ngan angkeyel? Ntwa anwenhantherr aparrng antweyel, apmwangkwarr apenteyel-rnem?"

⁴¹ Jesus angkek, "Arrantherr aparrng-apeny aneyel. Arrantherr ilelheyel, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-arrpantey. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr-antey aleth apenteyel."

¹ Jesus angkek, “Artwa irrtiert-awarr-rnem rernem akwerterrparl atnarnpenh keyt-ketyan. Rernem arrkernelhenh yep-yep-rnemek artwa apmwarnemey. ²⁻³ Artwa keytelarl rtnehenh. Iwerran ra altywerilenheyapeny yep-yep-rnemekan. Artwa ingwerek-anem. Artwa nhayman yep-yepek-artwey, renh-rnem akngengan. Rap arlkenh yep-yep-rnem ikwer-rnemek. Ahenty renhant iterl-arenh. Yep-yepel-rnem ahentyan renhant iterl-arenh. Alhengk-awenhan arreynan renh, ‘Wethip arlkeyel wenh! Anwekantherrenh wenh!’ Itnan ingwerek-ingwer iterl-arenh yep-yep-rnem, rap arlkenharl ikwer-rnemek. Renh awerl-alhenharl rerneman.

⁴ Rap renh-rnem tyerrenh aketh-warl-anem. Arrwekelarl ran alhenh yep-yeparl arntarnt-arenh ran, rerneman ingkern-they apentenh. Yep-yepel-rnem renh awerl-alhenh. Alhengk-awenh renhantarl. ⁵ Ingwer-rnem rernem apentey-angenharl, iterl-arey-angenharl. Arreyn ingwer-lkwer, ingwerel-ayeth ingwer-lkwer rernem angkenharl. Renhant rerneman iterl-arenh, yep-yep renh-rnem arntarnt-arenhantarl. Ahentyan. Anterrenharl ingwer-rnem-ketyan arreyn ingwer-lkwer rernem awenharl yep-yepel-rnem, rernemap anterrenharl. Yep-yep-rnemey.”

⁶ Jesus-elap angka ikwer-rnemek ilenh, rernemap iterl-arey-angenh, “Ilekek nhan Jesus-arl angkeyel wenh?”

Jesus ilelheyel, “Ayengarlap ran yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker”

⁷ Iwerr aynteyneyel alakenhan, yep-yep-rnemek. Jesus-an angkek, “Ayengarlarl iwerran, iteth-kenh apmer-warl! Ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-areyel. ⁸ Ingwer-rneman angkeyel irrtiert-awarr-rnem. Atyenh-rnem atyeng awelheyel, yep-yep-rnem awelheyel-apeny. ⁹ Ayengarlarl iwerran. Athap itethilemarl ingkerr innga atyeng-angkwarr apetyeman rerneman iwerr-angkwarr. Apmer atyenh-warl apey-alpeman. Inkwerelheyek. Atyeng-angkwarrant inkwerelheyek mwerr-angkwarr.

¹⁰ Artwa anyelk-awarr apetyem, ra yep-yep-rnem anyelkel inetyek atwetyek-then. Alakenh-anyemant ra apetyem. Ayengan apetyek, atyenh-angkwarrarl apenteyel-rnem ingkerrenh itethiletyek, intem-antey rernem iteth anetyek.”

Jesus ilelheyel, “Ayeng yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker mwerr”

¹¹ “Ayengarl yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker aneyel-apeny. Anyelk-awarr apetyenty, yep-yep-rnem irrtiert inetyek, ra yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker-tangkwel renh ipmek atwem. Yep-yep arntarnt-arey-angker ra katy ilwem yep-yep ikwerenh-rnemek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apmwekety itethiletyek. ¹² Warrkenh ingwer-rnem rernem manekant warrkirreyel, rernem atyeng-apeny-wenyarl. Yep-yep-rneman ikwer-rnem-kenh-wenyarl. Artwa ra man-awarr arengk artnwer arnarenty, ra aterel ikwerety anterrem, yep-yep-rnem iwerl-alhemel. Arengk artnwerel yep-yep-rnem tnhwem. Yep-yep-rnem arlperrtyirremel anterrem arengk artnwer ikwerety. ¹³ Man-awarr rernem yep-yep-rnem innga arntarnt-arey-angenharl. Alakenh-kety rernem aterel anterrem arengk artnwerel tnhwekerr.”

¹⁴ “Ayengarl artwa yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker aneyel-apeny. Atha yep-yep atyenh-rnem alhengk-aremarl, rernem atyeng akalty arrpemarlarl. ¹⁵ Irrkaty-angkwarr Akngeyelan ayenh alhengk-areyel arrpemarlarl. Ayeng ikwer akalty arrpemarlarl. Kel ayeng katy ilwetyek yep-yep atyenh-rnemek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apmwekety. ¹⁶ Yep-yep ingwer-rnem

atyen-rnem arrpemar. Rernemap ingwer-areny-rnemar. Atha renh-rnem akngetyem atyeng-angkwarr, rernem angka atyenh alhengk-awem-anem, ayeng ikwer-rnem arlkenty. Ikwer-penh atha ingkerrenh-antey renh-rnem anyentelhilem. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem Akngey atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyel, ayengar arlka menty anthelhem, atyenh-rnemek katy ilwem. Ayeng ipmepenh itethirreyenh. ¹⁸ Kel menty ayeng arlka anthelhem, ayeng katy ilwetyek ingkerrenhek alhewer. Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkilek, ayeng kel arlka menty anthelhetyek. Ra ayenh rlterrkilem, ayeng angkep itethirretyek arrpemar. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel atyeng arrernek arrwekel.”

¹⁹ Jew-rnemel angka awek-penh, ingwer-rnem ikwer inkwerelhek, ingwer-rnemarl arrangwarl, irrpeltherrenh. ²⁰ Rernem angkerrenh Jesus ikwer, “Ra arrenty-kenh itnweng-akertarl. Ran nhenh arwengkarl angkeyel! Arrantherr ikwer awelhey-angenhar!”

²¹ Jew ingwer-rneman angkerrek, “Jesus apek arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akert, nthakenh ra mwerr apmwel-areth angkey-angenh! Nthakenharlap artwa aparrng-penh ra mwerrilek, arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertarl?”

Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus renh apwertel wetyek arrkernel-heyel

²² Alyangkwel rernem akarrirrenh Jerusalem-warl, tyenkerr Hanukkah arlkwetyek. Jesus anenh arrpemar apmer ikwer-itwek. ²³ Ingwer-inger Jesus ra aketh-ampenyel lywenty-itwek itnan Solomon-kenh lywenty, ikwer-itwek ra alhenh tyaty ilkwitwek. ²⁴ Jew ingwer-rnem Jesus ikwer-warl akarrirrek, renh ayern-ayntetyek, “Nga arraty anwekantherr ilelhey-angenh-antey. Akngeyel apek ngenh Christ nhenh-warl thwenek, rarl awank-akerr ilek, ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek. Nga arraty innga ilelha, anwantherr ngenh iterl-arayntetyek.”

²⁵ Jesus-el tyerne renh-rnem, “Ayengan arrekantherr arrwekel-antey ilelhek, ayengan Christ-arl, Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thweneyenh. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenharl. Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel ayeng warrkirrayntetyek. Arrantherr ayenh anngetherr areyel. Alakenh-anyem-they arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-areny, ayeng Christ-arl, rarl ayenh thwenek. ²⁶ Arrantherr ingkerrenh atyeng irrpeltherreyelarl. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenharl. Arrantherran yep-yep atyenh-wenyarl. ²⁷ Yep-yep atyenh-rneman rernem angka atyenh alhengk-awemarl. Atha renh-rnem iterl-areyel arrpemar. Rernem atyenh-angkwarr apenteyelarl. ²⁸ Alakenh-anyem-they rernem iteth intem Akngey-itwek aneyenh. Nthakenh rernem ilwey-angenh. Ingwerel nthakenh renh-rnem akngakey-angenh atyeng-they. ²⁹ Akngey atyenhel ayenh yep-yep-rnem-apeny antheke. Akngey ran ilkwa inngarl, rlterrk-awaty aneyel ingwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh renh-rnem Akngey-they akngakey-angenh. ³⁰ Akngey-then ayeng-then anyent-antey aneyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerrpilem, atha renh-rnem ayerrpilem arrpemar.”

³¹ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus renh awek-penh, rernem apwert-rnem inenh, apwertel-anem Jesus renh wetyek-anek. ³² Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Atha mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek ingkerrenhek ahern nhenh-itwek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ayenh rlterrkilek. Arrantherr ingkerrenhel ayenh arek, ayeng mwerr-angkwarr ingkart-angkwarr warrkirrenh. Ilekek arrantherr ayenh apwertel wetyek?”

³³ Rernem Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrek, “Arrangkw. Nthakenh anwantherr ngenh atwey-angenh warrk ngkwenh-angkwarr. Ngan Inkart-wenyarl. Ngan Akngey ilkwarrpantey irrtwyerremel ilelheyel, anyent-angkwarr-arrpantey! Alakenh-they anwantherr ngenh apwertel wetyek!”

³⁴⁻³⁵ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnemek, “Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: ‘Arrantherr akngey-rnem atyeng-apeny anetyek.’ Akngey-kenh pip arrwekelenyel aynteyel, angka nhenh arraty innga aynteyel intem-antey. Pip-itwek Inkart angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, ra renh-rnem akngey itnewek ikwer-apeny. ³⁶ Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ayenh arrernek impen ikwerenh. Ayeng antwelheyel Akngey-kenh Alerikw. Ilekek arrantherr ayenh apmwa antweyel? ³⁷ Arrantherr ayenh tnaketyek atharl Akngey atyenh-kenh warrk mpwareyel. ³⁸ Arrantherr apek atyeng irrpeltherreyel, ayenh tnakey-angenh, atharl ileyel-angkwarr. Kel athan warrk mwerr mpwareyel Akngeyel mpwareyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyem-they arrantherr ayenh tnakey-areny. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr iterl-arey-areny, Akngey-then ayeng-then anyent-anteyarl.”

³⁹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel awek-penh, rernem renh antwerrketyek arrkernelhek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek-arrpantey. Ra ikwer-rnem-kety anterrek.

⁴⁰ Ra anpenhek irrkaty-angkwarr-antey Jordan lher-angkwarr, John-elarl akngerr arrwekel kwatyel baptise-emilenh-angkwarr. Jesus ra apmer ikwer-itwek anenh. ⁴¹ Jesus ra ikwer-itwek anenharl-antey, akngerr ingwer-rnem ikwer-warl akarrirrek. Rernem angkerrenh, “John-el anenhantherrenh Akngey-kenh rlterrkkel mwerriley-angenharl. John-el angka arraty ilenh Jesus ikwer.” ⁴² Apmer ikwerel akngerran antelhek-anem Jesus-angkwarr.

11

Lazarus ilweyel

¹ Artwa itnan ikwerenh Lazarus ra arntety ayntenh. Lazarus ra tawen akely Bethany-areny, angkwerikw ikwerenh-atherr Mary-atherr Martha-atherr. ² Mary rey-antey arrpemar, rarl Jesus apernek anterel, ingkety atherr altel-anem iparek anter-penh. ³ Mary Martha-atherr angkwerenheng ratherr ingwerenty angka thwenek Jesus ikwer-warl, “Inkartay! Artwa weth ngarl ikwer ilkelheyel, ra arntety aynteyel.”

⁴ Jesus-el angka awek-penh ra angkek, “Ra nthakenh aleth-antey ilwey-angenh arntety-penh. Awaretyel atha renh itethilem, ingkerrenhel Akngey iterl-aretyek, tnaketyek inkwerelhemel, Akngey-kenh alerikw-then rernem ayenh tnaketyek arrpemar.”

⁵ Jesus ikwer-rnem artewentyel ilkelhenh Martha-ek Mary-ek-then Lazarus-ek-akerr. ⁶ Jesus apmer ikwerel arteny anenh-antey, arlta atherrel alhey-angenh. ⁷ Ikwer-penh ra kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl angkek-anem, “Apmer Judea-ampeny-warl anwantherr alpetyek.”

⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem apatemel angkek, “Akalty-anthen-anthenhay! Lyert arwa Jew-rnemel ngenh apwertel ipmek wetyek-anek. Nga ikwer-rnem-warl angkep arrpemar alpey-angenh!”

⁹ Jesus-el tyernek, “Awaretyel ayeng alhetyek, arlta ikwerel. Ranem angkanem ilek ikwer-rnem. Artwa ingwerenty itwernekarl apek alheyel,

ra nthakenh aytney-angenh. Ra aketh areyel ingkenyelarl arrtyerneyel-angkwarr. ¹⁰ Atwemengkel apek alhem, rap aytne Marl, nthakenh arey-angenharl. Awaretyel ra alheyel itwernewarl. Awaretyel ayeng alhey arrp Marl.”

¹¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek, “Lazarus ra ankwaynteyel, awaretyel ayeng ikwer-warl alhey, renh akemelhiletiek.”

¹² Kwertengerlel-rnem tyernek, “Ingkartay! Ra apek ankwaynteyel, ra amentel akemirreyenh.”

¹³ Jesus ra iterl-arek, Lazarus rarl kel ilwek, ipma ayntenh. Kwertengerl-rnem rernem iterrenh Lazarus ankwaynterl-anenty-arrpantey.

¹⁴ Jesus-el renh-rnem aketh-anem ilek, “Lazarus kel ilwek. ¹⁵ Mwerr ayeng ikwer-warl alhey-angenh-antey, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-anem. Mpa, kel anwantherr alhey ikwer-warl.”

¹⁶ Thomas, itna ingweran Atyew, ra kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl angkek, “Alhey anwantherr Jesus-angkwarr, anwantherrap ikwer-itwel ilwetyek.”

Jesus angkwerenheng-atherrek amperrngirreyel

¹⁷ Jesus ra tawen Bethany-warl alhek. Apmer-arenyel-rnem ikwer iley-ayntek, artwa Lazarus-arl arrewaly kel awenngel ayntek arlta 4-pelel. ¹⁸ Bethany ra Jerusalem-they arrer-antey, 3 kilometre apek. ¹⁹ Jew akngerr akarrirrek Mary Martha ikwer-atherr-warl Jerusalem-they, renh-atherr arternpiletyek.

²⁰ Martha-el awak, Jesus rarl apetyenh. Mary apmerel arteny anenh. Martha Jesus ikwer-warl arnekirrek, ²¹ rap angkek, “Ingkartay! Nga ngwangk-antey apey-alhemer, ayteyaty atyenh itetharl anemer! ²² Aleyan atha ngenhant tnakeyel, Akngey ntwa ayernenty, ra kel ngkweng awelhem.”

²³ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Ayteyengkwa ngkwenh itethirreyenh arrp Marl.”

²⁴ Martha-el renh tyernek, “Ayeng akalty, ra iteth akemirreyenh arlta ingkernel.”

²⁵ Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Ayengarl ran ipmepenh itetheley-angkeran. Ingwerel ayenh tnakenty, ra intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²⁶ Ra ayenh tnakenty, ra intem-antey ilwey-angenh, iteth aneyenh. Ntwa ayenh tnakeyel?”

²⁷ Martha angkek, “Ya Ingkartay! Atha ngenh tnakem, ngan Akngey-kenh alerikw Christ-arl, renhey-antey Akngeyel ra arrwekeleny-rnem ilek ahern-areny-rnem-warl thwenetyek, renh-rnem ingkerrenh itethiletiek.”

²⁸ Alakenh-anyem angkek-penh ra Mary-warl angkey-alpek, “Akalty-anthey-angker kel ra apetyek, ra ngkweng-anem yangkelhek.”

²⁹ Mary ra anamerl-antey akemirrerl-alhek, ikwer-warl alhek. ³⁰ Jesus ra tawen-warl alhey-angenh-antey, ra akwerrel-antey anak. ³¹ Akngerr akarrirrek ikwer-atherr-warl arternpiletyek. Rernem Mary renh arek, rarl anamerl-antey warl-they tyerrelhenhek aketh-warl, awenng-warl alhenty-arrpantey. Rernem renh apentenh, ³² Mary Jesus-warl apetyek, ampwethel-atherr arrernelhemel. Ra renh ilek, “Ingkartay! Nga awank-antey nhenh-warl apey-alhemer, ayteyaty atyenh iteth-anteyarl anemer.”

³³ Jesus-el arek, rarl artnenh, Jew ingwer-rnem artnenh arrp Marl. Ranem amperrngirrek ikwer-rnem.

Anayntileyel: Ra artewentyel iterrek, rernemarl ikwer irpelthirrenh, ipmepenh itethiley-angenh-arrpantey.

³⁴ Ra renh-rnem ayernek, "Nthenh-warl arrantherr arrewaly renh irrtiert-akwernek?" Rernem renh ilek, "Inkartay apetya, intwaretyek."

³⁵ Jesus-anem artnek. ³⁶ Jew-rnem angkerrek, "Ran Lazarus-ek artewentyel ilkelhek."

³⁷ Ingwer-rnem alakenh angkerrenh, "Ra artwa aparrngantarl annga rlkelhilek awankan rlterrk ilkwakert, ran apetyey-angenh arrewaly yanh mwerriletyek!"

Jesus-el Lazarus ipmepenh itethilemel akemelhileyel

³⁸ Jesus aleth-antey amperrngirrenh. Ra intey-warl alhek intwaretyek. Intey-itwek rernem apwert ilkwa arriw arrngertewek Jesus-el arey-alhek.

³⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Apwert ilkwa yanh arnangelhilenherr-arey arriw-they."

Martha angkek, "Inkartay! Arrewaly ayntek arlta 4-ek-atwety, aley-anem ra arrewaly inteng-anem inteyel."

⁴⁰ Jesus angkek, "Atha ngenh kel ilek, ntwā ayenh tnakenty, ntwap areyenh, Akngey rlterrk ilkwakert inngarl aneyel!"

⁴¹ Rernem apwert renh arnangelhilek intey-they. Jesus-arl alker-warl itnywenemel angkek, "Akngeyay! Ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyel, ntwarl ayenh awek. ⁴² Ayeng kel akalty ntwā ayenh aleth aweyēl, ayengarl angkeyel-anem, nhenh-rnem akalty anetyek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek."

⁴³ Ikwer-penhan Jesus artewentyel arlkek, "Lazarus-ay! Kel tyerrelha!"

⁴⁴ Lazarus ranem tyerrelhek intey-they arrewaly-kenh arnkwakert-antey. Rernem arnkwa renh iltā ingkethēy lheley-angenh-antey. Rag-el inngerr artelhenh-antey. Alakenh Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arnkwa ikwer-they lhelenherr-arey, ra apmer-warl alpey-akenh." Akngerrel Jesus renh tnakenh, rernemarl renh arek, rarl Lazarus renh itethilek.

Atyetyart-rnem angkerreyel, nthakenh Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek

⁴⁵ Ingwer-rnem Mary-kenh apmer-warl alhek-rnem, rernem Jesus renh arek, ra Lazarus renh itethilek arrewaly-penh. Rernem Jesus renh-anem tnakemel apentek. ⁴⁶ Ingwer-rnem alpek Jerusalem-warl. Rernem Pharisee-rnem iley-alpek, Jesus-elarl Lazarus renh itethilek. ⁴⁷ Pharisee-rnem anyentirrek, rernem angkerretyek atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then. "Nthakenh anwantherr artwa renh ileman? Ra ilek-ilek mpwareyēl rlterrk ilkwakertel. ⁴⁸ Anantherr renh arternpiletyek rernem renh apentekerr, Rome-areny atyetyart-rnem anwekantherr ahelirrekerr. Rernem tyaty ilkwa atakekerr, anwenhantherr Israel-areny-rnem atwekerr arrpemarl."

⁴⁹ Council-rnem artwa anyent itnan Caiaphas-arl. Ra ingkart atyetyart anenh tyaty ilkwitwek. Ra ingwer-rnem-warl angkek, "Arrantherr arwengkarl, iterl-arey-angenh! ⁵⁰ Anwantherr renh menty tyarlewenty atwey-angenh, Rome-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr ingkerrenh-antey atwem. Anwantherr artwa anyent atwenty, Rome-arenyel-rnem anwenhantherr menty arem atwey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr ra katy ilwetyek ingkerrenhek." ⁵¹ Caiaphas ra ament angkey-angenh, Inkart-kenh-angkwarr arrwekel angkek arraty-angkwarr, Jesus ra Jew ingkerrenhek katy ilwem, rernem iteth anetyek. ⁵² Arraty innga Jesus ra Jew-rnemekant katy ilwey-angenh. Ra Inkart-areny ingkerrenhek ilwek, apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemek, renh-rnem anyentelhiletyek. ⁵³ Ikwer-penhan Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnem iterrenh, nthakenh rernem Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek.

⁵⁴ Jesus-el iterl-arek, Jew-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh, renh atwetyek. Alakenh-they ra Judea-ampenyel alhey-angenh, ingkerrenhel renh arekerr. Ra Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-kety arlengkewelhek. Ra tawen akely-warl alhek arlengkewelhemel, itnan Ephraim, apmer arlpaw-they arrerentyel. Ra ikwer-itwek anenh kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

⁵⁵ Jew-rnem Jerusalem-warl akarrirrenh apmer arrpanenh-they, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Arlta arrerirrek arrpemar. Rernem tyenkerr atyenhilek, akngerrel arlkwetyek. ⁵⁶⁻⁵⁷ Atyetyart ilkwernem rernem Jesus renh antwerrketyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh Pharisee-rnem-then Jerusalem-itwek-antey. Rernem ingkerrenh ilek, "Arrantherr Jesus arenty, arrantherr anwekantherr iletiek." Ikwer-penhan ingkerrenh Jesus ikwer nthwenh. Rernem tyaty ilkwitwek akarrirrek, rernem angkerrenh, "Jesus ra nthakenh apmer nheng-warl apetyey-angenh ngay?"

12

Mary-el anter mwerr-angker intey-angker Jesus ingkatherr aperneyel (Matthew 26:6-13; Mark 14:3-9)

¹ Arlta 6-penh Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arrangkw-antey arlkwetyek-aneke. Jesus tawen akely-warl alhek, itnan Bethany, apmer irrkaty ikwer-warl ra artwa Lazarus awank ipmepenh itethilek-warl.

² Martha-el-then Mary-el-then amern ampernek ikwer, ra arlkwetyek apmer ikwer-itwek. Artwa Lazarus ikwer-itwek anenh arrpemar. Angwerikw Martha-el amern arlperryilemel antheke.

³ Mary-el anter mwerr-angker intey-angker inek, rarl arrwekel man akngerrel payemelek. Anter renh-anem mwerr-angker intey-angker Jesus ingkatherr-warl thelek, alta kapwert-penhel-anem irrarkemel. Akngerrel anter renh interneke mwerr-angker warl ikwer-itwek.

⁴ Kwertengerl anyent anenh arrpemar, itnan ikwerenh Judas Iscariot-ar. Artwa irrkaty rey-antey rarl ahelengkw-rnem-warl Jesus renh ahayiweyenh, ipmek atwetyek. ⁵ Judas ra arek, Mary-elarl Jesus-kenh ingka atherr-warl anter thelenh, altel iparemel. Ra ingwer-rnem ilek, "Arelh yanhelan anter arimpek. Ra anter renh tharlemiley-angenharl 300 thilp ngkwelty inetyek, ra ngkwelty renh-rnem anthemel-anem man-weny-rnem angayakw-rnem-then." ⁶ Judas ilkelhey-angenh man-weny-rnemek amern-weny-rnem-thenek, arrangkw. Judas-el ngkwelty-rnem akwetyenh kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-they. Ra man atnyenenh yakweth akelyel. Ra irryertel yakweth akely-they inenh. Anyelk-awarrarlap ran.

⁷ Jesus-el Judas renh ilek, "Renh Ityey-angenh! Mareny-angkwarr ra ayenh anterel apernek, ingwer-rnemel ayenh aweng-warl akwerne-tyek. ⁸ Man-weny anayntem intem-antey arrekantherr-itwel. Ayeng arrekantherr-itwel aney-angenh intem-antey ahern nhel. Arrantherr nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh ahern nhenh-itwek intem-antey. Lyert arrantherr atyengant iterretyek."

Atyetyart ilkwernem angkerreyel Lazarus ipmek atwetyek

⁹ Jew-rnemel awak, Jesus ra Bethany-itwek anenh, rernem alhek nthwetyek ikwer. Rernem alhek Lazarus renh aretyek arrpemar, renharl arrewaly-penh Jesus-el itethilek. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Rernem Lazarus itetharl arek-penh, akngerr ingwer-rnem Jew-kenh-angkwarr-kety ipmelhek-anem, Jesus-angkwarrant rernem apentenh. Atyetyart ilkwernem alakenh-kety

arlkarrirrenh. Rernem anyentirremel angkerrek, Lazarus-then ipmek atwetyek.

Jesus Jerusalem-warl apetyeyel

(Matthew 21:1-11; Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-40)

¹² Jew-rnem akngerr akarrirrek arrwekel-antey Jerusalem-itwek, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Rernem awek Jesus-arl apetyenh Jerusalem-warl. ¹³ Waly-rnem rernem akalthenh ikwer inkwerelhemel. Jerusalem-they rernem alhek, Jesus renh rlwatetyek, rarl apetyenh ikwer-rnem-warl-athek. Rernem arlkerl-apenh, "Akngey ikwer anwantherr inkwerelhey! Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrwekel ilek, renh anwekantherr-warl thwenetyek, ra atyetyart anwekantherrenh ingkerrenhek anetyek. Akngey ra inkwerelheyel ikwer. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel. Israel-areny-kenh atyetyart ilkwa. Mwerr renh tnakeyel ingkerrenhel."

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Kel Jesus-el tangkey-anem arey-alhek. Ra tangkey ikwer-warl nganerl-alhek, iwerrel-antey alhenh. Angka nhenh irrkaty-antey Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny-itwek ayntenh-antey: "Jerusalem-areny-rnem arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek! Atyetyart anwekantherrenh apetyeyel, tangkey-akert." ¹⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem angka arrwekeleny ikwer iypelirrekarlarl. Ingwer-ingeran Akngeyel Jesus renh itethilek-penh, ra apmer irrwerl-warl alpek-penh, rernem iterl-arek-anem, Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny angka arrwekel ayntenh-angkwarr-antey.

Anayntileyel: Angka arrwekel ayntenh Zechariah 9.

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Akngerr awank anenh apmer Bethany-itwek. Rernem Jesus angetherr arek, Lazarus renharl itethilek. Lazarus ra intey-they tyerrelhek. Akngerr Jerusalem-warl alpek, rernem ingwer-rnem iley-alpek, renharl Jesus-el itethelek-penh. Alakenh-they akngerr akarrirrek, Jesus renh rlwatetyek. ¹⁹ Pharisee-rnemel akngerr arek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Nthakenh anwantherr irreman? Akngerrelarl Jesus renh apenteyel-angkwarran!"

²⁰ Greece-areny-rnem ingwer-rnem Jerusalem-itwek arrwekel-antey akarrirrek arrpemar, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arlkwetyek, inkwerelhemel. ²¹ Kwertengerl anyent itnan ikwerenh Philip, ra Bethsaida-areny Galilee-ampeny. Ra anenh Jerusalem-itwek arrpemar. Greece-areny-rnem Philip-warl alhek. Rernem angkek ikwer-warl, "Anantherr ilkelheyel, Jesus aretyek." ²² Philip alhek Andrew-warl, renh iletiek. Ratherr atherr-antey alhek, Jesus renh iletiek.

²³ Jesus ilelhek, "Arlta atyenh arrer-anem, Akngeyel ayenh rltterrk-ileyenh, ayeng atyetyart ingkerrenhek anetyek rltterrk ilkwakert, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh. ²⁴ Angka arraty innga ayeng ilelheyel arrekantherr, arrantherr ayenh iterl-aretyek. Artwa ingwerel ntang anyent ahern-warl iwem, amern lyapetyek. Ntang anyent ikwer-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh. Ntang anyent ywerreyenh, ra intwenhey-alpeyenh. Ikwer-they ntang akngerram-akngerr-anem irrem."

Anayntileyel: Alakenh-anyem artwa anyent-they akngerram-akngerrirreyenh arrpemar. Ra ilwek. Rernem renh akw-erne ahern intey-warl, ntang akwernem-apeny. Ikwer-penh ra itethirrenhey-alpek, amern ntang intwenhey-alpek-apeny. Inkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel. Akngerrel renh tnakeyel, rernem iteth-anem irrem intem-antey.

²⁵ “Nga amentewarl alhenty, ngap intem-antey iteth aney-angenh. Ntwa Akngey-angkwarr apententy, nga intem-antey iteth aneyenh. ²⁶ Ingwerenty atyeng warrkirretyek, ra ayenh arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Warrkenh atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh alhayntem atyeng-angkwarr intem-antey. Rernem atyeng warrkirrenty, Akngeyel renh mwerr antwem.”

Jesus ilelheyel kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek

²⁷ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek ilelhek, “Ayeng amperrngirreyel. Nthakenh ayeng angkey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwampenh-antheyenh, rernem ayenh atweyenh. Kel menty rernem ayenh atwey. Akngey atha ayerney-angenh, ayenh itethiletyek. Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek. ²⁸ Akngeyay! Arraty-angkwarr alakenhey, rernem ngenh iterl-arayntetyek, nga rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel.”

Ingkart-anem irrwerl-they angkek, “Ayeng arrwekel-antey ingkerrenh-warl lwewarrernelhek. Aley-anem ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl lwewarrernelhem arrpemar, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel.” ²⁹ Angka artewenty innga. Ingwer-rnemel awek, awely-awely angkenty-apeny. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh angel Jesus-ek angkenty-arrpantey.

³⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, “Arrantherr iterreyel ra atyeng-warl angkenty-arrpantey. Arrangkw. Ran arrekanterrant angkek, arrantherr renh iterl-aretyek, ra rlterrk innga aneyel. ³¹ Ingkartel ingkerrenh akngakeyenh, apmwa apek mwerr apek. Arrenty ra atyetyart ahern nhenh-itwek aneyel. Aley-anem Ingkartel renh irrenteyel. ³² Ingwerel-rnem ayenh tyweneyenh. Ayeng arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel tywenelheyenh. Ayeng ilweyenh. Athan apmwan ingkerrenh-they iweyenh. Atha atyenh-rnem ingkerrenh atyeng-warl akngetyeyenh. Ingkerrenhel ayenh tnakeyenh.” ³³ Jesus-el angka ikwer-rnem anayntilek, nthakenharl ra ilweyenh.

³⁴ Ingkerrenh Jesus-warl angkek, “Arrangkw. Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen renh rernem tywenemel atwey-angenh. Akngey-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: ‘Christ ra aleth-antey iteth aneyenh.’ Angwenharlart ran, Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen?”

³⁵⁻³⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek, “Akngey-kenh lyenenty-akert arrwekentherr-itwek akely arwa anem ahern nhenh-itwek, arrer-anem ayeng alpeyenh. Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, atyeng-angkwarr lyententy-akertel iwerr arraty apenteyel-apeny.”

³⁷ Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarenh ingkerrenh-itwek, rernem aretyek. Ingwer-rnem irrpeltherrenh, ikwer awelhey-angenh. ³⁸ Angka nhenh awank-akerr angkakert Isaiah-el arrwekel ingkwerne. Angka arraty innganem irrek. Isaiah-kenh alakenh ayntenh: “Ingkartay! Angwenhel anenhantherr tnakem, angka ngkwenh anwantherr iley? Arrangkw. Ingkerrenhel tnakey-angenh-antey. Angwenhel arek, ntwa ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarek rlterrk? Arrangkw. Rernem arey-angenh-antey.”

³⁹⁻⁴⁰ Isaiah-el angka ingweran ingkwerne awank-akerr: “Ingkartel renh-rnem mpwarek, rernem aparrng-apeny anayntetyek, Ingkart renh iterl-arey-angenh. Renh-rnem mpwarek arrpemar, rernem angka Ingkart-kenh away-angenh anetyek. Alakenh-anyem-they rernem Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr angkepirrey-angenh! Ra nthakenh renh-rnem mwerriley-angenh.” Alakenh Isaiah-el awank-akerr ingkwernenh. Alakenh-anyem-they Jew-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Jesus apentey-angenh. ⁴¹ Awank-akerr Ingkartel Isaiah ilek, Jesus ra arawerrng rlterrk-akert aneyenh. Alakenh-anyem Isaiah-el angka arrwekel ingkwerne Jesus-wenyankel.

⁴² Jew atyetyart ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh tnakenh. Rernem aterirrenh Pharisee-rnem-kety, ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh. Rernem ilelhenty Pharisee-rnemel, renh-rnem iltem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ikwer-they ir-rentemel. ⁴³ Atyetyart-rnem ilkelhenh ahern-areny-rnemel renh-rnem tnaketyek, Pharisee-el-rnemant.

Jesus ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, ingkerrenh itethiletyek

⁴⁴ Jesus artewentyel angkek, “Ingwerel apek ayenh arenty, ra Akngey-then-antey arem arrpemar, rarl ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. ⁴⁵ Ingwerel ayenh tnakenty, ra Akngey-then-antey tnakem arrpemar, rarl ayenh thwenek nhenh-warl. ⁴⁶ Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek lyenenty impen ingkerrenhek anetyek. Ingwerentyel ayenh tnakenty, ra iterl-aremanem, ra nthakenh ingwemerntel aney-angenh arrangkw. Ayeng lyenenty impen apetyek, ingkerrenh lyenenty ikwer-itwek anetyek, Akngey-then-anem iterl-arayntetyek. Lyenenty-akertel iwerr arrayt apenteyel-apeny. ⁴⁷ Ingwer-rnemel angka atyenh awem-penh rernemap ipmelhem-anem, atha nthakenh renh-rnem arrkerney-angenh, apmwan antwemel, arrangkw. Ayeng apetyek, ingkerrenh itethiletyek. ⁴⁸ Ingwerenty menty angkem atyengety, angka atyenh-kety intwemelirrenty, arlta ingkernelant ra apmwelhileyel angka atyenh-angkwarr. ⁴⁹ Atha amentel angka nhenh iley-angenh. Akngey rarl ayenh thwenek, atha ikwerenh-angkwarr ileyel, rarl ayenh ilantheek-angkwarr. ⁵⁰ Arrantherr angka ikwerenh tnakenty, arrantherr iteth intem aneyenhan. Alakenh-they atha arrekantherr ileyel arrayt-angkwarr Akngey rarl ayenh ilantheek-angkwarr-antey.”

13

Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety lheweyel

¹ Jew rernem ngwangkant akarrirreyel, rernem Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Jesus-el iterl-arek-anem, arlta ikwerenh arrer-anem, ra Akngey-warl alpetyek ahern nhenh-they. Jesus amperrngirrek ikwerenh-rnemek, renharl apenteh-rnemek ahern nhenh-areny-rnem. Ra ikwer-rnem ilkelhenh intem-antey ilwetyek-atwety.

² Ingkeny aylpenhekel, Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert anyentirrek, amern arlkwetyek. Judas Iscariot kwertengerl anyent ra anenh arrpemar ikwer-rnem-itwek, ra Simon-kenh alerikw. Arrenty ra Judas arrwekel-antey ilek, Judas ra Jesus renh ahayiwetyek ahelengkw-rnem-warl.

³ Jesus ra iterl-arelhek, Akngeyelar, renh rlterrkilek, ra ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. Ra akalty arrpemar, ra Akngey-they apetyek, ra Akngey-warl alpem arrpemar. ⁴ Rernem amern arlkwenharl-antey, Jesus arnkwa arlpenty lhelek, ahern-warl arrernemel. Aneny ra arertnelhek rag-el. ⁵ Kwaty-anem ra inpek rtnwewarl. Anyentarl-anyentarl Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety irrarlkeynek rag-el artweretyilemel. ⁶ Jesus ra apetyek Peter-warl. Peter-el ayernek-anem, “Ingkartay! Ingka ayenh-then ntwal irrarlkey-angenh.”

⁷ Jesus-el renh tyernek, “Lyertan arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, atharl arrenhantherrenh ingkety irrarlkeyneyel. Ingwer-ingerant arrantherr iterl-arey-nhan.”

⁸ Peter ikwer arrngert angkek, “Ingka atyenh irrarlkey-angenh, menty!”
Jesus ikwer-warl angkek, “Nga arlkarirrenty, atyenh-wenyarl nga!”

⁹ Peter ikwer-warl angkek, “Ingkartay! Ingka atyenh kwatyel irrarlka, akwatherr-then akapwert-then ingkerrenh-antey!”

¹⁰ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh irrarlkenty, rernemap alyelk ingkerrenh-anemarl, aterngng-weny. Ahernel alhenty, rernem ingketyant aterngng. Arrantherr alyelk, anyentant arrangkwarl alyelk-wenyarl." ¹¹ Jesus ra arrwekel-antey iterl-arenh, anyentelarl renh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Alakenh-anyem ra angkek anyent ikwer. Anyent apmwa anenh ikwer-rnem-itwel.

¹² Jesus ra renh-rnem ingka irrarlkek-penh, ra arnkwa arlpentyel-anem aylpek angkep arrpemar. Ra arrernelhek arrpemar, rap renh-rnem ayerne, "Ilekek atha arrenhantherr ingkety irrarlkek?" ¹³⁻¹⁴ Arrantherr ayenh 'Ingkart' itneweyel, 'Akalty-anthenh-anthenh-then.' Alakenh-anyeman arraty-angkwarrarl. Innga ayeng Ingkart arrekanttherrenh akalty-anthenh-anthenh-then. Arrantherr warrkenh atyenh-rnem. Atha arrenhantherr ingka lheweynek. Arrantherr irrkaty-angkwarr anetyek, ayeng aneyel-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr-anemarl ingkern ingka lhewerr-ayntetyek. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ayeng arrekanttherr lwewarrernelhek, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. Arrantherr atyenh-angkwarr anayntetyek. Atha arrenhantherr arraty-angkwarr ileyel, warrkenh ingwerenty nthakenh atyetyart ikwerenh-angkwarr ilkwa aney-angenh. Artwamp-angkwarr akely-antey aneyel. Artwa ra ingwer thwenem angkakert. Angkakert ra atyetyart ikwerenh akely-anteyarl aneyel. Warrkenh nthakenh ilkwa ar-rpem ilelhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr alakenh apententy, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyenh inkwerelhemel.

¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Arrantherr alyelk aneyel mwerr-angkwarr. Anyentant alyelk-weny aneyel apmwa. Ingwer-inger artwa anyent ra atyengety intwemelirrenty arrantherr areyenh. Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel alakenh: 'Artwa ikwer-angkwarr atha amern-then aker-then arlkwem, ra atyengety intwemelirrem-anem apmwangkwarr.' Alakenh-anyem ayeng artwa ikwer-penh angkeyel arrwekel, arrantherr atyeng awelhetyek. Arrantherr renh areyenh atyengety intwemelirrenty, arrantherr angka atyenh iterl-areyenh, inngarl ayengan, Akngey-kenh alerikwan. ²⁰ Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Atha arrenhantherr angka atyenh-akert thweneyel, arrantherr apmer arrpanenh-warl ilerl-apayntetyek. Ingwerenty arrekanttherr awelhenty inkwerelhemel, ra atyeng-then-antey awelhem inkwerelhemel. Ra akngey atyenhkek awelhem arrpemar, rarl ayenh thwenek."

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, Judas-elarl renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh

²¹ Jesus ra ilelhek-penh ra alpwelyirrek. Ra kwertengerl-rnem ilek, "Innga atha arraty arrenhantherrenh ileyel, kwertengerl anyentel ayenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl, rernem ayenh antwerrkemel atweyek."

²² Kwertengerl rernem ywarn iterrek-anem. Rernem anngant-arey arerrek ywarn iterremel. ²³ Kwertengerl anyent ingwer Jesus-itwek anenh. Jesus ra ikwer artewentyel ilkelhenh intem. ²⁴ Peter-el iltyelant renh ilek, "Jesus ayerna, angwenhek ra angkeyelan."

²⁵ Ra Jesus renh ayerne, "Ingkartay! Angwenhel ngenh ahayiweyenh?"

²⁶ Jesus-el tyerne, "Atha amern akely arlkwerrng-warl apelyilem, athap anyent renh anthem, artwa anyent renhey-antey irrkaty-antey rarl ayenh ahayiweyenh." Jesus-el amern akely arlkwerrng apelyilek, renh Judas anthemel. Simon Iscariot-kenh alerikwarlap ran. ²⁷⁻³⁰ Judas-elan amern anamerl-antey inerl-alhek. Arrenty Satan ikwer-warl antelhek.

Jesus angkek, "Judas, anamerl alha, nga ilkelheyel-angkwarr, ntwampwaretyek." Judas-el man atnyenenh yakwethenp. Kwertengerl-rnem iterrek, Jesus-el Judas ilanthe, rang tyenkerr atyenhilentyek-athen amern payemeletyek. Ingwer-rnem iterrek, Jesus-elarl Judas thwenentyek-athen, man man-weny-rnem antheynetyek-arrpantey.

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek

³¹ Judas alhek-penh Jesus-arl kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, "Ingwerel-rnem ayenh iterl-areyenh Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, Akngeyelarl ayenh rlterrkilek. Rernem iterl-areyenh Akngey rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel arrpemar. Rernem ikwer inkwerel-heyenh. ³² Arraty innga! Ayeng Akngey-kenh Artwa Impen. Akngey ra lwewarrernelheyel ingkerrenh-angkwarr, Artwa Impen ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Lyert ayeng lwewarrernelhem.

³³ Atyenh-rnem, alerl ayeng alyep arrekanterr-itwek anem. Ikwer-penh arrantherr atyeng ywarn nthweyenh, arrantherrap nthakenh ayenh arey-angenh. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek, atha Jew atyetyart-rnem arrwekel-antey ilek-penh? Atha ilek alakenh, 'Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Arrantherr ywarn apmer ikwer-warl alpeyenh.' Aleyan atha angka irrkaty arrekanterr ileyel. Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Arrantherr ikwer-warl alpey-angenh arrangkw. ³⁴ Alakenh mwerr. Kel atha arrekanterr angka Akngey-kenh ingwer-anem arrernem alakenh. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, atharl arrenhantherr arntarnt-areyel-apyen. ³⁵ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Alakenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr iterl-arem, arrantherrarl kwertengerl atyenh-rnem aneyel."

Jesus angkeyel Peter-warl, "Nga ilelheyenh, ntwamayenh iterl-arey-angenh-arrpantey"

³⁶ Simon Peter-el Jesus ayerne, "Inkartay! Nthenh-warl ngan alheyenh?"

Jesus-el renh tyerne, "Ayeng apmer ingwer-warl alpem. Nga ikwer-warl alerl alpeyenh, ingwer-ingerant-anem alpeyenh arrpemar."

³⁷ Peter-el Jesus ayerne, "Inkartay! Ilek-kety ayeng ngkweng-warl alpeyenh? Ingwer-rnemel ngenh atwekerr, atha ngenh arntarnt-arem. Kel rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek, alakenh-anyem mwerrarl. Ayeng aterirrey-angenh, katy ngkweng ilwetyek ayeng arlka menty anthelhetyek."

³⁸ Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Nga katy atyeng ilwey-angenh. Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, ingwer-inger tywek-tywek irrwey ingwepenh arlkey-ayntekerrem-awaty, nga irrpety-inger ilelhetyek, ntwamayenh iterl-arey-angenh akwerrp-arrpantey."

14

Jesus-el iwerr mwerr mpwareyel Akngey-warl-athek, anwantherr apent-ayntetyek

¹ Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, "Artewentyel iterrey-angenh anayntetyek. Akngey renh tnakay, ayenh tnakem arrpemar. ² Akngey atyenh-kenh apmer ilkwa. Irrtywerrey-angenh atha arraty innga arrenhantherr ileyel. Ayeng arrwekel alpem, apmer arrekanterr mpwaretyek. ³ Ayeng apey-alpeyenh, atha arrenhantherr ikngwerl-alpetyek apmer nhak-warl,

arrantherr aney-alpetyek Akngey-kenh apmer-itwek. Arrantherr atyeng-itwek anetyek. ⁴ Arrantherr iwerr iterl-areyel, ayengarl ikwer-warl alpeyenh.”

⁵ Thomas angkek, “Ingartay! Anwantherr iwerr ikwer akwerrparl. Nthakenh anwantherr iwerr ikwer-warl alpeyenh?”

⁶ Jesus ilelhek Thomas-ek, “Ayengarl iwerr anyentarl Akngey-warl-athek. Atha angka arraty ingkerrenhek iley-angker. Atha anyentelarl arrewaly-penhan itethilem. Nthakenh ingwerenty alpey-angenh Akngey-warl atyeng-wenyel. Atyeng-angkwarrant nga Akngey-warlan alpem. ⁷ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-arenty, arrantherr Akngey atyenh renh iterl-arem arppemarl. Kel arrantherr ayenh arek-penh, arrantherr ikwer akalty.”

⁸ Philip angkek Jesus-ek, “Ingartay! Anwantherr Akngey aretyek, anwantherr ikwer inkwerelhetyek.”

⁹ Jesus-el Philip renh ilek, “Ayeng arrekantherr-angkwarr alhenh, arrantherr ayenh iterl-arey-areny. Ingwerentyel ayenh arenty, ra Akngey arem arppemarl. Kel arrantherr Akngey renh arek. ¹⁰ Nga atyeng irrpelthirreyel-antey. Ntwa ayenh tnakey-areny, Akngey atyeng-itwel aneyel, ayeng Akngey ikwer-itwel aneyel arppemarl. Angka anyent-antey. Angka atyenh-weny ikwerenh-angkwarr Akngey warrkirreyel. ¹¹ Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-areny. Akngey atyeng-itwel aneyel, ayeng ikwer-itwel aneyel arppemarl. Kel arrantherr ayenh tnaketyekant, atharl angka ikwerenh ilerl-apenh, ayeng warrkirrenh ikwerenh-angkwarr, arrantherr arek. ¹² Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel. Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, arrantherr atyeng-apeny mpwareyengan. Ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpemarl-kety, arrantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwareyenh. ¹³ Arrantherr ayenh ayernenty itna atyenh-angkwarr, ayeng arrekantherr awelhem, ilek-ilek arrekantherr mpwarem, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, ra rlterrk ilkwakertarl aneyel. ¹⁴ Arrantherr ayenh ayernenty itna atyenh-angkwarr, atha alakenh mpwarem arrekantherr.”

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, ra Itnweng Rlwart thweneyenh

¹⁵ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr atyeng artewentyel ilkel-henty, arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apentem. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Atha Akngey ayernem, ra Itnweng Rlwart arrekantherr-warl thwenetyek, arrenhantherr akalty-anthayntetyek, ranem arrekantherr-itwek aleth-antey anayntetyek. Ahern-arenyel Itnweng renh iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr renh iterl-areyel, nthakenh ra arrenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra arrekantherr-itwel intem-antey aneyenh. ¹⁸ Ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty, nthakenh atha arrenhantherr iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ayeng arrekantherr-warl apey-alpeyenh. ¹⁹ Ingwer-ingeran ahern-areny-rnemel ayenh arey-angenh, arrantherr ayenh areyenh iteth-antey anngetherr. Arrantherr iteth aneyenh atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁰ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyenh, ayengarl Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneyenh. Arrantherr iterl-areyenh ayeng arrekantherr-itwek aneyel arppemarl. Arrantherr atyeng-itwek aneyel arppemarl. ²¹ Ingwerenty angka atyenh-angkwarr apentem, atharl renh anthek. Akngey ikwer inkwerelheyel, ayeng ikwer inkwerelhem arppemarl. Ayeng ikwer-warl aremirreyenh, ra ayenh iterl-arayntetyek.”

²² Judas ingwer, Judas Iscariot-weny, ra Jesus renh ayerne “Ingartay! Ilek ngan alakenh angkek? Ilek nga lwewarrernelhem anwekantherrant? Ahern-areny ingwer-rnem-alew?”

²³ Jesus angkek Judas-warl, “Ingwerenty ilkelhenty atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ra atyeng awelh-ayntem. Akngey atyenh ikwer ilkelh-ayntem arrpemar. Aylak ikwer-warl apetyem arrpemar, ikwer-itwek anetyek. ²⁴ Ingwerenty atyeng-angkwarr-kety arlkarirrenty, angka atyenh ra awelhey-angenh. Angka atyenh-wenyarl Akngey atyenh-kenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl angka ikwerenh-akert.”

²⁵ Jesus angkek kwertengerl-rnem-warl, “Atha arrenhantherr angka arrwekel-antey ilek ayeng alpey-alenty. ²⁶ Ingwer-inger ayeng Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpenty-penh, ra arrekantherr-warl Itnweng ikwerenh thweneyenh, ranem arrekantherr ilkwatherr anetyek arntarnt-aremel. Itnwengel arrenhantherr akalty-anthayntetyek angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr, arrenhantherr iympangkelhil-ayntetyek, angka weth atharl arrekantherr ilek-angkwarr, ayengarl arrekantherr-itwel anenhel. ²⁷ Arrantherr artewentyel iterrey-angenh anetyek. Aterirrey-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr irrngerney-anthem arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arternpirrey-angenh arrangkw. ²⁸ Arrantherr wetharl ayenh awek-penh, ayeng alpeyenh. Ikwer-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh arrpemar. Akngey ra atyeng-angkwarr ilkwa innga. Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhey-areny, ayengarl Akngey atyenh-warl alpem. ²⁹ Arrwekel weth atha arrekantherr ilek, arraty-angkwarr apent-ayntetyek-anem ayeng apey-alpey-alenty. ³⁰ Ahern-areny atyetyart ra nhenh-warl apetyeyenh. Ran atyetyart atyenh-wenyarl. Alakenh-anyem-kety ayeng nthakenh arrpemar angkey-angenh. ³¹ Ayeng Akngey atyenh ra awelhem, ingkerrenh ahern nhenh-areny-rnemel iterl-aretyek, ayeng Akngey-kenharl.”

Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek, “Kel-antey. Mpa, alhey anwantherr.”

15

Amern grapes-akert

¹ Jesus ilelhek, “Ayeng arwerl grapes rarl. Akngey atyenh ran amern grapes arntarnt-arey-angker-apeny. ² Waly amern-akert-rnem mentyar arem. Waly-rnem amern-weny-rneman ra akalthemel iwem, waly ingwer-rnem amern-akert-rnem irreyek. ³ Mwerr arrantherr arraty aneyel, angka atyenh-angkwarr ayntarrp-iley-angenh.”

Anayntileyel: Anwantherr arratyirrem angka ikwerenh-angkwarr, alyelk-anem, waly mwerr-rnem aneyel-apeny.

⁴ “Atyeng-itwel ana, ayeng arrekantherr-itwel anem arrpemar. Waly akenty ra arlenyirrem, arrangwarl. Alperr amentirrenty, amern aney-angenh-anemarl. Arrantherr amentirrenty atyengety arrantherr arrangwarl, atyeng-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁵ Ayeng arwerl grapes-apeny, arrantherr waly-rnem-apeny. Atyeng-itwel arrantherr anenty, ayeng arrekantherr-itwel anem arrpemar, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr aneman. Atyeng-angkwarr aney-angenh ayeng arrekantherr-itwel aney-angenh arrpemar. ⁶ Ingwerenty atyengety amentirrenty, ra apmwirreyenh, alperrarl apmwa arlenyirrem-apeny arrangkw. Warrkenh-rnemel alperr arleny-rnem rwewarl iwem-apeny. ⁷ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr apententy, angka atyenh iterl-aremel awelhenty, ayeng arrekantherr awelh-ayntem arrpemar, arrantherr atyeng ayernenty, athap arrenhantherr arntarnt-arayntem. ⁸ Arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apententy, ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-arem tnakemel, ran riterrk inngarl aneyel. ⁹ Ayeng

arrekantherr ilkelheyel, Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny. Ayeng arrekantherr ilkelheyel, Akngey atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny. Atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh, intem-antey apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁰ Ra atyeng ilkelheyel, ayeng ikwer awelheyelarl. Ra nthakenh atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh. Ayeng innga arrekantherr ilkelheyel irrkaty-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr atyeng awelhenty, ayeng arrekantherr-itwel anem, arrekantherrety intwemelirrey-angenh.

¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr irrngerney anayntetyek ayeng aneyel-apeny. Ayeng ilkelheyel, arrantherr irrngerney innga anayntetyek. ¹² Nhenhan angka atha arrekantherr intem-antey arrernek: Ayengarl arrekantherr-itwel mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-apeny, arrantherr ingwer-rnem-then mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ¹³ Alakenh-anyem artwa ra ikwerenh-rnemek artewentyel ilkelheyelarl, rap arlka menty anthelhem, ikwer-rnem katy ilwetyek, renh-rnem itethiletiek.”

Anayntileyel: Jesus irrker-angkwarr arwa ilelhek.

¹⁴ “Arrantherr angka atyenh-angkwarr apententy aleth-antey, arrantherrap atyenh-rnemarl anem. ¹⁵ Lyertan atha arrenhantherr itnewem atyenh-rnem-anemarl. Aleyan arrantherrarl iterl-areyel angka atyenh-angkwarr, ayengan iterreyel-angkwarr. Arrantherran warrkenh-weny-anemarl. Atha arrekantherr angka ingkerrenh ilek, Akngey atyenhel ayenh ilek-apeny. Warrkenh-rnemel atyetyart-kenh angka ingkerrenh iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl iterreyel-angkwarr. ¹⁶ Arrantherr ayenh arrerney-angenh, atyetyart arrekantherr anetyek. Atharl arrenhantherr ayerrpilek, atyenh-rnem anetyek. Atha arrenhantherr ayerrpilek, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr warrkirkir-ayntetyek intem-antey. Arrantherr Akngey ayernenty atyeng-angkwarr, Akngeyel arrekantherr awelhemarl. ¹⁷ Atha arrekantherr ileyel arrpemarl, angka nhenh aynteyel-angkwarr: Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, artewentyel ilkelh-ayntetyek ingwer-rnemek.”

Jesus ilelhek, ahern nhareny-rnem ikwer ilkelhey-angenh

¹⁸ Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek angkek arrpemarl, “Ingwer-rnem ahern nhareny-rnem arrekantherr ilkelhey-angenharl. Iterl-arayntenherr-arey, arrwekel-antey rernem atyengety arlkarirrenh-apeny. ¹⁹ Arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apententy, ahern-areny rernem arrekantherr inkwerelhemarl. Arrangkw. Atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh ayerrpilek atyenh-rnem-anem. Alakenh-they rernem arrekantherrety arlkarirreyel. Arrantherrap ikwer-rnem-kenh-wenyarl. ²⁰ Iterl-arenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek. Artwa warrkenh anem, ranap atyetyart ikwerenh-angkwarr ilkwewenyarl arrangkw. Ahern-arenyel ayenh atwetyek arrkernelhem. Irrkaty-angkwarr rernem arrenhantherr atyenh-rnem atwetyek arrkernelhem arrpemarl. Ingwer-rnem angka atyenhel awelhek, atharl ikwer-rnem ilek. Irrkaty-angkwarr rernem arrekantherr awelhem, arrantherran angka ikwer-rnem ilenty.

²¹ Ahern-areny-rnem rernem apal anenh, Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh, rarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherran atyenh-rnemarl. Rernem arrekantherr irrpelthirrem arrpemarl, atyeng irrpelthirrenh-apeny, ikwer-rnemant awelhetyek. ²² Apalarl rernem anenh arrwekel. Inggartel renh-rnem nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh, arrangkw. Angka atyenh awek-penh rernem apmwangkwarr-antey aneyel. Inggartel renh-rnem tyatyemilem.

²³ Ingwerenty atyengety arlkarirrenty, rap Akngey-kety arlkarirreyel arrpemarl. ²⁴ Atha ilek-ilek mpwarek, ingkerrenhel aretyek, Akngey

rlterrk ilkwa. Rernem angetherr arek. Ingkerrenhel ayenh arek, ayengarl ikwer-rnem-itwek warrkirrenh. Rernem atyeng ilkelhey-angenh-antey, Akngey atyenhek-then, rernem atyengety intwemelirrek. Rernem apmwelhilek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ²⁵ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh arrwekel aynteyel: 'Ingwer-rnem arwa atyengety arlkarirreyelarl apmwangkwar-rarl.' " Angka innganem irrek.

²⁶ Jesus-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ilek, "Atha arrekantherr-warlanem Itnweng arrernem. Ra Itnweng Akngey-they apetyem, atyenh-angkwarr arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek arraty-angkwarr. ²⁷ Arrantherr ayenh aytarenhey-alpenh awank-they. Alakenh arrantherr ingwer-rnemek iley-areny angka atyenh."

16

¹ Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthek, arrantherr atyengant awelh-ayntetyek, angkep intwemelirrey-angenh. ² Ingwer-inger Jew-rnemel arrenhantherr tyaty akely-they irrenteyenh, innga. Ingwer-inger rernem arrenhantherr ipmek atweyenh, angka Akngey-kenh arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey. ³ Rernem Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Rernem ayenh iterl-arey-angenh arrpemar. Alakenh-they rernem arrenhantherr ipmek atweyenh. ⁴ Aleyan atha arrekantherr ileyel arrwekel arrantherr angka nhanyem iylpangketyek, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, atwekerr-awaty."

Ikwer-penh Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek, "Awank-akerr atha angka arrekantherr iley-angenh-antey, ingwerel-rnem arrenhantherr atweyenh."

Itnweng Rlwart-penh

⁵ "Akngeyel ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. Ayeng Akngey-warl alpeyenh. Arrantherr ayenh ayerney-angenh, 'Nthenh-angkwarr nga alpeyenh?' ⁶ Arrantherr amperrngirremel ayenh awek, ayengarl arrekantherr ilelhek. ⁷ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, ayeng Akngey-warl alpentey, atha arrekantherr Itnweng thwenem ilkwatherr. Itnweng Rlwart apetyey-angenh-antey. Ayeng alpenteyelant atha Itnweng Rlwart arrekantherr-warl thwenem.

⁸ Itnweng ra ahern-warl apetyeyenh, rap ingkerrenh akalty-antheyenh, rernem apmwekety angkepirretyek. Rantey arrpemar ingkerrenh ileyenh, ayengarl arraty aneyel, rernem ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-areyenh, ingwer-inger Akngeyel ahern-areny ingkerrenh atha akngakeyenh. ⁹ Alakenh-they Itnweng ra ayenharl tnakey-angenh-rnem ileyenh, Rernem atyeng-warl angkepirretyek. ¹⁰ Ayeng Akngey-warl alpemar-kety ra arrenhantherr arraty innga akalty-antheyenh, ayengarl arraty innga. ¹¹ Apmwangkwarr apenteyel-rnemel iterl-aretyek, ahern-areny atyetyart renh Akngeyel kel ywerrelhilek.

¹² Angka ingwer-rnem aynteyel. Atha arrenhantherr nthakenh arraty iley-angenh, arrantherr ywarn iterreyel-kety. ¹³ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel arraty innga ileyel. Ingwer-ingeran Akngey-kenh Itnweng ra arrekantherr-warl apetyeyenh, ra angka ingkerrenh arraty innga arrekantherr ileyenh. Ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant ileyenh, arrantherr iterl-aretyek nthakenharl irreyenh. ¹⁴ Itnwengel ayenh tnakeyenh, ra angka atyenh irrkaty-antey arrekantherr ileyenh. Alakenh-they arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyenh, ayengarl rlterrk inngan. ¹⁵ Angka Akngey-kenh angka atyenh arrpemar.

Atha arrwekel arrenhantherr kel ilek, Itnwengel arrenhantherr akalty-antheyenh, angka atyenh renhey-antey.”

Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ileyel, rernem irrngerney anetyek

¹⁶ Ikwer-penh Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek, “Arlta irrpety-penh ayeng ywerreyenh, arrantherr ayenh arey-angenh-anem. Ingwer-ingerant ayeng aremirreyenh, arrantherr ayenh areyenh-anem.” ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Kwertengerl-rnem angkerrenh, “Nthakenh Jesus angkek, rarl ywerrerl-alheyenh, ingwer-ingerant aremirreyenh. Nthakenh ra ilelhek, ra Akngey-warl alpeyenh? Anwantherr apateyel.”

¹⁹ Jesus-el renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernemarl apatemel anenh, rernem renh ayernetyek. Jesus angkek, “Ayeng arrwekel-antey ilelhek, ‘Arlta irrpety-penh arrantherr ayenh arey-angenh-anem, ingwer-ingerant arrantherr ayenh areyenh-anem.’ Alakenh-they arrantherr apatemel angkerreyel apek? ²⁰ Atha arrenhantherr arraty ileyel, arrantherr atyeng amperrngirreyenh artnemel, ahern-areny ingwer-rneman inkwerelheyelarl. Arrantherr amperrngirreyenh, ikwer-penh arrantherr inkwerelheyenh arrpemarl. ²¹ Ampa akely ikwerenh aney-alenty, amikw arntety amperrngirreyel. Ampa ikwerenh anekarl-they ra irrngerney-anem aneman. ²² Lyert arrantherr atyeng amperrngirreyel arrpemarl. Ingwer-inger atha arrenhantherr areyenh arrpemarl, arrantherr intem-antey atyeng inkwerelheyenh amperrngirrey-angenh-anem. ²³ Ayeng nhethey alpenty, arrantherr ayenh ayerney-angenh. Atha arrenhantherr arraty innga ileyel. Arrantherr Akngey atyenh ayernenty, atyeng-angkwarr, ra arrenhantherr awemarl. ²⁴ Arrantherr Akngey renh ayerney-angenh-antey atyeng-angkwarr. Lyertan arrantherr renh ayernetyek, rarl arrenhantherr kel awemarl, arrenhantherr anthemarl. Arrantherr inkwerelheyenh-anem.”

²⁵ Ikwer-penh Jesus kwertengerl-rnemek ilelhek, “Atha angka ilek-ilek arrekantherr ilek anyelkel, arrekantherr arraty anayntiley-angenh. Ingwer-ingeran atha angka Akngey-kenh arrekantherr anayntileyenh, arrantherr arraty-anem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr akaltyirretyek. ²⁶ Arlta ikwerel, Nthakenh atha anyentelant Akngey ayerney-angenh arrangkw. Arrantherr Akngey amentel renh ayernetyek, atyeng-angkwarr. ²⁷ Arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyel, ayeng Akngey-kenh innga. Alakenh-anyem Akngey arrekantherr artewentyel ilkelheyel. ²⁸ Ayeng Akngey-they apetyek ahern nhenh-warl. Aleyan ayeng Akngey atyenh-warl alpeyel ahern nhenh iwerl-alhemel-anem.” Alakenh-anyem Jesus angkek.

²⁹ Kwertengerl-rnem ikwer angkek, “Nga anaynt-anem angkek, anyelk-weny. ³⁰ Aley-anem anwantherr akalty. Ntwa ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, amentel irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, akwerrngelant atnyenyel. Aleyan anwantherr ngenh iterl-areyel, ngarl inngan Akngey-they apetyek.”

³¹ Jesus-el renh-rnem tyernek, “Arrantherr atyeng arraty awelheyel? ³² Atyeng arrantherr awelhenherr-arey! Ingwer-inger arrantherr aterel anterremel alpeyenh apmer-warl, ayenh iwerl-alhemel. Kel mwerr, Akngey ilkwatherr atyeng-itwek aneyel, ayeng ament-weny. ³³ Kel Atha arrenhantherr ilek, arrantherr arternp anayntetyek. Atyeng iterrey-angenh amperrngirrey-angenh. Artwa ahern-areny-rnemel arrenhantherr irrwerneyenh. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh. Kel atha ahern-areny-rnem arrwekel-antey antengilek.”

17

Jesus-el Akngey ayerneyel kwertengerl-rnemek

¹ Jesus-el kwertengerl-rnem ilek-penh, ra alker-warl-athek itnywenek, ra Akngey-warl angkemel, "Akngeyay! Ayengan alerengkw ngkwenh. Arlta atyenh arrer-anem ayeng ilwetyek. Ayenh rlterrkila, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert anetyek ngkweng-apeny, ingkerrenhel ngenh iterl-aretyek ngarl rlterrk innga aneyel. ² Ntwa ayenh arrernek, ayeng Ingkart ahern-areny ingkerrenhek anetyek. Atha ingkerrenh itethiletyek ngkweng-angkwarr, ntwarl ayenh ilantheke-angkwarr. ³ Rernem iteth intem aneyek ngkweng-angkwarr, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, nga Akngey anyent innga aneyel, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek arrpemar, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ⁴ Atha warrk ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek, ntwarl ayenh thwenek. Atha ingkerrenh akalty-antheke angka ngkwenh. Rernem akalty-anem, rernem ngenh iterl-areyel-anem, nga anyentarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. ⁵ Akngeyay, ahern nhenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey, aylak atherr-antey anenh rlterrk ilkwakert. Ayenh rlterrkila arrpemar, aylak atherr-antey arrpemar anetyek rlterrk ilkwakert.

⁶ Ntwa kel ingwer-rnem rlwanek, rernem atyeng-angkwarr apentetyek, kwertengerl atyenh-rnem anayntetyek. Rernem ngkwenh-rnem anenh, ntwara renh-rnem atyeng-warl atnwenhek. Rernem ngkweng arraty awelheyel, angka ngkwenh-angkwarrant arraty apenteyel. ⁷ Rernem akalty-anem, ntwarl ayenh rlterrkilek. ⁸ Atha renh-rnem akalty-antheke, ntwarl ayenh ilantheke-angkwarr-antey. Rernem atyeng awelhek. Rernem atyeng akalty, ayengarl ngkweng-theke apetyek. Rernem atyeng akalty arrpemar, ntwarl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ⁹ Aleyan atha ngenh ayerney-angenh ahern-areny ingkerrenhek. Atyenh-rnemekant atha ayerneyel. Rernem ngkwenh-rnem, ntwap renh-rnem atyeng antheke. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh ayerneyel ikwer-rnem. ¹⁰ Nhenh-rnem atha atnyeneyel, ngkwenh-rnemar. Nhenh-rnem ntwarl atnyeneyel-rnem atyenh-rnem arrpemar irrkaty-antey. Rernem angka atyenh ingwer-rnemek ilerl-apayntetyek, rernem ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. ¹¹ Atha ahern nhenh iwerl-alhem-anem, ngkweng-warl alpem-anem irrwerl-warl. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnemant-anem anayntem ahern nhenh-itwek. Ntwa itna ngkwenh atyeng antheke. Renh-rnem arntarnt-araynta apmwekety, rlterrk ngkwenhel rernem anyent-antey anayntetyek, aylakarl anyent-antey aneyel-apeny. ¹² Atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, ngkweng-angkwarr. Ntwa ayenh rlterrk ilkwa antheke, atha renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Atha renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, rernem ngkwengety angkep irrekerr. Artwa anyentant ngkwengety angkepirrek apmwangkwarr. Ra ipma intem-antey aynteyenh, angka ngkwenh arwekel ayntenh-angkwarr.

¹³ Akngeyay! Lyert-antey ayeng alpetyek ngkweng-warl. Ayeng ngkweng-warl angkeyel ahern nhel, kwertengerl atyenh-rnemel ayenh awetyek, rernem atyeng inkwerelhetyek, irrngerney anetyek arrpemar. ¹⁴ Atha renh-rnem akalty-antheke angka ngkwenh. Ingwer-rnem ahern nhenh-areny-rnem, apmwangkwarr apenteyel-rnem, rernem kwertengerl-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Ayeng ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, rernem ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh arrpemar, arrangkw.

¹⁵ Akngeyay, atha ngenh ayerneyel, rernem ahern nhenhel anayntetyek, ntwā renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek arrenty-kety. ¹⁶ Atha ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw. Rernem ahern-areny-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrpemar. ¹⁷ Angka ngkwenh arraty inngarl. Kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkila, rernem ngkwengant arraty anayntetyek intem-antey. ¹⁸ Ntwā ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, alakenh-anyem atha nhenh-rnem thwenem, rernem angka mwerr ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-warl. ¹⁹ Ayeng arlka menty anthelhem ikwer-rnem, rernem ngkweng anthelhetyek arrpemar, impen-angkwarr.

²⁰ Akngey, atha kwertengerl atyenh-rnemek ayerneyel. Rernem angka atyenh ilerl-apayntetyek ingwer-rnem-warl. Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynta arrpemar, rernem ngkweng-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek arrpemar. ²¹ Akngey, atha ngenh ayerneyel, rernem anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ingkerr aylak anyent-antey aneyel-apeny. Ingkerrenhel renh-rnem awetyek, rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, ntwā arl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ²² Akngey, ntwā ayenh rlterrkilek. Alakenh-anyem atha renh-rnem rlterrkilem arrpemar. Alakenh-anyem rernem anyent-angkwarr anetyek, mwerrant-arey, aylak anyent-angkwarr aneyel-apeny. ²³ Akngey, ayeng ikwer-rnem-itwel intem-antey anem, nga atyeng-itwel intem-antey aneyel-apeny. Alakenh-anyem rernem anyent-antey aneyenh. Rernem ngenh iterl-aretyek, ntwā arl ayenh thwenek, ahern nhenh-warl, ngarl ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel, atyeng ilkelheyel-apeny.

²⁴ Ahern nhenh arrpmerney-angenh-antey, nga atyeng artewentyel ilkel-henh. Alakenh-anyem ntwā ayenh rlterrk antheke. Akngeyay, ntwā ayenh kwertengerl-rnem atyeng-warl atnwenhek. Ayeng ilkelheyel, rernem atyeng-itwek anetyek intem-antey, atyeng akalty irretyek, ayeng rlterrk ilkwakert, ngarl rlterrk aneyel-apeny. ²⁵ Akngey, nga arraty inngarl. Ahern-areny ingwer-rnemelan ngenh iterl-arey-angenh. Atha ngenh iterl-arey. Kwertengerl-rnemel ngenh iterl-arey arrpemar, ntwā arl ayenh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl. ²⁶ Atha aleth-antey ilayntem angka ngkwenh, rernem ingwer-rnemek artewentyel ilkelhetyek, nga atyeng artewentyel ilkelheyel-apeny, ayeng anyent-antey ikwer-rnem-itwek anetyek.”

18

Iltyemwerney-rnemel tyaty-arenyel-rnem-then Jesus renh antwerrkeyel (Matthew 26:47-56; Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53)

¹ Jesus-el Akngey ayernekenh, ra kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert alhek. Lher Kidron-angkwarr artarnpenhek intwar-ampeny-warl. Rernem alhek arwerl alip-angketyarr-warl. ² Judas, kwertengerl anyent. Ingwer-ingerant ra Jesus renh ahayiweyenh artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl. Ra apmer renh iterl-arek, Jesus rernemamarl akarrirrenh kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-akert. ³⁻⁵ Judas apetyek artwa ahelengkw Rome-areny-rnem-akert, Jesus renh antwerrketyek. Tyaty-areny iltyemwerney-rnem apetyek arrpemar, Pharisee-rnemel renh-rnem thwenek tyaty-areny ilkwernemel-then. Rernem lyenenty-rnem-then rwalep-rnem-then akngetyek, walth-rnem-then. Jesus-el renh-rnem arnarek, akngerr. Ra arrwekel-antey iterl-arek, rernem apetyetyek, atwekerr-away. Ra rterl-alhek ayernemel, “Artwa angwenhek arrantherr nthweyel?”

Rernem tyernekenh, “Jesus Nazareth-arenyek anwantherr nthweyel.”

Jesus ra ilelhek, "Ayengarlap ra." Judas ra ikwer-rnem-itwek rtnenh.
⁶ Jesus ikwer-rnem ilelhek-penh, rernem arlengirreynek, ahern-warl aytne-
 mel, ingkerr-antey.

⁷ Jesus-el ayerne-
 k arrpemar, "Angwenhek arrantherr nthweyel?"
 Rernem renh tyerne-
 k, "Jesus Nazareth-arenyek."

⁸ Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Kel ayeng arrwekel-antey arrekant-
 herr ilelhek. Arrantherr ayenh inggantey arey-alhek. Artwa nhenh-rnem
 tyarlewenh-arey, anterrkwey-angenh." ⁹ Ahelengkw-rnemek ra ar-
 r-
 ngert angkek. Alakenh angka ingganem irrek. Ra Akngey-warl kel angkek
 arrwekel-antey, "Akngeyay! Ntwa kwertengerl-rnem ingkerrenh atyeng
 anthe-
 k, atha renh-rnem atnyen-ayntetyek iylpelerlewey-angenh. Kel atha
 renh-rnem atnyeneyel-antey."

¹⁰ Simon Peter-el napp arrey-
 lp-akertel iylpa arternek arraty-ampeny-
 angkwarr, tyaty-areny-kenh warrkenh itna ikwerrenh Malchus.

¹¹ Jesus-el Peter ilek, "Napp menty arrerney-
 na pilt-warl! Akngeyel ayenh
 thwenek, ayeng irrwampemel ilwetyek. Nthakenh ayeng Akngey-kety
 intwemelirrey-angenh awelhey-angenh-then."

Rernem Jesus Annas-warl atnwenheyel

(Matthew 26:57, 58; Mark 14:53, 54; Luke 22:54)

¹² Ikwer-penhan irkenty rernem Jesus renh antwerrkek arertne-
 mel Jew-kenh iltymwerney-rnemel-then. ¹³ Rernem renh akngek artwamp
 Annas-warl. Ran ahenterrikw Caiaphas-kenh anenh, Caiaphas tyaty-
 areny atyetyart ilkwa. ¹⁴ Caiaphas ran arrwekel-antey council-areny
 ingwer-rnem ilek, "Anwantherr artwa nhenh atwenty, Rome-arenyel-rnem
 anenhantherr menty arem. Anwantherr renh tyarlewenty, rernemap
 anwenhantherr ingkerrenh atwemar. Alakenh-they anwantherr Jesus
 renh ipmek atwey-areny."

Peter ilelheyel, ra Jesus iterl-arey-angenh-arrpantey

(Matthew 26:69-70; Mark 14:66-68; Luke 22:55-57)

¹⁵ Ahelengkw-rnemel Jesus akngey-
 nek Annas-kenh apmer-warl. Peter-el-
 then kwertengerl ingwerel-then Jesus renh ingkern-they apentek. Atyety-
 art ilkwa tyaty-arenyel kwertengerl anyent weth iterl-arek. Rap renh
 mentyarl arek. Alakenh-they rant Jesus renh apentek, aylpenhek atyetyart-
 kenh yard-warl. ¹⁶ Peter aketh-itwek mpwelhenh keyt-itwel. Kwertengerl
 ingwerel renh arek. Kwertengerl ra yard-they tyerrelhemel alpek, ra
 arelh warrkenh ingwer-warl angkek, "Keyt altywerila, ra aylpenhetyek.
 Atha renh iterl-areyel, ran mwerrarl." Ratherr atherr-antey keyt-angkwarr
 aylpenhek.

¹⁷ Arelh ra Peter renh ayerne-
 k, "Nga apek Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-
 arl?"
 "Arrangkw." Peter ilelhek, "Ayeng arlarl."

¹⁸ Ingwel irrernt-anem ayntek. Ahelengkw-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-
 then rernem arlterrngirrey-ayntek rwel. Peter alhek ikwer-rnem-warl,
 rwel arlterrngirretyek arrpemar.

Atyetyart Annas-el Jesus renh ayerneyel arrkernetyek

(Matthew 26:59-66; Mark 14:55-56; Luke 22:66-71)

¹⁹ Atyetyart ilkwel Annas-el Jesus renh ayerne-
 k, "Angwenh kwertengerl
 ngkwenh-rnem? Ilek ntwa renh-rnem akalty-antheyel?"

²⁰ Jesus-el renh tyerne-
 k, "Athan aketh-antey ingkerrenh akalty-anthe-
 k, ingkerrenhel ayenh awetyek, atha anyelkel akalty-anthey-angenh. Atha

ingkerrenh akalty-anthek tyaty akely-rnem-itwek, tyaty ilkwitwek, rernemamarl anyentirrenh. ²¹ Ntwa ayenh ayerney-angenh. Ntwa ingwer-rnem ayerney-areny, rernemarl ayenh awek. Rernemarl angka atyenh awekarl, rernem akaltyarl. Renh-rnem ayerna, rernem ngenh iletyek.”

²² Jesus angkek-penh, warrkenh ingwerel renh arreyll atwek angkemel, “Nga alakenh angkey-angenh atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwekarl!”

²³ Jesus-el renh ilek, “Ilekek ntwa ayenh atwekarl, ayeng apmwel-areth angkenty-arrpantey? Ayeng apek apmwel-areth angkek, ayenh ilay!”

²⁴ Warrkenh-rnemel Jesus renh arertnek. Annas-el renh Caiaphas atyetyart ilkwewarl thwenek.

*Peter ilelheyel arrpemar, ra Jesus iterl-arey-angenharl
(Matthew 26:71-75; Mark 14:69-72; Luke 22:58-62)*

²⁵ Peter ra rwitwek-antey arlterrngirrenh. Ingwerentyel renh ayernek, “Nganang kwertengerl Jesus-kenh?”

Peter ra ilelhek, “Arrangkwaw!”

²⁶ Atyetyart-kenh warrkenh ingwer rwitwek rtnenh, artwa weth-kenh, Peter-elarl arrwekel-antey iylpa napp arlpenty arreyllpel arternek. Ra Peter alhengk-aremel ilek, “Ay! atha ngenh weth arekarl ikwer-itwek, apmer arwerl-angketyarr ikwer-itwek.”

²⁷ Peter ra irrtwyerremel ilelhek, “Arrangkw! Ayengarl arlarl!” Tywek-tywek irrwey arlkek-anem.

*Pilate-el Jesus renh arrkerneyel
(Matthew 27:1, 2, 11-14; Mark 15:1-5; Luke 23:1-5)*

²⁸ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelheyangel, ahelengkwel-rnem Jesus renh akngkek Atyetyart Pilate-warl. Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny anenh Judea-areny-rnem-kenh. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem warl akethel-antey mpwelhek, aylpenhey-angenh artwa ingwer-rnem-kety, rernem aker Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr alhewer arlkwetyek, angka arrwekelenyel ayntenh-angkwarr.

Anayntileyel: Jew-rnem-kenh angka arrwekeleny ayntenh, Jew-rnemelant amern “Passover” arlkwetyek amentel, ingwer-rnem pweytirrey-angenh, rernemant ament arlkwetyek.

²⁹ Atyetyart Pilate ra aketh-warl tyerrelhek, ra renh-rnem ayernek, “Ilekek arrantherr artwa nhenhan atnwenhey-alhek?”

³⁰ Rernem renh tyernek, “Artwa yanh apmwarl. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr renh atnwenhey-alhek ngkweng-warl.”

³¹ Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, “Ayeng arlarl! Court arrekantherrenh-angkwarrant arrantherr tyatemiletyek renh.”

Rernem ikwer-warl angkek, “Nthakenh anwernantherr renh tyatyemiley-angenh atwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rome-areny-rnem arrantherr arrngert angkek, nthakenh anwernantherr artwa apmwa renh tyatyemiley-angenh ipmek atwey-angenh. Arrantherrant renh tyatyemiletyek atwetyek!” ³² Alakenh-anyem angka innganem irrek. Jesus ra angka arrwekel-antey ilelhek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthey-alenty.

³³ Pilate ra warl ikwer-warl aylpenhek. Ra ahelengkw-rnem ilantheek, Jesus renh kwen-warl atnwenhey-alhetyek. Ra Jesus ayernek, “Arraty inngang ngan atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh?”

³⁴ Jesus-el tyernek, “Ngang ament iterreyel, ayeng atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh aneyel? Ingwerentyel apek ayenh ngkweng-warl ilek?”

³⁵ Pilate angkek ikwer-warl, "Arwengk ngan! Ayengan Jew-wenyarl. Jew-rnem ngkwenh-rnem atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then rernem ngenh atnwenhey-alhek atyeng-warl. Nthakenh ngan irrek? Ngang irrwernel-hekarl ikwer-rnem-warl?"

³⁶ Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Arrangkwarl ayengan Ayeng atyetyart ahern-areny-wenyarl. Kwertengerl atyenh-rnemel ingwer-rnem nthakenh atweyngarl atyeng-they."

³⁷ Pilate ikwer-warl angkek, "Nga ilelheyel nga atyetyart ilkwa?" Jesus-el tyernek, "Ngan arraty angkeyel, ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl. Ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apetyek, atha angka arraty iletiek ingkerrenhek. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhenty, rap angka arraty-angkwarrarl apenteman."

³⁸ Pilate-el Jesus ayernek, "Ilek-angkwarr angka arraty?" Pilate warl-they tyerrerrl-alhek ingkerrenh rtenherrenh-warl. Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Atha artwa renh ilek-ilek-angkwarr ayernek. Ra apmweweny alyelk, nthakenh atha renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Ilekek atha renh atweman?"

Pilatel ahelengkw-rnem ileyel, rernem Jesus renh atanthetyek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl

(Matthew 27:15-31; Mark 15:6-20; Luke 23:13-25)

³⁹ "Anperarl Alhek 'Passover' tyenkerr arlkwenty-penhel arrantherr apmelerr ayenh ayernetyek arratyarl, atha artwa anyent tyayl-they tyarlewetyek. Artwa angwenharl athan tyarlewem tyayl-theyan? Jesus, atyetyart ilkwan Jew-rnem-kenharl tyarlewem?"

⁴⁰ Rernem arlkek, "Ranem mentyarl. Anwantherr ilkelheyel, Barabbas tyarlewetyek tyayl-they!" Barabbas artwa ahelengkw apmwarl ra anenh, ahel ra atwerrenh Rome-areny-rnem-thenarl.

19

¹ Ikwer-penh Pilate irlkenty ikwerrenh-rnemek angkek, "Jesus renh whip-el atwetyek!" ² Rernem arwerl alekw-penh ampwal akapwertek-arelh mpwarek. Rernem alekw-penh arrernek Jesus ikwer-warl akapwert-warl. Arnkwa rnter-rnter arlpenty-warl-anem rernem Jesus renh akwernek atyetyart ilkekenh-arrpantey. ³ Rernem ikwer-warl arrer-anem irrek, renh atwetyek. Rernem ikwer angkenh kwanthemel, "Nganem Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyartarl ilelhek!" Rernem renh arreyl atwek.

⁴ Ikwer-penh Pilate warl-they tyerrelhek arrpemarl Ran angkek ikwer-rnemek, "Atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Ayeng yangkelhem atyenh-rnemek, rernem Jesus renh atnwenhey-alhetyek nhenh-warl, arrantherr renh aytaretyek. Ilek-they arrantherr renh ipmek atweman? Ilenherr-arey atyeng, nthakenh ra apmwel-areth mpwarek. Artwa alyelk arla atha areyel."

⁵ Jesus warl-they tyerrelhek, akapwert mwekart arreylp-angketyarr, arnkwa rnter-rnter-akert. Pilate Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-warl angkek, "Arenherr-arey! Ilenhey artwa ra!"

⁶ Tyaty ilkwa atyetyart-rnemel iltyemwerney-rnemel-then Jesus arek-penh, rernem arlkek, "Artwa renh atwetyek! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl renh tywenetyek!"

Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, "Menty! Arrantherrant renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl aylpar-arrrenenherr-arey! Atha renh arrwekel-antey arrk-ernemel ayernek, ilek-ilek-angkwarr. Ran apmwangkwarr mpwarey-angenh, arlarl ra."

⁷ Rernem Pilate renh ilek, “Artwa nhenhan ilelhek Akngey-kenh alerikw-arrpantey. Alakenh-they renh atwetyek, angka arrwekeleny anwekanther-renh aynteyel-angkwarr!”

⁸ Pilate ra aterirrek, rarl awek-penh. ⁹ Pilate-el Jesus warl kwen-warl atnwenheynek. Pilate-el renh ayerne, “Nthenh-areny ngan?” Jesus-el tyerney-angenh arrangkw, akater anenh. ¹⁰ Pilate-el renh ilek arrpemar, “Atyeng-warl ilelha, ayengan atyetyart ilkwarl. Atha ingwer-rnem ilantheytyek ngenh tyarlewetyek. Arrangkw, nga atyeng-warl ilelhey-angenh, ngenh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthen.”

¹¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, “Akngyelant ngenh arrernek atyetyart ilkwa ahern-areny-kenh. Alakenh-angkwarr ntwā ayen atwetyek al-hewer. Artwa ingwerel ayen ahayiwēk ngkweng-warl, ra apmwangkwarr innga apenteyel.”

¹² Pilate ilkelhek, Jesus renh tyarlewetyek, atwey-angenhari. Ra Jew atyetyart-rnem ayerne tyarlewetyek. Rernem arlkenh, “Artwa ra atyetyart ilkwarrpantey ilelhenh. Rome-areny atyetyart ilkwa Caesar anyent-antey anwekantherrenh, ingkerrenh-kenh! Ntwā artwa yan tyarlewenty, atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ngkweng ahelirrem!”

¹³ Pilate-el awek-penh, ra Jesus atnwenhek aketh-warl. Pilate chair ilkwewarl arrernelhek. Hebrew angkel apmer alakenh aynteyel Gabbatha. ¹⁴ Arlta anyent aynten Anperarl Alhek “Passover” tyenkerr arlkwey-alenty. Arlta ampepel-antey Jew-rnem akarrirrenh. Pilate angkek ikwer-rnem, “Nhenh arenherr-arey, atyetyart ilkwa arrekantherrenh.”

¹⁵ Rernem ikwer arlkalhelirrek, “Aknga renh! Aknga renh! Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atantha!” Pilate-el renh-rnem ayerne arrpemar, “Atha atyetyart arrekantherrenh atwem, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthenel?” Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel renh tyerne, “Rome-areny atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh anyentant. Ingwerenty arrangkw.”

¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan Pilate-el Jesus-an ahayiwēk irlkenty-rnem-warl, rernem arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl renh atantheytyek.

Irlkenty rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl aylpar-arrerneyel (Matthew 27:32-44; Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43)

¹⁷ Irlkentyel rernem Jesus renh Pilate-kenh warl-they akngek. Arwerl iylpeyl-atherr rernem Jesus anpeth-warl tywenek, ra akngeyerl-ayntetyek. Rernem Jesus renh atnwenhek apwert-warl, itnan “Akapwert Ngkwern Akarnng”. Jew-rnemel apmer itnewek Golgotha. ¹⁸ Irlkenty rernem Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek atanthen nayel, ra ilwetyek. Artwa ingwer atherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl atanthen arrpemar nayel. Irrkerant-atherr-itwek Jesus ampep-itwekarl. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Pilate-el irlkenty ilanthen, pip arwerl iylpeyl-atherr irrwerl-ampeny-warl tywenetyek. Rernem angka irrpety-angkwarr ingkwerne, Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr, Rome-areny-rnem-kenh-angkwarr, Greece-areny-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Angka nhanyem aynteyel pipel, “Nhanyem Jesus Nazareth-areny, Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwa.” Jesus ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek aylpar-anenh, Jerusalem-arrangarr aketh-ampeny. Ingwer-rnem angkepelarrang arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-angkwarr alhenh, rernem pip renh irrwerl-ampeny-itwek reytemilerl-apenh.

²¹ Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-areny rernem pip renh arek arwerl-itwek, rernem angkey-alhek Pilate ikwer-warl, “‘Atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh’ ingkwerney-angenh. Alakenh ingkwernetyek, ‘Jesus Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart ilkwarrpantey ilelhenh!’ ”

²² Pilate-el renh-rnem ilek, "Menty! Kel rernem arraty ingkwernek. Nthakenh ingwer-angkwarr arrerney-angenh."

²³ Irlkenty 4-pelel arnkwa ikwerenh lhelek. Rernem arnkwernem 4-pel-angkwarr arlwarey-arlwarey arrernek. Arnkwa arlpenty mwerr-angker rernem ikwer-they lhelek arrpemar. ²⁴ Irlkenty-rnem angkerrek, "Arnkwa anyentek anwantherr arrkenirretyek, arnkwa renh antengiletyek. Anyentel renh antengiletyek anyent-antey, arnkwa ilterrey-angenh." Apwert akely-rnem iwemel rernem arrkenirrenh arnkwa renh antengiletyek. Angka arrwekel alakenh ayntenh Akngey-kenh pip-itwek: "Rernem arrkenirreyel arnkwa atyenh-rnemek, arnkwa atyenh arlperrtyileyel." Angka arraty innganem irrek-anem.

²⁵ Irlkenty-rnem arrkenirrenh Jesus-kenh arnkwek. Arelh 4-pel rtnehh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek, Mary Jesus-kenh amikw, arnkwerey Mary-kenh, arelh ingweran Mary arrpemar, Clopas-itwek itengerrekarl, ingwer Mary Magdala-areny-anem. ²⁶ Jesus-el amikw ikwerenh arek, kwertengerl anyent-then, irrkaty rantey ra ikwer aleth artewentyel ilkelhenh. Jesus angkek amikw ikwerenh-warl, "Artwa yanh ntwampaty akem." ²⁷ Jesus angkek kwertengerl ikwer, "Ntwampaty arelh yanh amey akem." Ikwer-penh kwertengerl ra Jesus-kenh amikw atnwenheynek warl ikwerenh-warl, renh arntarnt-arey-alpetyek.

Jesus ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilweyel

(Matthew 27:45-56; Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49)

²⁸ Jesus akalty-anem, rarl Ingkart-kenh warrk ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek-anem. Ikwer-penh ra ilelhek, "Ayeng angkethakw." Angka arrwekel pip-itwek ayntenh. Angka arraty innganem irrek. ²⁹ Artwa anyentel renh awek-penh, ra rag akely-anem inek. Wayn arrngeyngp-warl ra rag renh pwerlpewek apelyilemel. Rag renh ra arwerl akert-ampeny-warl arertnek. Jesus arrakert-warl ra arwerl arlpenty irrwerlilek, ra antywelp-antywetyek angkethakwel. ³⁰ Jesus-el wayn akely rag-el arrkernek. Rap angkek, "Atha warrk atyenh ywerrelhilek." Akapwert kwenirreynek, ilwemel-anem.

Irlkentyel Jesus renh ngkerraly-ampeny atantheyel

³¹ Jesus ra ilwek arlta Friday-el. Jew-rnem tyenkerr Anperarl Alhek "Passover" ikwer mpwelhenh-antey, amern kwenty arlkwey-angenh-antey. Jesus-then artwa ingwer-atherr-then arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek aylpar-anenh-antey. Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem angkerrenh, rernem ingkeny aylpenhekerr-awaty atwarrelhiletyek arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they ingwemernt irrekerr-awaty. Rernem alhek Pilate renh ayernetyek. Rernem ikwer angkey-alhek, "Artwa ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, 'Ngkwern arlaw atherr aketyek, aynterarrirretyek rernem anamerl ilwem-anem. Artwa irlkentyel renh-rnem atwarrelhiley-areny ingkeny aylpenhekerr-awaty.' " Pilate-el renh-rnem ilanthe, arwerl ilkwel ngkwern arlaw atherr atweyntyek akalthemel. ³² Arrwekel rernem artwa anyent-kenh ngkwern arlaw atherr akek, ikwer-penh artwa ingwer-ampenyek-anem ngkwern arlaw atherr akek arrpemar. ³³ Rernem Jesus-warl apetyek, rernemap renh arey-alhek, ra kel ilwekarl. Rernem ngkwern akey-angenh-antey. ³⁴ Artwa ahelengkw anyentel Jesus ngkerraly irrtyartel atanthek. Ar-rkngethen kwaty-then ikwer-they thelelhek. ³⁵ Atha anngetherr renh arek, irrtyartelarl renh atanthek. Atha arrekantherr arraty ileyel, arrantherr ikwer awelh-ayntetyek. ³⁶⁻³⁷ Pip arrwekelenyel alakenh-anyem aynteyel:

“Ngkwern akelhey-angenh arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel renh atantheyenh.” Alakenh angka arraty innganem irrek.

Rernem Jesus renh arrewaly inteyek akwerneyel
(*Matthew 27:57-61; Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56*)

³⁸ Artwa anyent Joseph Arimathea-areny anenh Jerusalem-itwek, ran Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apentenh. Ra anyelk aterirrenh Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnem-kety. Alakenh-they ra ingwer-rnemek ilelhey-angenh, rarl Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apentenh. Arlta ikwerel-antey Joseph ra alhek, Pilate ayernetyek, Jesus arrewaly inetyek, renh akngeynetyek, intey-warl akwerneyek. Pilate angkek, “Kel mwerr.” Joseph-el Jesus renh arrewaly arwerl iylypeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilemel akngek. ³⁹ Artwa ingweran Joseph-angkwarr alhek arrpemar, itnan Nicodemus. Nicodemus anyent rethen Jesus-then ratherr angkerrenh ingwel arrwekel-antey. Nicodemus-el anter mwerr-angker akngerr interney-angker akngetyek, Jesus arrewaly apernetyek intey-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁴⁰ Artwa rernem arrewaly anterel apernek, ataperrelemel rag-warl. Jew-rnem-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh ayntenh, rernem arrewaly arertnenh, awenng-warl akwerney-alenty. ⁴¹ Jesus ra ilwek apmer arwerl-angketyarr-ampenyel. Intey lyerteny arrer-antey ayntek, rernemar kel angernek arrwekel apwert irrker-itwek. Arrewaly ingwer-rnem akwerney-angenh-antey. ⁴² Arlta Saturday arreranem Jew-rnem akarrirrek, amern tyenkerr renh arlkwetyek. Artwa atherrel Jesus renh arrewaly intey-warl anamerl-antey akwernek.

20

Jesus itethirreyel ipmepenh
(*Matthew 28:1-10; Mark 16:1-8; Luke 24:1-12*)

¹ Arlta Sunday-el ingwepenh atwemengkel-antey Mary Magdala-areny intey-warl alhek. Ra apwert ilkwa arek, intey arriw apwert ilkwa altywerilekarl. ² Ikwer-penh ra apmer irrkaty-warl anterreynnek, Peter-then John-then anenh-warl. Jesus John-ek artewenty ilkelhenh. Ra renh-atherr ilek, “Ay! Ingwerentyel Ingkart arrewaly akngek intey ikwer-they! Nthek-warl rlungkan rernem akwernek?”

³ Peter-then kwertengerl John-then anterrekk intey-warl. ⁴ Peter-kety-awaty John arrwekel-antey anterrekk intey ikwer-warl. ⁵ Ra intey ayternek, Jesus arrewaly aynterl-anentyek-arrpantey. Arrangkw. Ra rag-rnemant-anem arek, intey-warl aylpenhey-angenh-antey. ⁶ Peter ra intey-warl aylpenhek-anem, rag-rnemant arrpemarl arey-alhek. ⁷ Ra rag ingwer arey-alhek, Jesus renh akapwert ataperrelek-penh, rap ament-anem irrker-ampenyel ayntenh. ⁸ John intey-warl aylpenhek arrpemar. Ra rag-rnemant arek arrpemar. Ra arek-penh ra Jesus renh tnakek-anem, rarl ipmepenh itethirrek. ⁹ Kwertengerl atherr akwerrp-antey anenh, Akngey-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh-antey, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel-antey alakenh ayntenh, Jesus ra angkep itethirreyenh ipmepenh. ¹⁰ Ratherr kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-warl-anem alpek angka ikwer-rnem iley-alpetyek.

Jesus aremirreyel Mary Magdala-arenyek
(*Mark 16:9-11*)

¹¹ Mary Magdala-areny intey aketh-ampeny-itwek artnenh-antey, ra kwenirremel intey ayternek. ¹² Ra angel atherr-anem arek, arrewalyarl

ayntenh-itwel, arnkwa arlter-akert atherr anerl-anenty, ingwer akapwertarl ayntenh-angkwarrarl anenh, ingweran rlterrarl ayntenh-angkwarrarl anenh. ¹³ Angel ratherr Mary renh ayerne, "Ilekek nga artneyel?"

Ra tyerne, "Ingwerel-rnem Ingkart atyenh arrewaly akngek. Atha iterl-arey-angenh, ayeng akwerrp-antey nthenh-warl rernem renh akwernek." ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Ikwer-penh Mary-el artepang arenhey-alpek, Jesus-anem arek rtnerl-anenty. Ranap alhengk-arey-angenh-antey. Ra renh ywemek. Jesus-el renh ayerne, "Ilekek nga artneyel? Angwenhek nga nthweyel?"

Ra renh tyerne, "Ayeng Ingkartek artneyel. Nthek-warl ntwā arrewaly renh akwernek? Atyeng ila, atha renh inerl-alpetyek."

¹⁶ Jesus ikwer angkek arrpemar, "Mary-ay!"

Mary-el Jesus alhengk-arek-anem. Ra angkek, "Akalty-anthen-anthenhay!"

¹⁷ Jesus angkek Mary-warl, "Ayenh anterrkwey-angenh. Ingwer-inger ayeng Akngey-warl alpem. Ingkart Akngey anwekantherrenh-warl. Ntwā kwertengerl ingwer-rnem ila."

¹⁸ Ikwer-they Mary Magdala-areny ra kwertengerl-rnem iley-alpek, "Atha Ingkart arek!" Ra angka kwertengerl-rnem ilek arrpemar, Jesus-el arrwekel ikwer ilek-angkwarr.

*Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek aremirreyel
(Matthew 28:16-20; Mark 16:14-18; Luke 24:36-49)*

¹⁹ Sunday-el atwerrp kwertengerl-rnem warl kwen-itwek anenh. Rernem aterirrenh Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnem-kety. Rernem arriw martek, ingwer-rnem ayipenhey-alhekerr. Jesus ranem ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. Ra angkek, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh."

²⁰ Ranem ilelhek, "Itep-then ingkety-then ayenh arenherr-arey, wetharl arrantherr ingkerrenhel aytarek nayl arreylpelarl atanhek." Nayl arreylp-penh ingkerneyel-antey ingkety-atherr, itep-atherr-then. Ra ngkerraly irrker-ampeny lwewarrernelhek arrpemar, renharl irrtartel atanhek-penh ahelengk-rnemel. Ra ingkernenh-antey arrpemar. Kwertengerl-rnemel renh iterl-arek-anem, Jesus innga rantey nhenhan. Rernem Ingkart ikwer inkwerelhek.

²¹ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh. Akngeyel ayenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, ayeng ikwer warrkurr-ayntetyek. Athanem arrenhantherr irrkaty-angkwarr apmer arrpanenh-warl thweneyel, arrantherr atyeng-anem warrkurr-ayntetyek arrpemar." ²² Ranem renh-rnem pewilek, angkemel, "Kel arrantherr Itnweng Rlwart-akert-anem! ²³ Arrantherr Akngey renhant ayernenty, ra apmwa ingkerrenh-they iweman. Arrantherr Akngey ayerney-angenh apmwa ikwer-rnem-they iwetyek, rernemap apmwakert-anteyarl aneyelan."

Jesus Thomas-warl aremirreyel

²⁴ Thomas ikwer-rnem-itwel aney-angenh-antey, akwerrp-antey, Jesus iteth ipmepenh aretyek. ²⁵ Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem Thomas ikwer ilelhek, "Anwantherr Jesus renh itetharl arek, rarl itethirremel anwernekantherr-warl aremirrek."

Thomas-an ikwer-rnem irrpelthirrenh. Ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arrangk inngeweny. Nayl-penh itep amperl-aretyek, Irrtyart-penh ngkerraly irrker-ampeny-then arnep-arnetyek. Arenty-penh atha arraty-anem iterl-arem. Reyip nhey!"

²⁶ Sunday ingwerel kwertengerl-rnem warl kwen-itwek anew-anenh. Rernem arriw martek, ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl aylpekerr. Thomas ra ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh arrpemar. Jesus ra warl kwen-itwek ampep ikwer-rnem-itwek aremirrek. Rap angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Arternp anenherr-arey, aterirrey-angenh." ²⁷ Ikwer-penh ra Thomas ikwer-warl angkek, "Itep atherr ara, nayl-penh. Iltyel arna! Ngkerraly irrker-ampeny irrtart-penh. Irrpelthirrey-angenh ana, ayenh tnakemel!"

²⁸ Thomas ikwer-warl angkek, "Ngan Ingkart atyenh irrwerl-areny."

²⁹ Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Ntwa angetherr ayenh arek, ntwā ayenh tnakeyel-anem, ntwārl ayenh arek-penhant. Alakenh-anyem mwerrarl. Ingwerentyel apek ayenh arey-angenh-penh, rap ayenh tnakem-antey, ra Ingkart-angkwarran mwerr inngarl. Ingkartel renh irrngerney-anthem! Ingwer-ingerant akngerr alakenh tnakem, mwerr-angkwarr alakenhey."

Ilekek John-el angka nhenh pip-warl ingkwernek?

³⁰ Jesus ra kwertengerl-rnem-akert ahern nhenhel anenh-antey, ra ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarenh, Akngey-kenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. Pip nhenh-itwek atha ingkerrenh ingkwerney-angenh-antey, ilek-ilekarl Jesus-el mpwarek arawerrng rlterrk. ³¹ Atha angka ingkwernek Jesus-penh, arrantherr renh iterl-aretyek, ra Christ aneyel, awank-akerr renh Akngeyel alhelek, ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek, Akngey-kenh alerikw. Atha arrekantherr angka nhenh-penh ingkwernek, arrantherr ikwerrenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, iteth intem-antey anayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.

21

Jesus kwertengerl-rnem-warl aremirreyel kwaty alay Galilee-itwek

¹ Jesus kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem-warl aremirrek, kwaty alay Galilee-itwek. Kwaty alay Tiberias itnan ingweran. ² Kwertengerl ingwer-rnem kel ayerrer alhek Jerusalem-they Galilee-ampeny-angkwarr. Simon Peter, Thomas, Nathanael Cana-areny Zebedee-kenh alerikw atherr James, John-then, kwertengerl ingwer atherr-then. ³ Simon Peter ikwer-rnem-warl angkek, "Anwantherr awangk alhey, irrpeng inayntetyek netting-el."

Ingwer-rnem ikwer angkek, "Anwantherr ngkweng-angkwarr alhem arrpemar, irrpeng-rnem inayntetyek." Kel rernem kwaty alay irrker-warl alhek, rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek. Ingwel aleth-antey ywarn arrkernelhenh, irrpeng inetyek-arrpantey, arrangkw.

⁴ Ingwepenh ingkeny tyerrelhey-alenty, Jesus ra kwaty impalth-itwek rtnenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel Jesus arek rtnerl-anenty, rernemar renh alhengk-arey-angenh-antey. ⁵ Jesus ra kwertengerl-rnemek arlekek. Ra renh-rnem ayerne, "Arrantherr apek irrpeng inek?"

Rernem ilelhek, "Arrangkw-antey."

⁶ Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Netting kwaty-warl rtnwa-they arraty-ampeny-warl iwenherr-arey! Arrantherrap irrpeng akngerr ineman!" Netting rernem arraty-ampeny-warl rtnwethey iwek. Rernem irrpeng arnkengeny antwerrkek netting-el. Rernem nthakenh netting renh iytarr-iney-angenh rtnwewarl aker arnkengeny-akert.

⁷ Ikwer-penhā kwertengerl anyentan, Jesus ikwer artewentyel ilkel-henharl, ra Peter-warl angkek, "Yanhan Ingkartarl!" Peter-el awek-penh, ra arnkewarl aylpenhek-anem, rarl arrwekel lhelek-penh irrpeng anterrkwetyek warrkirretyek iney-alenty. Peter ra kwaty-warl atnarn-penhek. ⁸ Kwertengerl ingwer-rneman kwaty impalth-warl-athek rtnwel

alpenh. Rernem impalth-they arrer-anem. Rernem netting awerr irrpeng-angketyarr renh iytarr-akngeyneh.

⁹ Rernem irrker-warl irrek, rtnwethey atwarrek-anem. Rernem rwanem arek ampenharl. Aker irrpeng aperrkel ampeneh, amern ayntenh arrpemar. ¹⁰ Jesus ra angkek, "Irrpeng-rnem atyeng-warl akngetyenherr-arey." ¹¹ Peter rtnwewarl nganeynek, rernem netting irrpeng-angketyarr iytarr-akngenh impalth-warl. Irrpeng 153 netting-itwek ayntenh. Netting ra akelhey-angenh-antey irrpeng akngerr-akert.

¹² Jesus ra angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Apetyenherr-arey, amern-then aker-then arlkwetyek." Rernem renh alhengk-arek, ra Ingkart. Rernem nyerrirrek, ayerney-angenh-antey. "Nganang Jesus inngarl?" ¹³ Jesus ra amern inek, renh-rnem antheek. Irrpeng-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr ra renh-rnem antheynek. ¹⁴ Kel arrwekel ra atherr-inger ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. Jesus ra aremirrek kwertengerl-rnem-warl arrpemar, ra ipmepenh itethirrek-penh.

Jesus-el Peter ayerneyel irrpety-inger, "Mwerrang nga atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel?"

¹⁵ Kwertengerl-rnemel amern-then aker-then arlkwek-penh, Jesus-atherr Peter-atherr ament irrek. Jesus-el renh ayernek, "Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Ngalew? Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel ingwer-rnem-angkwarr?"

Peter-el renh tyernek, "Ya, Ingkartay! Ntwarlap ayenh iterl-areyelar, ayeng ngkweng artewenty ilkelheyelar!"

Jesus-el renh ilek, "Yep-yep atyenh-rnem wantaynta." Ra alakenh anyelk-antey angkek. ¹⁶ Jesus-el renh ayernek arrpemar, "Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel?"

Peter-el renh tyernek, "Ya, Ingkartay! Ntwa ayenh iterl-areyel, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyelar."

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Yep-yep atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-aynta!"
Anayntileyel: Yep-yep-rnem-apeny rernem aneyel, Akngey-kenh angka wantayntetyek, angka ikwerenh ilerl-anem Akngey-kenh, ilayntetyek, rernemap Akngey-kenh angkek akaltyirretyek.

¹⁷ Jesus-el renh ayernek arrpemar, "Simon-ay! John-kenh alerikway! Nganang atyeng artewenty ilkelheyel?" Jesus-el renh irrpety-inger ayernek-penh, Peter artwerrety-anem anenh.

Ra Jesus-warl angkek, "Ingkartay! Ntwan ingkerrenh iterl-areyel. Ntwa ayenh kel iterl-areyel, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyelar."

Jesus angkek ikwer-warl, "Yep-yep atyenh-rnem arntarnt-arerl-aynta!"
¹⁸ Atha ngenh arraty ileyel, away akelyank nga arnkwel aylpenh, alhewer nga apmer ilek-ilek-warl alhenh, ngarl ilkelhenh-angkwarr. Ingwer-inger nga amperirrenty ingwer-rnemel ngenh anterrkweyenh, akwa atherr arertneyenh. Rernem ngenh apmer ingwer-warl akngeyenh, apmer nga ilkelhey-angenh-warl. ¹⁹ Atyeng-angkwarr aleth apenterl-aynta angkepirrey-angenh." Jesus-el Peter renh ilek arrwekel-antey anwantherr iterl-aretyek, Peter ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwetyek arrpemar. Peter ra Ingkartek awalhetyek, ingwer-rnemel Ingkart renh tnaketyek. Jesus-el Peter renh ilek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apenterl-aynta!"

Jesus ra Peter-warl angkeyel kwertengerl ingwer-penh

²⁰ Ikwer-penh Peter ra artepang arek, kwertengerl ingwer apetyenh, Jesus rarl ikwer artewenty ilkelhenh. Kwertengerl irrkaty-antey Jesus

ikwer-itwek anenh, Anperarl Alhek "Passover" tyenkerr arlkwenh-itwek, ra ilwey-alenty-itwek. Ra Jesus renh ayernek, "Angwenhel ngenh ahayiweyenh ahelengkw-rnem-warl?" ²¹ Peter-el arnarek, rarl apetyenh, rap Jesus-warl angkek, "Ingartay! Artwa yanh-alew?"

²² Jesus-el renh tyernek, "Ra apek iteth aneyenh, ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpetyek-atwety. Nhenhek iterrey-angenh. Atyengety intwemelirrey-angenh. Atyeng-angkwarr aleth-antey apenterl-aynta!"

²³ Arraty innga. Ikwer-penh-antey kwertengerl-rnem apmwel-areth iterrenh, rarl iteth aleth anenty-arrpantey ilwey-angenh. Jesus ra alakenh angkey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem ra angkek Peter-warl, "Ra iteth anem apek, ayeng ahern nhenh-warl apey-alpeyek-atwety. Ikwer iterrey-angenh."

Nhenh Jesus-penh angka ywerreyel, John-el renh ingkwernek

²⁴ Kwertengerl nhanyem rey-antey ilenh angka arrenhantherr Jesus-penh, Jesus ra warrk ikwerenh ingkerrenh ywerrelhilek. Artwa rey-antey arrpemarl angka nhanyem arraty innga pip-warl ingkwernek. Anwantherr renh iterl-areyel, ra arraty innga ilenh. ²⁵ Jesus-el ilek-ilek mpwarek ahern nhenh-itwek. Nthakenh ingwerentyel ingkerrenh alakenh pip-warl ingkwerney-angenh, arrangkw. Angka ilek-ilek akngerr, nthakenh ingwerentyel ilek-ilek ingkwerney-angenh.

Acts

Luke-el pip atherr ingkwernek. Angka ingwer Luke, Jesus-penh, rarl ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek, rarl akngerr akalty-anthek. Ahelengkwel-rnem renh atanthek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek. Ra ilwek. Rernem renh intey-warl akwernek. Ingwa atherr-penh Jesus ra itethirrek. Akemirrek-anem. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh itethilek rlterrk ilkwakertel. Jesus kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnemek lwewarrernelhek. Rernem renh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpentu intwarek. Angka anyent ingweran Akngey-kenh Angka arlperryirrekarl, apmer arrpanenh-warl. Akngey-kenh Itnweng apetyek ikwer-rnem-warl, renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek, arnkatyiletiek. Akalty ingkerr Jesus-kenh angka awek-penh, rernemarl renh aytarek-penh, angka mwerr-angker rernem apmer arrpanenhek ilerl-apenh. Acts-kenh angka aynteyel, rernem ilerl-apenh Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker. Luke-el Acts pip ingkwernek, Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr arlpimpilek, rernem Jesus anyent renh iterl-arayntetyek.

Angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek

¹ Theophilus-ay, pip weth iterl-aray, atharl awank ingkwernek, angka Jesus-kenh ingkerrenh, rarl akngerr ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthek, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilek, apmer arrpanenhek. Ra akely ayntek, rarl ilkwerrek, rarl warrkirrek, rarl akngerr akalty-anthek, rarl ilwek. ² Ra alker-warl alpey-alentyel ra angkakert ikwerenh-rnem Itnweng Rlwartel akalty-anthek, rernem-anem apmer arrpanenh-itwek akalty-anthetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey.

³ Irrwampenty awelhemel ilwek-penh, Jesus ra angkep arrpemarl itethirremel aremirrenhey-alpek, arlta 40-ek-atwety arrpemarl. Ikwerenhel-rneman renh arnarek akngerr-inger, rarl angkep ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek, rarl itethirremel akwentek awenng-they. Jesus-el renh-rnem ilek, Akngey anyent aknganenty anyent ingkerrenhek. Jesus-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek, Akngeyelarl ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴ Jesus-an angkek kwertengerl ikwerenhek-rnem, "Alpey-angenh Jerusalem-they! Alerl, arrantherr mpwelhenherr-arey, Akngeyel arrenhantherr Itnweng anthetyek, atharl arrenhantherr arrwekel ilek-angkwarr, Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh alhelek, ingkerrenh ra Itnweng anthetyek. ⁵ John-el ikwerenh-rnem kwatyelant baptise-emelek. Arlta irrpety-inger-penh, arrantherr baptise inem Itnweng rlterrk ikwerenh-anem, Akngeyel Itnweng ikwerenh thwenem arrekantherr-warl."

Jesus alker-warl alpeyel

⁶ Kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ikwer-itwek anenharl-antey, rernem Jesus renh ayernek, "Ingkartay, ntwang Rome-areny-rnem irrenteyenh, artwa Israel-areny anyent rlwanemel arrernem, anwekantherr atyetyart ilkwa anayntetyek?"

⁷ Jesus angkek ikwer-rnem-warl, "Akngey rantarl iterl-areyel arlta, atyetyart ilkwa arrernetyek. Rant akalty. ⁸ Itnweng ikwerenharl apetyem arrekantherr-warl, ingkerrenh Itnweng ikwerenh-akert rlterrk anetyek. Apmer ingkerrenh-angkwarr arrantherr iletiek, apmer arpanenhek, apmer Jerusalem-areny-rnemek, apmer Judea-areny-rnemek, apmer Samaria-areny-rnemek, ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr arrantherr ilerl-apayntetyek angka atyenh." ⁹⁻¹⁰ Jesus rarl ilek-penh, kwertengerl

ikwerenh-rnemel renh intwarek, rarl kwenpay-angkwarr ywerrerl-alhek alker-warl. Rernem renh arey-angenh-anem. Rernem ikwer ywarn-antey itnywenenh, renh aretyek-arrpantey, ra ikwer-rnem-kety ywerrenhek. Artwa atherr arnkwa arlter-akert-atherr ikwer-rnem-warl aremirrek. ¹¹ Ratherrap angkek, "Ilekek Galilee-areny-rnem arrantherr alkeran itnyweneyel? Jesus ra alpek irrwerl-warl! Ingwer-ingerant ra apey-alpeyenh, wetharl arrantherr renh intwarek-apeny arrpemarl."

Kwertengerl-rnemel Matthias renh rlwaneyel, kwertengerl anetyek

¹²⁻¹³ Kwertengerl rernem apmer Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek, apwert arwerl alip-angketyarr-warl. Apwert Jerusalem-they arrer ayntenh. Rernem warl kwen-warl aylpenhek, itnan rernem Peter, John, James, Andrew, Philip, Thomas, Bartholomew, Matthew, James, Alphaeus-kenh alerikw, Simon, rarl Rome-areny-rnem-then atwerrenh, Judas-then, James-kenh alerikw. Rernem warl irrwerl-warl aylpenhek, irrkaty rernemarl awank anenh-warl.

¹⁴ Kwertengerl rernem anyent-antey Akngey-warl angkenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Mary arelh ingwer-rnem-then Jesus-kenh aytayikw ingwer-rnem-then, rernem kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-itwek anyentirrenh, Akngeyey angkayntetyek.

¹⁵ Arlta ingwerel, 120 innganem Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem akarrirrek. Peter-anem rtnerl-alhemel, ikwer-rnem-warl angkek. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ "Atyenh-rnemay, awank-akerr Itnwengel David renh akaltyilek, Judas renh iterl-aretyek, rarl Jesus ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiweyenh, rernem renh ipmek atwetyek. Angka nhenh arraty innga. Judas rarl anwekantherr-itwek warrkirrenh. Ran innga Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek." Alakenh Peter angkek.

¹⁸ (Rernem Judas renh man anthek, ra renh-rnem atnwenhey-alhetyek Jesus ikwer-warl. Judas-el apmer renh payemelek-anem, man ikwerel. Judas ra ipmek atwelhek. Ra aytnerl-alhek, ilwemel-anem. Atnalty-rnem aytnek ahern-warl. ¹⁹ Jerusalem-areny-rnem rernem ingkerrenhel awek, Judas rarl ilwek, Jesus renh ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek-penh. Judas-arl ikwer-itwek ilwek, rernem apmer renh itnewek Arrkngangketyarr.)

²⁰ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek arrpemar, "Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny Psalm pip-itwekan arrwekel aynteyelarl, Judas ra ilwekerr-awaty: 'Warl ikwerenh arltwanem aynteyenh. Ingwerenty aney-angenh-anem arrangkw innganem. Ingwerenty-anem warrk ikwerenh-warl arrernelhetyek, rarl ilwek-kety.'

²¹⁻²² Artwa anyent-anem anwantherr arrernetyek, rarl ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-itwek, Jesus rarl itethirremel akwentek. Artwa anyent akaltyirrek Jesus-angkwarr ywerreyek-atwety, Jesus renharl ra aytarek, renharl John-el baptise-emelek, rarl renh aleth-antey Jesus renh apentek, alker-warl alpekek-atwety."

²³ Rernem iterrenh artwa nthenh-apeny rlwanetyek, ranem angkakert anetyek. Artwa anyent Joseph Barsabbas, ingweran Matthias. ²⁴⁻²⁶ Rernem Akngey-anem ayernek. "Ntwa ingkerrenh iterl-areyel, aleth-antey. Ntwa anwekantherr anayntila, anwantherr artwa anyent arraty rlwanetyek, angkakert anetyek, Judas rarl ilwek-kety, rarl apmwangkwarr amentewarl alhenh." Apwert atherr-anem irrwerl-warl-athek iwek arrkernelhemel. Apwert ratherr ahern-warl aytnek apek apwert-itwek ayntek. Apwert ikwer-itwek Matthias itna ayntek. Artwa Matthias rantey antengilek. Matthias ikwer-rnem-warl anyentirrek.

2

Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl apetyeyel

¹ Pentecost arlta anyent ikwerel-antey Jesus ikwerenh-rnem akar-rirrek. ² Rernem awek awer-apeny arwerlk angkenty. ³ Anyentel-anyentel akapwert-warl lherrm-apeny arrernelhek, rernem warl kwen-itwek rtneuh-warl. ⁴ Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek, rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerrenh, ingkerrenh awerrey-angenhant-arey.

⁵ Jew-rnem apmer arrpanenh-they arwa apetyek, apmer Jerusalem ikwer-itwek anerl-alpetyek. Rernem Inkart-angkwarr apentenh. ⁶⁻⁷ Arwerlk angkenty rernem awek, rernem ingkerrenh anyentirrek. Rernem ywarn iterrek, rernem angka ingkerrenhel angkerrenh. "Nhenh-rnem Galilee-areny-rnem. ⁸ Nthakenh rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerreyel? Anantherr renh-rnem aweyel, rernemarl angka anwekantherr-apenyarl angkeyel. ⁹ Ingwer-rnem Parthia-areny-arl, Media-areny-arl, Elam-areny-arl, Mesopotamia-arenyarl, Judea-arenyarl, Cappadocia-arenyarl, Pontus-arenyarl, Asia-arenyarl, ¹⁰ Phrygia-arenyarl, Pamphylia-arenyarl, Egypt-arenyarl, Libya-arenyarl, Cyrene tawen-they arrer, ingwer-rnem apmer Rome-they apetyek. ¹¹ Ingwer-rnem Jew lyerteny-rneman, ingwer-rnem Jew akely-penh-rnem, Crete-areny, Arabia-areny. Rernem angkerreyel, 'Akngey rlterrk inngan.' "

¹² Rernem ywarn iterrek. Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, "Ilek-arrpantey nhenhan?"

¹³ Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem arrkernelhilenh, terangk rernem angkerrerrl-anenty-arrpantey.

Peter angkeyel ingkerrenhek

¹⁴ Peter ra kwertengerl 11-pel-itwek rtneuh. Ra aketh innga renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnem, arrantherr ingkerrenh Jerusalem-areny atyeng mwanteyel awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrekanterr ilem. ¹⁵ Arrantherr apmwel-areth iterreyel terangk-rnem-arrpantey ilerl-anemel. Nhenhan ingwepenh arwarl, nthakenh terangk irrey-angenh ingwepenh. ¹⁶ Akngey-kenh angkakert Joel ra awank-akerr anenh. ¹⁷ Akngey angkek ikwer-angkwarr: 'Arlta ingkern ikwerel atha ingkerrenh-anem Itnweng atyenh antheyenh ingkerrenhekek. Ikwer-penh away arrekanterrrel-rnem kwey arrekanterrrel-rnem angka atyenh ileyenh. Ayeng artwa akely-rnem arrekanterrrenh-warl aremirreyenh, artwa ampwernem-warl-then, rernem altyerr areyenh. ¹⁸ Atha artwa warrkenh-rnem-then arelh warrkenh-rnem-then Itnweng atyenh anthem. Angka atyenh ingwer-rnem-warl rernem ileyenh. ¹⁹ Athanem ingwerek-ingwer lwewarrerneyek alker-itwek-then, ahern-itwek-then. Rernem rwa lherrm areyenh, kwert-then, arrkngethen. ²⁰ Ingkeny ra ingwemernt irreyenh, alker ra rnter-rnter irreyenh, arrkngapeny. Ikwer-penh Inkart ra apey-alpeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert. ²¹ Arlta ingkern ikwerel, Inkartel renh-rnem arntarnt-areyenh, rernemarl renh ayernenty, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek.' Alakenh-anyem Joel-kenh pip-itwek aynteyel.

²² Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey, atharl arrenhantherr ilem, Jesus Nazareth-areny ikwer. Akngey rantey Jesus ikwer inkwerelhek, renh rlterrkilemel, ilek-ilek-angkwarr ra mpwarayntetyek. Kel arrantherr arek rarl ilek-ilek mpwarek. ²³ Akngey ra arrwekel-antey iterrek, Jesus arrekanterr-warl thwenetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek. Ra arrekanterr-warl kel thwenek. Arrantherr artwa apmwernem-warl-then artwa ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwek, rernem

renh ipmek atwetyek, rernem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrek atanthek.²⁴ Akngeyel renh angkep arrpemarl itethilek, rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel. Arrewaly-rnem awenng-itwek aynteyel. Rernem ywarn-antey ament akemirreyenh. Jesus ra awenngel ayntenh arrpemarl. Akngeyel renh akemelhilek, rlterrk ikwerenh-akertel.²⁵ Atyetyart David-el ingkwernek pip-warl arrwekel-antey Jesus-arl aremirreyenh. Ra alakenh-anyem ingkwernek: 'Inkart ra atyeng-itwek arrer aneyel. Artwa ingwer-rnem ywarn atyeng arrkernelheyenh, ayenh ilpertiletyek.²⁶ Ayeng irrkngerney-anem aneyel, Akngeyekant-anem ayeng inkwerelhemel. Ayeng alhewer-anem anayntem, rarl ayenh arntarnt-areyel.²⁷ Inkartel ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh awenng-itwek. Ra ayenh arntarnt-areyenh, awenng-itwek, ayenh iwerl-alhey-angenh, ngarl atyeng ilkelheyel.²⁸ Ra ayenh akalty-anthek, arraty-angkwarr anetyek, ayeng aknganekarl iteth aneyenh. Ra ayenh irrkngerney anthek, atyeng-itwek intem-antey aneyenh.' "

²⁹ Peter angkek arrpemarl, "Atyenh-rnem, angka David-kenh ayeng arraty angkeyel. Ra ilwek, rernem David renh awenng-warl akwernek. Aleyan awenng ikwerenh aynteyel-antey.³⁰ David ra Inkart-kenh angkakert anenh. Ra iterl-arek, Akngeyelarl renh alhelek, artwa anyent ikwer-rnem arrernetyek, ra atyetyart ilkwa anetyek.

³¹ David ra iterl-arek, Inkartel angkep anyent impen akemelhileyenh. Ra ilek, Akngeyel renh awenng-itwel iwerl-alhey-angenh.³² Akngeyel Jesus renh innga akemelhilek, arrewaly-penh itethilemel. Anwernantherr akalty, anwernantherr renh angetherr aytaremel arek.

³³ Jesus ranem alker-warl alpek, Akngey-itwek aney-alpek. Akngeyel Itnweng renh alhelek, renh anthetyek, Jesus ra Itnweng rlterrk anwenhantherr antheyel. Aleyan arrantherr areyel-anem, aweyel-anem, Itnweng renhey-antey.³⁴ David ra alker-warl alhey-angenh. Ra angka nhenh ingkwernek, ament ikwerenh-angkwarr-weny: 'Inkart angkek Inkart atyenh-warl, "Atyeng-itwel ana!³⁵ Artwa apmwernem atha antengiletyek, rlterrk ilkwakertel, renh-rnem ywerrelhilemel, rernem ngkweng awelhetyek." '

³⁶ Israel-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh, arrantherr nhenhek ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek, Jesus irrkaty weth nhenhan arrantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel atanthekarl. Akngeyel Christ arrernek, ra Inkart arrekanterr ingkerrenhek anetyek."³⁷ Angka rernem awek-penh, rernem ywarn iterremel-anem anenh. Peter-anem rernem ayernek, kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then, "Nthakenh-angkwarr arrantherr irreman?"

³⁸ Peter angkek, "Akngey-warl angkep irrenherr-arey, baptise inemel, itna Jesus-angkwarr, Akngeyelarl apmwa arrekanterrrety iwem. Ikwerpenhan Itnweng Rlwart ra antelheyenh arrekanterr-warl, arrekanterr-itwek intem anetyek.³⁹ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrekanterr arrernek, ampernemek-then ingkerrenhek, Itnweng ikwerenh thwenetyek. Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem-then Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrernek arrpemarl, Itnweng ikwerenh thwenetyek."

⁴⁰ Peter-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek arrpemarl aleth-antey, "Arrantherr artwa apmwernem-they angkep irretyek."⁴¹ Rernem-anem Peter-ek awelhek. Rernem-anem Peter-warl apetyek, renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. Arlta ikwerel-antey, Akngeyel artwa 3,000 innga anyentelhilek kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem-warl.

Angka tyaty-areny arrwekeleny-rnemek

⁴² Angkakert-rnem rernem-anem ingwer-rnem akaltyilek. Rerneman aleth-antey anyentirrenh, amern arlkwetyek, Akngey-warl-anem rernem angketyek.

⁴³ Akngey Ingkartel kwertengerl-rnem akaltyilek, rernem ilek-ilek mpwaretyek. Angkakert rernem ilek-ilek mpwarek. Akngey Ingkart aremirrek, ikwer-rnem-warl, rlterrk ilkwakert. Ingwerel-rnem rlterrk-akert arek-penh, rernem ater-anem irrek. ⁴⁴ Rernem anyent irrenh, rernem mwerrant-arey anenh. Man-rnem-then rernem antherrenh arwa alhewer-antey, ampwal-rnem-then. ⁴⁵ Ampwal ingkerrenh rernem tharlemilek, arrangwarl anenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh arwa rernem man anthekek irrepenn-rnem. ⁴⁶ Arlta arrpanenh rernem anyentirrenh tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh-warl, warl ilkwa anyent-itwek. Apmer ingwer-rnem-warl rernem alhenh, anyentirretyek amern arwa arlkwayntetyek. ⁴⁷ Rernem irrkngerney ingkerrenh anenh, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek-antey arrpemar, rernemar, iylpareth anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Ingkartel ingwer-rnem pweytilenh, akngerram-akngerrilemel, rernem Jesus ikwer-angkwarr iteth anyntetyek.

3

Peter-el artwa lerrp mwerrileyel

¹ Arlta ingwerel atwerrp 3 o'clock-el Peter-atherr John-atherr alhek, Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl, Akngey-warl angketyek. ² Arlta arrpanenhel ingwer-rnemel artwa lerrp renh akngenh, arriw ikwer-warl renh arrenenh. Iwerr keyt rernem itnewek Keyt Mwerr-angker. Iwerr-angkwarr alhenh-rnem artwa lerrpel ngkweltyek ayerney-ayntenh. Ratherr arek artwa lerrp renh.

³ Artwa ra John-atherr Peter-atherr ayerney-ayntek ngkwelty anthetyek, artwa lerrp renh, ratherr ikwer-angkwarr alhek warl kwen-warl. ⁴ Ratherr renh arek, atherrel-antey. Peter angkek ikwer-warl, "Aylenhanth ara!"

⁵ Artwa lerrpel renh-atherr arek, ratherr ngkwelty anthentyek-arrpantey. ⁶ Peter ikwer angkek, "Ayeng ngkweltyek arrangkw! Atha ngenh ileyel, Jesus Christ Nazareth-areny itnangkwarr rtnerl-alha!" ⁷⁻⁸ Peter-el iltia arraty-they renh anterrkwemel rnkernek. Ingkety rlterrk-anem irrek, ra atnarnpek inkwerelhemel, alhemel-anem. Ra Peter-atherr John-atherr-angkwarr alhek, atnarnperl-apemel, Akngeyek inkwerelhemel. ⁹ Ingwerel-rnem arek rarl Ingkartek inkwerelherl-apenh. ¹⁰ Rernem artwa renh aketh-antey alheng-arek rarl iwerr ikwerel mpwelhemel artwernem manek arlkarewey-ayntenh Keyt Mwerr-angker-itwek. Rernem ywarn iterrek, "Nthakenh-anem artwa nhenh irrekan?"

Peter-el angka Jesus-kenh ileyel

¹¹ Artwa ra Peter-atherr John-atherr anterrkwenh-antey, akngerr ikwer-atherr-warl akarrirrek. Lywenty ra itna Solomon-kenh Lywenty. ¹² Peter-el renh-rnem arek, rernemar, ikwer-atherr-warl akarrirrenh, ra angkek, "Israel-kenh-rnemay, ilekek arrantherr aylenhanth artewentyel areyel, aylanth rlterrk-arrpantey? Arrantherr apek iterreyel aylanth mwerr-arrpantey?" ¹³ Ingkart Akngey irrkaty-antey aneyel. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob rernem ikwer inkwerelhek-antey. Ra Jesus, alerikw ikwerenhek inkwerelhek. Artwa irrkaty rey-antey ahelengkw-rnem-warl ahayiwiek, renh ipmek atwetyek. Arrantherr ikwerety intwemelirrek. Pilate-el tyarlewetyek angkek, arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrek. ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jesus ra arraty

innga anenh. Arrantherr ikwerety arlkarirrenh. Arrantherr Pilate renh ayerne, artwa apmwa tyarlewetyek, artwa mwerrant atwemel. Itethiley-angkerarlap ran. Artwa rarl arrenhantherr irrpelthel itethilek, renh arrantherr ipmek atwek. Akngeyel renh angkep itethilek. Anwantherr-anem akalty, anwantherr renh iteth arek-penh. ¹⁶ Artwa lerrp nhenhel Jesus tnakeyel rlterrk ilkwakert. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh mwerrilek, Jesus-kenh itnangkwar. Kel yanhey-antey arrantherr arek.

¹⁷ Atyenh-rnemay, arrantherr Atyetyart-rnemel-then apalel Jesus renh ipmek atwek. ¹⁸ Akngeyel angkakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr arrwekel-antey ilek, Jesus ra irrwampenty awelhey-alenty, artwa apmwel-rnem renh atwey-alenty. Akngey-kenh Angka ranem innga aynteyel. ¹⁹ Arrantherr Akngey-warl angkepirretyek apmwekety, rarl apmwa arrekantherrety iwem. ²⁰ Akngeyel rlterrk arrenhantherr antheyenh, ra Jesus arrekantherr thweneyenh. ²¹ Jesus ra alkerel-antey anem, Akngeyel ahern nhenh lyertyenyiletyek, angkakert arrwekeleny ingwer-rnemarl awank-akerr ilek-angkwarr-antey. ²² Akngeyel renh-rnem Moses-angkwarr ilek, 'Angkakert ingwer-anem atha arrekantherr-warl thweneyenh. Ra Angkakert Moses-apeny anem, arrantherr ikwer awelh-ayntetyek. ²³ Ingwer apek angkakert ikwer irrpelthirrenty, Akngeyel renh iwerl-alhem intem-antey.' Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel. ²⁴ Samuel-then angkakert ingwer-then rernem Akngey-kenh Angka akalty-anthek, Artwa Impen nhenhey-antey. Angkakert rernem ingwer-rnem Moses-they ingkern akalty-anthek Akngey-kenh angka arrpemar. ²⁵ Arrantherr alakenh Akngey-angkwarr apentetyek. Angka Akngeyel arrerne, arrwekeleny-rnemek. Angka ra Akngeyel Abraham ilek, 'Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpim-pirreyenh, apmer arrpanenh-angkwarr, ahern-areny ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arayntetyek-away.' ²⁶ Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh arrekantherr-warl-tangkwel thwenek, arrantherr ikwer-warl angkepirretyek apmwekety."

4

Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart-rnemel Peter John ikwer-atherr ileyel, ratherr Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthey-angenh anetyek

¹⁻² Peter-atherr John-atherr ratherr akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenh, Jesus ipmepenh akemirrekarl. Ratherr renh-rnem ilenh, ingwer-rnem angkep ipmepenh itethirreyenh, Jesus-apeny. Artwa tyaty-areny ingwer-rnem, atyetyart ilkwa ahelengkw-rnem-kenh, Sadducee-rnem-then, rernem apetyek ikwer-atherr-warl. Rernem ikwer-atherr ahelirrek. ³ Ingkeny kwenirreynenh-anem, ahelengkwel-rnem renh-atherr anterrkwek, tyaylek-anem akwernemel, ingwepenhek-atwety. ⁴ Akngerr ingwer-rnem ratherrarl renh-rnem akalty-anthek, rernem Jesus tnakek. Ingkart-rnem akngerr-anem irrek, 5,000.

⁵ Ingwepenh artwa ampwernem-then Moses-kenh angkakert-rnem-then Atyetyart Jew-rnem-then rernem Jerusalem-itwek akarrirrek. ⁶ Atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkwa Annas, Caiaphas, John, Alexander, Annas-kenh ingwer-rnem-then, rernem ingkerrenh akarrirrek. ⁷ Rernem Peter-then John-then akngetyek tyayl-they, renh-atherr ampep-itwek arrerne, rernem renh-atherr ayern-ayntetyek. Rernem renh-atherr ayerne, "Angwenhel mpwelenhanth rlterrkilek, artwa lerrp mwerriletyek? Angwenh-kenh itnangkwar mpwelanth itethileyel? Angwenhel mpwelenhanth rlterrkilek, mpwelanth arntety-rnem mwerriletyek?"

8-9 Akngey-kenh Itnweng Rlwart-akertel Peter renh rlterrkilek. Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyetyart-rnemay, artwamp-rnem-then, arrantherr aylernanth ayerneyel, nthakenh aylernanth artwa lerrp renh mwerrilek?¹⁰ Aylernanth-anem arrenhantherr Israel-areny ingkerrenh iletiek. Aylernanth artwa lerrp renh mwerrilek, Jesus Christ Nazareth-areny-kenh itnangkarr. Arrantherr Jesus renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel atantheik ilwetyek-atwety. Akngey Inkartel renh angkep ipmepenh itethilek.¹¹ 'Arrantherr renh apmwek-athen arenh. Ran inngarl, anyent impen.'¹² Jesus rant ingwer angkep itethilem. Jesus-kenh itnakertelant anwantherr itethirrem."

¹³ Atyetyart-rnem apatek, ratherrarl alhewer-antey ikwer-rnem-warl angkenh nyerrirrey-angenh, arnkaty innga. Rernem renh-atherr iterl-arenh, ratherr akwerrp anenh, akaltyirrey-angenh-antey awank. Artwa rernem iterl-arek, ratherrarl Jesus-itwek anenh awank.¹⁴ Artwa lerrp-penh ra ikwer-atherr-itwek rtenh. Artwa ra aherrety 40-pel anenh, rarl mwerrirrek. Atyetyart-rnem apatek.

¹⁵ Atyetyart-rnemel Peter-then John-then aketh-warl irrentek. Rernem ament-anem angkerrenh,¹⁶⁻¹⁷ "Nthakenh-anem artwa nhenh-atherr anwantherr ileman? Jerusalem-areny-rnemel kelarl iterl-areyel, ratherrarl renh mwerrilek. Anantherr nthakenh arrangkw iley-angenharl. Ingwer-rnemel awekerr, anwantherr renh-atherr menty iletiek Jesus-kenh angka ikwer."¹⁸ Rernem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr apetyetyek. Atyetyartel-rnem renh-atherr artwerilek, "Mpwelanth Jesus-kenh Angka ingwer-rnem akalty-anthey-angenh anetyek."

¹⁹ Peter-atherr, John-atherr ratherr artwa ingwer-rnem ayernenh, "Aylernanth Akngey Inkartek awelhem apek, arrekantherr apek?²⁰ Nthakenh aylernanth akater aney-angenh. Aylernantharl Jesus renh awek-penh, arek-penh, aylernanth ingwer-rnem ilem."

²¹⁻²² Rernem ywarn-antey iterrek, ilekek renh-atherr atweman. Inggerrenh Akngeyek inkwerelhek, rarl renh mwerrilek. Rernem renh-atherr menty-anem tyarlewak alpetyek, renh-atherr ilenh, "Mpwelanth apmwelhelentyan, anwantherr mpwelenhanth atwemarl."

Rernem Akngey ayernem, ra renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek, rernem angka mwerr-angker arnkatyel iletiek

²³ Tyayl-they ratherr tyerrelhek-penh, ratherr Inkart-areny-rnem-warl alpek. Ratherr angkanem iley-alpek, atyetyart rernemarl ilenh. Angkanem ilerl-apenh ingwer-rnem-warl.²⁴ Inkart-areny rernem awek-penh, rernem Akngey Inkart-warl-anem angkek, "Atyetyartay, ahern-then alker-then, kwaty alay-then, antyarr-rnem-then, ahern-areny ingkerrenh ntwaa arrpmernek.²⁵⁻²⁶ Nga arrwekeleny David-ek alakenh angkek, 'Ilekek alethang-rnem ahelirreyel? Ilekek rernem atwerr-ayntetyek ilkelheyel? Atyetyart ahern-areny-rnem iterreyel, Akngey Inkartek-then ikwerenh Christ-ek antengiletiek arrkernelheyel-arrpantey?' David-el ilek Itnweng Rlwart-akertel.²⁷ Nhel apmer Jerusalem-itwek artwa Jew-weny-rnem-then Atyetyart Herod-then Pontius Pilate-kenh-rnem-then anyentirrek artwa Israel-kenh-rnem-then, Jesus warrkenh arraty ngkwenh atwetyek.²⁸ Rernem renh atwek ngarl arrwekel angkek-angkwarr-antey.²⁹ Inkartay, anwantherr warrkenh ngkwenharl. Anwenhantherr rlterrkila, anwantherr arnkatyel angka ngkwenh ilerl-apayntetyek.³⁰ Ntwaa arntety-rnem aleth-antey mwerrerrl-aynta. Anwantherr arntety-rnem mwerriletiek Jesus-kenh itnangkarr, anyent impen ngkwenh."

³¹ Warl akngelhek. Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem mwerrant-arey anenh. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl apetyek, rernemap alhewer-antey ilerl-apenh.

Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem rernem mwerrant-arey anetyek

³² Rernem ilterrey-angenh mwerrant-arey anenh Ingkart-angkwarr. Jesus-arl apentenh ingwer-rnem rernem arwa alhewer antherrenh.

³³ Itnweng Rlwartel angkakert-rnem arnkatyilek. Rernem ingkerrenh arnkatyel ilerl-apenh, "Jesus ra ipmepenh itethirrek." Akngeyel renh-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arek. ³⁴ Rernem ampwal ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then tharlemilek. Ingwer-rnemel ampwal atnyeney-angenh, ampwal ingkerrenh warl-rnem-then. Man-rnem rernem inek, ampwal tharlemilek-penh. ³⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnem-warl antheynek, arrangkwarl anenh-rnemek, man-weny irrepenn-rnem.

³⁶⁻³⁷ Joseph-el apmer amern weyt-angketyarr ikwerrenh tharlemilek, man ingkerrenh ra angkakert-rnem-anem antheek, man-weny-rnem antheyyek. Joseph Cyprus-areny artwa anenh. Itna ingweran rernem renh itnewek Barnabas, alakenh angkemel, "Ingwer-rnem irrkngerney anthey-angker".

5

Ananias Sapphira-atherr

¹ Anewart-atherr artwa Ananias-then, arelh Sapphira-then, ratherr apmer amern weyt-angketyarr tharlemilek arrpemar. Ratherr man ataperr ayerrpilek, ikwer-atherrant ratherrarl man ayerrpilek, ingwer-rnem-warl arraty ilelhey-angenh anyelkel-antey. ² Ananias ra man akely angkakert-rnem-anem antheek, irrtiyertel-antey. Ratherr irrtiywerremel ilelhenh, man ilkwa antheyyek-arrpantey. ³ Peter-el renh ilek, "Arrentyel ngenh anter-arkwek, nga ikwerant-anem awelhek. Ilekek nga irrtiywerrekan Itnweng Rlwart Akngey-kenhek? ⁴ Apmer amern-angketyarr ntwatharlemilek, man ntwathayerrpilek ngkweng-antey arrpemar. Ngap Akngeyekant irrtiywerrekan, ahern-areny-rnem-wenyek!" ⁵⁻⁶ Ananias ra awek-penh, ra aytnerl-alhemel ilwek-anem. Artwa anthey rernem apetyek, arrewaly renh ataperrelek, rernem akngekan akwernetyekant-anem. Ingwer-rnem aterirrek.

⁷ Atwerrp anewikw ikwerrenh Sapphira aylpenhek, apal-antey. ⁸ Peter-el ayernek, "Ntwathamern-angketyarr tharlemilek man irrkaty ikwer-antey. Ananias-el man ingkerrenh-antey akngetyek?"

Sapphira-el ilek, "Ya, kel ra antheek, ingkerrenh-antey, lipwel-antey yanh!"

⁹ Peter-el ilek, "Mpwelanth irrtiywerremel Itnweng Rlwartek. Artwa yanh-rnem rtenherreyel arriw-itwel. Rernem Ananias-tangkwel akwernernek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ngenh-anem akwernem." ¹⁰ Sapphira aytnerl-alhek, ilwemel-anem. Artwa rernem aylpenhek, Sapphira arrewaly-anem arey-alhek. Rernem renh akngek, akwernetyek anewikw ikwerrenh-itwek. ¹¹ Tyaty-areny-rnem rernem-anem aterirrek. Akngerr ingwer-rneman aterirrek arrpemar.

Rernem ilek-ilek mpwareyel

¹² Ingkart-kenh angkakert-rnemel arntety-rnem mwerrilek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertel. Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem anyentirrenh Solomon-kenh

Lywenty-itwek. ¹³ Artwa ingwer-rneman inkwerelhek. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-itwek anyentirrey-angenharl. ¹⁴ Akngerr ingwerel-rnem Inkart-anem apentenh, artwernem-then, arelh-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Rernem arntety-rnem akngetyenh iwerrel-antey, panty-warl arrernemel. Rernem iterrek, lywenty ikwerenhel renh-rnem arnenty, rernem mwerrirretyek. ¹⁶ Ingwer-rnem tawen-el anenh-rnemel Jerusalem-ampenyel. Rernem arntety-rnem-then arrenty-akert-rnem-then atnwenhenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel renh-rnem mwerrilek.

Jew Atyetyart-rnemel renh-rnem alwerneyel, atwetyek

¹⁷ Atetyart ilkwa Jew-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem-then Sadducee-rnem-then rernem ikwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrek. ¹⁸ Angkakert renh-rnem anterrkwek, tyayl-ek-anem akwernemel. ¹⁹ Ingwel Inkart-kenh angel apetyek, arriw ikwer-rnem-anem altywerilek, renh-rnem tyarlewek tyayl-they. ²⁰ Angel-el renh-rnem ilek, "Tyaty Jew-kenh-warl alhenherr-arey, renh-rnem iletiek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apentetyek." ²¹ Ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alentyel, rernem alhek tyaty ilkwewarl, renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek. Atetyart ilkwa warrkenh ikweren-rnem-then rernem Council-rnem akarrilek, rernem angkerretyek. Rernem angkakert-rnemek yangkelhek.

²² Tyayl-areny iltyemwerney-rnem ikwer-rnem ywarek. Rernem ilek, ²³ "Anantherr tyayl-warl alhek. Tyayl renh arey-alhek martekarl ra ayn-tenh. Tyayl arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem arriw ikwer-itwek rtenh. Anantherr arriw altywerilek, arrangkw-anem arey-alhek." ²⁴ Iltyemwerney-rnem-kenh Atyetyartel angka awek-penh, ra ywarn iterrek. Jew-rnem-kenh Atyetyart-rnem ywarn iterrek arrpemar. ²⁵ Artwa anyent angkakert apetyek, renh-rnem iley-alhek, "Artwernem ntwarl tyayl akwernek-rnem, rernem ingwer-rnem angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apeyel, tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh aketh-ampeny-itwek." ²⁶ Iltyemwerney atyetyart ilkwa iltyemwerney ingwer-rnem-then rernem angkakert-rnem akngey-alpek, renh-rnem atwey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel iltyemwerney-rnem atwekerr, apwertel wekerr.

²⁷ Kwertengerl-rnem akngkek Council-rnem-warl. Atyetyart ilkwa tyaty-arenyel renh-rnem ilek, ²⁸ "Anwantherr arrwekel-antey arrenhantherr ilek, 'Jesus-kenh-angkwarr akalty-anthey-angenh.' Arrantherr Jerusalem ingkerrenh-angkwarr akalty-anthenh. Anwenhantherr ayntarrp-ileyel, Jesus atwenty-arrpantey."

²⁹ Peter kwertengerl ingwer-rnem-then angkek, "Ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, Akngeyekant awelheyel. ³⁰ Arrantherr Jesus renh atwek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl, aylparirremel. Arrwekeleny-rneman awelhenhan Akngeyek, rarl Jesus renh itethilemel ipmepenh akemelhilek, Akngey anyent rey-antey. ³¹ Akngey ra Atyetyart anwekantherr arrernek, itethiley-angker. Akngey Inkartel renh arrernek, Israel-kenh-rnem apmwekety angkepirretyek, apmwa ingkerrenh-kety iwetyek. ³² Arrantherr ileyel, Itnweng Rlwartel ileyel arrpemar. Rernem Akngeyek awelhenty, rernem Itnweng Rlwart-akert-anem."

³³ Council-rnemel awek, rernem ahelirrek, renh-rnem ipmek atwetyek. ³⁴ Anyent ingweran Pharisee anenh, itnan Gamaliel. Ingkerrenhel renh mwerr antwenh. Ra impen Moses-kenh angka akalty-anthenh. Ranem iltyemwerney-rnem ilantheek, kwertengerl-rnem aketh-warl akngetyek. ³⁵ Ra Council-rnem-warl angkek, "Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem mwantyele iletiek. ³⁶ Apmwerrkel artwa anyent Theudas, ra ilelhek ra akwel atyetyart ilkwa anetyek. Artwa 400 irlkenty ikwer-angkwarr anenh arrpemar.

Artwa ingwerel renh ipmek atwek, ikwerenh-rnem anterrek, Artwa Impenarl atwek-kety.

³⁷ Artwa anyent ingweran Judas Galilee-areny apetyek, kapment-rnem-el artwernem count-emileyel-angkwarr-antey. Artwa ingwerel renh ipmek atwek arrpemar. Artwa ikwerenh-rnem arlperryirrek arrpemar.

³⁸ Alakenhaym-kety artwa renh-rnem menty-anem ipmenherr-arey. Angka nhenh apek ahern-areny-kenh anamerl ywerreyenh weth-ikwer.

³⁹ Akngey-kenh angka rernemar apek ileyek, nthakenh arrkngert angkey-anghan.”

⁴⁰ Sanhedrin Council-rnem Gamaliel ikwer awelhek, rarl angka ilenhek, rernem angkakert-rnemek yangkelhek, rernem ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, renh-rnem whip-el atwetyek, renh-rnem ilek, Jesus-kenh angka iley-angenh anayntetyek. Renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewek.

⁴¹ Rernem Council-rnem-kety alpek, irrkngerney-anem. Rernem inkwerelhek, Akngeyek warrkirretyek, ahelengkwel-rnemarl renh-rnem atwenh-kety. ⁴² Arlta arrpanenhel rernem anyentirrenh Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwitwek, warl ingwerek-ingwer ikwer-rnem-kenh. Rernem ipmelhey-angenharl, intem-antey Akngey-kenh angka ilen, Jesus ran artwa, Akngeyel awank-akerr alhelek renh thwenetyek ahern nhewarl, ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek.

6

Rernem artwa 7-pel arrerneyel, Ingkart-kenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek

¹ Akngeyel akngerr ingwer-rnem pweytilek ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Angkakert ingwer-rneman angka Greek-arl angkenh. Ingwer-rneman angka Hebrew-arl angkenh. Rernem amern-the y ilterrenh. Arelh Greek amperr-areny inpert-rnemel amern iney-angenh, ingwer-rnemel arrkngelek-kety. Ingwer-rnemel arelh inpert-rnem amernel wantey-angenh. Greek-arl angkenh-rnem arlkarirrenh Hebrew-arl angkenh-rnem-kety.

² Angkakert 12-el ingkerrenh anyentilek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ilek-anem, “Anwantherr mwerr-angkwarr Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthayntetyek ipmelhey-angenh, amern arlperryelhiletyek. ³ Alaken-anyem arrantherr artwa 7-pel mwerr-rnem iylpareth-rnem rlwanetyek, artwa Akngey-kenh Itnweng Rlwart-akert-rnem. Artwa akwerrng mwerr-rnem. Anantherr renh-rnem rnkernetyek, amern rernem arlperryil-ayntetyek ingkerrenhek. ⁴ Anantherr Akngey ayern-ayntetyek ingkerrenhek, Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthayntetyek.”

⁵ Rernem inkwerelhek, rernem-anem Stephen rlwanek. Itnwengel renh rlterrkilek. Artwa iylpareth Jesus-arl apenteyel. Ikwer-penhan rernem artwa ingwer-rnem-anem rlwaneynek, itnan ikwer-rnem-kenh Philip-akerr, Prochorus-akerr, Nicanor-akerr, Timon-akerr, Parmenas-akerr, Nicolaus-akerr. Nicolaus Antioch tawen-areny anenh, Jew-wenyl ilkwerrek. ⁶ Rernem artwa renh-rnem angkakert-rnem-warl akngetyek. Angkakert-rnemel ilya akapwert-warl arrernemel, Akngey renh ayernek, renh-rnem rlterrkiletyek.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel renh-rnem akalty-anthek. Akngeyel-anem ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-warl anyentilek. Jew-rnem-kenh Atyetyart ingwerel-rnem Jesus renh tnakek arrpemar.

Jew ingwer-rnemel Stephen renh anterrkweyel

⁸ Akngeyel Stephen renh rlterrkilek, renh arntarnt-arenh. Stephen ranem ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek. ⁹ Artwa ingwer-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrek. Artwa rernem Jew-rnem anenh, apmer Cyrene-areny-rnem-then, Alexandria tawen-areny-rnem-then. Rernem ilelhenh, rernemarl arwa alhewer alhenh-rnem. Artwa ingwer-rnem apmer Cilicia-areny-rnem-then apmer Asia-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Stephen-akerr ilterrek. ¹⁰ Stephen-el renh-rnem irrpelthel antengilek, Itnweng Rlwart-akertel. ¹¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem artwa apmwernem thwenek, Stephen renh irrtwyerremel aytarrp-iletiek, "Anantherr Stephen renh awek, Moses-ek-then Akngeyek-then irrpelthirrenh."

¹² Angka awek-penh Moses apenteh-rnem-then artwa apmwernem-then ahelirrek. Rernem-anem Stephen anterrkwemel Sanhedrin Council-warl-anem atnwenhek. ¹³ Artwa irrtwyerrey-angker-rnemel Sanhedrin Council-angkwarr-anem renh irrtwyerremel aytarrp-ilek, "Artwa nhenh Akngey-kenh tyaty ilkwa impenek apmwel-areth angkeyel, Moses-kenh angkek irrpelthirrenh. ¹⁴ Anwantherr renh awek, rarl ingwer-rnem ilenh, Jesus Nazareth-arenyelar Akngey-kenh tyaty ilkwa akaltheyenh. Moses-kenh angkek ra irrpelthirreyel." ¹⁵ Sanhedrin Council-rnemel Stephen renh artewentyel arek, rernem arek inngerr ikwerenh angel-kenh inngerr-apyen.

7

Stephen ilelheyel Sanhedrin Council-rnemek

¹ Atyetyart ilkwel Stephen renh ayernek, "Nthakenh nga iterreyel? Angka arraty-antey ngkweng rernem angkerreyel?"

² Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnemay, atyeng awelhenherr-arey. Akngey anwekantherrenh rarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, rant Abraham ikwer aremirrek, rarl apmer Mesopotamia anenh-warl, ra apmer Haran-warl alpey-alenty. ³ Akngeyel renh ilek, 'Apmer ngkwenh iwerl-alha, ngkwenh-rnem-then, nganem apmer ingwer-warl alpetyek, atharl ngkweng iylparrernem-warl.' ⁴ Kel apmer Chaldea renh iwerl-alhek, ra apmer Haran-warl-anem alpek, ikwerel-anem intem-antey aney-alpek. Aynikw ikwerenh kel ilwek-anem. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel Abraham renh apmer nhenh-warl arrernek, apmer nhenhel anwantherr lyert aneyel. ⁵ Akngeyel Abraham ikwerenh-rnem-akert arwa alhelekant apmer renh anthey-angenh-antey. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek-antey, Abraham-kenh ampa aney-angenh-antey arrangkw-antey. ⁶ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, 'Aray, ngkwenh-rnem apmer ingwer-ampenyel aneyenh aherrey 400-ek-atwety. Rernem alethang-rnemek artewenty innga warrkirreyenh. Alethang-rnemel renh-rnem warrk ilkwa antheyenh. ⁷ Atha alethang-rnem atweyenh ikwer-rnem-they. Ikwer-penhan ngkwenh-rnem apmer ikwer-they alpeyenh, nhenh-warl-anem apey-alpeyenh, Akngeyek inkwerelhetiek.'

⁸ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilantheek, ra angkep alheletiek, 'Ngkwenh-rnem artwiletiek ingkerrenh-antey rernem arlta 8-ek-atwety ilkwerekarl.' Alakenhaym away ikwerenh Isaac artwilek, arlta 8 ikwerel. Isaac-kenh alerikw Jacob. Away 12 Jacob-kenh ingkerrenh-antey.

⁹ Joseph-kenh awayikw-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrek. Rernem-anem renh artwa alethang-rnem-warl tharlemilek. Rernem-anem renh apmer Egypt-warl akngeynek. Akngeyel Joseph renh arntarnt-arek-antey. ¹⁰ Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arek, ingwerel renh atwekerr. Akngeyel renh akaltyilek

innga. Atyetyart Egypt-areny Joseph ikwer inkwerelhenh, ranem renh Atyetyart ilkwa arrernek apmer Egypt-itwek, ampwal ingkerrenh ra arntarnt-aretyek.

¹¹ Amern akngerr lyapey-angenh-anem Egypt-itwek, Canaan-itwek. Amern-wenyel rernem angayakw-anem irrek. ¹² Jacob-el awek Egypt-itwek amern akngerr ayntek. Ra anaynwewkantherrenh 12 thwenek Egypt-warl. ¹³ Ikwer-penhan angkep arrpemarl amernek alpek Egypt-warl, Joseph ra ikwer-rnemek ilelhek-anem, ra ayteyikw ikwer-rnem-kenh anenh. Atyetyart Egypt-arenyel angka awek arrpemarl.

¹⁴ Joseph ranem aynikw ikwerenhek awayikw ikwer-rnemek-then ingkerrenh ingwer-rnemek-then yangkelhek, rernem Egypt-warl alhetyek. Ikwerenhenh-rnem akngerr anek, 75-pel. ¹⁵ Jacob Egypt-warl alhek, apmer ikwer-itwek-antey ilwek, arrwekeleny-rnem ilwek arrpemarl apmer Egypt-itwek. ¹⁶ Rernem-anem Jacob-kenh-rnem arrewaly-rnem inteyek akw-ernek apmer Shechem-itwek. Hamor-kenh-rnem-they payemelekarl.

¹⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr-anem irrek. Akngey iterrek renh-rnem akngeynetyek apmer ikwer-warl, Abraham renharl alhelek-warl. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Atyetyart anyent ingwer Egypt-itwek anenh, ranap Joseph-kenh angkek akwerrparl, iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁹ Ra ingkerrenh irtywerremel ilenh, Israel-kenh-rnem ilantheke, rernem ampa ikwer-rnem-kenh aketh-warl arrerneyek, rernem menty ilwetyek.

²⁰ Moses-anem ampa akely mwerr-angker ayntenh. Ra ilkwer-rekarl. Amikw ikwerenhel aynikw ikwerenhel renh arntarnt-arek alkent irrptyek-atwety. ²¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem akethek-anem renh arrernek, Pharaoh-kenh alerikwel-anem renh arek, apmer-warl-anem renh akngeynek, renh ilkwilek-anem. ²² Egypt-arenyel-rnem Moses renh akalty-anthek. Ra akalty inngirrek. Ranem Atyetyart ilkwanem anenh.

²³ Moses ra aherrety 40-anem anenh. Ra iterrek ikwerenhenh-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-warl awangk alhetyek, renh-rnem aretyek. ²⁴ Ra artwa anyent arek, Egypt-arenyel artwa Israel-kenh anyent atwenharl. Ranem artwa Egypt-areny ipmek atwek, artwa Israel-kenh renh itethilek. ²⁵ Moses ranem iterrek apalel, 'Nhenh-rnemel ayenh iterl-areyel, Akngeyel ayenh arrernekarl, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek.'

²⁶ Arlta ingwerel ra arek artwa Israel-kenh atherr atwerrerl-anenty arrpemarl. Ranem renh-atherr arrkngertewek. Ra renh-atherr ilek, 'Mpwelanth apmer anyent-areny atherran. Ilekek-anem mpwelanth atwerreyelan?'

²⁷ Artwa retangkwel ahelirrek-penhel renh ayernek, 'Angwenhel-anem ngenh arrernek, nga atetyart anwewkantherr anetyek, anwenhantherr ayern-ayntetyek?' ²⁸ Nga ilkelheyel ntwā ayenh ipmek atwetyek, ntwārl artwa Egypt-areny apmwerrkel atwek-apeny.'

²⁹ Moses ra awek-penhan ra aterel apmer Midian-warl anterrek, ikwerel aney-alpek. Awey-atherr-anem ikwerenhenh Midian-el anek. ³⁰ Ra aherrety 40-ek-atwety Midian-el anenh. Ikwer-penhan angel anyent-anem ikwer aremirrek, apmer arlpawel, apwert Sinai-itwek. Angel ranem arwerl ampekarl-itwek aremirrek. ³¹ Moses-el arwerl ampekarl renh arek, ranem ywarn iterrek. Ra arrer irremel-anem arwerl-anem arek. Inggart-anem ikwer-warl angkek, ³² 'Ayeng Akngey ngkweng anem, Abraham-kenh Isaac-kenh, Jacob-kenh Akngey anem.' Moses-anem aterel arrewek. Ranem akapwert kwenirrek, arwerl renh arekerr.

³³ Inkartel-anem renh ilek, 'Ngarl yanh rtneyel amek-amek-itwel! Pwet ngkwenh ingkety-they lhelha! ³⁴ Atha arek Egypt-arenyel-rnemarl atyenh-rnem irrwampenty mpwareyel. Ayeng apetyek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Atha ngenh apmer Egypt-warl thwenem.'

³⁵ Moses Egypt-warl alpek. Ikwerenh-rnem ikwerety arlkarirrenh. Rernem renh ilek, 'Angwenhel ngenh rnkernek, anwekantherr atyetyart anetyek, anwenhantherr ayernetyek?' Akngey rant Moses renh arrernek, ikwerenh-rnemek Atyetyart anetyek, renh-rnem itethiletyek. Akngey Moses-ek angkek angel ikwerenh-angkwarr angel rarl Moses-warl aremirrek arwerl ampekarl-itwek. ³⁶ Moses-el aherrety 40-ek-atwety renh-rnem arntarnt-arek. Akngeyel renh rlterrkilek, Moses-el ilek-ilek mpwarenh, Egypt-itwel, alay Apenng-angketyarr-itwel, aherrety arlpaw-itwek-anem. Ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-arek, rarl rlterrk inngan. ³⁷ Moses rey-antey Israel-rnemek ilelhek, 'Ingwer-inger Akngeyel angkakert arrekanttherr-warl thweneyenh, ra ayeng-apenyarl aneyenh. Ra artwa Israel-kenh arrpemarl aneyenh.' ³⁸ Moses rantey arrpemarl ingkerrenhakert anenh, apmer arlpawel. Angel ra angkek Moses ikwer-warl Apwert Sinai-itwel, Moses-el-anem Akngey-kenh angka anwekantherr-warl ilettyek.

³⁹ Arrwekeleny-rnem Moses-ek awelhey-angenh, rernem Egypt-warl alpetyekant ilkelhenh. ⁴⁰ Rernem Aaron renh ilek, 'Akngey anwekantherr mpwaray, anwenhantherr atnwenhetyek. Moses-el anwenhantherr nhenh-warl atnwenhey-alhek. Moses ranem nthakenh irrek? Anwantherr akwerrparl.' ⁴¹ Rernem altyerr-arrpantey mpwarek, pwelek akely-apeny. Ikwer-penhan rernem altyerr-arrpantey ikwer inkwerelhek, tyenkerr anthemel, rernemarl mpwarek. ⁴² Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety intwemelirrek, ra renh-rnem ipmek. Rernem antyarr-rnemek inkwerelhek, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny aynteyel: 'Israel-kenh-rnemel ayenh tyenkerr anthey-angenh aherrety 40-ek-atwety. ⁴³ Ampwal ikwer-atherrant inkwerelhek, Molech, Rephan. Apmwekantarl apwert-penh, ikwer-atherrant inkwerelhek. Arrantherr ikwer-atherrant mpwarekarl-kety. Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr apmer Babylonia-they anthenayn irrenteyenh.'

⁴⁴ Akngey Moses ikwer kalikw lywetangkwel lwewarrernek. Ikwer-penhan ra Moses renh ilantheek kalikw renh mpwaretyek, rarl renh ilek-angkwarr-antey. Akngey-kenh ampwal-rnem kalikw ikwerenhel ayntek. Akngey arrwekeleny-rnemel kalikw impen nhanyem arrpemarl atnyenhenh. ⁴⁵ Joshua-el-anem arrwekeleny-rnem apmer Canaan ikwer-warl atnwenhek. Akngeyel apmer-areny-rnem irrentek. Rernem Akngey-kenh kalikw renh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr akngek. Kalikw ra anenh, David-arl atyetyart anenhek-atwety. ⁴⁶ Akngey ra David-ek inkwerelhek. David-el-anem renh ayernek, 'Mwerr tyaty ilkwa anwantherr ngkweng artetyek?' ⁴⁷ Solomon rant Akngey-kenh warl artek ingkern.

⁴⁸ Akngey irrwerl-areny nthakenh warl ilkwa aney-angenh, ahern-arenyelarl mpwarek-itwek. Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekelenyel alakenhaym aynteyel: ⁴⁹ 'Alker-itwek apmer ikwerenh aneyel. Angka anwekantherr ahernek arrernem. Ahern nhenh akely ikwer. Warl ilek-apeny arrantherr atyeng arteman, ayeng ltyerrettyek, ikwer-itwel?' Alakenh Inkart angkem. ⁵⁰ 'Aray, athantey arrpemarl alker-then ahern-then ingkerrenh arrpmernekarl.' Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ilenh."

⁵¹ Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr iylpel away-angenh intem-antey aneyenh. Arrantherr Itnweng Rlwart-kety intwemelirreyel,

arrwekeleny-rnem intwemelirrenh-apeny. Rernem Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. ⁵² Rernem Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem ipmek atwek. Angkakert-rnemel ilek artwa arraty ra apetyeyenh. Ikwer-penhan arrantherran artwa arraty renh ahelengkw-rnemek ahayiwek, renh ipmek atwetyek. ⁵³ Akngeyel angka arrekanterr antheke, angel-rnem-angkwarr, arrantherr angka ikwerenhek awelhey-angenh.”

Rernem Stephen renh apwertel weyel

⁵⁴ Rernem awek-penh, Sanhedrin Council rernem-anem ahelirrek. ⁵⁵ Itnweng Rlwartel Stephen renh rlterr-kilek. Alker-warl-athek itnywenek, ranem Akngey renh arek rlterr-ilkwakert, Jesus akwa arraty-ampenyel rtnerl-anenty. ⁵⁶ Stephen-el renh-rnem ilek, “Aray, atha alker renh altywerirrekarl itnyweneyel, Artwa Impen Akngey-kenh Akngey akwa arraty-ampenyel rtnerl-anenty.”

⁵⁷ Rernem awek-penh rernem arlkek, iylpa martelhemel iltyel. Rernem Stephen-warl anterrremel. Rernem renh anterrkwek. ⁵⁸ Rernem renh Jerusalem-they iytarr-akngek. Ikwer-penhan rernem apwertel-anem wek. Artwa ilenh-rnem Stephen-arl rernem ayntarrp-ilek, rernem arnkwa arlpenty iylwemel, artwa anthety antheke arntarr-aretyek, itnan ikweren Saul. ⁵⁹ Rernem Stephen renh apwertel wenh-antey, Stephen-el Akngey ayernek, “Inkart Jesus-ay, ayeng ilwentyan, itnweng atyenh ina!” ⁶⁰ Ampwethel alernelhemel ra arlkek, “Inkartay, renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh anetyek.” Alakenh angkemel, ra kel ilwek-anem.

8

¹⁻³ Artwa mwerr irrpyetapel Stephen renh arrewaly inerl-alhek, renh arraty-angkwarr aweng-warl akwernetyek. Rernem ikwer amperrngirrek. Saul-el arek, rernemarl Stephen renh ipmek atwek. Ra inkwerelhek. Saul ra Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh, renh-rnem-anemarl atwetyek ra alwernek. Saul ilkelhek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem ywerrelhiletiek. Inkart-areny rernem aterel anterrrek ikwerety, arlperryirremel alpek apmer ingwerek-ingwer-warl, apmer Judea-warl, apmer Samaria-warl. Angkakert rernemant-anem apmer Jerusalem-itwek anenh. Ra warl arrpanenh-warl alhek, arelh-rnem-then artwernem-then ra renh-rnem anterrkwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel.

Philip-el renh-rnem angka mwerr-angker akalty-antheyel apmer Samaria-el

⁴ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer arrpanenh-warl arlperryirrek Jerusalem-they. Rernem apmer-areny-rnem akalty-anthey-alhek, angka Jesus-kenh. ⁵ Philip apmer Samaria-warl alhek, tawen anyent-warl. Ranem ikwer-rnem angka anayntilek, Jesus anyent renhey-antey Akngeyelarl arrwekel weth alhelek awank-akerr, renh thwenetyek ahern nhewarl, ingkerrenh itethiletiek. ⁶ Tawen-arenyel-rnem Philip-kenh angka awek. Rernem arek, Philip-elarl ilek-ilek mpwarenh. ⁷ Rernem arek, rarl arrenty-akert-rnem mwerrilek. Arrenty-rnem ikwer-rnem-they artewentyel arlkemel tyerrelhek. Rernem arek, artwa lerrp-rnem mwerrirrekarl. ⁸ Alakenh aremel, tawen-areny-rnem irrknernerney innganem anenh.

⁹ Tawen ikwerel artwa ingwer anenh, itnan Simon. Samaria-areny-rnemel renh apatemel arek, rarl ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwarenh ahern-areny ngangker-akertel. Ranem tnakelhek. ¹⁰ Ingkerrenhel renh tnakenh, artwa apmawamwam-rnem-then, artwa atyetyart-rnem-then. Rernem angkerrenh, “Ranap nhenhey altyerr-apenyarl, rlterr inngarl.” ¹¹ Rernem

Simon renh tnakenh, ilkwerl-alhek ywarn iterremel, rarl ilek-ilek-angkwarr itethilenh, arntety-rnem mwerrilemel. ¹² Philip-el-anem tawen-areny-rnem akalty-anthemel ilek, "Akngzey rant ingkerrenh-angkwarran arntarnt-areyel, Akngzey rant Ingkart ingkerrenhek aneyel." Ra renh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka ilek arrpemar. Artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then Philip-warl apetyek, renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. ¹³ Simon-el Akngzey renh tnakek arrpemar. Ranem Philip-warl apetyek, renh baptise-emeletyek. Ikwer-penhan ra Philip-angkwarr alhenh. Simon ra apatek Philip-el-arl ilek-ilek-angkwarr itethilenhek, arntety-rnem-then mwerrilenhek.

¹⁴ Jerusalem-itwek kwertengerl-rnemel awek, Samaria-areny-rnemelar Akngzey-kenh angka tnakek. Alakenh-anyem rernem Peter-then John-then thwenek, apmer Samaria-warl. ¹⁵ Samaria-itwek-anem ratherr Akngzey renh ayerne Itnweng Rlwart renh Ingkartarl apenteyel-rnem-warl thwenetyek. ¹⁶ Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhey-angenh-antey, Jesus-kenh itnangkwarr. Philip-el renh-rnem baptise-emelek itnan Jesus-angkwarrant. ¹⁷ Ratherr itep arrerne akapwert-warl. Itnweng Rlwart ranem ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh.

¹⁸ Simon-el arek kwertengerl ratherr iltia ikwer-atherrenh akapwert ikwer-rnem-warl arrerne, Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek-anem. ¹⁹ Ranem Peter-ather man anthetyek ilkelhek. Ra alakenh angkek, "Ayenh rlterrkilay, athanem iltia ingkerrenhek arrernetyek Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhetyek."

²⁰ Peter-el renh ilek, "Nthakenh ntwā Akngzey-kenh rlterrk manel payemeley-angenh. Arrangk-w-kety alha, Akngzeyel ngenh atwekerr. ²¹ Nga Akngzeyek apmwangkwarr iterreyel. Alakenhaym-they nga Akngzey-warl anwekantherr-angkwarr alhey-angenh. ²² Kel apmwekety angkepirra Ingkart-warl, Ingkart ayernay akwerrng arratyiletiek apmwa ngkwengety iwetyek. ²³ Ayeng akalty nga iwerr apmwangkwarr alheyel, apmwangkwarrant iterremel."

²⁴ Simon-el-anem renh-ather ilek, "Ingkart ayernenherr-ather, ra ayenh ipmek atwekerr, mpwelanth ayenh ilek-angkwarr-antey."

²⁵ Ratherr ingkerrenh Akngzey-kenh angkek akalty-anthek arrpemar. Ikwer-penhan ratherr Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek, Samaria ikwer-angkwarr. Ratherr tawen akely-rnem-itwek ingwer-rnem Akngzey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek.

Philip-then artwa Africa-areny-then

²⁶ Ingwer-inger, Akngzey-kenh angel-el-anem Philip renh ilek, "Antekerr alha, iwerr ilenh-warl, apmer arlpaw-angkwarrarl aynteyneyel-warl Jerusalem-they apmer Gaza-ek-atwety." ²⁷ Philip ra kel alhek. Ra artwa anyent Africa-areny arek. Artwa ra Ethiopia-areny Queen-kenh warrkenh, rarl man arntarnt-arenh, arelh ilkwekenh. Ra kel Akngzeyek inkwerel-hemel arraty apenteh apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ²⁸ Ranem alpek pakey ikwerenhel anerl-aperl-anemel, Akngzey-kenh angka angkaker Isaiakenh pipek reytemilenhey-alpenh, Akngzey-kenh angka arrwekelenyakert. ²⁹ Akngzey-kenh Itnwengel Philip renh ilek, "Pakey ilenh-angkwarr antelherl-alha!" ³⁰ Pakey ikweren-angkwarr arerrirremel, Philip ra awek Akngzey-kenh angkaker Isaiah reytimilerl-anenty. Philip-el renh ayerne, "Angka nhenh ntwā iterl-areyel?"

³¹ Artwa Africa-arenyel ilek, "Nthakenh atha iterl-areman, ingwerentyel atyeng anayntiley-angenh-antey?" Ra Philip renh ilek, "Atyeng-angkwarr apetya!" ³² Artwa ra angka nhanyem reytemilek, "Rernem artwa anyent

renh akngek, yep-yep atwetyek-apeny. Alakenh-apeny renh atwetyek akngek. Ra akater anenh, angkey-angenh, rernemarl yep-yep alta aketyek-apeny. ³³ Alerikw ikwerenh-rnem arrangkw, rernemarl renh arwa atwek-kety.”

³⁴ Artwa ranem Philip renh ayernek, “Atyeng anayntila, rernem angwenh atwem, rernem yep-yep atwem-apeny? Angkakert arrwekeleny apek, artwa ingwerenty apek?” ³⁵ Philip-el İsaiah-kenh pip renh-tangkwele anayntilek. Ikwer-penh angka mwerr-angker-angkwarr-anem Jesus-akert akalty-anthek. ³⁶ Rernem alhenhelarl-antey, rernem kwaty arek. Artwa ranem Philip renh ayernek, “Aray, kwaty nhenhel ntwā ayenh baptise-emeletyek.”

³⁸ Pakeyek-artwey renh-anem ra ilek, “Pakey rnkerna!” Ikwer-penh ratherr atwarrek kwaty ikwer-warl, Philip-el-anem renh baptise-emeletyek. ³⁹ Ratherr kwaty ikwer-they tyerrelhek. Inkart-kenh Itnwengel Philip renh akngek. Artwa Africa-arenyel renh arey-angenh arrpemarl. Ra apmer ikwerenh-warl irrkngerney innga alpek, aleth-antey ywerrenhek. ⁴⁰ Philip aremirrek tawen Azotus-itwek. Tawen ingwer-rnem-warl alhek, Caesarea-ek-atwety, Jesus-kenh angka akalty-antherl-apayntetyek.

9

Jesus aremirreyel Saul-ek

¹ Saul ra ilkelhek, Inkart-areny-rnem ywerrelhiletiek. Ranem Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alhek. ² Ra ilkelhenh Damascus ikwer-warl alhetyek, tyaty anyentam-anyent-warl alhetyek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemek nthwetyek, artwa apek, arelh apek, anterrkwemel Jerusalem-warl akngeynetyek. Ra Atyetyart ilkwa renh ilek, “Pip ingkwernay, atyetyart Damascus tyaty-areny-rnemek, tawen-areny-rnemek, anwantherr Inkart-areny-rnem anterrkwetyek.”

³ Saul-rnem kel Damascus-warl arrer-anem irrek. Lyenenty ilkwel renh alker-they artewentyel alhernek. ⁴ Saul ranem ahern-warl aytnek. Ranem awek renharl itnewek, “Saul-ay, Saul-ay! Ilek ntwā ayenh atwetyek alwerneyel?”

⁵ Ra awek-penh Saul angkek, “Inkartay, angwenh ngan?”

Ra ikwer ilelhek, “Ayengan Jesus-arl, ntwā ayenh atwetyek alwerneyel.

⁶ Kel akemirremel tawen-warl alha, artwa anyentek-anem awelheyen.”

⁷ Artwa rernem apatemel rtenh, rernemarl awek-penh. Angkentyant rernem awek, ingwerenty ikwer-rnem-itwek aremirrey-angenh. ⁸ Saul akemirrek, ywarn-antey arek, anngel arey-angenh, aparrng-anem. Artwa rernem-anem renh Damascus-warl atnwenhek. ⁹ Arlta irrpetyel ra anenh, amern arlkwey-angenh, kwaty antywey-angenh.

¹⁰ Apmer Damascus ikwer-itwek, Jesus-kenh kwertengerl ingwer anenh, itnan ikwerenh Ananias. Inkart ikwer yangkelhek, rarl altyerr arenh-angkwarr. “Ananias-ay!”

Ananias angkek, “Ilek Inkartay?”

¹¹ Inkartel renh ilek, “Iwerr nhenh-warl alha, itnan ikwer Iwerr Arraty. Judas-kenh apmer-warl alha, ntwā Saul Tarsus-arenyek ayerna. Saul ra Inkartek angkeyel. ¹² Lyert ra altyerr arek, artwa ra apetyenh ikwer-warl, itnan ikwerenh Ananias. Ranem arek iltya ikwer-warl arrernek annga ikwerenh-angkwarr mwerrirreynek.”

¹³ Ananias arrkngert angkek, "Inkartay, atha angka awek ingwer-nrem-they, Saul-elarl Inkart-areny ingkerrenh alwernemel ipmek atwek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ¹⁴ Atyetyart ilkwernemel renh thwenek pip-akert, Inkart-areny ingkerrenh anterrkwetyek."

¹⁵ Inkartel renh ilek, "Kel alha, atha renh rlwanek, atha renh thweneyenh Jew-weny-rnem-warl, atyetyart ilkwernem-warl Israel-kenh-rnem-warl-then, ra renh-rnem angka atyenh akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁶ Ingwer-nremel renh arntety antheyenh. Ra irrwampenty awelhemel atyeng warrkirreyenh."

¹⁷ Ananias kel alhek. Ilyta ikwerenh Saul akapwert arrernemel, "Saul-ay, Inkart Jesus ngkweng aremirrek, ngarl iwerrel alhenh-warl. Rarl ayenh thwenek ngkweng-warl annga mwerriletyek. Itnweng antelheyenh ngkweng-warl." ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Saul tywen angethey irnyapeny aytnek. Ra arek arrpemar, mwerr-anem. Ra kel akemirrek. Ikwer-penhan Ananias-el renh kwatyel baptise-emelek. ¹⁹ Saul-el amern arlkwek, rlter-rkirrek arrpemar. Saul kwertengerl-rnem-itwek anenh apmer Damascus-itwek.

Saul-el renh-rnem akalty-antheyel apmer Damascus-itwek

²⁰ Ikwer-penhan ra Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl alhek, ingwer-rnem ilek, "Jesus Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl aneyel." ²¹ Rernem awek-penh rernem apatek. Rernem ilerrenh, "Artwa nhenhel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem alwernemel atwek. Ra arrpemar nhewarl apetyek Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem anterrkwetyek, atyetyart ilkwernem-warl akngeynetyek."

²² Akngey-kenh Itnwengel Saul renh rlterrkilek, Jew Damascus-areny-rnem ikwer ywarn-antey irrpelthirrek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus Akngey-kenh alerikw inngarl."

²³ Ingwer-ingeran, Jew-rnem angkerrenh renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁴ Jew-rnemel-anem tawen arriw-rnem-itwel ikwer mpwelhenh. Intem-antey Saul ikwer mpwelhenh, ingwel, arltel. Rernem ilkelhenh, renh anter-rkwemel ipmek atwetyek. ²⁵ Ingwa ingwerelan Saul-kenh-rnemel renh paketenp rwepel irrwerl-they atwarrelhilek. Aketh-warl-anem tyarlewek.

Saul alheyel apmer Jerusalem-warl

²⁶ Saul alhek apmer Jerusalem-warl. Saul ra ilkelhenh angkakert ikwer-rnem-warl pweytirretyek. Rernem ikwerety aterirrekarl, ikwer irrpelthirrek, rarl ikwer-rnem ilelhek, ra Jesus-kenh kwertengerl anenh. ²⁷ Barnabas-el-anem angkakert-rnem-warl atnwenhek. Renh-rnem ilek, "Saul-el Inkart arek, rarl Damascus-warl alhenhel. Inkart ra Saul-warl angkek. Saul-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek Jesus-kenh angkel, apmer Damascus ikwer-itwek." ²⁸ Saul ra angkakert-rnem-warl anyentirrek. Ra arternp, Inkart Jesus-kenh akalty-anthenh. ²⁹ Saul-then ilterrek, Jew arleng-areny Greece atnyenekarl-rnem-then. Rernem ilkelhek, rernem Saul renh ipmek atwetyek. ³⁰ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem renh Caesarea tawen-warl akngek, ingwer-rnemel renh atwekerr. Tarsus tawen-warl-anem thwenek.

³¹ Ikwer-penhan rernem mwerrant-arey-anem anenh, Galilee-areny-rnem-then Samaria-areny-rnem-then. Akngerr antelhek Inkart-areny-rnem-warl. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem rlterrkilek, Akngeyel arrpemar renh-rnem anyentilek, rernem Inkart-angkwarr arraty anetyek.

Peter-el Aeneas mwerrileyel, Tabitha renh ipmepenh itethileyel

³² Peter ra tawen ingwer-rnem-warl alhek, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek Akngey-kenh angkek. Ra arrpemarl Lydda tawen-warl alhek inwekel. ³³ Tawen ikwer-itwek artwa arntety ilkwa ayntek, itnan ikwerenh Aeneas. Ra aherrety 8-pelel pantyel aynten arlelp akngelhey-angenh. ³⁴ Peter-el renh ilek, "Aeneas, Jesus Christ-el ngenh mwerrilek. Panty ngkwenh inerl-alhemel, kel alpa!" Aeneas kel akemirrekant. ³⁵ Lydda tawen-areny-rnem-then apmer Sharon-areny-rnem-then rernem Ingkart tnakek.

³⁶ Joppa tawen ikwerel kwertengerl arelh anyent anek itnan ikwerenh Tabitha. Greek-kenh itnan Dorcas-arl. Arelh ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhek. Rantey arrpemarl amern-rnem-then arnkwarnem-then anthey-angker. ³⁷ Tabitha ranem arntetyirremel ilwek. Ikwerenhel-anem arrewaly renh lhewek, room irrwerleng-ampenyek arrernek. ³⁸ Apmer Joppa Lydda-they arrer-antey anenh. Kwertengerl-rnemel awek Peter Lydda ikwer-itwek anenh. Rernem artwa atherr renh thwenek, Peter renh ikngwerl-alpetyek, "Anamerl apetyay!" Peter kel ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek. ³⁹ Ratherr Peter renh atnwenhek room irrwerl-warl, arrewaly rarl aynten-warl. Inpert-rnem room ikwerel artnalhelhirrenh. Rernem Peter arnkwarnem ikwer lwewarrernek, arelh wethelarl antheke itethankel. ⁴⁰ Peter-el arelh ingkerrenh aketh-warl thwenek. Ampwethel alernelhemel, ra Akngey-warl angkek. Ikwer-penh ra arrewaly renh ilek, "Tabitha, kel akemirra!" Tabitha ranem annga rilkenhey-alpek. Peter aremel ra akemirrek. ⁴¹ Peter-el iltyethey renh anterrkwemel rnkernek. Ikwer-penhan Peter ra ingwer-rnemek-then inpert-rnemek-then yangkelhek, rernem arek Tabitha itethanem anerl-anenty. ⁴² Joppa-arenyel-rnem awek-penh rernem Ingkart renh tnakek. ⁴³ Peter-anem Joppa tawen-itwek anek, artwa Simon-itwek. Simon ra yenp mpwarey-angker, warrkenh weth-lkwer.

10

Peter Cornelius-atherr

¹ Caesarea tawen-itwek artwa anyent anenh, itnan Cornelius. Atyetyart ikwerenh irlkenty-rneman akngerrarl anenh ahelengkw 100. Rernem Italy-areny-rnem anenh. ² Cornelius ra artwa iylpareth anenh. Ra Akngeyek awelhenh, ikwerenh-rnem-then. Rernem Akngey-warl angkenh. Anew ikwerenh-then alerikw ikwerenh-rnem-then warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then akngerr ingwer-rnem-then, iylpareth-antey awelhenh. Rernem Akngeyek inkwerelhenh, rernem Jew-wenyarl. ³ Arlta ingwerel 3 o'clock-apeny Cornelius-el altyerr arek. Ra aketh innga Akngey-kenh angel arek. Akngey-kenh angel arrer irremel Cornelius ikwer yangkelhek.

⁴ Cornelius aterirrek, angel renh ayernek, "Ilekek Atyetyart?"

Angel ranem renh ilek, "Akngeyel ngenh arek, ngarl ikwer angkenh, ntwarl man-weny-rnem-then ilek-ilek anthenh. ⁵ Ntwanem lyert-antey angkakert-rnem thwena Joppa tawen-warl, Simon ikwer-anem yangkelhemel. Simon ra itna ingweran Peter. ⁶ Simon Peter aneyel Simon yenp mpwarey-angker-itwek, apmer Joppa-itwek, kwaty impalthelarl warl artelhenh." ⁷ Alakenh angkek-penh angel ra kel alpek-anem. Cornelius warrkenh atherrek yangkelhek, artwa anyent ingwer-then, arnkwa ikwerenh arntarnt-arey-angker. ⁸ Cornelius-el angel-kenh angka ikwer-rnem ilek. Ikwer-penhan ra renh-rnem Joppa tawen-warl thwenek.

⁹ Arlta ampepel rernem apetyenhel-antey apmer Joppa-warl. Peter nganek warl irrwerl-warl Akngey-warl angketyek. ¹⁰ Ra angayakwirrek,

amern arlkwetyek iterrek. Ankwel renh atwek, ingwer-rnemel amern ampennenhel-antey. Ra ankwayntek, apelp-anem. ¹¹⁻¹² Ranem altyerr arek. Ra itnywenek, panty ilkwa atnwenth ingwerek-ingwer-akert, thip ingwerek-ingwer-then, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then alker-they atwarrerl-alhenty. ¹³ Ra awek, renharl ilek, "Peter-ay, aker atwemel arlkway!"

¹⁴ "Ingartay, atha nthakenh aker apmwa yanh-rnem arlkwey-angenh!"

¹⁵ Ranem awelhek arrpemar, renharl ilek, "Akngey angkek mwerr ntwal hewer arlkwetyek, aker ilek-ilek ntwal hewer arlkwetyek. Nhepenh apmwel-areth angkey-angenh. Akngeyel menty antheke, ntwal arlkwetyek."

¹⁶ Irrpety-inger Akngeyel alakenh ilek. Ikwer-penhan Angel ra panty renh atnwenth ilek-ilek-akert alker-warl-anem akngey nek.

¹⁷ Peter ywarn-antey iterrek altyerr arek-penh. Artwa akngerr ingwer-rnem Cornelius-elarl thwenek, rernem arriw-ampenyel rtnek. Rernem nthwek Simon ikwer. ¹⁸ Rernem ingwer-rnem ayernenh Simon ikwer.

¹⁹ Peter ywarn iterrek, ra arek-penh. Itnweng Rlwartel-anem renh ilek, "Arey, artwa irrpety ingwer-rnem ngkweng nthwerl-apeyel. ²⁰ Akemirra anamerl alhant ikwerenh-rnem-angkwarr! Atha renh-rnem ngkweng-warl thwenek."

²¹ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ilekek atyeng arrantherr nthwerl-apeyel? Nhanyemap ayengan. Ilekek arrantherr apetyekan?"

²² Artwa rernem renh ilek, "Cornelius artwa irlkenty-akert atyetyartel anwenhantherr thwenek. Jew-rnem ingkerrenh akalty ra artwa arraty-angkwarr mwerr ingga aneyel. Rantey arrpemar Akngey renh iterl-areyel. Apmwerrkel Akngey-kenh angel apetyek ngkweng yangkelhetyek, ngenh awetyek." ²³ Peter-el renh-rnem ilek, "Ingwa anyentel arrantherr aytetyek."

Ingwepenh-anem rernem anperl-alhek, Joppa-areny-rnem-then. ²⁴ Arlta ingwerelan rernem Caesarea tawen-warl irrey-alhek. Cornelius ra kel mpwelhek ikwerenh-rnem-akert. ²⁵ Peter ra Cornelius-kenh warl-warl aylpenhek. Cornelius ra kwenirremel ikwer-itwek, ikwer inkwerelhek. ²⁶ Peter-el renh ilek, "Atyeng inkwerelhey-angenh rtnerl-alha! Ayengan ahern-areny arwarl." ²⁷ Ratherr angkerrenhel, ra warl kwen-warl aylpek. Rap akngerr arek.

²⁸ Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr kel akalty. Artwa Jew-rnem artwa Jew-weny-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Akngey atyeng angkek, Jew-weny-rnemek irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek. ²⁹ Ayeng ikwer awelhek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng apetyek, Cornelius atyeng yangelhek-warl. Ayenh ilay, ilekek nga atyeng yangelhek?"

³⁰ Cornelius-el renh ilek, "Apmwerrkel 3 o'clock-el-antey, artwa arnkwa arlter inngakert-anem atyeng-warl aremirrek. ³¹ Ra ayenh ilek, 'Cornelius-ay, Akngeyel ngenh awek, ntwarl ikwer-warl angkek. Akngeyel ngenh arek, ngarl ikwer angkenh, ntwarl man-weny-rnem arntarnt-arenh. ³² Ntwanem thwena Simon Joppa tawen-warl, itnan ingweran ikweran Peter. Ra lyertan yenp mpwarey-angker-itwel aneyel, Simon ingwer-kenhan warl artelhenh kwaty impalth-itwek.'

³³ Athanem angkakert thwenek, ngkweng yangkelhek. Anwantherr ngkweng inkwerelhem, ngarl anwekantherr-warl apetyek. Anwantherr-anem akarrirrek, Akngeyek arraty inkwerelhemel awelhetyek. Ingart-kenh angkek, rarl thwenek renh iletiek."

³⁴ Peter-anem angkek, "Ayeng akalty Akngeyan Jew-rnemekant inkwerelhey-angenh. Ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem. ³⁵ Rernem ikwer

array awelhenty, ra ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem. ³⁶ Arrantherr akalty, Jesus Christ-angkwarr Israel-kenh ingkerrenh anyentirremarl. Jesus ra Inkart ingkerrenhek aneyel. ³⁷ Arrantherr akalty Judea-itwek John-el renh-rnem ilek, rernem baptise inetyek Galilee-itwek, Judea-itwek. ³⁸ Arrantherr akalty arrpemar Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwart renh Jesus Nazareth-areny-warl thwenek, renh rlterrkilek. ³⁹ Jesus ra apmer arrpanenh-itwek mwerrilek, ra arrenty-akert-rnem mwerrilek, Akngeyarl ikwer-itwek anek, Akngey-kenh Itnweng rlterrk-akert. Anwantherr arek ra ingwerek-ingwer Jew-rnem mwerrilek Jerusalem-itwek. Rernem renh ipmek atwek, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwek. ⁴⁰ Ingwa atherr-penh Akngeyel renh akemelhilek ipman ayntekarl-penh. Anwantherr renh aytarek arrpemar. ⁴¹ Ingwer-rnemel renh arey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-itwek arlkwek-rnem-then antywek-rnem-then anwantherr ikwer akalty, awenng-they akemirrekarl-penh. ⁴² Jesus Christ-el anwenhantherr ilanthe, angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthetyek. Anwernantherr renh iletiek, Akngeyarl renh arrernek, ra ikwerrenh-rnem akngaketyek ingwer-rnem-they, ahern-areny ingkerrenh, itetharl aneyel-rnem-then ipmernem-then. ⁴³ Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ilek, rerneman Akngey renh tnakenty Akngeyel kel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem.”

⁴⁴ Peter ra angkenhelarl-antey Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek, Cornelius-rnem-warl. ⁴⁵⁻⁴⁶ Rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer-anem angkerrenh awerrey-angenhant-arey, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhek arrpemar. Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety Rernem apatek Akngeyarl Itnweng Rlwart thwenek apmer arrpanenh-warl, artwa alethang-rnem-warl. ⁴⁷ Peter angkek arrpemar, “Itnweng Rlwart ra artwa nhernem-warl antelhek, rarl anwekantherr-warl antelhek-apeny. ⁴⁸ Alakenhaym-they arrantherr array baptise inetyek.” Rernem Jesus Christ-kenh itnel kwatyel baptise-emelek. Ikwer-penhan arlta irrpety Peter ikwer-rnem-itwek anek, rernemarl renh ayernek-angkwarr.

11

Jerusalem-warl apey-alpeyel, Peter-el ingwer-rnem ileyel

¹ Apmer Judea-itwek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem anenh. Inkart-areny-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenh awek. Rernem awek Jew-weny-rnemelarl Akngey-kenh angka tnakekarl arrpemar. ² Peter-anem Jerusalem-warl alpek. Jew-rnem anenh Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem. Rernem Peter rethen tnhwerant-arey ilterrenh. ³ Rernem Peter renh ayntarrpilek, “Nga alethang-rnem-kenh warl-warl aylpek, ikwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwek.”

⁴ Peter-el-anem angka ikwer-rnem ilek, ⁵ “Ayeng Joppa tawen-el anenh. Arlta ingwerelan ayeng Akngey-warl angkek, ayeng ankwanem aynterl-arrernek, atha altyerr-anem arek. Atha arek angel-el ampwal kalikw ilkwapeny alker-they atwarrelhilek atyeng-warl. ⁶ Kalikw-apeny kwen-itwek, atha atnwenth ingwerek-ingwer arek, ahernel alheyel-rnem-then thip-rnem-then. ⁷ Athanem awek ayenharl ilek, ‘Peter-ay, akemirray! Aker atwemel arlkwa!’ ⁸ Ayeng angkek, ‘Inkartay, atha aker nthakenh arlkwey-angenh, ngarl weth arrwekel atnwenth arlkwekerr arrkngert angkek.’ ⁹ Athanem awek Akngey alker-they angkek, ‘Aray, Akngeyel alakenh-anyem ilenty, kel mwerr. Irrpelthirrey-angenh ikwer, ntw

aker arlkwetyek arwa alhewer.' ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem atyeng ilek irrpety-inger. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel kalikw-apeny alker-warl-anem aleth-antey akngeytek. ¹¹ Ikwer-penh artwa irrpety warl arriw-itwel rtneyarr-alhek. Caesarea tawen-they rernem apetyek. ¹² Itnweng Rlwartel ayenih ilek, ayeng alhewer alhetyek. Artwa Jesus-arl apenteyel 6-pel Joppa-areny-rnem atyeng-angkwarr alhek arrpemarl Caesarea tawen-warl. Aley rernem anwekantherr-itwel aneyel. Cornelius-kenh warl-warl anwantherr aylpenhek. ¹³ Cornelius ranem anwekantherr ilek angel-elarl ikwer-warl aremirrek. Angel-el renh ilantheh, 'Angkakert Joppa-warl thwena, Simon ikwer yangkelhetyek. Simon itna ingweran Peter-arl. ¹⁴ Simon Peter ranem ngkweng angka Akngey-kenh iletyek, ntwana angka Akngey-kenh iterl-aretyek. Akngeyel arrenhantherr ingkerrenh itethileyen.' ¹⁵ Ayeng Cornelius-kenh-rnemek angkek. Itnweng Rlwart ra ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek-anem, ra arrwekel anwekantherr-warl antelhek-apeny. ¹⁶ Ayeng iylpangkek-anem, Ingkartarl anwenhantherr arrwekel ilek, 'John-el ingkerrenh kwatyelant baptise-emelem. Akngeyel arrenhantherr Itnweng Rlwartelant baptise-emelem.' ¹⁷ Athanem iterl-arek, rernemarl Ingkart Jesus Christ tnakem, anwantherr renh tnakeyel-apeny. Akngeyel-anem Itnweng Rlwart renh thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl, rarl renh anwekantherr-warl arrwekel thwenek-apeny. Alakenhaym ayeng nthakenh Akngeytek irrpelthirrey-angenh."

¹⁸ Rernem Peter awak-penh rernem akateyelpék-anem ilterrey-angenh. Rernem Akngey-anem tnakek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Innganem Akngey Jew-weny-rnemek yangkelhek, rernem ikwer-warl angkepirretyek, rernem-anem iteth intem-antey anetyek."

Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer Antioch-itwek

¹⁹ Stephen ipmek atwek-penh, Jew-rnemel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem atwetyek alwernek. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Jerusalem-angkwarr apmer arrpanenh-warl arlperrtyirrek, Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apayntetyek, Jew-rnemekant, apmer Phoenicia-itwek, apmer Cyprus-itwek, apmer Antioch-itwek.

²⁰ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety apmer Cyprus-areny Cyrene-areny-rnem-then tawen Antioch-warl alhek, angka Jesus-kenh akalty-anthetyek artwa Greek-arl angkeyel-rnemek. ²¹ Ingkartel renh-rnem rlter-rkilek. Akngerrel-anem Ingkart renh tnakek, ikwer-warl angkepirremel. ²² Jerusalem tyaty-areny ingwer-rnemel awak, rernemarl Ingkart-warl angkepirrek, rernem-anem Barnabas renh thwenek Antioch tawen-warl.

²³ Antioch-itwek Barnabas ra iterl-arek, Ingkartelarl renh-rnem arntarnt-arek, ranem inkwerelhek. Renh-rnem ilek, Ingkart-angkwarr aleth apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁴ Barnabas ra artwa mwerr anenh. Itnweng Rlwartel renh rlterrkilenh. Ra Ingkart tnakenh. Renh awak-penh akngerr ingwer-rnem Ingkart-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek angkepirrek arrpemarl.

²⁵ Barnabas Tarsus tawen-warl alhek, Saul-ek nthwetyek. ²⁶ Renh arey-alhemel ra ikwer-akert Antioch tawen-warl tyaty-areny-rnem-warl anyentirrek. Ratherr-anem renh-rnem akalty-anthek aherrety anyentel. Antioch-arenyel-rnem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem itnewek Christian-rnem.

²⁷ Ratherr Antioch tawen-itwek anenharl-antey, Akngey-kenh angkakert irrpety Jerusalem-they apetyek. ²⁸ Artwa anyent Agabus Jesus-arl

apenteyel-rnem ilek, aherrety amern-wenyarl aneyenh apmer arrpanenhek. Renh-tangkwel Itnweng Rlwartel ilek aherrety arrer-anem amern-weny. Kel alakenh-anyem innga ayntek Claudius Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-itwel anenh-angkwarr. ²⁹ Akgerr ingwer-rnemel-anem man iweynek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnemek, Judea-itwel anenh-rnemek. Anyentel-anyentel rernem man thwenek, irrepern-rnemek. ³⁰ Rernem man renh Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr antheke, ratherr atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnemek man anthetyek, ingkart Judea-areny-rnem man anthetyek.

12

Akngeyel Peter tyarleweyel tyayl-they

¹ King Herod-el-anem ahelengkw-rnem thwenek, rernem tyaty-areny atwetyek. Ingwer-rnem anterrkwek. ² Ranem ahelengkw ikwerenh-rnem thwenek, James John-kenh ayteyikw akapwert arternetyek napp arlpenty arreylpel. ³ Herod-el awek Jew-rnemaarl ikwer inkwerelhek. Alakenh-anyem ra ahelengkw-rnem thwenek Peter renh anterrkwetyek. Arlta ikwerel Jew-rnem akarrirrek amern ilperr-ilperr thwet-weny arlkwetyek, Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek. ⁴ Rernem Peter renh anterrkwek tyayl-warlanem akwernek. Herod-el ahelengkw akgerr thwenek, rernem renh arraty innga arntarnt-aretyek. Ra iterrek Peter renh court-emiletyek angka akgerr ayernetyek amern tyenkerr arlkwenty-penh.

⁵ Alakenh-anyem Peter tyayl-itwek anenh. Tyaty-arenyel-rnem Akngey ayernenh Peter ikwer, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-aretyek tyayl-itwel.

⁶ Ingwa ingwerel-anem Herod ra iterrek, "Ingwepenh atha Peter renh ayerneyenh, court-emiletyek." Peter ahelengkw-atherr-they ampepel ankwayntenh, tyayl kwen-itwek. Ahelengkwel renh tyeyn atherrel arertnek. Ahelengkw ingwer atherr arriwelarl rtnenh. ⁷ Inkart-kenh angel kwen-itwek aremirrek. Lyenentyel-anem renh-atherr arrtyernek tyayl kwen-itwek. Peter rita arnemel, angkek-anem, "Anamerl akemirra!" Tyeyn ratherr-anem Peter iltyethey lhelelhek. ⁸ Angel ranem renh ilek, "Arnkwa ngkwenhel aylperl-alha, pwet sandal ngkwenh-atherrel-then." Peter arnkwel-anem aylpek. Ikwer-penhan angel-el renh ilek, "Arnkwa kwet ngkwenhel aylpa, ayenh-anem apentemel ingkern-they!" ⁹ Peter-el-anem angel renh apentek. Ra iterrek ra altyerr renh arerl-anenty-arrpantey. ¹⁰ Ratherr ahelengkw-atherr-angkwarr rwaylpenhek. Ikwer-penhan ahelengkw ingwer-atherr rwaylpenhek arppemaarl. Ikwer-penh ayen keyt arriw ikwer-warl apetyek. Keyt ament altywerirrek. Ratherr-anem aketh-warl tyerrelhenhek iwerr anyent-angkwarr. Ikwer-penhan angel-el Peter renh iwerl-alhek-anem.

¹¹ Peter-el kel iterl-anem-arek. Ra angkek, "Atha kel iterl-areyel-anem. Akngeyel angel ikwerenh thwenek, ayenh Herod-kety itethiletyek. Herod-then Jew-rnem-then ilkelhek, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek-arrpantey."

¹² Peter Mary-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Mary John-kenh amikw anenh. John itna ingweran ikwerenh Mark. Mary-kenh warl-itwek Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem arrwekel akarrirrek Akngey-warl angkayntetyek.

¹³ Peter ra arriw renh rltar-atwek. Kwey warrkenh anyent itnan ikwerenh Rhoda ra arriw-warl alhek aretyek. ¹⁴ Peter ra angkek. Warrkenhel renh alhengk-awek inkwerelhemel. Peter ikwer arriw-anem altyweriley-angenh. Kel anamerl-antey ingwer-rnem ilek, "Peter yanh arriw-itwek rtneyel!" ¹⁵ Rernem renh ilek, "Kwey, ngan arwengkwarr!" Ra angkek arppemaarl, "Peter yanhey arriw-itwek rtneyel!" Rernem apal

angkek, “Kel, itnweng arrewaly ikwerenharl yanhan.” ¹⁶ Peter-el arriw renh rltar-atwek arrpemar. Arriw renh altywerilemel Peter-anem rernem arek rtnerl-anenty. Rernem ywarn iterrek.

¹⁷ Peter-el renh-rnem akaterilek, ranem ikwer-rnem ilelhek angel-elar. Renh tyayl-they tyarlewek. Ikwer-penh ra renh-rnem ilek, “James-rnem-then ilenherr-arey, ayeng tyayl-they tyerrelhek.” Renh-rnem iwerl-alhemel, Peter ra apmer ingwer-warl-anem alhek.

¹⁸ Ingwepenh-anem tyayl-areny ahelengkw-rnem ywarn iterrek. Rernem Peter ikwer ywarek. ¹⁹ Herod-kenh-rnem ikwer ipantey nthwenh. Ranem ahelengkw-rnem ilek, “Arrantherr Peter renh mwantyel arntarnt-arey-angenh tyarlewek.” Ikwer-they rernem renh-rnem ipmek atwek-anem. Ikwer-penhan Herod apmer Judea-they Caesarea tawen-warl alhek, ikwerel aleth-antey aney-alpek.

Herod ilweyel

²⁰ Herod ingwer-rnem-then ahel ilterrenh, Tyre-areny-rnem-then Sidon-areny-rnem-then. Rernem Herod-kenh apmer-itwek amern payemelenh apmelerr. Rernem amern-they ilterrenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem angkakert thwenek Herod-warl. Angkakert rernem artwa Blastus ikwer-itwek angkerrenh. Blastus ra Herod-kenh apmer arntarnt-arey-angker anenh. Rernem Blastus renh ilek, rernem mwerrant-arey anetyek Herod-akerr tawen-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh.

²¹ Arlta ingwerel rernem apetyek, rernem angkerretyek. Herod-anem Atyetyart ilkwekenh arnkwewarl aylpek. Chair ilkwa ikwerenhel-anem arrernelhek. Ranem ingkerrenh-warl angkek. ²² Renh awemel, ingkerrenh rernem arlkek, “Akngey anwekantherr angkeyel, artweweny!” Rernem altyerrek-arrpantey inkwerelhek Herod ikwer. ²³ Herod ingkart-arrpantey tnakelhenh. Ikwer-they, Ingkart-kenh angel-el renh atwek. Tyerr-apenyel-anem arlka ikweren arlwek, ra ilwek-anem.

²⁴ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel apmer arrpanenhek Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Akngerrrel Jesus renh tnakek. ²⁵ Barnabas-atherr Saul-el-atherr tyenkerr man Jerusalem-el-antey iwerl-alhek, ratherr Antioch tawen-el-antey aney-alpek. John Mark ikwer-atherr-angkwarr alhek arrpemar.

13

Tyaty Antioch-arenyel-rnem Barnabas-then Saul-then thweneyel Jew-weny-rnem-warl

¹ Antioch tyaty-areny-rnem rernem angkakert-rnem-then akalty-anthey-angker-rnem-then anenh. Barnabas, Simeon itna ingweran itnewenh Irrpwerl, Lucius Cyrene tawen-areny. Manaen, renharl Herod ingwerel ilkwilek. Saul anenh arrpemar. ² Ingwer-inger artwa rernem Ingkartek ikwerelhek, amern-weny anemel, Akngey-ayteng iterretyek Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem ilek, “Ayeng-anem ilkelheyel Barnabas Saul-atherr thwenetyek, angka mwerr ilerl-apayntetyek apmer arrpanenhitwek. Arrantherr-anem renh-atherr thwenetyek.”

³ Rernem-anem Akngey iterl-aremel amern-weny aleth anenh, Akngeyekant iterretyek. Ikwer-penhan rernem Saul Barnabas-atherr akapwert-warl iltiya arrernek renh-atherr thwenemel-anem. Akngey ayernek, renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek.

Barnabas Saul-atherr apmer Cyprus-warl alheyel

⁴ Itnweng Rlwartel-anem Saul Barnabas-atherr Cilicia-warl thwenek. Tawen ikwer-itwek rernem rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek Cyprus-warl-anem artarnpenhek. Cyprus ra akwerlp ilkwa innga ayntenh, kwaty alay ampep-itwek. ⁵ Salamis tawen-itwek apmer Cyprus-itwek rernem Akngey-kenh angka Jew-rnem akalty-anthek tyaty ikwer-rnem-kenh-itwek. John ikwer-atherr-itwek anek arrpemar. Ra ikwer-atherr-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek.

⁶⁻⁸ Cyprus-angkwarr artarnpenhemel rernem tawen ingwer-warl apetyek, itnan ikwerenh Paphos. Bar-Jesus ra artwa Jew anenh. Elymas Bar-Jesus Greek-kenh itna. Ra arrangkwelth mpwarenh tnakelhemel, Akngey-kenh angkakert-arrpantey. Artwa ra Sergius Paulus Roman kapment-kenh artwa Atyetyart. Sergius Paulus ra artwa akalty innga anenh. Ra awek ratherrarl Paphos ikwer-itwek aney-alhek. Ranem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ratherr renh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek. Sergius Paulus-el Jesus renh tnakek. Elymas arrkngert angkek ikwer-atherr. Elymas-el renh-atherr irrentetyek arrkernelhek, Sergius Paulus Inkart-kety angkepilyek.

⁹ Itnwengel-anem Saul renh rlterrilek. Saul itna ingweran Paul. Rernem renh itnewenh Paul. ¹⁰ Paul ranem Elymas renh artewentyel aremel ilek, "Ngan arrenty-kenh ampan aneyel, nga mwerr-rnemek apmwan aneyel. Ntwa Akngey-kenh angka ilpertilityel. ¹¹ Akngeyel ngenh atweyenh, aparrngileyenh. Ingwer-ingerant ntw a areyenh arrpemar." Elymas kel aparrngirrek-anem. Ranem artwa ingwer ikngwek atnwenheyn-ayntetyek. ¹² Sergius Paulus-el arek-penh Akngeyel Elymas aparrngilekarl, ra Akngey renh tnakek. Ra Paul renh awek, rarl ingwer-rnem Inkart-kenh angka akalty-anthenh. Sergius Paulus-el apatemel awek, Inkart-kenh angka inngarl ayntek.

Paul Barnabas ratherr akngerr akalty-antheyel

¹³ Paul-kenh-rnem rtnwewarl nganek artarnpenhetyek, apmer Perga-warl Perga ra tawen Pamphylia-itwek anenh. John-el renh-rnem iwerlepek, Jerusalem-warl-anem alpetyek. ¹⁴ Paul Barnabas-atherr Perga tawen ikwer-they Antioch tawen ikwer-warl-anem alhek. Antioch ra apmer Pisidia-itwek ayntenh. Ikwer-penhan arlta Saturday-el ratherr alhek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-warl. Ratherr kel arrernelhek-anem. ¹⁵ Artwa ingwer-rnem Moses-kenh angka Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem angka reytemilek. Tyaty-areny Atyetyartel-anem Paul-atherr ay-ernek, "Artwa atyenh-atherray, mpwelanth apek ilkelhenty. Akngey-kenh angka anwekantherr anayntilyek, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek."

¹⁶ Paul akemirrek ikwer-rnem iltyerrek, akaterilyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Artwa Israel-kenh-rnemay, arrantherr atyeng awelhenherr-arey! ¹⁷ Artwa Israel-kenh-rnem-kenh Inkart Akngey anwekantherrenh-rnem rlwanek. Ranem renh-rnem akngerram-akngerrilek Egypt-itwel anetyek. Ikwer-penh Egypt-areny-rnemel akngey anwekantherrenh atwemel. Akngeyel renh-rnem Egypt-they atnwenhek. ¹⁸ Ranem renh-rnem aherrety 40-ek-atwety arntarnt-arenh, rernem ikwer aleth tyel-angkenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh-rnem aherrety 450 mpwelhenh apmer alhelekarl anetyek. Akngeyel Canaan-areny-rnem angka 7 angkenharl-rnem atwek, anwekantherrenh-anem ikwer-rnem anthek apmer renh. Rernem apek Canaan-itwek anenh-antey Akngeyel artwa atyetyart ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, renh-rnem itethilyek, Samuel apey-alyek-atwety. Samuel ra Akngey-kenh angkakert anenh. ²¹ Ikwer-penh akngerrrel Akngey

ayernek, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem rnkernetyek. Akngeyel-anem Saul renh rlwanek atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem anetyek. Saul ra Benjamin-kenh arrpemarl anenh, Kish-kenh alerikw. Ra atyetyart ilkwa anenh aherrety 40-ek-atwety. ²² Akngeyel renh irrentek intem-antey, ingwer-anem aney-alkenh. David-anem rnkernek, atyetyart ilkwa ikwer-rnem anetyek. David ikwer-penh alakenh Akngeyel ilek, 'David, Jesse-kenh alerikw, ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyl, rarl atyengant awelheyl.'

²³ Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnemek alhelek artwa anyent thwenetyek, ra renh-rnem itethiletyek. Artwa ranap David-kenh arrpemarl. Jesus ran artwa itethiley-angker aneyel. ²⁴ Jesus-they arrwekel-antey John apetyek. John-el Israel-kenh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, ranem renh-rnem baptise-emeletyek. ²⁵ John ra warrk ikwerrenh ywerrelhiletiek arrer-anem irrek, ra ingkerrenh ayernek, 'Angwenharl ayengan? Nthakenh arrantherr atyeng iterreyel? Atha arrenhantherr iley, ayeng itethiley-angker inngewenyarl. Arrantherr ikwer mpwelheyl. Aray, itethiley-angker ingwer-ingerant apetyeyenh. Ayengan rlterrk-wenyarl, artwa apmwamwamarl. Ayeng arrangkw, arwarl warrkenh ikwerrenh aneyel.'

²⁶ Artwa atyenh-rnemay, anwantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem aneyel, arrantherrap atyeng awelhenherr-arey! Artwa Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem arrantherr awelhenherr-arey, Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilek, rarl anwenhantherr itethilek. ²⁷ Aray, Jerusalem-areny-rnem atyetyart rernem iterl-arey-angenh akwerrparl, Jesus ikwer, rarl itethiley-angker aneyel. Pip rernem reytemilenh akwerrpel, Saturday arrpanenhel. ²⁸ Rernem Jesus renh ywarn-antey ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem Pilate renh ayernek, ra Jesus renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: 'Itethiley-angker ra ilwetyek.' Kel arraty-angkwarr aynteyel. Rernem-anem renh arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-they atwarrelhilek, awenng intey-warl akwernek. ³⁰ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek. ³¹ Rernem renh arrwekel apentenh Galilee-they Jerusalem-ek-atwety, rernem renh arek anngetherr arrpemarl, iteth-antey Ingkerrenhel alakenh ileyel, angka nhenh arraty innga aynteyel. ³²⁻³³ Anwantherr-anem arrekantherr angka mwerr-angker ilem. Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem alhelekarl, ingwer-inger itethiley-angker thwenetyek. Akngeyel kel itethiley-angker anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Jesus ra itethiley-angker Jesus anem. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh akemelhilekarl. Psalm 2-el Jesus-penh ileyel, 'Nga alerey atyenh aneyel. Lyert ayeng Akngey ngkwenh aneyel.' ³⁴ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek arlka ikwerrenh apmwirrey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: 'Atha arraty innga alheylel atharl David alhelek-apeny.' ³⁵ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny ingwerel aynteyel: 'Akngeyel nthakenh renh iwerl-alhey-angenh arlka ikwerrenh apmwirrey-angenh.'

³⁶ David-arl iteth anenh ra Akngeyek awelhenh. Ra kel ilwek. Rernem renh akwernek, arrwekeleny-rnem ikwer-itwek-antey. Arlka ikwerrenh apmwirrek-anem. ³⁷ Akngeyel Jesus renh ipmepenh akemelhilek, arlka ikwerrenh apmwirrey-angenh, arrangkw. ³⁸ Atyenh-rnemay, atha arrenhantherr ileyel, Jesus-angkwarr apententy, Akngeyel apmwa arrekantherrrety iwem. ³⁹ Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty-angkwarr aneyel, Moses-kenh angka arrangkwarr aynteyel. Arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr aneman. Moses-kenh angkekant awelhentey, arrantherr arraty apentey-angenh. ⁴⁰ Arrantherr mwanty anetyek. An-

wantherr mwanty arntarnt-arelhetyek, apmwewarl irrekerr. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-rnem alakenh aynteyel. ⁴¹ Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr apek atyeng irrpelthirrenty, arrantherr ilweyenan. Aray, atha ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwareyel. Arrantherr ayenh tnakey-angenh ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherr ileyel-angkwarr.' "

⁴² Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr tyaty ikwer-they tyerrelhek. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr yangkelhek, ingwer-rnem-warl apetyetyek, renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthetyek arlta Saturday-el. ⁴³ Jew ingwer-rnem-then rernem Akngey renh tnakek, ratherr ingwer-rnemek angkek. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey rlterrk innga tnaketyek, rarl renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh.

⁴⁴ Saturday ingwerel-anem ingkerrenh anyentirrek Akngey-kenh angka awetyek. ⁴⁵ Jew-rnemel akngerr aremel, Paul-kety arlkarirrek. Rernem-anem ingkerrenh angetherr Paul-ek irrpelthirrenh.

⁴⁶ Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr arnkaty ikwer-rnemek angkek, "Akngey ilkelheyel aylanth arrekantherr-tangkwel Akngey-kenh angka iletiek. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek irrpelthirreyel, intem iteth aney-angenh ilkelhey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem aylanth Jew-weny-rnem-warl alerl alheyel, Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem iletiek. ⁴⁷ Ingkartel anwenhantherr ilantheek, 'Atha arrenhantherr rnkerneek, Jew-weny-rnem atnwenhetyek atyeng-warl, angka atyenh iletiek arppemarl. Akngey ilkelheyel arrenhantherr itethiletiek.' "

⁴⁸ Angka awek-penh Jew-weny-rnem ikwerelhek. Ingkart renh tnakek arppemarl. Ingkerrel Akngeyelarl rlwanek itethiletiek, rernem Ingkart tnakek arppemarl.

⁴⁹ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnemel ingkerrenh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek arppemarl apmer Pisidia-ampenyel. ⁵⁰ Antioch tawen-itwek, arelh ilkwernem-then artwa ilkwernem-then rernem Akngeyey inkwerelhemel anenh. Jew-rnem-anem ikwer-rnem yangkelhek, Paul Barnabas atherrek anngerntirretyek. Rernem Paul-then Barnabas-then irrentek. ⁵¹ Paul Barnabas ratherr ahern ingkethey tertangkwelhilek, rernem iterl-aretyek apmwangkwarrarl rernem renh-atherr irrentek. Ratherr Iconium-warl alhek. ⁵² Ingkart-areny-rnem irrkngerney aleth-anem anenh. Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-itwek anenh.

14

Paul Barnabas-atherr tawen Iconium-warl alheyel

¹ Ikwer-penh Iconium-itwek Paul Barnabas-atherr Akngey-kenh angka ikwer-rnem ilek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-itwek. Renh-atherr awek-penh, Jew-rnem-then Greek angkeyelarl-rnem-then Jesus renh tnakek arppemarl. ² Jew ingwer-rnemel Jesus renh tnakey-angenh arrangkw. Ikwer-atherrety arlkarirrek arppemarl. Rernem irrwernek. Alethang ingwer-rnem ahelirrek-anem. ³ Paul Barnabas-atherr Iconium tawen-el anenh-antey, ratherr Akngey-kenh angkek arnkatyel akalty-anthek, Ratherr ilek, "Ingkartel ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel." Ingkartel renh-atherr rlterrkilek, ratherr ilek-ilek mpwarek, arntety-rnem mwerrilek. Alakenh-anyem Ingkartel Paul atherrek anayntilek, ratherr arraty innga akalty-anthek. ⁴ Iconium tawen-areny-rnem ywarn iterrek. Ingwer-rnem Jew-rnemek inkwerelhek. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr inkwerelhek.

⁵ Ikwer-penh Jew-weny-rnem-then Jew-rnem-then Atyetyart ilkwernem-then angkerrenh, Paul-atherr Barnabas-atherr apwertel wetyek.

⁶ Ratherrarl angka awek-penh, ratherr aterel-anem anterrek apmer Lycaonia-warl. Lystra tawen-itwek Derbe tawen-itwek-anem intem-antey-anem aney-alpek. ⁷ Ratherr ingwer-rnem-anem Jesus-kenh angka mwerr akalty-anthek.

Paul Barnabas-atherr Lystra-el, Derbe-el

⁸ Lystra tawen ikwer-itwek artwa thapel anyent anenh. Alakenh-antey ra ilkwerrek, ingkel alhey-angenh. ⁹ Ranem Paul awek rarl ingwer-rnem akalty-antherl-apenh. Artwa renh aremel Paul ra iterl-arek rarl Jesus renh tnakenh, renh irrpelthel mwerriletyek. ¹⁰ Paul-el artwa renh ilek, "Ingka atherrel, rtnerl-alha." Kel ra alpek-anem.

¹¹ Ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, altyerr ingwer-rnem irrwerl-they apetyenty-arrpantey ikwer-rnem-warl, Zeus, Hermes-atherr. ¹² Apalel rernem Barnabas renh itnewek Zeus, Paul-arl rernem itnewek Hermes. Rernem ingwer-rnem angkerrenh, Hermes, Zeus-kenh angkakertarl anenh. ¹³ Zeus-kenh tyaty ilkwa tawen-they aketh-ampenyel artelhekarl arrer-antey. Atyetyart tyaty-areny ilkelhenh Paul-ek-atherr Barnabas-ek-atherr inkwerelhetyek, tyenkerr-anem renh-atherr anthetyek. Pwelek-rnem-then alperr-rnem-then akngek ikwer-atherr-warl.

¹⁴ Paul-atherrel angka awek-penh, ratherr ahelirrek, arnkwa arlpenty-anem ilterrek. Akngerr ampep-warl ratherr arlkemel anterrek, ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ "Artwernemay, aylernanth ahern-areny arrpemar, arrekantherr-apeny. Aylernanth angka mwerr arrekantherr ilerl-apeyel. Irrtywerrey-angker altyerr ahern nhareny ipmay! Akngey iteth-warl angkepirrenhey-alpenherr-arey! Akngey ikwer-warl, rarl alker-then ahern-then kwaty alay-then arrpmernekarl, thip-rnem-then irrpeng kwaty-areny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Ingkerrenh anenh apatemel awank-akerr, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Aleyan Akngey ilkelheyel, ingkerrenh ikwer-warl angkepirretyek, altyerr irrtywerrey-angker apmwekety ipmelhetyek, renhant anyent iterl-aretyek. ¹⁷ Akngey innga ikwer-rnem anayntelhilek, rarl innga aneyel, ikwer-rnem inkwerelhemel kwaty aparew renh-rnem amern ingwerek-ingwer-then anthek. Alakenhaym ra ingkerrenh wantek, irrkngerney anthemel." Alakenh ratherr renh-rnem ilek.

¹⁸ Innganem ratherr renh-rnem arternpilemel ilek.

¹⁹ Jew-rnem Antioch tawen-they Iconium tawen-warl apetyek. Rernem-anem Iconium tawen-areny-rnem ilantheke, Paul renh apwertel wemel ipmek atwetyek. Apwertel wek rernem. Rernem ikwer iterrek renh ipmek wenty-athen. Tawen-they aketh-ampeny-warl-anem iytarr-akngemel iwerl-alpek. ²⁰ Kwertengerl ikwerrenh-rnem ikwer-warl apetyek. Paul ra akemirrey-ayntek. Paul ikwer-rnem-angkwarr tawen-warl alpek arrpemar. Ingwepenh-anem Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr Derbe tawen-warl alpek. ²¹ Tawen ikwer-itwek-anem ratherr ingwer-rnem Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthek, Jesus renh tnakemel. Derbe tawen ikwer-they Lystra tawen-warl alpek. Ikwer-penhan Iconium tawen-warl-anem Antioch tawen-warl alhek.

Paul Barnabas-atherr Antioch-warl alpeyel

²² Ratherr-anem kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkilek, renh-rnem ilek rernem Jesus renh tnaketyek aleth-antey. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek, "Aray, anwantherr artewentyel irrwampeyenh, Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh aneyel." ²³ Paul Barnabas ratherr artwernem anyentarl-anyentarl arrerneynek,

rernem tyaty-areny ingkerrenh arntarnt-aretyek. Ratherr amern arlkwey-angenh, Akngey renh ayernek, ra artwa arntarnt-arey-angker renh-rnem aleth-antey atnyenetyek.

²⁴ Paul Barnabas ratherr apmer Pisidia-angkwarr alhek. Pamphylia-warl apetyek. ²⁵ Perga tawen-areny-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Ikwer-penhan ratherr Attalia tawen-angkwarr-anem anper-alhek. ²⁶ Attalia ikwer-itwek rtnwewarl nganerl-alhemel, ratherr Antioch tawen-warl alpek. Antioch-arenyel-rnem Akngey renh ayernek, ra renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek. Antioch-arenyel-rnem renh-atherr thwenek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek ingwer-rnemek, rernemarl akwerrp anenh. Ratherr akwerrp ingwer-rnemek angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Ratherr kel warrk ikwer-atherrenh ywerrelhilek.

²⁷ Antioch-itwek ratherr Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem anyentilek. Ratherr-anem Inkart-areny-rnem ilek, "Aylanth Akngey-kenh angka Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem rlterrkiletiek, rernem Jesus renh tnaketyek." ²⁸ Ratherr-anem kwertengerl-rnem-itwek aleth-antey aney-alpek.

15

Tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem apmer Jerusalem-itwek angkerretyek

¹ Antioch-areny ingwer-rnem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem Jew-weny anenh. Arlta ingwerel Inkart-areny Jew ingwer-rnem apmer Judea-they apetyek apmer Antioch-warl, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthetyek, atherr-angkwarr-penh. Rernem Inkart-areny-rnem akalty-anthek, rernem Moses-kenh angka arrweleny apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey. "Akngeyel arrenhantherr atnyeney-angenh, Moses-kenh angka apentey-angenharr arrantherr aneyelan." ² Rernem ilenh, Paul-then Barnabas-then. Antioch-areny-rnemel Paul Barnabas-atherr artwa ingwer-rnem-then rlwanek, Jerusalem-warl alhetyek, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arratyilerretyek, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny-rnem-then.

³ Tyaty-arenyel-rnem renh-rnem kel thwenek. Rernem alhek, Phoenicia-angkwarr, Samaria-angkwarr. Rernem tyaty-areny-rnem ilek, "Akngeyel Jew-weny-rnem kel atnyenek, itethilek." ⁴ Paul-kenh-rnem Jerusalem-warl alhek. Rernem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek. Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "Aray, Akngeyel Jew-weny-rnem itethilek. Anwantherr ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka renh-rnem akalty-anthetyek." ⁵ Artwa Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem Pharisee-rnem-arl anenh. Rernem-anem rtnerl-alhemel angkek, "Aray, Jew-weny-rnem rernemarl Jesus tnakem artwirretyek-tangkwel, Moses-kenh angkek-anem awelhey-alenty."

⁶ Kwertengerl-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-then anyentirrenh, angkerretyek. ⁷ Rernem intem-antey ilerrenh. Peter-anem rtnerl-alhemel angkek, "Arrantherr kel akalty, Akngeyel ayenh rlwanek atha apmer arrpanenh-angkwarr angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek Jew ingwer-rnemek, rernem-anem Jesus tnaketyek. ⁸ Akngey kel ingkerrenhek akalty. Akngey kel lwewarrernelhek Jew-weny-rnemek. Ikwer-rnem inkwerelhek ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyel-apeny. Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwart renh ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, anwekantherr-warl thwenek-apeny. ⁹ Ranem Jew-weny-rnem-kety apmwan iwek rernem renh tnakenty, rarl anwekantherrety apmwa iwek-apeny. Anwantherr renh tnakem aleth-antey. ¹⁰ Ilek-ketyarl arrantherran awerr aneyel ikwer-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh angka apentekerran? Iterl-aray, anwantherr Moses-kenh

angkek ywarn apentetyek arrkernelheyel. Arrwekeleny-rnem ywarn arrkernelhenh arrpemar. ¹¹ Akngeyel ingkerrenh anwenhantherr atnyenem, anwekantherr inkwerelhemel anwantherrarl Jesus tnakenty, Jew-rnem-then, Moses-kenh angka iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-then.”

¹² Barnabas Paul-atherr angkenharl tyaty-arenyel-rnem renh-atherr akatemel awenh. Ratherr renh-rnem ilek Akngeyelarl renh-atherr rlter-rkilek, ilek-ilek mpwaretyek, arntety-rnem mwerriletyek, Jew-weny-rnem-itwek.

¹³ James-el-anem ilek, “Atyenh-rnem, atyeng-anem awelhenherr-arey!
¹⁴ Simon-el ayenh ilek, ‘Akngeyel renh-rnem arrwekel rlwanek, rernem ikwer-areny-rnem-anem anetyek.’ ¹⁵ Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny-rnemel ilerl-apenh, alakenh arrpemar. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh-anyem aynteyel. ¹⁶ Inkart ra angkek, ‘Ingwer-ingeran ayeng apey-alpeyenh, atha David-kenh-rnem akngerriletyek, rernemar. Irrpetyapant aneyel-kety. ¹⁷ Ikwer-penh Jew-weny ingwer-rnem Inkart-warlanem angkepirreyenh, Inkartel renh-rnem arrwekel rlwanek-angkwarr.’
¹⁸ Inkart ra awank-antey alakenh angkek. ¹⁹ Alakenh-anyem anwantherr arrkngert angkey-angenh, rernem menty Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. ²⁰ Anwantherr ikwer-rnem ingkwernetyek pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenetyek, rernem angka arraty iterl-aretyek. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel-angkwarr, rernem irrtywerremel altyerr-arrpantey-rnem-itwek tyenkerr amern-then aker-then arlkwey-angenh anayntetyek, rernem ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh anayntetyek, rernem aker arrkngangketyarr arlkwey-angenh anayntetyek, arrknga antywey-angenh anayntetyek. ²¹ Aray, awankthey apmer arrpanenh-itwek Moses-kenh angkangkwarr akalty-anthenh. Rernem arlta Saturday arrpanenhel anyentel-anyentel reytirrek Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-rnem-itwek.”

Jerusalem-areny-rnemel pip thweneyel Antioch-areny-rnem-warl

²² Ikwer-penh angkakert-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-then tyaty-areny ingkerrenh rernem artwernem-anem rlwanek, Paul Barnabas-atherr-angkwarr Antioch tawen-warl alhetyek. Judas itna ingwer Barsabbas-an. Artwa ingweran Silas. ²³ Kel rernem pip ingkwernek thwenetyek ikwer-atherr-angkwarr. Rernem alakenh ingkwernek pip-warl, Antioch tyaty-areny-rnemek, “Atyenh-rnem, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akngerr, angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then! Arrantherrarl Jew-weny-rnem, arrantherr Antioch tawen-itwek aneyel apmer Syria-el apmer Cilicia-el-then. ²⁴ Anwantherr awek ingwer-rnemarl arrekanterr irrpelthirreyel. Anwantherr awek artwa tyaty-areny irrpety arrekanterr-warl alhek, rernem-anem arrenhantherr ilpertiley-alhek. Anwernantherran renh-rnem thweney-angenharl, anwernantherr arlarl. ²⁵ Anwernantherr angkerrenh, Barnabas-atherr Paul-atherr ingwer-rnem-then arrekanterr-warl thwenetyek. Anwernantherr Barnabas Paul ikwer-atherr inkwerelhemel. ²⁶ Ingwer-rnem ikwer-atherr irrpelthirrenh, irrwampenh anthenh, ratherrarl Jesus Christ-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. ²⁷ Anwernantherr-anem Judas-atherr Silas-atherr ikwer-atherr-angkwarr thwenem. Rernem pip ikwer-penh angka anayntilem, angka anyent renhey-antey. ²⁸ Itnweng Rlwartel ra anwekantherr ilek, arrekanterr angka irrpetyapant anayntiletyek. ²⁹ Arrantherr amern-then aker-then arlkweyang anetyek, ingwer-rnemel altyerr-arrpantey tyenkerr anthe-kety. Arrantherr arrknga antyweyang anayntetyek aker arrkngangketyarr.

Arrantherr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh. Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anetyek, nhekant awelhemel.”

³⁰ Tyaty-areny-rnemel artwa renh-rnem thwenek, apmer Antioch-warl. Rernem Antioch tyaty-areny-rnem akarrilek. Pip-anem rernem antheek. Artwa anyentel-anem reytemilek. ³¹ Angka renh awemel tyaty-areny-rnem inkwerelhek, angka mwerr-angkerarl reytemilekek. ³² Judas-atherr Silas-atherr ratherr Akngey-kenh angkakert akalty atherr anenh. Ratherr-anem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akngerr akalty-antheek rlterrkilemel-anem.

³³ Ratherr arleng-alenty aney-alhek. Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel Antioch-areny-rnem thweney-alpek Jerusalem-warl, ³⁴⁻³⁵ Paul Barnabas-atherr Antioch-el anenh. Ratherr renh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheek, ikwer-rnem anayntilek angka renh. Ingwer-rnemel angka akalty-antheek arrpemar.

Paul Barnabas-atherr

³⁶ Ikwer-penhan Paul Barnabas-warl angkek, “Ntwa tawen nheng-rnem iterl-areyel? Aylanth renh-rnem aretyek, akngerr ingwer-rnem arrwekelarl aylanth akalty-antheek-rnem Akngey-kenh angka.” ³⁷ Barnabas ilkelhenh artwa John atnwenhetyek arrpemar. John itna ingweran Mark. ³⁸ Mark ikwer-atherrety arrwekel arlkarirrek, aleth ikwer-atherr-angkwarr warrkirrerl-anekerr. Alakenh-they renh-atherr Pamphylia-they iwerl-alhek. Paul ilkelhey-angenh renh atnwenhetyek, rarl arlkarirremel alpek-kety.

³⁹ Ratherr Mark ikwer-they ilterrek. Ywarn arratyilerremel ratherr kel ipmelhekant-anem. Barnabas-el-anem Mark renh ikngwerl-alhek. Ratherr rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek apmer Cyprus-warl alhek. ⁴⁰ Paul-el Silas rlwanek ilkwatherr alhetyek. Tyaty-areny-rnem ikwer-atherr Ingkart-warl angkek, Ingkartel renh-atherr arntarnt-aretyek. ⁴¹ Ikwer-penh ratherr Syria-angkwarr Cilicia-angkwarr alhek. Ratherr tyaty-areny ingwer-rnem rlterrkilek-anem.

16

Paul yangkelheyel Timothy ikwer, ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek

¹ Paul Derbe tawen-warl alhek. Ikwer-penhan Lystra tawen-warl-anem anperl-alhek. Tawen ikwerel artwa Timothy anenh arrwekel. Ra Jesus-kenh kwertengerl anenh. Timothy-kenh amikw Jew arrpemar anenh, ra Jesus-arl apenteyel arrpemar. Aynikwarl ikwerenh Greece-arenyarl anenh. ² Jesus-arl apenteyel Lystra-areny-rnem-then Iconium-areny-rnem-then rernem ingkerrenhel Timothy tnakek, Timothy-ek inkwerelhek. ³ Paul ilkelhenh Timothy ikwer-angkwarr alhetyek. Jew ingkerrenh akalty anenh aynikw ikwerenh Greece-areny anenh. Alakenhaym-they Paul-el Timothy renh artwa mpwarek artwa Jew-rnem ahelirrekerr.

⁴ Rernem tawen arrpanenh-angkwarr alhek. Rernem Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apenh Jerusalem-areny angkakert-rnem-then tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then arrwekelarl antheek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ⁵ Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem akalty innganem irrek, ingwer-rnem Akngey-warl angkepirrek. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnem tyaty-areny-rnem-warl antelhek-anem Akngeyel ingwer-rnem anyentilek tyaty-areny-rnem-warl.

Paul-el altyerr areyel, artwa apmer Macedonia-arenyarl ikwer yangkelheyel

⁶ Itnweng Rlwart arrkngert angkek Paul ikwer-rnem, apmer Asia-itwek Akngey-kenh angka akalty-anthekerr. Alakenh-anyem rernem Phrygia-itwek ingwer-rnem akalty-anthey-alpek apmer Galatia-itwek-then. ⁷ Apmer Mysia-arl arey-alhek-penh, rernem ilkelhek apmer Bithynia-warl alhetyek. Jesus-kenh Itnweng arrkngert angkek ikwer-rnem. ⁸ Rernem Mysia-angkwarr anper-alhek Troas tawen-warl.

⁹ Apmer ikwer-itwek Paul-el altyerr arek ingwel. Ra artwa Macedonia-areny arek, ikwer yangkelhekarl, "Macedonia-warl apetyay anwekantherr-warl, anwenhantherr akalty-anthetyek." ¹⁰ Ingwepenh-antey anwantherr rtnwek nthwey-ayntek apmer Macedonia ikwer-warl artarnpenhetyek kwaty-angkwarr. "Anwantherr iterl-arek Akngey anwekantherr yangkelhek, Macedonia-areny-rnem akalty-anthetyek."

Lydia-el Jesus renh tnakeyel

¹¹ Troas-itwek anwernantherr rtnwewarl nganek. Anwernantherr Samothrace ikwer-warl artarnpenhek. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan Neapolis ikwer-warl-anem. ¹² Tawen ikwer-they anwernantherr ingkel-anem alhek apmer Philippi-warl. Philippi ra tawen ilkwa anenh apmer Macedonia-itwek. Tawen ikwer-itwek Rome-areny akngerr anenh. Tawen ikwer-itwek anwernantherr arlta irrpety-inger anenh.

¹³ Arlta Saturday ikwerel anwernantherr tawen ikwer-they anperl-alhek, lher kwaty-akert-warl. Anwernantherr iterl-arek kwaty-angkwarr lher ikwer-itwek Jew-rnemarl akarrirrenh Akngey-warl angkayntetyek. Apmer-itwek anwernantherr aney-alhek. Anwernantherr-anem arelh akngerr-itwek angkerrenh. ¹⁴ Arelh anyent rarl Paul awenh, itnan Lydia. Thyatira tawen-arenyarlap ran. Ra arnkwa mwerr-angker rnter-rnter payemelenh ingwer-rnem-warl tharlemilenh. Lydia ra Akngey-angkwarr apentenh. Ingkartel iylpa ikwer altywerilek, ra Paul arraty awetyek, Akngey-anem tnakemel. ¹⁵ Paul-el-anem renh baptise-emelek, ikwerenhrnem-then. Ikwer-penhan Lydia-el anwernenhantherr ikngwerl-alhek, "Arrantherr iterl-areyel, athan Ingkart innga tnakeyelarl. Kel apetyenherr-arey, apmer atyenhel anetyek." Anwernantherr kel ikwer inkwerelhek, apmer ikwerenhel-anem anenh.

Paul Silas-atherr Philippi tyayl-itwek

¹⁶ Arlta ingwerel anwernantherr apmer irrkaty ikwer-warl-antey alhek, Jew-rnemarl tyatyek akarrirrenh-warl, Akngey-warl angkayntetyek. Kwey aleyak warrkenhel anwernenhantherr arek. Ra arrenty-akert anenh. Arrenty-kenh rlterrk-akertel ra arrwekel-antey ilenh nthakenharl irreyenh, ngangker-apeny. Kwey warrkenhel renh-rnem ilenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh man antheke, angka ra tyakarlarl arrwekel-antey ilenh, nthakenharl irreyenh. Alakenh-anyem atyetyart ikwerenhrnemel man akngerr mpwarenh ikwer-they. ¹⁷ Kwey ranem anwernenhantherr apentek arlkemel, "Artwa akngerr nhenh-rneman Akngey inngekenh angkakert-rnemarlarl. Rernem arrenhantherr kel arraty innga ilem, arrantherrarl Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngyel arrenhantherr itethilemarlarl."

¹⁸ Kwey ra anwernenhantherr aleth-antey apentenh. Angka anyent ikwerel arlkerl-apenh. Ra Paul renh arwengkilek. Paul ranem rtnek arelh renh aremel, Paul-el arrenty renh ilek. "Jesus-kenh rlterrk-akertel atha ngenh ilem, kwey aleyak ikwer-they tyerrelha!" Arrenty ranem kwey ikwer-they kel tyerrelhek. ¹⁹ Atyetyart-rnem ahelirrek ikwer-atherrety,

man kwey ra mpwarey-angenh-anem anenh-kety. Rernem Paul Silas-atherr anterrkwek tawen-warl akngek, court-el angketyek. ²⁰ Ikwer-penh rernem renh-atherr atyetyart-rnem-itwek ayntarrp-ilek, "Artwa nhenh-atherr Jew-atherr aneyel. Ratherr-antey arrpemar. Tawen nhareny-rnem ingkerrenh arwengkiley. ²¹ Ratherr anwenhantherr ilem anwantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Rome-areny-rnem anwantherr alakenh apentey-angenharl."

²² Artwa akngerr akarrirrek Paul renh-atherr ayntarrp-iletyek. Atyetyart court-areny rernem ahelengkw-rnem ilantheK Paul-atherr Silas-atherr arnkwa lheletyek, whip-el atwetyek. ²³ Rernem renh-atherr artewentyel atwekarl-penh, rernem renh-atherr tyayl-warl-anem akwernek. Rernem tyayl-areny artwamp ilantheK, renh-atherr mwantyeL arerl-ayntetyek. ²⁴ Alakenh-anyem tyayl-areny artwampel-rnem renh-atherr tyayl kwen inggearl akwernek, arlaw atherr-anem tyeYnel arertnek.

²⁵ Ingwa ampepel Paul-atherr Silas-atherr Akngey-warl angkek Akngey tnakemel aylelhemel. Tyayl-areny ingwerel-anem renh-atherr awek arrpemar. ²⁶ Ahern ranem artewenty innga akngelhekarlel, tyayl renh akngenhelhilek arrpemar. Tyayl arriw ingkerrenh altywerirrek, tyeYn lhelhek ingkerrenh-they.

²⁷ Tyayl-areny atyetyart artwamp ranem atyekirrek, ranem arek tyayl arriw altywerirrekarl. Ra iterrek tyayl-areny-rnem ingkerrenh anterrenty-arrpantey. Alakenh-anyem ra nayp arlpenty inek, ipmek atwelhetyek antwerrel. ²⁸ Paul-anem ikwer arlkek, "Ipmek atwelhey-angenh, anwantherr ingkerrenh nhel aneyel-antey, tyerrelhey-angenh!"

²⁹ Tyayl-areny atyetyart ranem lyenentyek yangkelhek arlkemel, ra anaynt aretyek. Ranem tyayl ikwer-warl aylpek. Ra aterirrek innga, Paul-atherr-kety, Silas-atherr-kety. Ampwethel arrernelhek kwenirremel. ³⁰ Akemirremel ra renh-atherr aketh-warl atnwenhek. Ra renh-atherr ayernek, "Artwamp atherray! Nthakenh athan ilem, ayenh Akngeyeyel itethiletyekan?"

³¹ Ratherr-anem ilek, "Ingkart Jesus tnakay! Ikwer-penhan Akngeyeyel ngenh itethileyenh ngkwenh-rnem-then warrkenh ngkwenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey."

³² Tyayl-areny artwamp ra Paul Silas-atherr atnwenhek warl ikwerenh-warl. Ikwer-penhan Paul Silas ratherr renh Akngey-kenh angka akalty-antheK warl-areny ingwer-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey, ³³ Tyayl-areny artwamp ra tywen renh-atherr anterel apernek, mwerriletyek. Ikwer-penhan Paul-atherrel renh baptise-emelek, ikwerenh-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ³⁴ Ikwer-penhan tyayl-areny artwamp ra renh-atherr apmer ikwerenh-warl atnwenheynek, renh-atherr amern anthetyek. Tyayl-areny artwamp inkwerelhek ikwerenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey Akngey tnakemel.

³⁵ Kel ingwepenh-antey Atyetyart court-areny rernem iltyemwerney-rnem thwenek angkakert angka tyayl-areny atyetyart ikwer-warl. "Artwa renh-atherr kel tyarlewetyek!"

³⁶ Tyayl-areny atyetyart ranem Paul renh ilek, "Atyetyart court-arenyel angka thwenek, mpwelenhanth tyarlewetyek. Mpwelanth-anem arternp alpenherr-atherr aterirrey-angenh."

³⁷ Paul-el angkakert-rnem thwenek, "Rernem aylenhanth arrwekel court-emiley-angenh-antey. Aylanth arlarl, Rome-areny arrpemar. Rernem aylenhanth whip-el atwek akngerr-itwek, tyayl-warl akwernemel.

Lyert-anem rernem arrkernelheyel aylernanthenh anyelkel tyarlewetyek. Arrangk-wety alha! Rernemarrp apetyey tyayl-they aylernanthenh tyarlewetyek.”

³⁸ Ityemwerney angkakert-rnem alpek angka court-areny-rnem iley-alpek. Atyetyart court-arenyel awek Paul Silas-atherr Rome-areny arrpemarl anenh, rernem aterirrek. ³⁹ Tyayl-warl alhemel rernem renh-atherr arternpilek, renh-atherr tyayl-they tyerrek. Ikwer-penhan rernem renh-atherr ilek, apmer ingwer-warl-anem alhetyek. ⁴⁰ Tyayl-they tyerrelhemel Paul Silas-atherr Lydia-kenh apmer-warl alhek. Jesus-arl apentenh akngerr apmer ikwerel anenh arrpemarl. Ratherr ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka ilek warl ikwer-itwek, renh-rnem rlterrilemel. Ikwer-penhan ratherr kel alpekant-anem.

17

Paul Silas-atherr Thessalonica tawen-warl alheyel

¹ Rernem Amphipolis tawen-they Apollonia tawen-angkwarr arntarnpenhek Thessalonica tawen-warl apetyek. Tawen ikwerel Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty arrwekel artelhenh. ² Arlta Saturday-el Paul tyaty ikwer-warl alhek. Saturday arrpanenhel wik 3-ek-atwety, ra tyaty ikwer-warl alhenh Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny anayntileyek, Jew-rnemek. ³ Ra renh-rnem akalty-anthek Akngeyelarl arrwekel alhelek Jesus renh ahern nhewarl thwenetyek. Jesus rey-antey Akngey-kenh impen, Christ-an. Jesus ra irrwampemel ilwetyek, Ra itethirremel akemirreyen armpemarl. Jesus Christ rarl arrwekel ilwek rarl angkep arrpemarl itethirremel akemirrek. Jesus inngantey ipmepenitethirremel akemirrek Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny aynteyel-angkwarr-antey. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, arrwekelenyel Akngey-kenh angka ingkwernek-angkwarr. ⁴ Jew ingwer-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka tnakek, Paul-atherr Silas-atherr-angkwarr antelhek, artwa Greece-areny iylpareth-rnem Paul-atherr-angkwarr antelhek, arelh atyetyart-rnem-then.

⁵ Jew-rnem arlkarirrek Paul ikwer-atherrety. Rernem-anem artwa apmwernem akarrilek apmer-areny-rnem arwengkilek. Rernem-anem irrwernek, Jason-kenh apmer-warl alhek Paul Silas-atherr anterrkwetyek. ⁶ Ratherr Jason-kenh apmer-itwek aney-angenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem Jason renh anterrkwek, Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem-anem Paul-atherr atnwenhek, artwa apmwernem-warl ayntarrpilemel-anem ilek. “Paul-then Silas-then ratherr, apmer arrpanenwarl apetyek, apmwangkwarr ilpetyek. Ikwer-penhan ratherr nhenwarl-anem apetyek. ⁷ Jason-el renh-atherr arntarnt-arek. Rernem anwenhantherr ilek, ‘Jesus Atyetyart ilkwa aneyel.’ Alakenh rernem Atyetyart anwekantherrenh Caesar-ek irrpelthirreyel.”

⁸ Angka awek-penh, ingkerrenh anyentirrek, rernem ahelirrek-anem. ⁹ Artwa apmwernem-anem Jason ilek, man ra anthenhey-alpetyek. Ikwer-penhan renh-rnem ileyek-anem tyarlewek.

Paul Silas-atherr Berea tawen-warl alheyel

¹⁰ Ingwa ikwerel-antey Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnemel Paul Silas-atherr Berea tawen-warl-anem thwenek. Berea ikwer-itwek ratherr Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-warl alhek. ¹¹ Jew Thessalonica tawen-areny-rnem arlkarirrenh. Berea-areny-rnem iylpareth-rnem anenh. Rernem inkwerelhek innga Paul-kenh angkek. Arlta arrpanenhel Akngey-kenh pip arrwekeleny reytemilek, rernem aretyek Paul-el apek renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr

akalty-anthetyek. ¹² Jew aknggerrel Jesus renh tnakek, arelh atyetyart Greece-areny Jesus renh tnakek arrpemarl Greece-areny artwernemel-then.

¹³ Jew Thessalonica-areny aknggerrel awek-penh Paul-el tawen Berea-itwek Akngey-kenh angka innga akalty-anthek, rernem Berea-warl-anem alhek. Rernem irrwernek. ¹⁴ Alakenh-anyem Jesus-arl apenteyel aknggerrel Paul renh anamerl-antey thwenek ament kwaty alay-angkwarr arntarn-penhemel alpetyek ingwer-rnem-kety Silas Timothy-atherr apmer Berea-el-antey anenh. ¹⁵ Artwa akngerr ingwer-rnem rernem Paul-atherr-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek rernem renh Athens tawen-warl artengewek. Rernem alpey-angenh-antey, Paul-el renh-rnem ilek Silas-atherr anamerl ikwer-warl apetyek.

Paul alheyel Athens tawen-warl

¹⁶ Paul Silas ratherr Athens-itwek mpwelhenh ingkart-arrpantey mpwarekarl akngerr, ranem ahelirremel arey-alhek. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem ra tyaty-itwek Jew akngerr-itwek angkerrenh Greece-areny-rnem-itwek, rernemarl Akngey innga arraty iterl-arenh. Arlta arrpanenhel apmer-areny-rnem-itwek angkerrenh, tawen ampep-itwek. ¹⁸ Artwa irrpety ingwer-rneman Epicurus ikwer kwertengerl anenh, artwa irrpety ingwer-rneman Zeno-kenh kwertengerl anenh. Paul-then artwa ingwer-rnem-then rernem angkerrenh, "Artwa arwengk ilenhelan irrtwyerremel anwenhantherr iley. Ilekek ra anwenhantherr ilem?"

Irrpety ingwer-rneman alakenh angkek, "Ra ingwer-rnem-kenh Akngeyeyek angkeyel." Rernem alakenh angkek. Paul-el renh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthek, "Jesus ipmepenh akemirrekarl."

¹⁹ Artwa rernem Paul renh akngek Areopagus Council-warl. Rernem renh ayernek, "Ntwa apek anwenhantherr ilem angka renh ntwarl akngerr akalty-antheyel?" ²⁰ Rernem ilkwerl-alhek, "Angka aleyantarl anwenhantherr awek." Rernem Paul renh ilek, "Lyertant anwantherr awek angka renh anwekantherr anayntila!"

²¹ Athens-areny-rnem akngerr arlta arrpanenhel angkek awelherlenty-akngenh, angka ingweram-ingwer ikwer-penh angkerretyek.

²² Paul akemirrek Areopagus Council ikwer-rnem-warl, rap angkek, "Artwa Athens-areny-rnemay, atha areyel arrantherr altyerr akngerr-akert aneyel. ²³ Ayeng tawen-angkwarr alhenhel, athan arek altyerr-arrpantey ingwerek-ingwer arrekantherrenh. Anyent ingwerekant arrantherr ikwer akwerrp-antey aneyel. Akngey inngarrpantey arrantherr apentenh apalel, arrantherr iterremel altyerr renh-arrpantey, iltyelarl mpwarek gold-penh. Akngey innga ikwer-penh atha arrekantherr iletyek. ²⁴ Akngey anyent innga ra alker-then ahern-then arrpmernek, arwerl-rnem-then atnwenh-rnem-then artwernem-then ingkerrenh-antey. Ranem ingkerrenhek Ingkart aneyel. Akngey warl iltyel mpwarekarl-itwel nthakenh aney-angenh. ²⁵ Akngey anyent innga ingwerel renh nthakenh iley-angenh. Rant ingkerrenh itethilem renh-rnem amern-then anthem, ingkerrenh-antey. ²⁶ Artwa anyent-they ingwerek-ingwer arrpmernek, ranem renh-rnem arlperryilek. Ra anyentel-anyentel apmer renh-rnem antheynek. Ra ikwer-rnem akalty apmer nthenh-ampenyel rernem aneyel, ilengerarl rernem ywerreyenh. ²⁷ Akngey ingkerrenhek anayntelhilek, rernem ikwer nthwetyek, renh iterl-aretyek. Akngey ra anwekantherr-itwek arrer aneyel. ²⁸ 'Ra anwenhantherr iteth atnyenem, rlterrkilem, arntarnt-arem.' Artwa anyentel ilek, 'Anwantherr alerikw ikwerrenh ingkerrenh aneyel!'

²⁹ Anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem aneyel. Nthakenh iterrey-angenh Akngey anwekantherrenh gold-penh thilp-penh mpwarey-angenh, apwert-penh mpwarey-angenh. ³⁰ Awank-akerran alhenh ament-warltangkwel, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem menty atwey-angenh arntarnt-arenh. Aley-anem ra ilkelheyel ingkerrenh ikwer-warlanem angkepirretyek. ³¹ Ra kel akalty arlta ikwerel-antey ra ingkerrenh-antey arraty innga akngakeyenh. Ra artwa anyent rlwanek, ingkerrenh-they akngakeyenh. Anwantherr akalty ra arraty innga anem, rarl artwa renh ipmepenh akemelhilekarl.”

³² Rernem awek-penh Akngeyel artwa anyent ipmepenh akemelhilek, ingwer-rnem atherrek, ikwer irrpelthirremel. Ingwer-rnemel Paul renh ilek, “Ingwer-ingeran anwantherr ngkweng awelhetyek arrpemarl.”

³³ Paul Areopagus Council-they alpekant-anem. ³⁴ Artwa irrpetyel angka ikwerenh renh tnakek, kel renh ingkern-they apentek, alhek ikwer-angkwarr. Artwa anyent itnan Dionysius Areopagus Council-areny anenh. Arelh anyentel itnan Damaris ingwerel-rnem-then Ingkart renh tnakek-anem.

18

Paul alheyel tawen Corinth-warl

¹ Paul tawen Athens-they anperl-alhek, tawen Corinth-warl alhek. ² Corinth ikwer-itwek ra Jew anyent arek itnan ikwerenh. Aquila apmer Pontus-areny. Anew ikwerenh Priscilla. Ratherr apmer Italy-el anenh, Rome tawen-itwek. Caesar Claudius-el. Jew-rnem ingkerrenh Rome-they irrentek. Ratherr Corinth-warl apetyek. Paul-anem ikwer-atherr-warl alhek. ³ Paul-el awek Aquila ra kalikw arnwarney-angker arrpemarl, ikwer-apeny. Paul anewart ikwer-atherr-itwek anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Paul-atherr Aquila-atherr ratherr kalikw arnwarnenh.

⁴ Arlta Saturday ikwerel ra tyaty-warl alhek Jew-rnem-then Greece-areny-rnem-then angkerretyek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁵ Silas Timothy-atherr ratherr apmer Macedonia-they apetyek. Ikwer-penhan Paul ran ipmelhek-anem, kalikw arnwarney-angenh-anem anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel Jew-rnem akalty-anthenh. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Jesus renhey-antey Akngeyel awank-akerr alhelek ahern nhenh-warl thwenetyek, ingkerrenh itethiletyek.” ⁶ Jew-rnem Paul ikwer ahelirremel irrpelthirrenh. Paul-el ahern tertangkwehilek arnkwa ikwerenh-they, renh-rnem ilek, “Akngeyel arrenhantherr irrenteyenh. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh-kety, atha arrenhantherr iwerl-alhemarl. Akngeyel arrenhantherr atweyenh, arrantherr ayenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh anetyek? Lyert ayeng Jew-weny-rnem-warl alhetyek, atha ikwer-rnemekant-anem angka mwerr-angker iletiek.”

⁷ Paul-anem alhek apmer ingwer-warl, Titius Justus-kenh-warl. Titius Justus-kenh apmer Jew-kenh tyaty akely-ampeny-itwek artelhekarl. Titius Justus Akngey ikwer inkwerelhenh. ⁸ Artwa Crispus ra Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyart anenh, ikwerenh-rnem-then warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem-then, rernem Ingkart renh tnakenh. Corinth-areny-rnem akngerr rernem Paul renh awek-penh rernem renh tnakek-anem. Ikwer-penhan rernem baptise inek, ingkerrenhel.

⁹ Ingwa ingwerelan Paul-el altyerr arek, ranem awek Ingkartelarl renh ilek. “Paul-ay, aterirrey-angenh! Artewentyel renh-rnem akalty-antha! Akater nyerrirremel aney-angenh. Ayeng ngkweng-itwel aneyel.

¹⁰ Ingwer-rnemel ngenh nthakenh atwey-angenh aneyel. Akngerr ingwer-rneman atyenh-rnem nhel aneyel-antey, ngenh arntarnt-aretyek apmwernem-kety.” ¹¹ Paul al kent 18-ek-atwety anenh, Corinth ikwer-itwek. Ra akngerr ingwer-rneman akalty-anthenh.

¹² Gallio atyetyart Achaia-areny anenh. Jew-rnemel Paul renh anterrkewek, court-warl-anem akngemel. Rernem renh ayntarrp-ilenty-arrpantey ilek, ¹³ “Ra angka Akngey-kenh-arrpantey anwenhantherr akalty-antheyel. Ra apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel anwantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyek.”

¹⁴ Paul angketyek irrek, Gallio retangkwek Jew-rnem ilek, “Jew-rnemay! Artwa nhel apek apmwel-areth akalty-antheyel. ¹⁵ Ayeng nthakenh atyetyart aney-angenh angka arrekantherrenh-angkwarran. Ayengan arlarl. Nthakenh ayeng arrkngert angkey-angenh. Arrantherrant aratyilerretyek.” ¹⁶ Kel ranem Jew-rnem court-they tyarlewek. ¹⁷ Court-they tyerrelhemel, rernem-anem artwa Sosthenes aketh-ampenyek atwek. Sosthenes ra atyetyart Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty akely-itwek anenh. Gallio ra menty renh arek.

Paul Antioch tawen-warl alpeyel

¹⁸ Paul ra aleth-antey Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem-itwek anenh, apmer Corinth-itwek. Ranem alpek. Priscilla Aquilla alpek arrpemarl apmer Syria-warl. Cenchreae tawen-itwek Paul ra alta akelhek akapwert ikwerthey, Akngey ikwer inkwerelhetyek, rarl renh mwerr arntarnt-arenh. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan rernem Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek. Paul-el Aquilla-then Priscilla-then iwerl-alhek, ra anyent-anem alhek Jew-kenh tyaty akely-warl, rernem angkerrenh-warl. ²⁰ Jew-rnemel renh ayernek, ra ikwer-rnem-itwek arleng-alenty anetyek. Ra ilkelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwel anakerr. Ra arrkngert angkek. ²¹ Alhey-alentyel ra renh-rnem alhelek, “Ayeng arrekantherrenh-warl ngwelemant apey-alpeyenh, Akngeyarl ilkelhem-angkwarr.” Ra rtnwewarl-anem nganerl-alhek.

²² Caesarea tawen-warl irremel ra rtnwethey atwarremel Jerusalem-warl-anem anperirrek, tyaty-areny-rnem-itwek anetyek. Ikwer-penhan ra Antioch tawen-warl-anem anperirrek. ²³ Antioch-itwek aleth anenh-penh ra Galatia-warl Phrygia-warl-anem alhek kwertengerl-rnem rlterrkilek.

Apollos-el apmer Ephesus-areny-rnem-then apmer Achaia-areny-rnem-then akalty-antheyel

²⁴ Artwa Jew itnan Apollos ra Alexandria tawen-areny anenh. Apollos Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek. ²⁵ Ra Akngey-kenh angka arrwekelenyek akalty anenh. Jesus-kenh angka iterl-arenh, angath-antey. Ranem aleny mwerr anenh, akalty-anthey-angker, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek. Rant iterl-arenh angath-antey John Baptise-emeley-angker-penhant, angka lyerteny iterl-arey-angenh-antey akertek-atwety. ²⁶ Artwa ranem tyaty akely-itwek arnkatyel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek. Priscilla Aquilla-atherr ratherr awek-penh ratherr renh apmer-warl-anem atnwenhek. Ratherr-anem renh artewentyel akalty-anthek, ratherr-anem ikwer Akngey-kenh angka anayntilek, akertek-atwety.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Apollos ra iterrek anper-antey alhetyek. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem pip ikwer ingkwernek. Pip ikwerel rernem Achaia-areny-rnem Apollos-ek ra inkwerelhemel anetyek. Apollos-then Jew-rnem-then ilerrek Akngey-rnem-kenh angkethey. Rantey arrpemarl Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny anayntilek, Jesus ra Christ inngarl aneyel. Inggart-areny Akngey-kenh

angkek inkwerelhek, arnkaty-anem. Akngeyel kelarl renh-rnem rlterrk-ilek, rernem renh tnaketyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

19

Paul alheyel Ephesus-warl

¹ Apollos Corinth tawen-itwek anenharl-antey, Paul Ephesus tawen-warl apetyek, Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem anenh-warl. ² Ranem renh-rnem ayernek, "Itnweng Rlwart arrekanterr-warl apetyek, arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenharl-warl?"

"Arrangkaw!" rernem ikwer ilelhek. "Itnweng Rlwartan angwenharl?"

³ Paul-el renh-rnem ayernek arppemarl, "Angwenhel arrenhantherr baptise-emelek?"

Rernem ikwer ilelhek, "John-kenh kwertengerl-rnemel. Anwernantherr akaltyirrek John-angkwarrant."

⁴ Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "John-el anwenhantherr akalty-anthenh, Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. Rantey arppemarl renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa ran ingkern-they apetyem, arrantherr renh tnaketyek.' " ⁵⁻⁷ Paul-el renh-rnem ilekarl-penh, Paul-el 12 renh-rnem itna Jesus-angkwarr baptise-emelek. Ikwer-penhan iltiya ikwer-rnem-kenh arrernek Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-warl antelhek. Rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer angkerrenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem Akngey-kenh angka anayntilek ingwer-rnemek.

⁸ Paul alkent irrpetyek-atwety Jew-rnem-then angkerrenh, tawen Ephesus-itwek. Ra arnkatyel renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus Inkart ingkerrenhek aneyel."

⁹ Jew ingwer-rneman ilkelhey-angengan Jesus-kenh angkek awelheyek. Irrpelthirrenh ingwer-rnem-itwek. Alakenh Paul Jew-rnem-kety amentirrek. Jesus-kenh kwertengerl-rnem alhek Tyrannus-kenh warl ilkwewarl. Arlta arrpanenhel ra akngerr ingwer-rnem akaltyiletiek. ¹⁰ Ra alakenh aherrety atherrel akalty-anthenh. Kel Asia-areny ingkerrenhel-anem Akngey-kenh angka awek, Jew-el-rnem-then apmer Greece-arenyel-rnem-then.

Artwa Sceva-kenh alerikw-rneman

¹¹ Akngeyel-anem Paul renh rlterrkilek, ilek-ilek mpwaretyek.

¹² Arntetyel Paul-kenh arnkwa arnep-arnenty, ra kel mwerrirremarl. Artwa ra apek arrenty-akertarl aneyel, itnweng ikwer-they ywerremarl.

¹³ Jew irrpety apmer ingwer-rnem-warl alhenh, arrenty-akert-rnem mwerril-ayntetyek. Jew-rnem arrkernelhek arrenty-akert-rnem mwerriletiek Jesus-kenh itna itnewemel. Rernem itnweng apmwernem alakenh ilek, Jesus ikwerrenh itnangkwar. Paul-el ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek angka Jesus-akert. "Itna ikwerrenhel-antey atha arrenhantherr ilem tyerrelhetyek."

¹⁴ Jew-rnem-kenh atyetyart tyaty-areny anyent anenh, itnan ikwerrenh Sceva. Artwa 7 alerikw ikwerrenh-rnem. Artwa 7-pel renh-rnem irrkaty-angkwarr arrkernelhek, Jesus-kenh itnel itnweng apmwernem irrentetyek rlterrk ikwerrenh-akertel. ¹⁵ Arrenty-akert angkenh, "Athan Jesus-then Paul-then iterl-areyellar. Angwenharl arrantherr?"

¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan arrenty-akert-rnemel artwa 7-pel renh-rnem atwek. Artwa 7-pel warl-they tyerrelhemel aterel anterrek, arrkngwentemel anterrek, arnkwweny.

¹⁷ Ephesus-areny-rnemel awek-penh Jew-rnem-then Greece-areny-rnem-then rernem-anem aterirrek ikwer-rnem-kety. Rernem Inkart Jesus

renh tnakek. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem ilelhek rernemarl apmwangkwarrr apentenh. ¹⁹ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwer-rnem ilelhek, "Anwernantherr arwengeltharl mpwarenh." Rernem pip arwengelth-akert akngetyek, rernem-anem ingkerrenhel-anem rwel arrtiek. Akngerr ingwer-rnemel arek. Pip arrwekel rernem man akngerrrelarl payemelek. ²⁰ Jesus-arl apenteyel ingwerel-rnem-anem akngerr ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek, Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akertel angka arlpimp-anem ilek, angka ingwerek-ingwer-warl.

Artwa Demetrius thilp mpwarey-angker

²¹ Ikwer-penh Paul iterrek Jerusalem-warl alhetyek apmer Macedonia-angkwarr Achaia-angkwarr. Ranem angkek, "Jerusalem-they atha apmer aretyek, Rome tawen." ²² Paul-el Timothy-then Erastus-then Macedonia-warl arrwekel thwenek, ra apmer Asia-itwek anenh-kety.

²³ Ephesus tawen-itwek rernem ilterrek, atwerretyek irrek, Jesus-kenh angkethey. ²⁴ Artwa thilp mpwarey-angker tawen ikwer-itwek anenh, itnan ikwerenh Demetrius. Ra tyaty akely thilp-penh mpwarenh. Artemis-kenh tyaty-apeny altyerr-arrpantey-kenh, rernem iylpangk-ayntetyek, ikwer inkwerelhemel, kwenirremel, alkenh-arrpantey Ra tharlemilek man akngerrrek, artwa ingwerel-rnem-then. ²⁵ Demetrius ranem artwernem anyentilemel ilek, "Artwernemay, arrantherr akalty anwantherr man ilkwa ineyel warl renh-rnem tharlemilenty. ²⁶ Arrantherr apek awek Paul-elarl ingwer-rnem ilpertilek apmer Asia-itwek, nhel Ephesus tawen-itwek-then. Ra renh-rnem ilek, 'Artwa ra altyerr mpwaretyek arrangkw. Altyerr-arrpantey iltielarl mpwarekarl arrangkwarl, inngewenyarl, ar-rangkwarl.' ²⁷ Paul-elarl akalty-antheyel-rnem rernem anwekantherr irrpeltherreyenh apmwangkwarrr. Aray, lyert-anem apmer Asia-areny-rnem apmer arrpanenh-itwek rernem Artemis ikwer inkwerelheyel."

Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "Artemis Akngey-wenyarl inngewenyarl, ar-rangkwarl."

²⁸ Awekarl-penhan artwa ingwer-rnem ahelirrek. Rernem arlkek, "Artemis Ephesus-areny-rnem-kenh Akngey innga aneyenh." ²⁹ Ingkerrenh-anem tawen ikwerel-anem ilterrek. Gaius Aristarchus-atherr anterrkwek aketh-itwek anyentilek. Gaius-atherr Macedonia-areny-atherr Paul-angkwarr ilkwatherr alhek apmer-they.

³⁰ Paul-anem ilkelhek ikwer-rnem-warl alhetyek ikwer-rnem-warl angketyek. Kwertengerl-rnem ikwer arrkngert angkek, ³¹ Apmer-areny artwamp irrpety Paul-kenh-anem anenh. Rernem ikwer-warl angka thwenek ikwer arrkngert angketyek, akngerr-kety, atwekerr.

³² Ephesus-areny-rnem akarrirrek, angkerretyek. Rernem-anem ap-atemel arlkek.

³³ Jew-rnemel Alexander arrwekel-warl rnkernek, arrwekel-ampeny-itwek rtnetyek akngerr-itwek. Ingwer-rnem aleth-antey arlkenh, "Artemis Ephesus-areny-kenh altyerr inngan." Alexander ikwer-rnem angkek akaterirretyek, ra ikwer-rnem-warl angketyek.

³⁴ Ingwer-rnemel renh alhengk-arek ra Jew anenharl. Rernem aleth-antey ikwer arlkenh, "Artemis Ephesus-areny-kenh altyerr!"

³⁵ Ikwer-penhan tawen-areny atyetyartel-anem akngerr akatelhilek, "Artwa Ephesus-areny-rnemay! Anantherr ingkerrenh akalty Artemis-kenh tyaty arraty arntarnt-areyel. Anantherr apwert aknganenty ikwerenh alker-theyarl aytnek arraty arntarnt-aretyek. Paul arlkarirrek, rernem altyerr anyent ikwerenh apentetyek, rernemarl arnwarnek.

³⁶ Nhenh innga aneyel, arrantherr arternp awelhetyek, arrkngert angkey-angenh. ³⁷ Arrantherr artwa yanh-rnem apalel anterrkwemel atnwenhey-alhek nhenh-warl. Rernem arrangwarl, Rernem arlarl ampwal ilenhek, Artemis ikwer irrpelthirrey-angenharl. Rernem man anyelkel iney-angenh tyaty ilenh-rnem-they.

³⁸ Demetrius thilp mpwarey-angker artwa rernem renh-rnem ayntarrp-iletyek. Artwa court-areny kel aneyel, rernem ikwer ilelhetyek. Rernem renh-rnem court-warl atnwenhey-alhemer, court-itwek ayntarrp-ilemel iletyek. ³⁹ Angka ingwer arrantherr iterl-areyel kel arrantherr arratyiler-retyek. ⁴⁰ Roman kapmentel ikwer-penh aweyenh anwantherr angkewarl irreyenh anwantherr apalel arlkek-penh.”

⁴¹ Alakenh angkek-penh ra renh-rnem ilek, “Kel arrantherr arlperptyir-remel alpenherr-arey!”

20

Paul apmer Macedonia-warl alheyel, apmer Greece-warl alheyel

¹ Ephesus-areny-rnem arternp anenh. Paul-el kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem yangkelhek. Ranem ikwer-rnem mwerr ilek, renh-rnem rlterrkiletyek. Ikwer-penhan ra anperl-alhek Macedonia-warl. ² Ranem Macedonia-warl artarnpenhek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rlterrkiletyek. Ikwer-penh ra apmer Greece-warl alhek. ³ Ranem alkent irrpetyel ikwer-itwek anenh. Paul ra apmer Syria-warl alhetyek-anem irrek, rap awek Jew-rnemarl ikwer angkerrenh renh ipmek atwetyek. Alakenhaym-they ra angkep-antey Macedonia-warl alpek. ⁴ Artwa ingwer-rnem Paul-angkwarr alhek, Sopater, Pyrrhus-kenh alerikw, Berea tawen-areny anenh. Aristarchus, Secundus Thessalonica-areny Gaius, Derbe tawen-areny Timothy. Apmer Asia-areny-atherr Tychicus, Trophimus. ⁵ Artwa nhenh-rnem arrwekel alhek Troas tawen-warl. Troas ikwerel rernem anwekantherr mpwelhenh. ⁶ Paul-akerr anwantherr Philippi tawen-warl alhek. Anantherr tyenkerr amern ilperr-ilperr thwet-weny renh arlkwek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Arlta 5-penh, kel anwantherr apmer Troas ikwerel aney-alhek-anem, arlta 7-ek-atwety.

Eutyclus ipmepenh akemirreyel apmer Troas-itwek

⁷ Saturday ingwel anwantherr anyentirrek amern tyenkerr arlkwetyek. Paul-el-anem renh-rnem akalty-anthek, ingwa ampepek-atwety akalty-anthek, ingwepenh ra alhey-akenh. ⁸ Warl irrwerl-ampenyel anwantherr anyentirrek lyenenty impen-rnem-itwek. ⁹ Eutyclus ra iwerr tyetel anenh, room irrwerl-ampenyel. Ankwel-anem renh atwek. Paul-el aleth-antey angka ilenh ra ankwayntenh. Ra irrwerl-they aytnerl-arrernek, ilwemel-anem. Arek-anem ingwerel-rnem ipmanem.

¹⁰ Paul ranem artwa renh atnarnpemel anterrkwek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, “Aterirrey-angenh anenherr-arey, ran iteth aneyel!” ¹¹ Paul ranem warl ikwerel aylpek. Amern-anem arlkwemel-anem. Paul-el renh-rnem akalty-anthek ingwepenhek-atwety. Ikwer-penhan ra alhek-anem. ¹² Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem artwa anthety renh apmer ikwerenh-warl renh akngeynek. Rernem ingkerrenh inkwerelhek.

Paul Miletus tawen-warl alheyel

¹³ Rtnwewarl nganerl-alhemel anwantherr-tangkwel Paul renh iwerl-alhek, Assos tawen-warl artarnpenhek, Paul ra ilkelhek Assos tawen-warl ament alhetyek ingketyel. ¹⁴ Ingwer-ingeran, anwantherr renh rlwatek

Assos tawen-itwek kel anwantherr renh rtnwewarl-anem tywenerl-alhek. Ingkerrenh-antey-anem renh Mitylene-warl-anem artarnpenhek. ¹⁵ Arlta ingwerelan anwantherr kel apmer Chios-itwek arey-alhek. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan apmer Samos-el-anem. Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerelan anem Miletus tawen-el aney-alhek. ¹⁶ Paul ra arralty-anek Jerusalem-warl anper-alhetyek Pentecost tyenkerr rernem arlkwetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra ilkelhek ahern Asia-angkwarr anper-antey alhetyek, apmer Ephesus-itwek aney-angenh.

Paul ilelheyel ingkart Ephesus-areny-rnemek

¹⁷ Paul-el-anem Miletus-they angka thwenek, Ephesus tyaty-areny-rnem-warl arntarnt-arey-angker-rnem-warl-then, rernem ikwer-warl apetyetyek. ¹⁸ Rernem kel ikwer-warl apetyek, ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr kel akalty, ayengarl anenhel ahern Asia ikwerel, atha arraty-angkwarr innga apentenh. ¹⁹ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh atha arrenhantherr Ingkart-kenh angka akalty-anthek. Jew-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek-kety, ayeng amperrngirrek-anem, artnemel-anem. Ayeng ipmelhey-angenh intem-antey warrkirrenh. ²⁰ Atha Akngey-kenh angka anyelkel atnyeney-angenh arrekantherrety. Atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek akertek-atwety, arraty innga akethek, akngerrel aretyek, apmer arrekantherrenh-itwek. ²¹ Atha Jew-rnemek Greek-rnemek angka arraty innga ilek, ingkerrenh Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus tnaketyek.

²² Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ayenh thwenek Jerusalem-warl alhetyek. Ayeng alhenty nthakenh irretyek ayeng apmer ikwerel? ²³ Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ayenh ilek, ayengarl tawen arrpanenhel alhek, ingwer-rnem atyeng irrpelthirreyel-rnemel ayenh tyayl-warl akwerneyenh rernem, ayenh atweyenh. ²⁴ Ayeng ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh, ayeng ikwer-rnem-warl alhem. Warrk atyenh atha arraty ywerrelhiletiek. Jesus-el ayenh thwenek Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-anthetyek, anayntiletiek, Akngeyelarl anwenhantherr mwerr arntarnt-areyel.

²⁵ Atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, Jesus Ingkart anyent rarl anwekantherrenh aneyel. Ayengarl intem-antey-anem alpem, ingwer-ingeran arrantherr ayenh arnarey-angenh-anem. ²⁶⁻²⁷ Ayeng arrekantherr ilelhem, arrantherr apmwangkwarr apententy, ngkwenh-angkwarrarl, ayengan arlarl. Atha arrenhantherr Akngey-kenh angka ingkerrenh-antey arraty akalty-anthekarl. ²⁸ Arrantherr-anem mwantyel arntarnt-arelhetyek. Arrantherr-anem tyaty-areny-rnem arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-aretyek, Itnweng Rlwartel arrernek-angkwarr-antey, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, Akngey-kenh tyaty-areny-rnem aleth-antey arntarnt-aray! Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh thwenek katy ilwetyek ingkerrenhek, renh-rnem anyentelhiletiek. ²⁹ Ayeng akalty ayengarl alpemarl-kety artwa apmwernem arrekantherr-warl apetyeyenh rernem tyaty-areny-rnem ilpeltelhileyenh, arengk artnwerel yep-yep-rnem tnhwemel ilpeltelhilem-apeny. ³⁰ Arntarnt-arey-angker irrpety ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr akalty-anthey-angker rernem arrenhantherr apal-apal akalty-antheyenh. Rernem ilkelheyel arrantherr ikwer-rnemant awelhetyek. ³¹ Aray, atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek aherrety irrpetyek-atwety, artewentyel amperrngirrek artnemel Arrantherr mwantyel arntarnt-arelhenherr-arey!

³² Lyert ayeng Akngey-warl angkem, arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek, ra arrekantherr inkwerelhetyek, ranem arrenhantherr rlterrkiletiek angka

ikwerenh-angkwarr. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr-anem Akngey-kenh apmer-warl alpeyenh, mwerr ingwer-rnem-then. ³³ Ayeng manek arnkwek iterrey-angenh. ³⁴ Mwerr arrantherr akalty innganem ayengan ampwal ingkerrenhek warrkirrey-angker, amern-rnem-then arnkwernem-then mpwarey-angker. Akgerr ingwer-rnem atha alakenhey wantek. ³⁵ Arrantherr ayenh apentetyek. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem-anemarl arntarnt-aretyek irrkaty-angkwarrarl. Inkart Jesus-el akalty-anthek, 'Ampwal ayerrpiley-angenh ingwer-rnem alhewer anthetyek, arrantherrap irrkngerneyarl intem-antey aneman.' Alakenh ikwerenh-angkwarran."

³⁶ Ikwer-penhan, Paul Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem-rnem ampwethel alernelhemel, Akngey-warl angkek. ³⁷ Rernem ingkerrenh amperrngirrek ikwer, rernem renh atnyenek, arrwantyemel. ³⁸ Rernem amperrngirrek, rarl intem-antey ikwer-rnem-kety alpeyenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem ikwer-angkwarr anperl-alhek rtnwewarl-anem.

21

Paul Jerusalem-warl alheyel

¹ Renh-rnem iwerl-alhek, anwantherr rtnwewarl nganerl-alhek apmer Cos-warl artarnpenhemel. Ikwer-theyan arlta ingwerel apmer Rhodes-warl anper-alhek. Ikwer-theyan anwantherr Patara tawen-warl alhek.

² Patara tawen ikwer-itwek rtnwa ingwer arey-alhek Phoenicia-warl alhetyek irrenharl. Anantherr rtnwa ikwer-warl nganek, apmer ikwer-warl-anem alhek.

³ Apmer Cyprus renh arey-alhek anwantherr alhek apmer Syria-warl. Anantherr tawen Tyre-itwek aney-alhek. Tawen ikwer-warl rtnwa apetyek, ampwal akgerr-akert. ⁴ Kwertengerl tawen-areny anwantherr arey-alhek. Akngey-kenh Itnwengel renh-rnem ilek, Paul renh iletetek, Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh anetyek. Alakenh-anyem rernem Paul renh iley-ayntek. Anwantherr ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-alhek, arlta 7-ek-atwety.

⁵ Ikwer-penh anwantherr anperl-alhek arrpemar. Kwertengerl rernem-anem anwekantherr-angkwarr rtnwewarl apetyek anew ikwer-rnem-kenh-then ampem-then. Anwantherr ingkerrenh-antey ampwethel alernelhemel Akngey ayernek kwaty impalth ikwer-itwek. ⁶ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr renh-rnem iwerl-alhek rtnwel nganerl-alhem. Kel rernem angkep alpek apmer-warl.

⁷ Tyre tawen-they anwantherr kel anperl-alhek apmer Ptolemais ikwer-warl. Anwantherr arlta anyentel ikwer-rnem-itwek aney-alhek. ⁸ Arlta ingwerel anwantherr Caesarea tawen ikwer-warl-anem anperl-alhek. Artwa Philip artwa angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthey-angker tawen Caesarea-itwek anenh-warl. Tyaty-areny-rnemel renh rlwanek arrwekel artwa 6 ingwer-then, rernem amernel renh-rnem wantetyek. Anwantherr ikwer-itwek anenh. ⁹ Philip ikwerenh aleyak-rnem 4-pel anenh. Alerikw rernem Akngey-kenh angka akaltyel ilenh.

¹⁰ Anantherr kel Caesarea ikwer-itwek anek, arlta irrpety-inger. Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem apmer Judea-they apetyek. Angkakert ikwerenh itnan Agabus. ¹¹ Agabus ra Paul-kenh pilt lhelhek, ra akwarleny atherr arertnelhek, arlaw atherr arertnelhek. Ranem anwenhantherr ilek, "Akngey-kenh Itnwengel ilek, artwa Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem piltek-artwey renh arertnemel artwa ingwer-rnem anthetyek." ¹² Renh awekar, anwantherr

Paul-ek arrkngert angkek Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh anetyek. Apmer-areny-rnem-then ikwer arrkngert angkek.

¹³ Paul-el anwenhanterr ilek, "Arranterr artney-angenh anenherr-arey." Ayeng ilwetyekan atyeng arrer arrpemar.

¹⁴ Anwernanterr ywarn-antey Paul ikwer arrkernelhek, renh anterrk-wetyek Jerusalem-warl alhekerr. Kel anwantherr renh tyarlewek, "Kel alha, Ingkartel ngenh ilek-angkwarr."

¹⁵ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr arnkwarnem anwekantherrenh ataperrelek Jerusalem-warl-anem alhey-alenty. ¹⁶ Kwertengerl irrpety anwekantherr-angkwarr alhek arrpemar Jerusalem-warl, rernem Mnason-kenh warl-warl atnwenhek anwantherr ikwer-itwek anetyek. Mnason ra Cyprus-itwek arrwekel-antey Jesus renh tnakek.

Paul alheyel, ra James renh aretyek

¹⁷ Anwenhanterr arnarem, ingkart Jerusalem-areny-rnem anwekantherr inkwerelhek. ¹⁸ Arlta ingwerelan Paul-akerr anwantherr James-anem aretyek alhek. Tyaty-areny-rnem arntarnt-arey-angker ingwer-rnem-then James-itwek anenharl. ¹⁹ Paul-el ilek ikwer-rnem Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthenh Akngeyel-anem Jew-weny-rnem Jesus-warl atnwenhetyek ikweren-angkwarr. ²⁰ Angka awemel, James-kenh-rnemel Akngey tnakek. Rernem-anem Paul ilek, "Jerusalem-itwek Jew-rnemel Jesus renh tnakeyel-anem. Rernem Moses-kenh angkek awelheyel-antey. ²¹ Rernem awek ingwerel apmer arrpanenhel ilek, Jew-rnemelarl Moses-kenh angka ipmek. Rernem awey ikwer-rnem-kenh artwa mpwarey-angenh-antey. ²² Rernem awenty, nthakenh apmer nhenh-itwek irreyenhan? Nga apetyentyel ntwarl Moses-kenh angka ilpertilek-penh. Nthakenh-anem nga irremen? Rernem apek ngenh atweyenh. ²³ Nga anwekantherr awelheyek. Artwa 4-pel nherneman anwekantherr-itwek aneyel, rernem Akngey alhelek, ngkwarl antywey-angenh anetyek, altethen akelhemel. ²⁴ Nga artwa nhernem-angkwarr tyaty ilkwewarl alha, Ikwer-penhan arranterr atyetyart tyaty-areny-warl ilelhey-alhemel, Akngey-anem tyenkerr anthenherr-arey. Artwa alta akelhentyel nga Moses-kenh angka apenteyel-antey ipmey-angenh-antey.

²⁵ Jew-weny-rnem ngenharl akalty-anthek-rnemel rernem Jesus renh tnakeyel. Anantherr kel pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, rernem Akngey-kenh angka arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Nthakenh rernem amern-then aker-then arlkwey-angenh akalty-anthenh-anthenh irrtwyerrey-angker-rnem-kenh. Rernem arrknga antywey-angenh aker arrkngakert antywey-angenh anetyek, rernem ingwer-kenh anew ikngwey-angenh anetyek."

²⁶ Arlta ingwerelan artwa 4-pel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr Akngey-kenh warl ilkwewarl alhek lhewelhetyek, Moses-kenh-angkwarr. Rantey arrpemar alhek atyetyart tyaty-areny inetyek, rernem Akngey tyenkerr anthetyek. Rernem alhek atyetyart tyaty-areny, iletiek ilengerek-atwety rernem tyenkerr Akngey anthetyek.

Rernem Paul renh anterrkweyel

²⁷ Arlta 6-penh, Jew Asia-areny irrpety rernem Paul tyaty ilkwitwek arek. Rernem Paul renh anterrkwek. Akngerr ingwer-rnem Paul-they ahelirrek. ²⁸ "Artwa Israel-kenh-rnemay! Artwa nhenhey ra, apmer arrpanen-warel Moses-kenh angka apmwangkwarr ilerl-apeyel, apmwangkwarr ileyel warl nhenhek Paul-el Jew-weny-rnem atnwenhek

Jew-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl, nthakenh alhey-angenh-warl.” ²⁹ Rernem Trophimus arek, Paul-angkwarr anerl-alhenh, Paul-el tyaty ilkwa amek-amek-warl atnwenhenty-arrpantey rernem ayntarrp-ilek. Trophimus ra Ephesus tawen-areny anenh.

³⁰ Tawen-areny akngerr ahelirrek. Rernemap Jew-rnem-kenh tyaty ilkwewarl anterrekan. Rernem apatemel arlkalhelirrenh. Paul-anem rernem anterrkwek, tyaty ilkwethey aketh-warl-anem iytarr-akngek. Kel keyt-anem martek. ³¹ Akngerr rernem renh ipmek atwetyek-arrpantey iytarr-akngek. Ingwerel Rome-areny ahelengkw atyetyart renh ilek, “Jerusalem-areny-rnem ahel atwerreyel!” ³² Ahelengkw-rnemek yangkelhek, ra renh-rnem artweriletyek irlkenty-akert. Ahelengkw-rnem rernem arnarek apetyenharl, rernem Paul renh atwey-angenh-anem, menty arek.

³³ Atyetyartel ahelengkw-rnem irrpety thwenek, rernem Paul renh anterrkwek, rernem renh tyeyn atherrel arertnetyek. Ranem renh-rnem ayernek, “Artwa angwenharlap ran nhenhey? Apmwel-areth apek mpwarek? Nthakenharl ran irrek wenh? Ilek-they arrantherr atwetyek renh?” ³⁴ Artwamp ranem renh-rnem ywarn-antey awelhek, akngerr rernem ingkerrenh artewentyel arlkalhelirrekarl. Alakenh-anyem ra ahelengkw ikwerrenh-rnem ilantheke, rernem Paul ahelengkw-rnem-kenh tyayl-warl renh akngeynetyek. ³⁵ Rernem renh irrwerlap-aylpwer-akngek tyayl-warl, ingwerel-rnem renh atwekerr. ³⁶ Akngerr ingwer-rneman arlkerl-apenh, “Renh ipmek atwenherr-arey!”

Paul ilelheyel ikwer-rnem

³⁷ Rernem Paul renh ahelengkw-kenh apmer-warl akngeynek, Paul-el ahelengkw atyetyart renh ayernek, “Mwerr ayeng ngkweng-warl angkem?” Atyetyartel renh ywemek. Rap tyernek, “Angka Greek ngan angkeyel. ³⁸ Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngan Egypt-areny, ntwarl apmwerrkel ingkerrenh irrwernek, aha pweytilek. Nga yerlirrek irlkenty-akert artwa 4,000 ahern arlpaw-warl, ahel atwerretyek.”

³⁹ Paul ilelhek, “Arrangkw, ayeng artwa Jew-arl aneyel, tawen Tarsus-areny, tawen ilkwa apmer Cilicia-itwel. Ntwa apek ayenh tyarlewem, ayeng ilelhetyek artwa nhenh-rnem-warl?”

⁴⁰ Artwamp ra angkek, “Kel, angka!”

Paul-anem ikwer-rnem angkek, “Arrantherr akatemel awelhenherr-arey atyeng!” Rernem kel akatek, Paul ranem Hebrew angel ilelhek ikwer-rnem-warl.

22

¹ “Artwamp atyenh-rnemay! Atyeng-tangkwek awelhenherr-arey, ayeng ilelhetyek!” ² Akngerr rernem akater ikwer awelhek. Paul-anem ikwer-rnem ilelhek Hebrew-kenh angel, ³ “Ayengan artwa Jew-arl. Ayeng ampa akely ikwerrek. Tarsus tawen-itwek, apmer Cilicia-itwek. Ikwerpenhan ayeng Jerusalem-itwek ikwerrek. Alerl-antey ayeng Gamaliel-angkwarr akaltyirrek. Ra ayenh ikwerrenh-angkwarr ingkerrenh arraty innga akalty-antheke, ayeng Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty awelhek, arrantherr Akngey-awelheyel-apeny. ⁴ Athanem ingwer-rnem ipmek atwek, rernemarl Jesus apentenh, ingwer-rnem atha tyayl-warlarl akwernek. ⁵ Atyetyart ra akalty anenh, Sanhedrin Council-rnem-then, rernemarl pip antheke, Jew-rnemek, Damascus-el. Ayeng-anem Damascus-warl alhek, Ingkart-areny-rnem tyeynel arertnetyek, Jerusalem-warl akngeynetyek, ahelengkw-rnemel renh-rnem atwetyek.

⁶ Ayeng Damascus-warl arrer-anem irrek, lyenenty ilkwel ayenh ar-tyernek alker-they. ⁷ Ayeng-anem ahern-warl aytnek. Athanem awek atyengarl yangkelhek. 'Saul-ay, Saul-ay, Ilek ntwā ayenh alwerneyel atwetyek ngay?'

⁸ Athanem renh ayernek, 'Ingart, angwenharl ngan?' Ra ayenh ilek, 'Ayengarl Jesus Nazareth-arenyarl aneyel. Ntwā atyenh-rnem ipmek atwetyek alwerneyel.' ⁹ Artwā rernem atyeng-angkwarr alhek-rnem rernem kel lyenenty renh arek, rernem Jesus renh away-angenharl rarl anwekantherr angkek. ¹⁰ Athanem Jesus renh ayernek, 'Ingartay, ilek nga ilkelheyelan?' Ranem ayenh ilek, 'Kel, akemirray! Artwā anyent arey-alpa, Damascus tawen-itwek, ranem ngkweng ileyenh, nthakenharl nga irreyenhan.' ¹¹ Lyenenty ilkwel ayenh aparrngilek. Alakenh-anyem artwā atyeng-angkwarr apetyek-rnemel ayenh atnwenheynek Damascus-warl.

¹² Damascus-itwek artwā Ananias anenh, ra Moses-kenh angkek awelhek. Jew apmer ilenh-areny-rnemel renh iterl-arenh, ra artwā mwerrarl. ¹³ Ananias ranem anwekantherr-warl apetyek. Ra anwekantherr-itwek rtnek, ayenh ilek arrpemar, 'Saul-ay atyenhay! Ntwā areyenh arrpemar!' Athanem renh innga arek. ¹⁴ Ananias-el-anem ayenh ilek, 'Arrwekeleny anaynwekantherrenh-rnem-tangkwek Akngey apentenh, rey-antey ngenh-anem rlwanek, ikwer warrkirretyek. Rantey arrpemar ngenh arrwekel rlwanek, artwā arraty impen renh ntwā aretyek awetyek-then. ¹⁵ Ntwā ingkerrenhek iletyek ntwā arekarl, awekar. ¹⁶ Aleth-antey anngangelhey-angenh. Kel, akemirra! Kwenirremel ilelha, apmwa ngkwengety iwetyek. Atha ngenh baptise-emelem. Akngeyel apmwan ngkwengety iwem.' "

Ingartel Paul renh thweneyel arleng-areny Jew-weny-rnem-warl

¹⁷ "Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-warl alpek. Arlta ingwerel ayeng tyaty ilkwewarl alhek, Akngey-warl angketyek. Athanem altyerr arek. ¹⁸ Athanem Ingart arek, rantey arrpemar ayenh ilek, 'Kel, nga anamerl alpetyek apmer Jerusalem-they, angka atyenharl ntwā ileyelek, artwā tawen Jerusalem-areny-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirreyel.' ¹⁹ Ayeng ikwer-warl ilelhek, 'Ingartay, rernem akaltyarl ayeng tyaty anyentam-anyent-warl alhenh. Rernem akalty, atha Ingart-areny tyaylek akwernenh, renh-rnem-then atwenh. ²⁰ Rernem akalty arrpemar atha arternpel arenh, rernemarl Stephen renh ipmek atwek. Stephen irrkaty renh rarl akngerrek arraty Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Ayeng inkwerelhek rernemarl renh ipmek atwek. Athan aytarek arrpemar. Atha arnkwarnem ahelengkw-rnem-kenh arntarnt-arek.' ²¹ Ingartel ayenh ilek, 'Kel-anem alha, atha ngenh thwenem apmer arrpanenh-warl nga alhetyek, arleng-areny-rnem-warl, Jew-weny-rnem-warl.' "

Rome-areny atyetyart ilkelheyel, Paul renh whip-el atwetyek. Paul ikwer ilelheyel ra Rome-areny inngan

²² Akngerrel-anem awek angka ikwerenhey. Ikwer-penhan rernem arlkek-anem, "Kel, renh ipmek atwā! Ran artwā apmwarl!" ²³ Rernem aleth-antey arlkenh. Arnkwa aylernenh, ahern-anem iwemel alker-warl-athek. ²⁴ Atyetyartel ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, warl rlterr ikwerenharl akngetyetyek. Ikwer-penhan ahelengkw-rnem ilanthe, Paul renh whip-el atwetyek. Ra renh-rnem ilanthe, Paul renh ayernetyek, "Ilekety ngkweng Jew-rnem arlkarirreyel?" ²⁵ Rernem renh arwerl temp-warl

arertnek whip-el atwey-alenty. Paul-el Atyetyart renh ayerne, "Arraty-weny ntwā Rome-areny atwetyek. Ayenh court-warl-tangkwel akngemer! Arraty-wenyarl alakenhey wenh!"

²⁶ Angka awek-penh atyetyart ra artwamp-warl alhemel, renh ilek, "Atha ywarn-antey renh whip-el atwem! Ran ilelheyel ra Rome-areny aneyel."

²⁷ Atyetyart ra alhek Paul-warl. Ra ayerne, "Ngan Rome-arenyarl?"

Paul-el renh tyerne, "Ya, ayeng apmer ikwer-arenyarl."

²⁸ Atyetyartel renh ilek, "Atha kapment man akngerr payemelek, Rome-areny anetyek."

Paul ikwer ilelhek, "Ayengan Rome-areny-kenh arrwekel ilkwerrekarl."

²⁹ Atyetyart-rnemel Paul renh atwetyek irrek, rernem-anem anamerl-antey angkepirreynek. Atyetyart ra aterirrek innga, ra Rome-areny tyeynel arertnekerr.

Paul Sanhedrin Council-rnemek ilelheyel

³⁰ Arlta ingwerelan Atyetyart ra Sanhedrin Council-ek-artwey-rnem yangkelhek, rernem angkerretyek. Ra ilkelhek arraty innga awetyek, "Ilek-kety arrantherr Paul-kety arlkarirreyel?" Ra ahelengkw-rnem ilantheek tyeyn Paul-they lheletyek. Ikwer-penhan Sanhedrin Council-rnem anyentilek. Atyetyartel Paul-anem arrerne, ikwer-rnem-itwek anngetherr rtnetyek.

23

¹ Paul-el-anem Sanhedrin Council-areny-rnem arek, artewentyel arlkemel, "Atyenh-rnem, ayeng Akngeyek arraty innga awelhenh."

² Artwa irrputy Paul-itwek rtnek. Atyetyart Ananias-el renh-rnem ilantheek, Paul renh arrakert atwetyek. ³ Paul-el-anem Atyetyart ilkwa ilek, "Akngeyel ngenh atweyenh, ngan artwa irrtwyerrey-angker, Moses-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, ntwarl artwernem ilantheek ayenh atwetyek."

⁴ Rernem-anem Paul renh ilek, "Ntwā nyerrirremel iley-angenh! Nga Akngey-kenh tyaty atyetyart ilkwel apmwel-areh angkeyel!"

⁵ Paul ilelhek, "Atyenh-rnemay, atha renh ywemek, alhengk-arey-angenh! Atyetyart ikwer Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel, atyetyartek apmwel-areh angkey-angenh."

⁶ Paul-el artwa renh-rnem iterl-arek, rernem Sadducee-rnem-then artwa Pharisee-rnem-then. Paul ilelhek, "Ayeng artwa Pharisee. Akngey atyenh artwa Pharisee arrpemar. Ingwer-rnem ayenh atwetyek ilkelheyel, atharl Akngey renh tnakeyel-kety, ra ipmepenh akwentelhiley-angker."

⁷ Sadducee-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then rernem awek-penh, rernem ilterrek-anem. ⁸ Artwa Sadducee-rnemel akalty-anthenh ingwer-rnem ipmepenh nthakenh akemirrey-angenh, angel-rnem aney-angenh arrangkw, itnweng-rnem aney-angenh arrangkw. Artwa Pharisee-rnemel akalty-anthenh, ipmepenh ingkerrenh akemirreyenh, angel-rnem inngarl aneyel itnweng-rnem inngarl aneyel arrpemar. Sadducee-rnem-then Pharisee-rnem-then artewentyel-anem ilterrek. ⁹ Ikwer-penhan artwa court-areny Pharisee-rnem, alakenh arlkek ikwer, "Artwa nhan arlarl, mwerrarl! Angel-el renh ilek apek, itnwengel apek renh ilek."

¹⁰ Rernem inngan aleth-antey atwerrenharl-kety, atyetyart ra aterirrek. Alakenhaym ra ahelengkw-rnem ilantheek, Paul renh inerl-alhemel warl rlterrk-warl ilarr-akwernetyek.

¹¹ Ingwa ingwerelan Ingkart-anem Paul ikwer-itwel rtney-alhek, renh ilek, "Aterirrey-angenh ana! Nga kel Jerusalem-areny-rnem angka atyenh ilek. Ngkweng-anem aynteyel Rome tawen-areny-rnem angka atyenh akalty-anthetyek."

Jew-rnem angkerreyel Paul renh ipmek atwetyek

¹² Kel Ingwepenh-anem Jew-rnem anyentirrek, angkerretyek. Rernem ilerrek, "Arkwey-angenh-antey antywey-angenh-antey alerl anwantherr Paul renh-tangkwel ipmek atwetyek. Atwenty-penhelant arkwetyek, antywetyek." ¹³ Artwa 40 alakenh angkerrenh. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan rernem tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem artwa ampwernem-warl-then alhemel, "Aray anwantherr arkwey-angenh antywey-angenh, Paul atwenty-penhant! ¹⁵ Arrantherr Sanhedrin Council-warl-then ahelengkw atyetyart ingwer-warl angka thwenetyek, Paul arrekantherr-warl atnwenhey-alhetyek, atyetyartel-anem Paul renh arraty-angkwarr ayernetyek. Rernem renh nhewarl-anyem atnwenhey-alenty, anwantherr renh ipmek-anem irrtiert-atwem."

¹⁶ Paul-kenh ampelikw awak rernemarl ikwerarl tyel-angkerrenh, renh ipmek atwetyek. Ranem Atyetyart-rnem warl-warl aylpemel, Paul ikwer ilek. ¹⁷ Paul ranem atyetyart anyentek yangkelhek, renh ilek, "Anthety nhenh atnwenha, atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey Claudius ilkwewarl ra iletiek." ¹⁸ Atyetyart ra anthety renh atnwenhek, ratherr angkerretyek. Ra atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey renh ilek, "Paul-el artwa anthety nhenh thwenek, atyeng-angkwarr, renharl Paul-el thwenek."

¹⁹ Ranem anthety renh anyelkel ayernek, "Ilek ntwā atyeng iletiek nga apetyek?"

²⁰ Anthety ra atyetyart ilkwa renh ilek, "Jew-rnem angkerrenh, Paul renh ipmek atwetyek. Rernem-anem ingwepenh angka ngkweng-warl thweneyenh. Ntwā Paul renh Sanhedrin Council-warl atnwenhetyek, rernem renh arraty-angkwarr ayernetyek. ²¹ Nga ikwer-rnem awalhey-angenh anetyek. Aray, artwa 40 irlkenty ikwer mpwelheyel, renh ipmek irrtiert atwetyek. Artwa rernem angkerrenh arkwey-angenh antywey-angenh anetyek, Paul rernem atwenty-penhelant arkwetyek, antywetyek. Rernem lyert mpwelheyel angka ngkwenh awetyek."

²² Atyetyart irlkentyek-artwey ranem anthety renh ilek, "Angka nhenh ntwā atyeng ilek, nthakenh ingwer-rnem iley-angenh." Ranem anthety renh thwenek.

Atyetyartel Paul renh Felix-warl thweneyel

²³ Atyetyart ranem atyetyart atherrek yangkelhek. Ra renh-atherr ilek, "Mpwelanth arrpemarl atnengkilem, ahelengkw atyetyart 70 nanth-akert-rnem 200 ingwer-rnem irrtiert-awarr-rnem-then, ahelengkw 200 ingwer-rnem-then, napp arreylp-awarr-rnem-then. Mpwelanth Atyetyart-rnem Caesarea tawen-warl alhetyek. ²⁴ Ikwer-penhan Paul nanth-warl tywenemel renh atyetyart nhernem-angkwarr Felix-warl alhetyek, atyetyart ilkwewarl."

²⁵ Atyetyart ranem pip renh ingkwernek, ratherr Felix renh anthetyek. ²⁶ "Felix-ay, atha ngenh tnakem. Ayengan Claudius, athan pip ngkweng ingkwerneyel. ²⁷ Jew-rnemel artwa nhenh renh anterrkwek. Rernem renh ipmek atwetyek irrek. Atha awak ra Rome-areny aneyel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng atyetyart-rnemek arrkngert angkek, renh itethilemel. ²⁸ Athanem renh Sanhedrin Council-warl atnwenhek, renh-rnem ayernetyek, 'Ilek-they arrantherr artwa nhenh ipmek atwetyek ilkelheyel?' ²⁹ Ayeng

akalty, atharl renh-rnem awekarl, rernemarl ikwer angkerrenh ipmek atwetyek, tyayl-warl akwernetyek. Artwa ran arlarl. ³⁰ Atha awek arrpemarl rernem ipmek atwetyekarl angkerrenh. Alakenh-anyem atha renh ngkweng-warl thwenek. Athantey arrpemarl Jew-rnem Atyetyart-rnem-then rernem ngkweng-warl alhetyek, rernem ngkweng-itwek-anem anngetherr aytarrp-ilemel iletiek.”

³¹ Ahelengkw-rnem awelhek. Ingwel Paul rernem Antipatris tawen-warl akngek. ³² Ingwepenh ingkel apetyek-rnem rernem Jerusalem-warl-anem alpek. Ahelengkw nanth-akert-rnemel Paul renh anper-antey akngek Caesarea tawen-warl ³³ Rernem pip Felix renh antheke. Rernem Paul renh antheke ikwer-rnem.

³⁴ Pip renh reytemilek-penh, Felix-el Paul renh ayerneke, “Apmer nthenh-areny ngan?”

Paul ilelhek ikwer-warl, “Ayeng ahern Cilicia-areny.”

³⁵ Felix-el-anem renh ilek, “Alerl-antey awetyek artwa ingwer-rnem apetyentyelant, aytarrp-iley-angker-rnem.” Ranem ahelengkw ikwerrenh-rnem ilantheke, rernem Paul Herod-kenh warl-itwek atnyenetyek alerl-antey.

24

Jew-rnemel Paul Felix-itwek anngetherr aytarrp-ileyel

¹ Arlta 5-penhan, Ananias Caesarea tawen-warl apetyek Felix-warl. Ananias ra atyetyart ilkwa anenh. Ikwer-angkwarr atyetyart Jew irrpety apetyek arrpemarl. Tertullus ra court-areny. Rernem Tertullus-itwek angkerrenh ra Paul Felix-itwek anngetherr iletiek. ² Felix-el-anem ahelengkw-rnem ilantheke, Paul renh court-warl akngetyetyek. Tertullus ranem Paul renh aytarrp-ilek. Tertullus-el Felix renh tnakek, “Felix-ay, ngarl atyetyart arrwekel anwernekantherr anenh-angkwarr, ntwanwenhantherr mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-arek. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anenh. ³ Anwantherr ngkweng awelheyel, arrwekel ntwanwenhantherr arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arenh. ⁴ Ayeng-anem arleng-alenty angkey-angenh. Angka akely arwa ayeng angkerl-ayney. Atha renh aytarrp-ilem. ⁵ Paul ra artwa Jew-rnem apmer arrpanenh-itwek ilpertilierl-apenh. Ikwer-penhan rernem ahel ilterrenh. Rantey arrpemarl Nazarene-ek atyetyart aneyel. ⁶ Apmwerrkel ra tyaty ilkwewarl aylpenty-arrpantey akwerrp-rnem-akert. Anwantherr renh anterrkwek-anem. ⁸ Arrantherr renh amentel ayernenherr-arey. Ikwer-penhan arrantherr renh iterl-arem-anem, ra apmwel-areth akalty-antherl-anenty.” ⁹ Jew-rnem Tertullus-angkwarrarl apetyek-rnem rernem irrkaty-angkwarr-antey angkek.

Paul Felix-itwek anngetherr ilelheyel

¹⁰ Felix Paul-ek iltyerrek, ranem angketyek. Paul ra ilelhek, “Nga aherrety arrpanenhel mwerr-angkwarr arntarnt-arek, mwerr atha ngenh tyernem. ¹¹ Ingwer-rnemel ngenh ileman, ayeng apmwerrkel arwa Jerusalem-warl apey-alpek, Akngeyek inkwerelheyek. ¹² Nhenh-rnem akaltyarl tyaty ilkwa kwen-itwek ilterrey-angenh. Atha apmwel-areth akalty-anthey-angenh aketh-itwek, Jerusalem ikwer-itwek. ¹³ Rernem akalty, rernem ayenh apalel arwa aytarrp-ileyel. ¹⁴ Ayeng ngkweng araty ilelheyel, ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyel, renh tnakeyel. Jew-rnemel ayenh aytarrp-ileyel, ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelhey-angenh-arrpantey. Athan angka Moses-kenh-angkwarr apentem, Akngey-kenh angkakert

arrwekeleny-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Athan Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar, rernemar apentenh-apeny. Akngeyel mwerr-rnem-then artwa apmwernem-then akemelhileyen. ¹⁶ Alakenhaym ayeng arrkernelheyel Akngey-angkwarr arraty ayeng anetyek ahern-areny ingkerrenhek arraty-angkwarr ayeng anetyek arrpemar. ¹⁷ Aherrety arrpanenhel ayeng apmer arrpanenh-itwek anak. Ikwer-penhan ayeng Jerusalem-warl apeyalpek. Atha man ikwer-rnem akngey-alhek, tyenkerr anthetyek tyaty ilkwitwek. ¹⁸ Artwa Jew irrpetyel ayen tyaty ilkwitwek arek, atharl tyenkerr Akngey anthen. Ayeng ament-areny atha akngerr irkentyiley-angenh atwerretyek. ¹⁹ Artwa Jew Asia-areny irrpety tyaty ilkwitwek anenh arrpemar. Rernem nhenh-warl apetyey-angenharl, ngkweng-angkwarr anngetherr ilelhetyek. ²⁰ Tertullus-rnemel ayen ayntarrp-ileyel atharl apmwangkwarr akalty-anthenty-arrpantey. Aray, rernem ayen Sanhedrin Council-itwek anngetherr ayntarrp-ilek, ywarn-antey. ²¹ Rernem ayen ayernek, atha ikwer-rnem ilek, 'Arranherr lyert ayen ayntarrp-ileyel, atharl Akngey tnakeyel, ipmepenh ingkerrenh itethiley-angker.' "

²² Felix ra arrwekel-antey Inggart Jesus-kenh angka awak. Ranem renh-rnem ilek, "Atyetyart Lysias alerl-antey apetyey-angenh-antey mpwel-heyel. Ra aremirrenty, athanem Paul renh iley-ayntetyek-anem, nthakenharl ra irreyen." ²³ Felix-el-anem atyetyart ahelengkw anyent ilanthe, Paul renh arntarnt-aretyek. "Ntwa renh arntarnt-ara! Renh tyeynel arertney-angenh anetyek. Ntwa ikwerrenh-rnem-then menty aretyek, rernemar ilkwatherr ikwer-warl apetyem, amernel renh wantetyek."

Felix-then Drusilla-then ratherr Paul renh aweyel

²⁴ Arlta irrpety-penh, Felix anew ikwerrenh Drusilla-akert warl court-ek-areh ikwer-warl alhek, Paul renh awetyek. Drusilla areh Jew anenh. Ikwer-penhan Paul-el ikwer-atherr Jesus-kenh angka akalty-anthe, Jesus renh apentetyek. ²⁵ "Akngey-angkwarr arraty-angkwarr apentenherr-atherr! Apmwekety mwerranty irretyek, apmwekety ipmelhetyek. Arlta ingkernel Akngey ra ingkerrenh akngakeyenh."

Paul renh awak-penh Felix ra aterirrek. Ranem Paul renh ilek, "Kel, ipmey, ingwer-ingerant ayeng ngkweng yangkelhetyek." ²⁶ Ra yangkelhenh, aweth-antey ratherr angkerretyek, arratyilerretyek Felix mpwelhenh, Paul-el renh man anthetyek, Paul ra man anthemel tyayl-they tyerrelhetyek.

²⁷ Aherrety atherr-penh, Rome-areny-rnemel Atyetyart artwa ingwer-anem rnkernek, itnan Porcius Festus. Jew-rnem ilkelhenh ra tyayl kwen anerl-ayntetyek, Felix-el Paul renh tyayl-they tyarlewey-angenh-antey.

25

Paul Festus-ek ilelheyel, "Ayeng ilkelheyel Caesar-warl alhetyek"

¹ Rernem Festus-anem rnkernek, atyetyart ilkwa anetyek. Ikwer-penh arlta atherr-penh, Festus Caesarea tawen-they Jerusalem-warl alhek. ² Atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem-then Jew-kenh atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then Paul-ek angkerrenh. ³ Rernem Festus renh ayernek, ra Paul Jerusalem-warl akngetyetyek. Rernem ilkelhek Paul renh iwerr ampep-itwek-antey ipmek atwetyek. ⁴ Festus-el renh-rnem ilek, "Paul Caesarea-itwek aleth anetyek. Ayeng Caesarea-warl alerl alpeyenh ingwer-inger. ⁵ Arranherr

angkeyel, ra artwa apmwarl aneyel. Atyetyart irrpety arrekatherrenh atyeng-angkwarr apetyetyek, ngenh anngetherr ayntarrp-iletiek.”

⁶ Festus-anem Jerusalem-itwek anenh wik anyentek-atwety. Ikwerpenhan ra Caesarea-warl alpek. Arlta ingwerelan court-warl-anem alhek, Paul ikwer-anem yangkelhek. ⁷ Paul ra court-itwek aney-alhek-anem, Jerusalem-arenyel-rnem renh aleth ayntarrp-ilek. Rernem irrtwyerremel renh aleth-antey ayntarrp-ilenh. ⁸ Paul-anem ilelhek “Atha Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, Rome-areny-rnemek-then. Atha tyaty ilkwa Jew-rnem-kenh apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh. Ayeng Caesar Rome-areny Atyetyart ilkwiek irrpelthirrey-angenh.”

⁹ Festus ra ilkelhek, Jew-rnem kwartewetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra Paul renh ayernek, “Nga apek Jerusalem-warl alhem, nga court-el angketyek ikwer-itwek apek, Jerusalem-itwek.”

¹⁰ Paul-el renh tyernek, “Ayengarl Rome-areny. Ntwa atyeng court mpwaretyek Rome-itwek-antey. Kel nga akalty atha Jew-rnem-angkwarr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh. ¹¹ Atha apmwel-areth mpwarentyan, atyengarl alakenh aynteyelar, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyekarl alhewerarl. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh ayenh ahayywey-angenh Jerusalem-areny-rnem-warl. Atyetyart Rome-areny rant ayenh court-itwek ayernetyek.”

¹² Paul renh awek-penh, Festus artwa ingwer-rnem-then angkerrenh. Artwa rernem Rome-areny-rnem-angkwarr renh iterl-arenhan. Ikwerpenhan ra Paul renh ilek, “Ngarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr-antey, Atyetyart Caesar rant court-itwek ayernetyek.”

Paul Agrippa-warl Bernice-warl angkeyel

¹³ Ingwer-ingeran, King Agrippa Caesarea-warl apetyek anew ikwerenhen-then-antey Bernice-then. Ratherr ilkwatherr apetyek Festus-warl, renh aretyek. ¹⁴ Ratherr kel arlta irrpety ikwer-itwek anak-penh, Festus-el King renh Paul-ek ilek. Ra renh ilek, “Felix-el artwa anyent tyayl-itwek iwerl-alhek. ¹⁵ Ayeng Jerusalem-itwek anenh-antey, tyaty-areny atyetyart-rnem-then Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnem-then rernem atyeng-warl apetyek. Rernem ayenh ayernek, atha anyent renh ipmek atwetyek. ¹⁶ Atha renh-rnem ilek, ‘Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr angka ingweran aynteyel arppemarl. Anwantherr nthakenh ingwer ipmek atwey-angenh. Arrantherr renh anngetherr court-itwek ayernetyek. Ikwerpenhan ra ilelhenty, renh ipmek-anem atwetyek.’ ¹⁷ Jew-rnem-anem nhenh-warl apetyek atyeng-warl. Arlta ingwerelan ayeng Paul-ek yangkelhek, atha renh ayernetyek, rernem renh anngetherr ayntarrp-iletiek. ¹⁸ Rernem-anem ayntarrp-ilek, athanem iterl-arek rernemarl apalel renh ayntarrp-ilek, atha renh nthakenh ipmek atwey-angenh. ¹⁹ Rernem ilterrek, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kenh-they. Rernem ilterrek Jesus-they, rarl arrewaly ayntek. Paul ra ilek, ‘Jesus ra iteth aneyel.’ ²⁰ Ayeng-anem ywarn iterrek athanem Paul renh ayernek, ‘Nga Jerusalem-warl alhetyek? Atha ngenh court-emileyek.’ ²¹ Paul ilelhek, ‘Ayeng ilkelheyel, Caesar-itwek ayenh court-emiletiek.’ Alakenh-anyem atha renh tyayl-itwek atnyeneyel, Rome-warlant renh thwenetyek.”

²² Ikwerpenhan Agrippa-el-anem Festus renh ilek, “Ayeng ilkelheyel atha artwa renh awetyek.” Festus-el renh ilek, “Ntwa kel ingwepenh renh awetyek.”

²³ Kel arlta ingwerel Agrippa Bernice-atherr Festus-kenh warl-warl apetyek, arnkwa mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Ahelengkw Atyetyart ingwer-rnem-then, artwa ingwer-rnem-then warl ikwer-itwek anyentirrek. Ikwerthey Festus Paul-ek yangkelhek. ²⁴ Festus-anem angkek, "King Agrippa-ay, atyetyart-rnemay, arrantherr artwa nhenh arenherr-arey! Jew nhenh-arenyel-rnem-then Jerusalem-areny-rnem-then rernem artwa renh aytarrp-ilek. Rernem-antey ilantheke, atha renh ipmek atwetyek. ²⁵ Ran artwa mwerrarl, arlarl. Atha renh-rnem arternpel awek, nthakenh atha renh ipmek atwey-angenh, menty-anem. Ikwer-penhan Paul rantey angkek, Caesar-el renh court-emiletyek. Alakenh-anyem atha renh Caesar-warl thwenetyek. ²⁶ Nthakenh atha renh arwa thweney-angenh, renh court-emiletyek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng ikwer yangkelhek, arrantherr King Agrippa-el akngerr ayernetyek. Anantherr-anem pip thwenetyek atyetyart Caesar-warl. ²⁷ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey angkerrenty, atha renh thwenemarl."

26

Paul Agrippa-itwek anngetherr ilelheyel

¹ Ikwer-penhan King Agrippa-el Paul renh ilek, "Nganem ikwer-rnem-warl ilelha."

Paul iltyerremel renh-rnem akaterilek, rap ikwer-rnem ilelhek, ² "King Agrippa, Jew-rnemel ayenh aytarrp-ileyel. Ayeng-anem inkwerelheyel, ngkweng-warl anngetherr ilelhetyek. ³ Nga akalty Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr ayeng ngkweng-warl angkeyel. Atyeng awelha!

⁴ Jew-rnem atyeng akalty, ayeng arraty-angkwarr anenharl ampa akelythey. Ayeng alakenh lwewarrernelhek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. ⁵ Rernem ayenh arrwekel-antey iterl-arenh, ayeng Pharisee-arl anenh. Alakenh-anyem athan arraty-angkwarr apentenh. ⁶⁻⁸ Awank-akerr Akngeyel arrewaly anwekantherrenh-rnem alhelek. Ayeng kel akalty nhenh arraty innga. Arrantherr irrpeltherreyel, Akngey rarl arrewaly ingkerrenh ipmepenh akwentelhileyenh. Israel-kenh ingkerrenh akalty-wenyarl rernem mpwelheyel Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny renh arratyirretyek. Rernem Akngey renh aleth-antey ayerneyel. Lyert Jew-rnem ilkelheyel ayenh ipmek atwetyek. Atyetyart, renh-rnem atha iley, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arraty aytelyel.

⁹ Awank-akerr ayeng iterrenh Jesus Nazareth-arenyekarl irrpelthirretyek. ¹⁰ Alakenh atha mpwarek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Jew-kenh tyaty-areny Atyetyart rernem ayenh thwenek, atha Inkartarl apenteyel-rnem tyayl-warl akwernetyek, ingwer-rnem ipmek atwetyek, Inkart-angkwarrarl apenteyel-rnem. ¹¹ Ayeng Inkart-areny-rnemek tyaty akely-rnem-itwek nthwenh, atha renh-rnem atwetyek. Atha renh-rnem apentey-angenh anetyek ilek. Ayeng apmer arleng ingwer-ampeny-warl alhek, atha renh-rnem alwernemel atwetyek.

¹² Ingwer-ingeran, ayeng Damascus-warl-anem alhek, tyaty-areny atyetyart ilkwernemel ayenh thwenek, Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem Damascus-itwek anterrkwetyek. ¹³ King-ay, lyenenty ilkwel ayenh arrtyernek alkerthey. Ayenh artwa ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁴ Anantherr ingkerrenh-antey ahern-warl aytnek. Ra ayenh Hebrew-kenh angkel ayernek, 'Saul-ay, ilek ntwatya ayenh-rnem alwerneyel atwetyek ngay? Atyeng irrpelthirremel nga ament apmwelheleyel!' ¹⁵ Athanem renh ayernek, 'Inkartay, angwenh

ngan?' Inkartel ayenh ilek, 'Ayengan Jesus-arl. Ayenh ntwā alwerneyel atwetyek.

¹⁶ Kel, akemirra! Ayeng ngkweng-warl aremirrek. Atha ngenh rlwanek, atyeng warrkirretyek, ntwā renh-rnem iletiek. Ntwā renh-rnem angka ingwer iletiek, angka renh atha ngkweng iley-angenh-antey. ¹⁷ Atha ngenh Jew-rnem-warl Jew-weny-rnem-warl-then thwenem, atha ngenh kel ikwer-rnem-kety arntarnt-areyel. ¹⁸ Ntwānem renh-rnem angka atyenh akalty-anthetyek. Ntwā renh-rnem iletiek, apmwek inkwerelhey-angenh anayntetyek, arrentyék awelhey-angenh anayntetyek, kel Akngeyekant awelh-ayntetyek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek. Rernem ayenh-anem tnaketyek, Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem. Ikwer-penhan atha renh-rnem anyentelhilemarl.'

¹⁹ King Agrippa, ayeng kel Inkartek awelhek. Ra atyeng aremirrek. ²⁰ Atha Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then akalty-anthek Damascus-itwek-anem Jerusalem-itwek-anem, apmer Judea-itwek-anem. Ikwer-penhan apmer arrpanenhek. Atha renh-rnem ilek, rernem Akngey-warl angkepirretyek, rernem-anem arraty-angkwarr anetyek. Ingwer-rnemel iterl-areyenh rernemarl angkepirrek Akngey-warl-athek. ²¹ Jew-rnemel ayenh tyaty ilkwitwek anterrkwek, rernem ayenh ipmek atwetyek ilkelhek. ²² Akngeyel ayenh arntarnt-arek. Athanem ingkerrenh ileyel angka Jesus-kenh. Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Akngey apenteyelarl-rnem awankarl anenh-rnemel Moses-akerr arrwekel ilek arrpemarl. ²³ Rernem ilek Christ ra irrwampenty awelhenty-penh ilwetyek. Ikwer-penhan retangkwel arrewaly-penh akemirreyenh. Ikwer-penhan angka ikwerrenh arlpimperreyenh angka ilpirtel-warl, Jew-rnemel-then Jew-weny-rnemel-then renh arraty iterl-aretyek, rernem-anem iteth intem-antey anayntetyek."

²⁴ Paul angkenh-antey Festus ikwer angkek, "Paul arwengk ngan! Ingkerrenh-angkwarr nga akaltyirrek, ilpirtelhilemel!"

²⁵ Paul-el renh ilek, "Festus, atyetyart ilkwa, ayengan arwengk-wenyarl. Atharl ikwer-rnem ileyel arraty inngarl. ²⁶ King Agrippa-el angka nhenh iterl-areyel. Alakenhaym ayeng ikwer arternp innga angkek. Christ ra akngerr-itwek anngetherr-itwek ilwek, rap akemirrek."

²⁷ Paul-el Agrippa renh ayerne, "Ntwā angkakert arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh tnakem? Ayeng akalty ntwā renh-rnem tnakem!"

²⁸ Agrippa-el Paul renh ilek, "Nga atyeng arrkernelheyel ayeng Inkart-angkwarr anetyek!"

²⁹ Paul-el renh ilek, "Lyert apek, ingwer-inger apek. Atha Akngey renh ayernem ngkweng ingwer-rnemek, arrantherr atyeng lyert awelhetyek. Arrantherr ingkerrenh Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem atyeng-apeny anetyek tyeyn-weny."

³⁰ King-then Festus-then Bernice-then rernem akwentemel rtnerl-alhek ingwer-rnem-then. ³¹ Ikwer-penhan room-they rernem aketh-warl-anem alhek. Rernem angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenh apmwewenyarl! Nthakenh anwantherr renh ipmek atwey-angenh! Nthakenh tyayl-itwek atnyeney-angenh."

³² Agrippa-el-anem Festus renh ilek, "Anantherr renh tyayl-they menty tyarlewey-angenh, Caesar-elant renh court-emiletiek rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr."

27

Paul rtnwewarl nganeyel, Rome-warl alhetyek

¹ Festus ra iterrek Paul renh apmer Italy-warl thwenetyek. Alakenh-anyem Paul artwa tyayl-areny ingwer-rnem-then Julius-warl thwenek, Rome-areny Atyetyart anyent ra renh-rnem Rome tawen-warl akngetyek. Julius ra atyetyart ahelengkw 100 ikwer-rnem, irlkentyek-akert.

² Anwantherr-anem rtnwa anyent-warl nganek. Aristarchus artwa Macedonia-areny ra Thessalonica tawen-itwek anenh. Ra nganerl-alhek arrpemar. Adramyttium-warl kel alhetyek irrek apmer Asia-warl.

³ Arlta ingwerelan Sidon tawen-itwek Julius ranem Paul renh mwerr-angkwarr tyarlewewek, ikwerenh-rnem arerl-alpetyek. Rernem renh amern-rnem antheke ra alethel alhetyek. ⁴ Kwatyel-antey alhenh, awer ilkwa innga pwey-alhek. Awerel anwenhantherr akngelhew-akngelhilek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr apmer Cyprus-they arrer-antey alhenh. ⁵ Ikwer-penh anwantherr ahern Cilicia-angkwarr ahern Pamphylia-they aleth alhek, Myra ikwer-itwek-anem aney-alhek. Myra ra tawen anenh ahern Lycia-itwek. ⁶ Myra tawen ikwer-itwek atyetyart ra rtnwa ingwer arek, Alexandria tawen-they apetyek. Rtnwa ra Italy-warl alhetyek-anek. Alakenh-anyem Atyetyart ra anwenhantherr thwenek rtnwa ikwer-warl-anem nganerl-alhetyek.

⁷ Anwantherr arlta irrputy-inger alhek Cnidus tawen-warl. Anwantherr kel ywarn-antey alhek, awerel anwenhantherr akngelhew-akngelhilek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr alhek apmer Crete-warl. Salmone tawen-angkwarr anwantherr aleth alhek. ⁸ Anwantherr apmer-they arrer-ampenyel alhek. Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Fair Havens tawen-warl apetyek. Fair Havens tawen Lasea tawen-they arrer anenh.

⁹ Awer rlterrkkel akngelhew-akngelhilek-kety, anwantherr Fair Havens tawen ikwerel-antey anek. Awer ra rlterrkam-rlterrirrek alyangkwek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr arrangkw ayntek, anwantherr aleth alhey-angenh. Paul-el artwa renh-rnem ilek, ¹⁰ "Artwernemay, anwantherr nthakenh anper-alhey-angenh anwantherr apmwewarl irrekerr apek rtnwa akelhekerr ingkerrenh atwekerr kwatyel aylpekerr. Rtnwa akel-hentyel kwaty-itwek, ampwal ingkerrenh ywerrekerr." ¹¹ Rome-areny atyetyart ra Paul-ek awelhey-angenh. Ra rtnwek-artweyekant, rtnwek atyetyartekant awelhenh.

¹² Fair Havens ra rtnwek rtakw mwerr aney-angenh, alherrp aleth-antey pwenh. Alakenh-anyem rtnwek-artwey-rnem ilkelhek Phoenix tawen-warl anper-alhetyek. Phoenix ikwer-itwekan rtnwek-arelh rtakw mwerrarl ayntek. Rtnwel anerl-apenh-rnem ilkelhek apmer nhenh-itwek anetyek, alherrp-kety.

Awer rlterrkkel kwaty aypmerrel-then Paul renh akngelhew-akngelhileyel

¹³ Ingwer-ingeran awer akely-anem pwey-alhek. Rernem-anem iterrek, "Anwantherr kel arrkernelhey, Phoenix-warl-anem anper-alhetyek." Rernem ayen kanty-akert renh lhelek, Phoenix-warl-athek kwatyel-antey anperl-alhek. ¹⁴ Ikwer-penhan awer rlterrkkel-anem ayerrer-they akngerrakw-they pwey-alhek apmer Crete-they. ¹⁵ Awer ilkwanem pwey-alhek, alhetyek arrkernelhek. Rernem ywarn-anem altwerl-athek alhetyek arrkernelhek. Awer ra rtnwa renh akngartewek-anem antekerr-athek.

¹⁶ Awerel-anem anwernantherr akngartewek, apmer akwerlp akely-warl, itnan ikwerenh Cauda. Anantherr akwerlp akely ikwer arrer

irremel, anwantherr rtnwa akely inemel rtnwa ilkwewarl arertnek, ayteng-akngeynetyek. ¹⁷ Rtnwa ikwer-itwek rwepel arertnek, ngkweltyirrekerr. Awerel aleth akngartewekerr rernem aterirrek, rtnwa ra ahernel mwernelhekerr, apmer Libya-itwek. Rernem kalikw akely-anem artelh-aynek, rtnwa ra mwerr-angkwarr alhetyek.

¹⁸ Arlta ingwerel, awer ra rlterrk aleth pwenh. Alakenh-anyem arlta ingwerel rernem rtnwethey ampwal-rnem kwatyek iwek arwerlp alhetyek. ¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan arlta ingwerel, rernem kalikw-rnem-then rwep-rnem-then kwaty-warl iwek. ²⁰ Arlta akngerr ingkeny-then antyarr-rnem-then anwantherr arey-angenh. Awer ra aleth pwenh. Anwantherr-anem iterrek, anwantherr ingkerrenh ilweyenh, kwaty ampantel.

²¹ Anwantherr angayakw kel amern arlkwey-angenh anenh. Paul-el-anem artwa renh-rnem ilek, "Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apmer Crete-el aney-angenh, rtnwa mwerr ayntey-alhek ampwal-rnem ingkerrenh. ²² Arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek, nthakenh anwantherr ilwey-angenh.

²³⁻²⁴ Aray, Akngey atyenhel angel thwenek atyeng-warl. Angel ra ayenh ilek, 'Paul-ay, aterirrey-angenh! Akngey ilkelheyel nga Caesar-angkwarr angetherr ilelhetyek. Ra artwa ingkerrenh itethileyenh.' ²⁵ Alakenh-anyem artwernem arrantherr aterirrey-angenh anetyek. Atha Akngey tnakem, angka ikwerenh innga aynteyel, ran anwenhantherr kwaty-kety itethiley-angker! ²⁶ Rtnwa akwerlp-itwek mwernelheyel."

²⁷ Anwantherr kel ingwa 14-ek-atwety kwaty alay Mediterranean ikwer-itwek anenh. Awer ra rtnwa renh aleth-antey akngelhew-akngenhelhilek. Kel iterl-arek rernem ahern ikwer-warl irrenty-arrpantey. ²⁸ Rernem-anem ayen kanty-akert renh kwaty-warl iwek, rernem aretyek kwaty ra apek kwen ayntentyek. Rernem rwep renh kwaty-they tyerrek, rernem arek kwaty ra 37 metres ipert ayntek. Ikwer-penhan rernem arek kwaty 27 metres ipert ayntekan. ²⁹ Rtnwek warrkenh-rnem aterirrek, apwert atwekerr-arrpantey ahern-then. Rernem-anem 4-pel anchor-rnem kwaty-warl iwek. Rtnwa ingkern-ampenyek rtnwa renh arternpiletyek. Ikwer-penhan rernem ingwepenh-anem mpwelheyel.

³⁰ Ikwer-penhan rtnwek warrkenh-rnem aterirrek, rtnwa ikwer-they anteretyek. Rernem-anem rtnwa akely kwaty-warl arrernek. Ingwer-rnem irrtwyerremel ilek, "Anwantherr kanty ayen-akert ingwer-rnem rtnwethey atwarrelhiley." ³¹ Paul-el renh-rnem arek, Rome-areny Atyetyart-rnem ilek, "Rernem rtnwa renh iwerl-alhenty, Akngeyel arrenhantherr kwaty-kety itethiley-angenh." ³² Atyetyart-rnemel rwep renh akek, rwep rarl rtnwa akely renh anterrkwenh. Rtnwa akely ranem kwaty-warl aytnek.

³³ Ingkeny tyerrelhetyek-anem irrek, Paul-el-anem artwa ingkerrenh ilek amern arlkwetyek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Arenherr-arey, kel ingwepenh-anem. Kel arrantherr arlta 14-ek-atwety aterirremel warrkirrek, arrantherr amern arlkwey-angenh. ³⁴ Kel-anem amern arlkwenherr-arey! Arrantherr amern-weny angayakw irrekerr, arrantherr mwerr anetyek ilwey-angenh."

³⁵ Alakenh angkek-penh Paul-el amern inek. Ranem ikwer-rnem-itwek angetherr Akngey ayernek, amern renh rlweth-akemel, ra kel arlkwek. ³⁶ Paul-ek awelhemel, rernem amern renh arlkwek arrpamarl. ³⁷ Artwa 276 rtnwa ikwer-itwek anenh. ³⁸ Rernem ingkerrenh amern arlkwek-penh. Ikwer-penhan rernem weyt ntang-rnem alay-warl iwek, rtnwa ra, arwerlp-awaty alhetyek.

Rtnwa ra ahern atwey-alpeyel

³⁹ Kel ingwepenh irrenhey-alhek-anem rtnwek warrkenh-rnemel ahern impalth-anem arek, apmer renh iterl-arey-angenh. Aketh mwerr ahern impalth renh arek rernem ilkelhek rtnwa renh ahern ikwer-warl nganerl-alhetyek. ⁴⁰ Alakenh-anyem rernem ayen kanty-akert 4-pel rwep-they akek. Ayen kanty-akert rernem ipertek aylperl-alhetyek. Rernem rtnwa renh kwaty impalth-warl akngartewek. Ikwer-penhan kalikw sail mpwarek, awerel rtnwa renh kwaty impalth-warl-athek akngeynetyek. ⁴¹ Rtnwa ra ahern-itwek mwernelhek. Akwerlp ranem ahern-itwek mwernelhek. Ikwer-penhan kwatyel rtnwa ingkern-ampeny ngkweltyilek. ⁴² Ahelengkw-rnem ingkerrenh iterrek, artwa tyayl-areny-rnem ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek, rernem anterekerr. ⁴³ Julius atyetyart Rome-areny ilkelhek, Paul ra iteth anetyek. Alakenhaym ra ahelengkw-rnem arrkngert angkek. Ranem renh-rnem ilek kwaty-warl alyeyamparl alhetyek artempel-warl. ⁴⁴ Artwa akwerrp-rnem ra ilek, rernem ngkwelty rtnwepenh anterrkwemel alyeyamp pwerlpirrenh. Kel artwa ingkerrenh-anem mwerr-antey kwaty impalth-warl artarnpenhek.

28

Akwerlp itnan Malta

¹ Anantherr ingkerrenh kwaty impalthel ahern-itwek-anem rtney-alhek. Apmer-areny-rnem anwekantherr ilek, akwerlp renh itnan Malta. ² Apmer Malta-areny-rnem rernem anwekantherr inkwerelhek. Kwaty rntwenh. Rernem anwekantherr rwa arrtyek, anwantherr arlterrngirretyek, irrentel anwenhantherr atwekerr.

³ Paul-el-anem ngkwelty akwetyemel rwewarl iwek. Rtnwem-anem ikwer-they tyerrelhey-ayntek, iltyanem renh tnhwek. ⁴ Apmer-areny-rnemel arek, rernem alakenh angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenhan artwa ahelengkwarl. Ra nthakenh iteth aney-angenh, lyert ilwem."

⁵ Paul-el-anem rtnwem renh rwewarl iwemel arrtyek, Paul ra arntetyirrey-angenh. ⁶ Apmer-areny-rnemel renh artewentyel arenh. Rernem arenh, ra wangketyek-arrpantey, rtnwemel tnhwem-penh, ra ilwetyek-arrpantey. Rernem renh aleth-antey arenh. Ra mwerr aleth anenh. Rernem alakenh-anyem angkerrenh, "Artwa nhenh altyerr!"

⁷ Artwa Publius akwerlp ikwer atyetyart anenh. Ra anwekantherr inkwerelhek, warl ikwerrenh-warl akngeynek. Anwantherr arlta irrpetyel ikwer-itwek anenh. Anwantherr awak Publius-kenh aynikw arntety ayntenh rwenpirrek, atnert-then akaltheek. ⁸ Ikwer-warl alhemel, Paul ranem Akngey-warl angkek. Ranem iltya ikwerrenh ikwer-warl arrernek. Publius-kenh aynikw-anem mwerrirrek.

⁹ Rernem awak-penhan, arntety-rnem Paul-warl apetyenh, Akngeyel-anem renh-rnem mwerriletyek. ¹⁰ Rernem anwenhantherr tnakek, amern-akerr antheek, alethel alpetyek.

Paul Rome-warl alheyel

¹¹ Malta ikwer-itwek rtnwa ingwer anek. Alherrp-kety arrwekel-antey apetyek. Rtnwa Alexandria tawen-they apetyek, rtnwa itnan ikwerrenh Akngey Atyewenheng. Anantherr Malta ikwerel alkent irrpetyek-atwety anenh-penh anwantherr rtnwa ikwer-warl-anem nganek, kwatyel aleth alhek. ¹² Anantherr Syracuse tawen-warl artarnpenhek. Syracuse tawen ikwer-itwek arlta irrpety-inger anenh. ¹³ Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Rhegium tawen-warl-anem anper-alhek. Arlta ingwerelan awerel-anem

kel antekerr-they-anem pwek, anwantherr arlta atherr-penh Puteoli tawen-warl-anem alhek. ¹⁴ Tawen ikwer-itwek anwantherr Jesus-arl apenteyel irrpety arek, rernem anwekantherr yangkelhek, anwantherr wik anyent anetyek.

¹⁵ Jesus-arl apenteyel Rome-arenyel awek, anwantherrarl apetyek, rernem anwekantherr-warl-athek apetyek, ampep-warl, rlwatetyek. Ap-pius tawen Three Taverns tawen-warl. Renh-rnem aremel, Paul Akngeyek inkwerelhek, rantey arrpemarl arnkatyirrek. Ikwer-penhan anwantherr Rome-warl-anem anperl-alhek.

Paul Rome-el aneyel

¹⁶ Rome-itwek-anem kapmentel Paul renh tyarlewewek rarl warl-itwek anetyek. Rernem ahelengkw anyent thwenek renh atnyenetyek.

¹⁷ Arlta irrpety-penh Paul atyetyart Jew-rnemek yangkelhek. Rernem kel anyentirrek. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Atyenh-rnemay, atha anwekantherrenh-angkwarr akengenty mpwarey-angenh, ayeng arrwekeleny-rnem apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh. Jew-rnemel ayenh anterrkwemel thwenek, Rome-areny kapment-warl. ¹⁸ Rernem ayenh ayerne. Rernem ayenh iterl-arek ayengarl artwa arla. Rernem-anem ilkelhek rernem ayenh ipmek atwey-angenh tyarlewetyek. ¹⁹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek. Alakenh-anyem ayeng angkek, 'Ayeng ilkelheyel Atyetyart ilkwa Caesar-elant ayenh court-itwek ayernetyek.' Atha nthakenh anwekantherrenh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ²⁰ Arrenhantherr iletiek, ayeng arrekanterr yangkelhetyek. Ayeng lyert tyeyn-akert aneyel. Ilek-they? Atha Akngey-kenh Itethiley-angker tnakeyel. Itethiley-angker renh Akngyelarl alhelek, Israel-kenh-rnem-warl thwenetyek."

²¹ Jew-rnem atyetyart-rnemel Paul renh ilek, "Aray, apmer Judea-areny-rnemel pip anwekantherr-warl thweney-angenh-antey ngkwengthey. Artwa rernem apetyey-angenh-antey, ngenh ayntarrp-iletiek. ²² Anantherr ilkelheyel, ngenh awetyek, ngarl ilelhem. Anwernantherr awek apmer arrpanenh-they ingkerrenharl Jesus apenteyel-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel."

²³ Rernem-anem angkerrenh arlta ingwerel rernem anyentirremel angkerretyek Paul renh awetyek. Arlta ikwerel rernem Paul-warl apetyek. Paul ranem ikwer-rnem angkek ingwepenh-they atwerrpek-atwety. Ra renh-rnem ilek, "Jesus ra Inkart ingkerrenhek aneyel." Rantey arrpemarl renh-rnem ilek, "Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnem arrwekel Jesus-ek angkerrenh."

²⁴ Ingwer-rnemel-anem ikwer-penhan angka tnakek. Ingwer-rnem-anem arrangkw, tnakey-angenh. ²⁵⁻²⁹ Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, "Itnweng rant arraty innga angkek, Akngey-kenh angkakert arrwekeleny Isaiah-angkwarr, ra arrwekeleny-rnem ilekarl, 'Akgerr renh-rnem ilay, arrantherr arternp innga awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherr intem-antey arerl-aneyenh. Arrantherr nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh. Akgerr iyipa akentelhek, atyeng mwerranty awelhey-angenh. Annga ikwer-rnem aparrngirrek. Atha renh-rnem alakenh ilek, rernem anngel aretyek, rernem iyipel awetyek, rernem-anem atyeng arraty-angkwarr awelhetyek. Ikwer-penhan atyeng-warl angkepirretyek, athanem renh-rnem mwerriletiek.' Alakenh-anyem Akngyel Israel-kenh-rnem ilek."

Paul-el renh-rnem ilek, “Angka nhenh Akngeyel ingkerrenh Jew-weny-rnem itethiletyek, angka nhenh atha renh-rnem ilek, rernem angka nhenhek awelheyek.” [Rernem ilterrek. Ikwer-penhan rernem alpek.]

³⁰ Paul-anem aherrety atherrel-anem anenh, warl anyent rent-emilemel. Rernem ikwer-warl ilkwatherr apetyek. ³¹ Ranem renh-rnem arnkatyel akalty-anthek, Akngey ra Inkart ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ra Inkart Jesus Christ-kenh angka akalty-anthek, Akngeyelarl renh thwenek. Ingkerrenh ikwer awelhek, ingwerel renh tyerney-angenh.

Romans

Angka Romans alakenh aynteyel

Paul apmer Corinth-itwek anenhel-antey ra pip ingkwernek. Jew-weny Greece-areny-rnemel man anthenh. Paul arrkernelhenh, Jerusalem-warl alhetyek-arrpantey man-akert, irrepern-rnem anthayntetyek. Ra ilkelhenh Spain-warl alhetyek, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek.

Paul-el pip thwenek Rome-warl, rernem iterl-aretyek, angka impen. Jew ingwer-rnemel akalty-anthenh ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyek-tangkwel. Jew ingwer-rneman iterrenh Jesus anyent-angkwarrant. Romans 3:23 aynteyel: "Ingkerrenh nthakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arrayt aney-angenh ament-tangkwel, Akngey irrwerl-areny iterl-arey-angenh-tangkwel. Apatemel awank-akerr anenh. Ingkerrenh Ingkart-kety amentirrek."

Romans 3:21-they 26-ek-atwety alakenh iterreyel anwantherr arraytirretyek, angka Jesus ikweren-angkwarr apenterl-anenty. Anwantherr arraytirrem Ingkart ikwer-angkwarr apenterl-anenty, anyent-angkwarrant. Romans 3:24 aynteyel: "Akngeyel iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, ra renh-rnem anyentelhilek Akngey-warl, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arrayt anayntetyek, alyelk."

Jesus renh tnakenty anyent-angkwarr, rarl anwekantherr katy ilwek ikwerant anyentirrem.

Romans 3:27-28: Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, anwantherr tnakelhey-angenh. Anwantherr impenek-antey apenterl-ayntetyek. Romans 3:31: Angka arrwekeleny ipmelhey-angenh. Romans 5: Christ-angkwarr anwantherr anyentirrem Akngey-warl. Romans 6: Inngantey anwantherr arrayt anem. Romans 7: Arrwekeleny-kenh-angkwarr ament arrkernelhenh ipantey. Romans 8: Itnwengelant anwenhantherr rlterrk-ilem. Romans 9-11: Angka alakenh aynteyel Jew-rnemek-then, Jew-weny-rnemek-then, alethang-rnemek-then, ingkerrenhek. Romans 12: Anwantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apmwewarl irrekerr. Romans 13-15: Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnemek iterretyek, awelhetyek, renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Romans 16: Paul inkwerelhek Rome-areny-rnemek.

Galatians Romans angka anyent-anteyarl aynteyel anayntiley-angker.

¹ Ayeng Paul, Jesus Christ-kenh warrkenh. Atha pip nhenh arrekantherr-warl thwenek, Akngeyel-anem ayenh rlwanek, angkakert ikweren-anteyek. Rantey arrpemar ayenh thwenek, angka mwerr-angker ikweren-akalty-anthetyek.

² Awank-akerr Akngeyel arrwekeleny-rnem ilek, angka ikweren-angkwarr, artwa angkakert rernem angka renh ingkwernek pip-warl. Akngey-kenh angka impen aynteyel. ³ Angka mwerr-angker nhenh Akngey-kenh alerikw. Ra arrwekeleny David-kenh arrpemar ahern-areny. ⁴ Ra Akngey-kenh rlterrk-akert aneyel, irrwerl-areny-kenh. Alakenh ra akemirrek ipmepenh Itnweng Rlwartel anwekantherr arrernek. Jesus Christ ranem atyetyart ilkwa anwekantherrenh aneyel.

⁵ Jesus-el ayenh angkakert Akngey-kenh mwerr arntarnt-arek. Ra anwenhantherr rlwanek, angka ikweren-akalty-anthetyek. Ra anwenhantherr arrernek, anwantherr ingkerrenh Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthetyek apmer arrpanenhek, rernem Jesus-kenh-angkwarr arrayt

apenterl-ayntetyek, renh tnaketyek. ⁶ Ranem arrenhantherr rlwanek, arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek, Jesus-kenh-rnem ingkerr. ⁷ Atha pip nhenh thwenek, arrekantherr-warl Rome-areny-rnem-warl. Akngey anwekantherrenh Akngey arrekantherr inkwerelheyel. Ranem arrenhantherr rlwanek, arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek. Inkart Akngey, Inkart Jesus Christ arrekantherr inkwerelheyel.

Paul ilelheyel

⁸ Arrwekel-antey ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyel, Jesus Christ-angkwarr, arrekantherr ingkerrenhek. Apmer arrpanenh rernem angkerreyel, arrantherrarl Jesus renh tnakek. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Ayeng intem-antey Akngeyek warrkirreyel, angka Akngey-kenh alerikw akalty-antheyel. Akngeyan akalty, ayeng arraty angkeyel. Ayeng arrekantherr iylpangkeyel iylpelirrey-angenh, Akngey renh ayernemel. Ayeng arrekantherr-warl alhetyek-anek. Ayeng apetyem, Akngey ilkelhentyarlant. ¹¹⁻¹² Ayeng ilkelheyel, arrekantherr-warl alhetyek, atha arrenhantherr rlterrkiletyek, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr rlterrkilerreryl-ayntetyek, ikwerenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek

¹³ Atyenh-rnemay, ayeng arrekantherr-warl alhetyek-arrpantey, ywarnantey. Akngey atyeng arrkngert angkek. Ayeng ilkelheyel, atha Rome-areny-rnem Jesus-warl atnwenhetyek, atha Jew-weny ingwer-rnem Jesus-warl atnwenhek-apeny, apmer arrpanenhek. ¹⁴ Iterl-aray, atha ingkerrenhek angka mwerr-angker ingkerrenhek iletiek, tyak-rnemekthen, akwerrp-rnem-then akalty-antheyek, apmwamwam-rnem-then ingkerrenhek akalty-antheyek, atyenh-angkwarr-antey. ¹⁵ Alakenh ayeng iterrenh angka mwerr renh iletiek, Rome-areny-rnem.

Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem, angka mwerr-angker renh tnakemel

¹⁶ Ayeng Akngey-kenh angkekety nyerrirrey-angenh. Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr itethirreman, iteth-kenh apmer-warl alpem, anwantherr renh tnakenty. Jew rernem-tangkwel arrwekel anenh, akalty-anthenh, ingwerel-rnem-anem, apmer arrpanenhek-anem. ¹⁷ Angka mwerr-angker alakenh aynteyel, ingwerel Jesus renh tnakenty, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant anem. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer Akngeyek awelhenty, ra Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneman, ra iteth intem-antey anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr."

Akngey ahelirreyel ikwer-rnem, rernemarl apmwangkwarr apenteyel

¹⁸ Akngey-kety amentirrenty apmwangkwarr irrem. Intwemelirrenty Akngey-kety ikwer-rnem aynteyel arrpemar, atwetyek. Alakenh ingwer-rnem Akngey-kety arrkngert angkenty, Akngey renh iterl-aretyek, Akngey ikwer-rnem-kety ahelirrem. Ranem renh-rnem atwem. ¹⁹ Ra ikwer-rnem ahelirrem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh-they, rernem ikwer awelhey-angenh-they. Kel rernem iterl-areyel rarl iwerr arratyilek ikwer-rnem. ²⁰ Ran rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel, ahern-then alker-then arrpmernemel. Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel areyel-anem. Rernem ikwer iterreyel.

²¹ Rernem Akngeyek akalty anem, rernem renh tnakey-angenh, ikwer inkwerelhey-angenh. Rernem ilpertilelhenh, apmwangkwarr. Rernem apatemel anew-aneyel. ²² Rernem tnakelheyel akalty-arrpantey. Rernem

akwerrp iterl-arey-angenh. ²³ Rernem Akngey rlterrck inngekety in-twemelirrek, rernem apwert-penh ingkerr artwapeny mpwarek, thip-apyeny mpwarek, atnwenth-apyeny mpwarek, rtnwem-apyeny-then mp-warek, ikwerant-anem inkwerelhenh. Rernem arrangkwarr, ahern-areny-kenhant inkwerelhek.

²⁴ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewek, rernem ingwer-rnem ikngwetyek angwenhirreyel, ament-warl apmwangkwarr alhetyek. ²⁵ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty iterl-arey-angenh. Rernem irrtwyerreyelarl ahern-arenyek inkwerelheyel, ampwal apwert-penh arwerl-penh arnwarnekarl. Anwantherr Akngey renhant tnaketyek. Amen.

²⁶ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel menty-anem tyarlewek, rernem apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arelh ingwer arelhant-atherr, artwekety arlkarirreyel, iteng-apyeny anayntetyek. ²⁷ Artwa ingwer-rnem arelh-kety arlkarirreyel. Artwant-atherr, iteng-atherr-apyeny. Rernem apmwangkwarr mpwarenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem atwemarl.

²⁸ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr-kety arlkarirrenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem menty-anem tyarlewem, rernem apmwangkwarr ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁹ Rernem apmwangkwarrant apenteyel, rernem arnkaty. Rernem ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem ingwer-rnem ipmek atwem. Rernem ingwer-rnemek irrtwyerl-amperneyel, irrtwyerremel ileyel. Rernem ingwer-rnemek irrwernelheyel. Rernem ingwer-rnem ilteyel. Rernem ingwer-rnemek angka akngerrileyel irrtwyerremel. ³⁰ Rernem ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-ileyel ikwer-rnem tyel-angkerreyel. Rernem ament-warl alheyel, tnakelhemel. Rernem Akngey-kety arlkarirreyel. Rernem ikwer irrpelthirreyel. Rernem aynikwek-then amikwek-then awelhey-angenh, inkwerelhey-angenh. ³¹ Rernem arwengkirreyel, rernem irrtwyerreyel apek, rernem ingwer-rnemek amperrngirrey-angenh apek, rernem nthakenh ingwerenty amek-arey-angenh. ³² Rernem kel akalty, Akngey angkek-angkwarr-antey, ra apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem-kety ipmelhem. Rernem apmwangkwarr arternp anerl-anem. Rernem ingwer-rnem rwewileyel apmwangkwarr ingkerr rernem anayntetyek.

2

Akngeyel ingkerrenh akngakeyenh arraty

¹ Ntwa ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-ilenty, nga apmwelhilemarl. Akngeyel areyel, ntwarl ilek-ilek mpwareyel apmwangkwarr apenteyel. Nga ayntarrp ilelhem ament. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyirretyek-arrpantey.

² Akngeyel apmelerr-angkwarr atwem, ingwerentyel apmwangkwarr mpwarenty. Arraty-angkwarr alakenh. ³ Ntwa iterl-areyel Akngeyel apmwernemant atwenty-arrpantey. Akngeyel ngenh atwem arrpemar, ntwara apmwa mpwarenty. ⁴ Nga apek iterreyel, Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-arenty-arrpantey. Akngey ngkweng mwerr lwewarrernelhem, nga ikwer-warl angkepirretyek.

⁵ Nga apek apmwekety angkepirrey-angenh, Akngeyek mwanytel awelhey-angenh, Akngeyel ngenh atwemarl arlta ikwerenhel. Ingkerrenhel renh iterl-areyenh, angka ikwerenhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. ⁶⁻⁷ Arlta ingkern ikwerenhel, ra ingkerrenh ilek-ilek mwerr-angker antheyenh, rernemarl ikwerenhenh-angkwarr apentenh. Mwerr-angkwarr apententy,

ran iterreyel intem-antey anayntetyek. Akngeyel renh itethileyenh arrpemarlarl arlta ingkernel. ⁸⁻⁹ Inkart-kety intwemelirreyel, ament-angkwarr alheyel-rnem, ranem renh-rnem ingkerrenh atwem, Jew-rnem-tangkwelel, Jew-weny-rnem-then. Akngeyel renh-rnem arntety antheyenh. ¹⁰ Mwerr-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem, Akngeyel mwerr anayntem ikwer-rnem-itwel, ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyenh, Jew mwerr-rnem arrwekel-antey, Jew-weny-rnem-then. ¹¹ Akngeyel-anem ingkerrenh-antey akngakeyenh arraty-angkwarr, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then.

¹²⁻¹³ Jew-weny-rnem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekelenyek akwerrp-rnem, ament-warlarl alheyel-rnem, Akngeyel renh-rnem ywerrelhileyenh. Jew ingwer-rnem arwarlarl awelhenh-rnem, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem atwem angka arrwekelenyarlarl aynteyel-angkwarr ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyarl anenh-rnemant, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty antwem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Jew-weny-rnemel Akngey-kenh angka apentey-angenh-antey, angka Moses-elarl arrernek-angkwarr. Rernem angka arrwekeleny ikwer-rnem-kenhant apenteyel. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny iterlarl-arenh, akwerrngelant atnyenenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem iylpangkelhilenh, rernem iterretyek, nthenh-angkwarr apenterlarl-ayntetyek, apmwangkwarr apek, mwerr-angkwarr apek. ¹⁶ Arlta ingkernel, Akngeyel ingwelem Jesus Christ arrerneyenh, rarlarl ingkerrenh akngaketyek, nthakenharlarl rernem iterreyel-angkwarr. Rernem irrtyertewelhey-angenh, Akngeyel areyellarl-kety. Alakenh-anyem angka mwerr-angker athan ileyel.

Jew-rnemel angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr ywarn apenteyel

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Alakenh aynteyel Jew-rnemek, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem akwel, Akngey-kenh angkek akalty-arrpantey, arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-arrpantey. ¹⁹ Arrantherr Jew-rnem tnakelheyel arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyel, atnwenheyel renh-rnem, ingwemerntel aneyel-apeny-rnem, rernem angkepirretyek. ²⁰ Arrantherr Jew-rnem tnakelheyel arrantherr akwerrp-rnem akalty-antheyel-arrpantey, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr atnyenetyek. Arrantherr tnakelheyel, arrantherr Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterlarl-anenty-arrpantey.

²¹ Arrantherr ingwer-rnem akaltyilem, arrantherr ament akaltyirrey-angenh arrpemarlarl. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem ilem, anyelkel iney-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr anyelkelarl ineyel. ²² Arrantherr ingwer-rnem akaltyilem, ingwer-kenh mpweny ikngwey-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr ingwer-kenh mpweny ikngwem arrpemarlarl. Mpwarekarlarl-penh ingkart-arrpantey-rnem-kety apmwernem arrantherr ipmelhetyek-arrpantey arrkernelheyel ywarn. Arrantherr anyelkel ineyel-antey. ²³⁻²⁴ Arrantherr tnakelheyel arrantherr Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenterlarl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr apmwelhileyel. Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny aynteyel: "Jew-rnem arrantherr apmwangkwarr apenteyellarl-kety, alakenh-anyem apmer ingwer-areny-rnem Akngeyek irrpelthirreyel."

²⁵ Artwa mpwarenty, mwerrarl artwekenh-angkwarr. Angka impen nhanyem angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apenterlarl-ayntetyek. Angka arrwekeleny renh apentey-areny, ikwer inkwerelhemel. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilenty, arrantherr arrangwarlarl, ikwerety intwemelirrem. ²⁶⁻²⁷ Artwa Jew-weny ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr artwirrey-angenh arrangkw, rap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apententy, rap arraty-angkwarr aneman, Jew arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnem-apeny. Akngeyel

renh-rnem mwerr antweyel, Jew artwernemel Akngey-kenh angka arraty apenteyel-apeny. Jew-weny-rnemel arrenhantherr ayntarrp-ilem, arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka innga apentey-angenh-they.

²⁸ Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apententy, rernem Jew-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentem-apeny. Jew ingwer-rnem angath-antey apenteyel, arrangkw, arraty innga apentey-angenh. ²⁹ Ingwerel-rnem apenteyel Jew-rnem innga apenteyel-apeny. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem akalty-anthek, Moses-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Akngey ranem ikwer-rnem inkwerelhem arrpemar, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny.

3

¹ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyelel, mwerr apek aynteyel artwa mpwaretyek Jew-kenh-angkwarr? Akngey-kenh-angkwarr Jew-rnem mwerr-ayteng aneyel? ² Ikwer-rnem-tangkwel Akngeyel angka ikwerenh ar-rernek, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek.

³ Jew ingwer-rnemel arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr menty-anem ipmelhey-angenh, rernem ipmelhek-apeny. Akngeyel angka arrwekel arrernek, nthakenh iparey-angenh. ⁴ Arrangkw! Ingwerenty irrtwyerrenty, Akngey-kenh angkeky intwemelirrey-angenh. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Akngey-kenh angka arraty innga, nthakenh ingwerentyel court-warl arrerney-angenh." ⁵⁻⁶ Jew-rnemel apmwangkwarr apententy, arraty Akngeyel renh-rnem atweyenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem areyenh, rernemar Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Rernem iterl-arem-anem, Akngey arraty inngarl. Arraty ahern-areny-rnem atweyenh? Mwerr Akngeyel apek renh-rnem tyarlewetyek apmwangkwarr? Arrangkw innga. Arraty-angkwarr ra Jew-rnem anwenhantherr akngakeyenh, anwantherr ingkerrenh apmwelhilek-kety.

⁷ Jew ingwer-rnem angkek, ayeng Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilenty, rernem Akngey renh iterl-arem-anem arraty inngarl. Akngeyel apek ayenh menty atwey-angenh. Mwerr alakenh? ⁸ Ingwer-rnemel ayenh ayntarrp-ilek, ayeng alakenh rwewilerrenty-arrpantey. Ayeng nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr arratyirrey-angenh-arrpantey. Akngeyel renh-rnem atweyenh.

Ahern-areny-rnemel arraty-angkwarr apentey-angenh

⁹ Jew-rnem anwantherr apek mwerr-ayteng ingwer-rnem-angkwarr, anwantherr angka Akngey-kenh-akerting? Arrangkw. Anwantherr apmwakert ingkerrenh aneyel, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then. ¹⁰ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Nthakenh anyent apek Akngey-angkwarr amentel arratyirrey-angenh. Rernem arratyirreyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh ywarn. ¹¹ Rernem Akngey renh iterl-arey-angenh. Arraty-angkwarr apentetyek arrkernelhey-angenh. ¹² Rernem intwemelirrek Akngey-kety, ingkerrenh-antey. Rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel, ingkerrenhel. ¹³ Rernem arrakertel apmwel-areth ileyel. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel. ¹⁴ Rernem apmwilem, ilterl-anemel. ¹⁵ Rernem ingwer-rnem atwetyek arrkernelheyel. ¹⁶ Rernem irrwernelheyel, rwewilirreyel. ¹⁷ Rernem tnhwerant-arey irrentirreyel ingwer-rnem-itwek. ¹⁸ Rernem Akngeyek iterrey-angenh arrangkw, amentewarl." Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. ¹⁹ Alakenh Akngeyel angka arrwekeleny arrernek, Jew-rnemek, rernem iterreyek ikwer. Arraty-arrpantey tnakelhemarl-kety, anwantherr ahern-areny-rnem iterl-aretyek,

renemarl apmwangkwarrr ingkerrenh alhenh. ²⁰ Anyent apek nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr arratyirrey-angenh, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant apententy. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, renem iterl-arelhem renem apmwakert-antey aneyel.

Akngeyel ileyel ingkerrenh ikwerenh-angkwarr arratyirretyek, renem Jesus renh tnakenty

²¹ Aley alakenh anwantherr arratyirretyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. Alakenh Akngeyel arrernek ikwerenh-angkwarrant, Moses-kenh-weny-angkwarrant. ²² Rernem Jesus Christ tnakenty, renem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem, Jew-rnem-then Jew-weny-rnem-then ingkerrenh-antey. ²³⁻²⁴ Ingkerrenh nthakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh ament, Akngey irrwerl-areny iterl-arey-angenh, rarl rlterrk innga aneyel. Akngeyel iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, ra renh-rnem anyentelhilek Akngey-warl, renem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anayntetyek, alyelk. ²⁵⁻²⁶ Awank-akerr arrwekelenyel-rnem atnwenthtangkwek atwenh, aker tyenkerr arrernetyek, renem Akngey-angkwarr arratyirretyek. Alakenh Akngeyel Christ renh antheke, renem ipmek atwetyek, ingkerrenhek katy ilwetyek, tyenkerr-apeny, ingkerrenhel. Akngey ra ingkerrenhek lwewarrernelhek, ra arraty innga aneyel. Rernem renh tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh, alyelk-apeny renem anayntetyek. Apmwangkwarr alhenh-rnem ra ahern-areny menty tyarlewek, ywerrelhilemel atwey-angenh. Christ ra ingkerrenhek katy ilwek, renem arraty ingkerrenh anayntetyek. Ranem ikwerenh-angkwarr arratyilek, renem mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Rernem arraty-angkwarr anem, renem Jesus renh apententy.

²⁷⁻²⁸ Alakenh-they ingkerrenhel nthakenh arraty-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, Jesus-ant tnakem. Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apententy nthakenh arratyirrey-angenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Anwantherr akalty, anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty anwantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aneyel. Angka arrwekeleny arrangkw. ²⁹ Akngey ranem ingkerrenhek aneyel, Jew-rnemek-then, artwa Jew-weny-rnemek-then. ³⁰ Rernem Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty antwem, Jew-rnem-then, Jew-weny-rnem-then. ³¹ Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakeyel, anwantherrap angka arrwekeleny-kety ipmelhey-angenh. Arrangkw, aleth-antey iterl-areyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek.

4

Akngeyel Abraham artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh

¹ Atha angka Abraham-akert ileyel, rarl arrwekeleny anwekantherrenh ahern-areny-kenh, ra arratyirrek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ² Abraham ament arratyirrey-angenh, tnakelhey-angenh, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr. Akngey-kenh ament arrpemarl aynteyel, ³ Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel: "Akngeyel Abraham artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh."

⁴ Ingwerenty warrkirrentyan atyetyartek, rap renh man anthem warrk-penhant, rarl ikwer warrkirrek. Mareny weth-lkwer, man anthetyek. ⁵ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel ingwer-antey, ament arrpemarl. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel warrk-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyenem arwa alhewerarl. Ahern-areny-rnemel Akngey renh

tnakenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty areyel. Anwantherr ywarn-antey arratyirretyek arrkernelheyel ahern-areny-angkwarr. Akngeyelant ahern-areny apmwamwam irrpelthel arratyileyel, renh tnakentyelant. ⁶ Akngey-kenh pipel aynteyel arrpemar, David angkek arrpemar. Apmwakert-antey aneyel-rnem, amentewarl alheyel-rnem, aleyan Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iwem, renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. Rernem ywarn arrkernelheyel arratyirretyek ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant, rernem Akngey tnaketyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arratyant areyel, ikwerenh-angkwarrant. ⁷ "Rernem irrkngerney-anem aneyel. ⁸ Inkartel nthwekern renh apmwa antwey-angenh. Ra irrkngerney-anem aneyel."

⁹ Nthakenh? Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek ilkelheyel? Ar-rangkw. Ra ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel artwekenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek, artweweny-rnemek-then, ingkerrenhek ra ilkelheyel. Akngeyel Abraham renh arraty arek, rar, ikwer awelhenh. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Ilenger Akngeyel Abraham renh alakenh ilek? Arrwekel-antey Abraham ra Akngey tnakenh. Ikwer-penh ingkern-anem ra arwa artwirrek. Akngeyel angka arrernek ikwer, iylpangkelhiletiek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpil-ayntetyek apmer arrpanenh-war, ingwer-rnem-war, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arratyirretyek arrpemar. ¹² Abraham arrwekel anenh, ingkerrenhek, rernemarl Akngeyek awelheyel, Abraham Akngeyek arrwekel awelhenh-apeny, Abraham ra arrwekel anenh-apeny arrpemar artwirrey-angenh-antey. Ra Akngey tnakenh, ingkern-areny-rnem rernem tnakayntetyek apenterl-ayntetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey.

¹³ Abraham Akngeyek awelhenh, arratyirreynek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel renh alhelek ikwerenh-rnem akngerram-akngerriletiek, apmer arrpanenh-war arlperrtyirretyek. Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarr arrangkwar, ament arrpemar ayntenh, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-apenyarl. ¹⁴ Anantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apententy, anwantherr Akngey-kenh angkekety amentirrem, anwantherr arrangkwar, menty ipmem.

¹⁵ Akngeyel arntety anthem apmwangkwarr apententyan. Akwerrp-rnem, angka arrwekeleny iterl-arey-angenh rernem nthakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁶ Ingkerrenh akarrirrem Akngewar, rernem Jesus renh tnakenty, Moses-kenh-rnem-then ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem-then. Rernem Akngeyek awelheyel, Abraham rar Akngeyek awelhenh-apeny. Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem arrpemar, ingkerrenhel anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, Abraham-kenh-rnem arrpemar, Abraham-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: "Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, ikwerenh-rnem akngerram-akngerriletiek, rernem apmer arrpanenh-war arlpimpir-ayntetyek." Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, rar ikwer awelhek. Akngey rey-antey ingkerrenharl ra arrpmernek, ilek-ilek, ipmepenh itethiley-angker.

¹⁸⁻²⁰ Arleng-alenty Abraham ampek mpwelhenh ywarn-antey, ipantey, renh-atherr anthetyek. Ra artwamp innganem irrek, aherrety 100-anem, apekap-anem irrek, Sarah-then-antey. Abraham Akngeyek irrpelthirrey-angenh, mwerr Akngeyek awelhenh, rar renh arrwekel ilek. Ra Akngey tnakek innga. ²¹ Ra Akngey renh tnakenh innga, Akngey rar rltterkarl anenh. ²² Alakenh-anyem Abraham renh Akngeyel ilek, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel." ²³ Akngeyel angka artwa anyentekant arrerney-

angenh, angka arrernek ingkerrenhek. ²⁴ Angka anwekantherr ingkerrenhek ayntheyel. Akngeyel Jesus ipmepenh akemelhilek. Anwantherr renh tnakenty Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilem arrpemar, "Nga atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel." ²⁵ Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek, rernem renh menty ipmek atwetyek. Ra katy anthelhek, ra apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek. Akngeyel renh itethilek, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty anayntetyek.

5

Akngeyel renh-rnem ileyel, "Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel"

¹⁻² Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty aneman. Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyenem Jesus Christ-angkwarr, Inkart anwekantherrenh. Anwantherr mwerrant-arey ingkerrenh aneyew. Anwantherr inkwerelhemel mpwelheyel Akngey ikwer, rarl anwekantherr iwerr mpwarek. Ra apey-alpeyenh rlterrk ilkwakert apmer mwerr-anker-warl akngeynetyek. ³⁻⁴ Ingwer-rnemel anwenhantherr ilpertilityek arrkernelheyel. Rernem irrwerneyel. Anwantherr mpwelheyel inkwerelhemel Akngey ikwerant, anwantherr rlterrk anayntem. Akngeyel anwenhantherr rlterrkilem. ⁵ Anwantherr ywarn mpwelheyangenh arrangkw. Akngeyel Itnweng Rlwart impen anwekantherr-warl thwenek. Ikwer-penh iterl-areyel-anem, Akngey anwekantherr ilkelheyel.

⁶ Anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhenharl, anwantherr apatemel anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Jesus katy ilwek apmwernem ingkerrenhek, anwenhantherr itethilityek, arlta arraty anyent ikwerel-antey. ⁷ Ahern-areny kel nthakenh ingwerek katy ilwey-angenh, artwa mwerrek apek. ⁸ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-antey ament arrpemar. Akngey ingkerrenhek ilkelheyel, awank-antey, anwantherr apatemel anew-anenh, apmwangkwarr alhenh-angkwarr Christ ingkerrenhek katy ilwek anwekantherr ingkerrenhek apmwangkwarr anenh-rnemek.

⁹ Jesus-kenh arrkngel anwenhantherr irrarlkemel arratyilek, anwantherr arraty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aneman. Akngeyel anwenhantherr nthakenh atwey-angenh. ¹⁰ Arrwekel anwantherr amentewarl alhenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh, Akngey-kety arlkarirrenh, artwa apmwernem. Aley-anem anwantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem-anem. Alerikw ikwerenh anwekantherr katy ilwek. Rap itethirrek-anem, ra anwenhantherr itethilityek arrpemar. ¹¹ Anwantherr Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek, rarl Inkart Jesus Christ thwenek, ingkerrenh Akngey-angkwarr pweytilek, anwantherr ikwerenh-rnem anetyek.

Adam-then Christ-then

¹² Artwa arrwekeleny Adam alakenh apmwelhilek. Ranem ilwek. Ingkern-penh-rnem alakenh apmwelhilem arrpemar. Rernem ilwem arrpemar. ¹³ Akngeyel angka 10 Moses renh anthey-angenh-antey. Artwa arrwekeleny-rnem apmwelhilek, rernem iterl-arey-angenh anenh akwerrp. Alakenh-kety Akngeyel renh-rnem apmwa antwey-angenh. ¹⁴ Arrwekeleny rernem kel-antey ilwek ingkerrenh. Adam-kenh anenh-rnem rernem ingkerrenh ilwek apmwakert, Moses-ek-atwety. Apalarl anenh-rnem rernem ingkerrenh ilwek. Adam-tangkwel arrwekeleny anenh, Jesus apetyetyek-alenty. Artwa arrwekeleny Adam ra iwerr apmwa mpwarek. Artwa ingwer ingkern-theyarl apetyek, ra iwerr mwerr anwekantherr mpwarek.

15-16 Artwa ratherr amentant atherr. Adam Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Ingkerrenh ilwek. Ra arrwekel iwerr mpwarek anwekantherr, aleyarl aynteyel-antey. Jesus Christ ranem apetyek mwerr-angker mpwaretyek. Artwa anyent-angkwarr ra apmwa ingkerrenh-they iwey-angker. Anwantherr arratyirretyek ikwerrenh-angkwarr, rarl iwerr mwerr-angker mpwarek anwekantherr, anwantherr arraty anetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ¹⁷ Artwa anyent apmwelhilek-they, ingkern-penh ingkerrenh ilwek. Artwa anyent ingwer-anem apetyek, Jesus Christ-anem. Ra iwerr anwekantherr mpwarek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ilek, "Arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty aneyel." Anwantherr intem-antey iteth aneyel.

¹⁸ Artwa anyent apmwelhilek. Ahern-arenyel Adam-kenh-angkwarr apmwangkwarr apentenh. Alakenh arraty Akngeyel ahern-areny ingkerrenh ipmek atwetyek. Artwa anyent ingwer arraty-angkwarr apentenh, iwerr mpwaretyek, rernem arratyirretyek, ra apmwa ingkerrenh-kety iwek, rernem iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. ¹⁹ Artwa arrwekeleny anyent Akngeyey awelhey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr rernem apmwangkwarr alhenh. Artwa ingwer Akngeyey awelhenh. Ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek. Alakenh-angkwarr, ingwer-rnem arratyirreynem mwerr-warl-athek.

²⁰ Akngeyel angka arrwekeleny arrernek, rernem iterl-aretyek, rernerarl apmwangkwarr apentenh. Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, renh-rnem arwa alhewer itethiletyek. ²¹ Apmwangkwarr apentenh rernem ilwek-anem. Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem rernem arratyirrek, rernem intem-antey iteth anayntetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrernek ikwer-rnem, Jesus Christ Inkart anwekantherrenh alakenh arrernek ingkerrenhek.

6

Anwantherr itethirretyek Christ-angkwarr; apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh

¹ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel apmwangkwarr apentetyek, apmwekety rernem angkepirrenty mwerrarl Akngey ikwer-rnem inkwerelhetyek-arrpantey, rernem angkepirrentyekan. Alakenh rernem apmwangkwarr apenteyel aleth, "Alerl ayeng angkepirretyek wenh!" ² Alakenh anwantherr iterrey-angenh arrangkw! Kel anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhek, nthakenh anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh. ³ Anwantherr baptise inemel, anwantherr ingkerrenh Jesus-warl-anem anyentirrek. Anwantherr baptise irrenty anwantherr Jesus-angkwarr aylpeman, rarl anwekantherr ilwek. Ra ahern nhenh iwerl-alhek, anwantherr apmwa ahern-areny iwerl-alhek arrpemar, renharl apentenh-rnemel. ⁴⁻⁵ Jesus awengyel ayntek, arlka lyerteny-anem itethirrek. Baptise-angkwarr Jesus-el anwenhantherr anyentelhilem ikwerrenh-warl. Anwantherr lyerteny-anem irreyenh arrpemar. Akngeyel Jesus renh irrpelthel itethilek anwantherr itethirretyek ikwerrenh-angkwarr arrpemar. Alakenh-they Akngeyel anwenhantherr-anem akwentilelheyen, arlka lyerteny-akert Jesus akemirrek-apeny. ⁶ Jesus anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherrity iwetyek. Akngeyel apmwa ywerrelhilek. Anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhey-areny, ikwerrenh-angkwarrant apentemel. Anwantherr ahern-areny apmwamwam apentey-angenh arrangkw. ⁷ Jesus rarl ilwek-apeny, anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhek arrpemar, apmwangkwarr apentekerr.

⁸ Jesus rarl ywerrek-apeny, anwantherr ywerrem arrpemar. Anwantherr iteth aneyel ikwer-angkwarr. Jesus rarl itethirrek-apeny, anwantherr itethirrem arrpemar. ⁹ Akngeyel Christ renh ipmepenh itethilek, rarl

anwenhantherr ipmepen itethileyen arrpemar. ¹⁰ Ra ilwek anyentinger-antey. Ra intem iteth anem, Ingkart Akngey ikwer-itwek. ¹¹ Jesusarl apenteyel-rnem arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyen arrpemar. Arrantherr anyentirrek Akngey-warl. Jesus-el Christ iwerr mpwarek.

¹² Arrantherr iterretyek mwantye. Arrekantherrenh-angkwarrantamentewarl alhey-angenh, apmwangkwarrant alhey-angenh. ¹³ Arlka apmwangkwarrant anhelhey-angenh, Rant arrenhantherr itethilek, arrewaly aynten-penhan. Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant anhelhetyek menty, mwerr-angkwarrant-ayteng, itethilenh-ilenh impen-angkwarrant-antey, arraty-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁴ Akngeyel iwerr mpwarek. Angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek, impen-angkwarrant nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Jew-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarrant angath-anteyarl arrangkwarl, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarrant arratyirrey-angenh ikwer-angkwarrant.

¹⁵ Akngeyel iwerr lyerteny anwekantherr mpwarek, Jesus-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem iterreyel angka arrwekeleny Moses-kenh ikwerety amentirretyek, alakenh rernem amentewarl alhem. Arrangkw innga, anwantherr alakenh iterrey-angenh. Nthakenh anwantherr apmwel-areth mpwarey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarrant anayntetyek.

¹⁶ Arrantherr arlka apmwek anhelhenty, arrantherr apmwakert-antey ilweman, apmwa atyetyart arrekantherrenh anem. Arrantherr Ingkartek arlka anhelhenty, arrantherr Ingkart-kenh-angkwarrant arraty anem.

¹⁷ Ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelheyel, arrantherrarl ikwer-warl angkepirrek. Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwarrant apentenh, apmwek anhelhemel. Aley arrantherr Akngey-kenh angka apenteyel, angka innga renh arrenhantherr akalty-anthek, renhant apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹⁸ Alakenh-they arrantherr Akngey-kenh ingkerrenh-anem ikwerenhant-anem apenterl-ayntetyek warrkenh ikwerenh-rnem aneyel, apmwangkwarrant apentey-angenh.

¹⁹ Arrantherrarl ywarn iterreyelarl-kety atha arrenhantherr mwantye-antey ileyel. Awank-akerr arrantherr arlka apmwek anhelhek. Aley arrantherr Akngey-kenh-angkwarrant-anem apenteyel, mwerr-angkwarrant-ayteng.

²⁰ Awank-akerr arrantherrarl apmwangkwarrant apentenh Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. ²¹ Lyert arrantherr nyerr-anem irreyel. Apmwangkwarrant apententy, Akngeyel ngenh atwem, ngap ilwem-anem. ²² Lyert anwantherr apmwangkwarrant aney-angenh-anem. Akngeyel-anem arrenhantherr rlterrkilettyek, Akngey rant-anem atyetyart arrekantherrenh aneyel. Arrantherr warrkenh ikwerenh. Ra arrenhantherr ayerpileyen, iteth intem-antey aneyen. Ranem arrenhantherr itethileyen.

²³ Apmwangkwarrant apententy, rap kel ilwem apmwakert-antey. Akngeyel arrernek, ingkerrenh iteth atnyenetyek. Alakenh-anyem anwekantherr iwerr mpwarek. Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ renh apententy, anwantherr iteth aneman, ikwerenh-angkwarrant anyentirrem.

7

Angka arrwekeleny apentetyek ilwetyek-atwety

¹ Atyenh-rnemay, arrantherr ingkerr kel akalty, ahern-arenyel angka arrwekeleny apenteyel ilwetyek-atwety, itetharl aneyel-rnemek. Ipmernek arrangkwarl. ² Artwa ra iteth aneyel-antey, anew ikwerenh kel aneyel ikwer-itwek. Artwa ilwenty, arelh ra kel menty-anem ament-anem

anem. ³ Arelh ra anew ingwer ikngwenty, artwa ra iteth-antey aneyel-angkwarr, ra apmwelhilem. Artwa ikwerenh ilwek-kety, ra kel ingwer-itwek itengirreyek. Nthakenh ingwerentyel renh ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Arelh ipmelhem-anem. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel angka arrwekeleny apenteyel ilwetyek-atwety, itetharl aneyel-rnemek. Ipmernekem arrangkwarl. Ahern-areny itetharl aneyel-rnemek angka arrwekeleny aynteyel.

⁴ Lyerteny-angkwarr apentetyek Christ-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr itethirreyek. Atyenh-rnem, arrantherr itethirrey-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant, alakenh-anyem anyentirrek Jesus Christ-warl, angka ingwer renhant-anem apentetyek, Christ-kenh. Akngeyel renh ipmepenh akemelhilek, anwantherr renh apentetyek, arraty Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. ⁵ Anwantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant apenteh, alakenh anwantherr Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant apmwelhilek. Akngeyel anwenhantherr tyatyemilek. ⁶ Aley Akngeyel anwenhantherr tyatyemiley-angenh. Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarrant-anem apenteyel. Akngeyel anwenhantherr ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Itweng Akngey-kenhel anwenhantherr lyertenyilem. Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arrangkwarl, ikwerenh-angkwarrant anwantherr apenterl-ayntetyek, Itweng-angkwarrant.

Anwantherr iterl-arelheyel angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, anwantherr apmwakert aneyel.

⁷ Angka arrwekeleny apmwa apek? Arrangkw innga! Ayeng akwerrp ananekerr, ayeng Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarrant akaltyirrek, impenekey-antey. Angka alakenh aynteyel: "Nga iterrey-angenh ingwerenty-kenh ampwal anyelkel inetyek." Kel angka iterl-arek atha. ⁸⁻⁹ Ayeng artwa apmwantey aneyel. Alakenh ayeng ywarn arrkernelhenh, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apentetyek. Angka arrwekeleny-wenyankel ayeng mwerr-arrpantey anenh. Ayeng angka arrwekelenyek akwerrp, mwerrarl ayeng anenh. Ikwer-penh angka atha awek-penh, ywarn ayeng arratyirreyek arrkernelhenh, ayeng iterl-arelhek-anem ayeng apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh. ¹⁰ Ayeng itethirrey-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr. Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr ayeng ywarnarl arrkernelhenh. ¹¹ Angka arrwekeleny awek-penh, ayeng apmwangkwarr anenh, Akngeyek irrpelthirrenh, iteth-warl-athek apentey-angenh. ¹² Angka arrwekeleny impen-antey. Angka arrwekeleny ingkerr impen, mwerr-ayteng. Akngeyel anwekantherr arrernek, arraty-ayteng anwantherr apentetyek.

¹³ Angka arrwekeleny mwerrel ayenh apmwiley-angenh. Arrangkw innga! Angka ingkerrenh-angkwarr atha iterl-arelhek-anem, "Ayeng apmwanteyarl aneyel, angka Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey, ilwey-angenh-ayteng." Apmwangkwarr ingkerrenh aneyelek arwa angka nhenh anayntileyel.

¹⁴ Angka arrwekeleny irrwerl-areny-kenh. Ayeng artwa ahern-areny apmwamwam. Ayeng apmwakert-antey aneyel, apmwangkwarrant apenteyel. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Ayeng ilkelhey-angenh apmwangkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ayeng ywarn arrkernelheyel, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek-arrpantey. Ayeng ywarn iterreyel. Angka arrwekeleny mwerr atha iterl-areyel. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ayeng ywarn arrkernelheyel mwerr-angkwarr anetyek-arrpantey. Ayeng akalty, arlka ayeng rlterrk-weny, ayeng ywarn-antey mwerr anetyek arrkernelheyel. Ayeng apmwelhileyel-antey. ¹⁹ Arratyirreyek-arrpantey ayeng arrkernelheyel ywarn-antey,

athap apmwangkwarrant apenteyel. ²⁰⁻²¹ Apmwa kwenel aneyel, atyengel-arleng. Apmwangkwarr alheyel apmelerr. Aray, ayeng arrkernelheyel mwerr-angkwarr anetyek, ywarn-antey. Ayeng mwerr-angkwarr anetyek ilkelhenty, ayeng apmwekety angkepirretyek-anek-anem, ywarn-antey. ²² Ayeng Akngey-kenh angkek innga inkwerelhetyek arrkernelheyel. ²³ Mwerr-angkwarr anetyek arrkernelheyel ayeng, arlka atyenh arrkernelheyel mwerr-angkwarr irretyek-arrpantey anyent-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr apek tnhwerlewerreyel. Atherr-angkwarr apenteyel apmwangkwarr-then-antey. ²⁴ Ayeng nthakenh irreyenh, Akngeyel ayenh ipmek atweyenh ayeng apmwangkwarrant apenterl-anenty. Angwenhel ayenh itethileyenh? ²⁵ Ayeng Akngeyek inkwerelhem, rarl ayenh itethilek, Jesus Christ, Inkart anwekantherrenh-angkwarr. Ahern-areny-angkwarr atha mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek-arrpantey iterreyel ayeng apmwelhilem-antey Akngey-kenh-angkwarr.

8

Itnwengel renh-rnem rlterrkileyel

¹ Arrantherr Christ Jesus-angkwarr apententy, Akngeyel arrenhantherr atwey-angenh, awerr-wenyarl arrekantherr mpwelheyenh, arlta ingkernel. ² Arrantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherr itethilem apmwekety, arrantherr iteth intem-antey aneyenh, ipma ayntey-angenh. Nthakenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr. ³ Ahern-areny-rnem amentewarl alhenh, arratyirretyek-arrpantey ywarn-antey angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr amentel. Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek ahern nhenh-warl, ahern-areny anayntetyek, arlka menty anthelhetyek anwekantherr. Ra apmwa antengilek, anwekantherr ingkerrenhek arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel. ⁴ Itnweng Rlwart-akertan rernem arternpirretyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr rernem ingkerrenhel arraty apentetyek, ament-warl alhey-angenh.

⁵ Ingwer-rnem ahern-arenyek iterreyel, ingwer-rneman Itnweng Rlwart-akertan irrwerl-arenyek iterreyel, apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁶ Anwantherrap ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-anenty, anwantherrap ilwemar. Itnwengel akwerrng arratyileyel. Anwantherr Itnweng Rlwart-akert anwantherrap iteth aneman, mwerrant-arey anem. ⁷ Apmwangkwarr apenterl-anenty, anwantherrap Akngey-kety amentirremarl. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr artewentyel iterrey-angenh. ⁸ Anwantherr apmwangkwarr apententy, Akngey-angkwarr arraty aney-angenh. Akngey ranap anwekantherr inkwerelhey-angenh.

⁹ Ahern-areny-angkwarr ament-warl alhey-angenh. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akertan mwerr arraty iterretyek. Itnweng Christ aney-angenh, ngap amentewarl iterrerl-anem, apmwangkwarran. Itnweng Christ-kenh-kety amentirreman. ¹⁰ Christ-akert nga iteth aneyenh. Akngeyel ngenh inek, arratyilemel, ikwerenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Arlka kel ilweman, itnweng itetharl aneyel, ntwarl Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apenteyelan. ¹¹ Akngeyel Jesus renh itethilek. Akngey-kenh Itnweng ngkweng-itwel aneyel. Ra itnwengel arlka ahern-areny ngenh akemelhileyenh.

¹² Atyenh-rnem, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh, amentewarl alhey-angenh. ¹³ Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant apenterl-anenty, ngap ilwem intem-anteyarl. Awerr anwantherr anetyek, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. Itnwengel anwenhantherr rlterrkilem, anwantherr iteth

anayntetyek. ¹⁴ Itnweng Rlwart-akert-rneman alerikw Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerr. ¹⁵ Akngeyel itnweng apmwa arrekantherr-warl thweney-angenh. Itnweng ikwerenhel anwenhantherr ater anthey-angenh. Itnweng Rlwart-akertelant anwantherr irrwerl-areny renh Akngey akem. Arrangkwarl, arrangkwarl. ¹⁶ Itnwengel anwenhantherr akalty-anthem, anwantherrarl alerikw Akngey-kenh aneyel.

Mwerr-angker anwekantherr mpwelheyel, alker-areny-kenh

¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ahern nhel apmwangketyarr aynteyneyel. Ahern nhel anwekantherr rlterrk aynteyel, ingwer-inger anwekantherr mwerr-awaty aynteyenh. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr artewentyel iterl-arayntetyek. Mwerr-angker anwekantherr mpwelheyel, alker-areny-kenh-angkwarran. Ingkerrenhel areyenh Akngey renh, rlterrk ilkwakert. Anwantherr Jesus Christ-itwek aney-alpeyenh, apmer mwerr-angker-itwel intem-antey. ¹⁹ Ahern-areny ingkerrenh, Akngeyellarl arrpmernek, rernem mpwelheyel Akngey ikwerenhek-rnem, rernem aremirreyenh ingkerrenhek, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem iterl-areyenh. ²⁰ Aray, ahern-areny-rnem apmwelhilekarl, Akngeyel ahern nhenh apmwilek awank-akerr. Ahern-areny-rnem apatemel mpwelheyel ikwer, ra ahern nhenh mwerrileyneyek angkep arrpemar. ²¹ Ahern renh-anem Akngeyel mwerrileyenh, ingkerrenhel aketh-antey aretyek, alerikw ikwerenr-rnem mwerr aneyel-apeny.

²²⁻²³ Anwantherr akalty, aley-anyem ingkerrenh ahern-areny apmwakert, ahern-areny arntety irreyel. Anwantherr alerikw ikwerenr-rnem Itnweng ikwerenr-akert, anwantherr aketh-antey renh areyenh, ra anwenhantherr arlka alker-areny-apeny antheyenh. ²⁴ Akngeyel anwenhantherr kel itethilek. Anwantherr angetherr arey-angenh-penh, anwantherr mpwelheyel alerl-antey. ²⁵ Anwantherr anngel angetherr arey-angenh, anwantherr arternp ikwer mpwelheyel, ra anwenhantherr mwerrileyek.

²⁶⁻²⁷ Anwantherr rlterrk-wenyarl, anwantherr apateyel, Akngey renh ayernetyek. Itnwengel anwenhantherr rlterrkileyel. Itnweng ra Akngey-warl angkem. Itnwengel anwekantherr katy ayerneyel arraty-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr iterl-areyel, anwantherr iterreyel-angkwarr. Akngeyel anwenhantherr aketh-antey areyel Itnweng-akertan.

²⁸ Akngey ra iwerr mwerr-angker mpwareyel ingkerrenhek, rernemarl renh apenteyelek-rnem. Ra arrernek ikwer-rnem arrwekel. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ilpertiley-angenh. ²⁹ Akngeyel arrwekel-antey rlwanek, alerikw ikwerenr-rnem anetyek, rernem alerikw ikwerenr anyent arrwekeleny-apeny anetyek. ³⁰ Akngeyel ikwer-rnem arrernek arrwekel, renh-rnem rlwatetyek, rernem ikwerenr anayntetyek. Ranem iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem, rernem ikwerenr-angkwarr aylpetyek. Ranem renh-rnem arraty innga arek ikwerenr-angkwarr, ranem renh-rnem rlterrkilek.

³¹ Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntarnt-areyel. Anwantherr kel alakenh ilem. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr iterreyek, Akngey ra anwekantherr-itwel aneyel, ingwerel anwenhantherr ywarn ilpertilem. ³² Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenr ayerrpiley-angenh arrangkw. Ra menty antheke, anwekantherr ilwetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel anwenhantherr intem-antey arntarnt-areyenh irrpelthel. ³³ Akngeyel kel anwenhantherr ayerrpilekarl, ikngwerel anwenhantherr ywarn irrtwyerremel ayntarrpiley-angenh. Akngeyel anwenhantherr arratyant areyel. ³⁴ Alakenhthey ingwerel anwenhantherr ywarn irrtwyerremel ayntarrpiley-angenh, Jesus Christ ra anwekantherr kel ilwekarl. Ra arrewaly ayntenh. Akngeyel renh angkep itethilek. Aley ratherr ilkwant-atherr irrwerl-itwek arrwekel

mpwelheyel. Ranem intem-antey Akngey ayerneyel, ra anwenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek.

³⁵ Christ ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyel, ingwerel anwenhantherr nthakenh ikwer-they akngakey-angenh. Rernem anwenhantherr ilpertilityek arrkernelheyel, anwekantherrety rernem arlkarirreyel apek, arntety anthetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alheyel-kety. Christ-el anwenhantherr intem-antey atnyenem arrpemar. Rernem anwenhantherr amern-weny ileyel apek, rernem arnkwa anwekantherrenh rakem apek, anwenhantherr ipmek atwem apek, rernem anwenhantherr Christ-they akngakey-angenh arrangkw, ra anwekantherr-itwel intem-antey aneyel. ³⁶ Alakenh Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel: “Ngkweng-angkwarr apenteyel-rnemek ingwer-rnem anwekantherr arrkernelheyel, anwenhantherr ilpertilityek. Rernem anwenhantherr atwetyek arrkernelheyel, artwel yep-yeparl akerek atwek-apeny.” ³⁷ Ingwer-rnem anwekantherr arrkernelheyelar. Ra anwenhantherr rlterrkilek, anwantherr ingkerrenh rlterrk anetyek. Christ ra anwekantherr inkwerelheyel. ³⁸⁻³⁹ Ayeng akalty innga anem, ingwerel anwenhantherr ywarn Akngey-they akngaketyek arrkernelheyel, rar. Anwenhantherr inkwerelhemel areyel. Anwantherr iteth aneyel apek, anwantherr arrewaly ayntem apek, Akngeyel anwenhantherr intem-antey areyenh. Angel-rnemel-then, arrenty ingkerrenhel alker irrwerl-areny ingkerrenhel anwenhantherr ywarn Akngey-they akngakeyenh. Rernem irrwerlel aneyel, rernem ahern nhel aneyel apek, rernem anwekantherr lyert irrpelthirreyel apek, rernem anwenhantherr Akngey-they akngakey-angenh. Inkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ ra anwekantherr ilwekarl, Akngey ra anwekantherr ilkelheyel.

9

Akngeyel Israel-areny-rnem-tangkwel rlwanek, ikwerenh-rnem anetyek

¹ Ayeng Jesus Christ-angkwarr arraty angkeyel, irrtwyerremel angkey-angenh, arraty ayeng angkeyel. Itnweng Rlwart ra akalty ayengar. Angkek-penh. ² Ayeng aleth amperrngirreyel. ³ Ayeng artewentyel iterreyel atyenh-rnem Christ-warl anyentirretyek, ⁴ Akngeyel Israel-areny-rnem rlwanek, rernem alerikw ikwerenh-rnem anetyek, Ra renh-rnem ilkwilek. Ran ikwer-rnem lwewarrernelhek ra atyetyart rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Akngeyel ikwer-rnem angka arrwekeleny arrernek. Ra renh-rnem ilek ikwer-rnem-itwel anayntetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem akalty-anthek, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek tyaty ilkwitwel. Ra iwerr mpwarek ikwer-rnem akngerr-inger. ⁵ Arrwekeleny rernem atyetyart ilkwernem anenh, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob. Ikwer-rnem-they-anem Jesus Christ aremirrek ingkern-penh. Anwantherr Akngey tnaketyek atyetyart ilkwa ingkerrenh-kenh.

⁶ Akngey-kenh angka aynteyel-antey, ipmelhey-angenh. Inggkern-penh ingwer-rnem Israel-kenh-rnem-arrpantey ilelheyel. Arrangkw, rernem Israel-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh arrangkw, ikwerenh aney-angenh arrangkwarl. Iwerr rar. Mpwarek Jew ikwer-rnem, Jew ingwer-rnemel renh arraty apentey-angenh. ⁷⁻⁸ Ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-ilelheyel Abraham-kenh-rnem-arrpantey. Rernem Abraham-kenh-rnem aney-angenh. Akngeyel renh ilek, “Isaac-angkwarr atha ngkwenh-rnem akngerram-akngerrileyenh.” Arrangkw ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr. Ikwerenh-rnemant, Akngeyel arrwekel alhelenhey-alpenhan. Rernem Akngey-kenh-rnem innga. ⁹ Akngeyel Abraham renh ilek, “Aherrety

anyent-penh ayeng apey-alpeyenh. Sarah-el ampa akely atnyeneyenh." Isaac renhey-antey Akngeyelarl alhelek-antey.

¹⁰ Angka nhenh iterl-aray! Rebekah-kenh atyewenheng-atherr, aynikw anyent-kenh-antey, artwamp Isaac-kenh, avey atherr, awayikw ikw-erenh ayteyikwek awelhetyek. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel arrernek ikwer. ¹¹⁻¹² Jacob Esau avey mwerrant-atherr. Akngeyelant ayteyikw rlwanek arrwekel-antey, ratherr born-irrey-alenty. Ra Rebekah renh ilek, "Avey ilkwa arrwekeleny ayteyikw ikwerenhek awelhetyek." Ikwerenh-angkwarrant ra renh rlwanek. Ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant renh arrerney-angenh arrangwarl. Ra rlwanek, angka ikwerenh arlpimpil-ayntetyek ikwer-angkwarrant. Alakenh ra arrernek ikwer arrwekel. ¹³ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: "Ayeng Jacob-ek inkwerelhek, Esau-ek arrangwarl."

¹⁴ Nthakenh? Akngeyel arraty ikwer arrernek, ngay? ¹⁵ Ra Moses renh ilek alakenhey arrpemar, "Ayengan ilkelhenty, atha ingwer-rnem rlwanem, kelarl arntarnt-arem renh-rnem. Ingwer-rneman arrangwarl."

¹⁶ Ran ilkelheyel-angkwarrant, Akngeyel ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker. Alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarrant-weny, ikwerenh-angkwarrant. Angka ikwerenh alakenh aynteyel, anyent. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel. Akngeyel Pharaoh renh ilek, "Atha ngenh atyetyart arrernek, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-aretyek, ayengarl rlterrk ilkwakert. Angka atyenh arlpimpirreyenh apmer arrpanenh-warl."

¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel ingwer-rnem ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arwa alhewer, ra ilkelhentyan. Ra ilkelhenty, ra ingwer-rneman awerrarl mpwarem, ikwer awelheyangarl.

¹⁹ Ingwerentyel ayenh ayernem, "Alakenh anwekantherr arrernek kel arrwekel-antey. Ilekek-anem Akngeyel anwenhantherr akngakem?"

²⁰⁻²¹ Artwa ingwerentyel ahern atnthepenh mpwarem tyampit apek, kap apek. Anwantherr ahern-penh arnwarnekarl arrpemar, ahern-arenyarl. Alakenh-anyem ahern-arenyel Akngey renh nthakenh tyerney-angenh. Ikwerenh-angkwarrant arraty ingga aynteyel, ament arrpemar. Apmwamwam mpwarem, mwerr-angkeran mpwarem. Alakenh atnthepenh arrpemar, ingwer apmwamwam ingweran mwerr-angkerarl arnwar-netyek, rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarrant.

²²⁻²³ Alakenh-apeny Akngeyan. Ra ingwer-rnem mpwarek, ikwer-rnem ahelirrek, renh-rnem ywerrelhiletiek-anek. Ranem renh-rnem menty amek-arek. Ranem ilkelheyel rernem ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingwer-rnem ra arrwekel-antey rlwanek, ra renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Alakenh ingkerrenhel renh iterl-aretyek rarl rlterrk ingga aneyel. ²⁴ Akngeyel akngerr anwenhantherr arrwekel-antey rlwanek, Jew-rnem-then, Jew-weny-rnem-then.

²⁵ Hosea-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: Akngeyel renh-rnem ilek, "Akngerr ingwer-rnem atyenh-rnem-weny, rernem atyenh-rnem alerl aneyenh. Awank-akerr ayeng inkwerelhey-angenh ikwer-rnem anenh. Ayeng ikwer-rnem inkwerelheyenh-anem. ²⁶ Arrwekel atha renh-rnem ilek, 'Arrantherr atyenh-rnem aney-angenh.' Apmer ingwer-areny-rnem atha antweyel, 'Aleray atyenh-rnem.' Ayeng ingga itetharl aneyel. ²⁷ Isaia-kenh pip aynteyel arrpemar, irrkaty-angkwarrant, pip ingwer-itwek aynteyel arrpemar, 'Israel-kenh-rnem akngerr ingga aneyel, atha irrpetyap itethileyenh. ²⁸ Atha Ingkartel anamerl arratyiletiek ayerneyenh arlta ingkernel, arraty ilelhetyek.' ²⁹ Isaia-el arrwekel ingkwernek pip-warl, 'Ingkartel rlterrk

Sodom-areny-rnem-then Gomorrah-areny-rnem-then althenek. Ra menty atwey-angenh Jew arrwekeleny-rnem altheney-angenh, ywerrelhiletiek-anek. Ra Jew ingkerrenh altheney-angenh, ingkern-penh anwantherr aneyel-antey.’ ”

Israel-kenh-rnemel Akngey renh arraty tnakey-angenh

³⁰ Jew-weny-rnem arrkernelhey-angenh-antey angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arraty arek, rernemarl renh tnakek. ³¹ Israel-kenh ingwer-rnem arrkernelhenh arraty anetyek-arrpantey, angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr apentemel. Ywarn-antey ipantey rernem arrkernelhenh. ³²⁻³³ Alakenh-anyem Akngey-kenh angka pipel aynteyel. Akngey angkek, “Atha apmer Zion-el apwert arrkngert arrernem. Ingwer-rnem aytne-m-apyeny atyenh-angkwarr-kety, rernem aytne-m, angath-antey. Renh-rnem ankertewek angath-antey. Angath-antey aytnek. Rernem atyenh-angkwarr apentenh angath-antey. Alakenh-anyem rernem apmwewarl angkepirrek. Alakenh-anyem ra apwert aynteyel. Ingwerentyel Akngey renh tnakenty, ra nthakenh apatey-angenh apmwewarl irrey-angenh.”

10

¹ Atyenh-rnem, ayeng arlkwenteyel, Akngeyel Israel-kenh ingkerrenh itethiletiek. Alakenh-anyem atha Akngey renh ayerneyel ikwer-rnem. ² Atha iterl-areyel rernem Akngeyek artewentyel innga arrkernelheyel. ³ Rernem apal innga arrkernelheyel. Rernem iylpelirrek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem arratyirretiek-arrpantey arrkernelheyel ikwerrenh-angkwarr. Rernem amentel arratyirretiek-arrpantey, angath-antey.

⁴ Christ rarl arraty-angkwarr apentenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr, apmwelhiley-angenh arrangkw. Artwa anyentel angka arrwekeleny apentenh akertek-atwety. Angka akertant-anem Christ arrkngert, ngwampenyant-anem mpwarek. Angka arrwekeleny ipmelhek, ywerrek nhek-atwety. Rernem renh tnakenty, rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty aneman.

⁵ Moses-el angka alakenh arrernek: “Angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arratyant apententy innga, ngap iteth intem aneman.” ⁶ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: “Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apententy alakenh iterrey-angenh, ‘Angwenh alker-warl nganem, Christ renh atwarrelhiletiek irrwerl-they?’ ” ⁷ Alakenh iterrey-angenh, “Angwenh ahern kwen-warl aylpetyek, renh irrwerliletiek kwen-they?” Arrangkwant-atherr. Nthakenh Ingwerenty, ikwerant-arelh. Ament anwantherr nthakenh nthweyang ikwer anwekantherrenh-angkwarr. ⁸ Akngey-kenh angka Christ-akert arrer-antey anwekantherr aneyel. Anwantherr angka renh tnaketyek, angka ilerl-apayntetyek. ⁹ Ntwa Jesus Atyetyart antwenty, ntwara renh tnakemel, Akngeyellarl renh ipmepenh itethilek, ranemarl ngenh itethilem arrpemar. ¹⁰ Ntwa renh tnakenty, nga ikwerrenh-angkwarr arraty anemarl. Ntwa Jesus renh Atyetyart antwenty, Akngeyel ngenh itethilem. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel Christ-akert, “Ingwerel renh tnakenty, ra nthakenh apatey-angenh apmwewarl irrey-angenh. Akngeyel renh arntarnt-areyel.” ¹² Kel angka nhenh ingkerrenhek aynteyel, Jew-rnemek, ingwer-rnemek, ingkerrenhek-antey. Ingkart anyent impen ingkerrenhek aneyel. Ran ingkerrenh arntarnt-arey-angker rernem renh ayernenty. ¹³ Akngey-kenh angka ingwer alakenh

aynteyel arrpemar, "Ingwerel-rnem Ingkart renh ayernenty, Akngeyel renh-rnem itethileyenh."

¹⁴ Rernem Akngey-kenh angka ywarn awem, renh tnakey-angenh, renh ayerney-angenh. Ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem angath-antey akalty-anthenh. Akngey-kenh angka arleng-alenty akalty-anthem. ¹⁵ Ingkart-kenh angka away-angenh akwerrp, angkakert thweney-angenh-antey. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel; angkakert impen apmer arrpanenh-warl alhem, angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apayntetyek. Mwerr-angkwarr rernem angka ilerl-apeyel ingketyel.

¹⁶ Israel-kenhel-rnem angka nhenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Angkakert Isaiiah-el arrwekel-antey ingkwernek, "Ingkartay, angwenhel angka anwekantherrenh-angkwarr apenteyel?" ¹⁷ Angka mwerr-angker awem-penh, Akngey renh tnakem, angka mwerr-angker Jesus Christ-kenh.

¹⁸ Kel rernem angka mwerr-angker awek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Angka apmer arrpanenh-warl arlpimpirrek angka ilpirtel-warl." ¹⁹ Moses-el ingkwernek arrwekel, Akngeyel ileyel, "Atha apmer ingwer-areny-rnem arntarnt-arem, arrantherr iterretyek, ingwer-rnem arlkarirretyek, arrantherr angkepirretyek atyeng-warl. Israel-kenhel-rnem angka iterl-arey-angenh, rernemap apatenh."

²⁰ Isaiiah-el ingkwernek arrpemar, "Akngeyel ilek, 'Ayeng aremirreyenh arleng-areny-rnemek, akwerrp-rnemek, atyeng iterrey-angenh-rnemek, apatemel anew-aneyel-rnemek.' "

²¹ Israel-areny-rnem-ek Isaiiah-el ingkwernek, "Ayeng ywarn arrkernelhenh renh-rnem arratyiletyek-arrpantey, iylpelant rernem awayel, awelhey-angenh. Ayeng ingkerrenh-itwek mwerrant-arey anetyek."

11

Akngeyel Israel-areny irrpetyapant atnyeneyel

¹ Atha ayernem arrpemar, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem menty ipmek? Arrangkw. Ayeng Israel-kenh aneyel arrpemar, Abraham-kenh arrpemar, Benjamin-kenh. ² Aray, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnem menty ipmey-angenh, arrwekel ikwer-rnem arrernek. Angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel, Elijah-iperrek. Elijah-el Israel-kenh-rnem ayntarrp-ilek. ³ "Ingkartay, angkakert ngkwenh-rnem ipmek-antey atwek. Rernem apwert ilperr-ilperr ngkwenh-rnem akek. Ayeng anyentant ngkweng inkwerelheyel. Rernem atyeng nthweyel, ayenh atwetyek arrpemar." ⁴ Akngeyel Elijah renh alakenh ilek, "Atha artwa 7,000 atyenh atnyeneyel-antey, rernemar atyengety iparelhey-angenh-antey, ingkart-arrpantey Baal-ek inkwerelhey-angenh." ⁵ Aley alakenh-apenyarl aynteyel, irrpetyapant aneyel-antey, Akngey-kenh, iwerr ilenh arrernek arrwekel. Akngey rantey renh-rnem rlwanek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. ⁶ Aray, Akngeyel arrwekel-antey renh-rnem rlwanek, rernem ikwer awelhey-angenh anenhel. Rernem amentewarl alhenh. Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel. Ra ikwer-rnem ilkelheyel-antey, rernem angkepirretyek.

⁷ Israel-kenh-rnem Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty anetyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenh. Irrpetyapant Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty anenh, renh-rnem rlwanek-rnemant, ingwer-rnem arrangkw-antey. Ingwer-rnem awerrarl anenh amentewarl anenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem awerr mpwarek. ⁸ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Akngeyel renh-rnem ilpirtilek, anngernem apmwilek, rernem arraty arekerr. Ra iylpa renh-rnem apmwilek, rernem arraty awekerr." Akngey

renh iterl-arey-angenh, aparrng-apeny anenh, iylpa arwengk-apeny, ar-raty away-angenh. Aley aynteyel-antey. ⁹ David-el Akngey renh ilek, "Akngeyay, rernem tyenkerr aternpel arlkweyel amernekant artewentyel iterremel, renh-rnem ilpertilay, renh-rnem atwa. ¹⁰ Akngeyay, annga renh-rnem aparrngilay, warrk ilkwa anthay."

Ingwer-inger Akngeyel ingwer-rnem itethileyenh

¹¹ Atha ayernem arrpemar. Israel-kenh-rnem amentirrek Akngey-kety, Akngeyel renh-rnem aleth-antey ipmey-angenh Arrangk. Rernem amentirrek Akngey-kety, Akngeyel-anem apmer ingwer-areny-rnemant-anem itethilem. Israel-areny-rnem-anem iterretyek, angkepirretyek apek. ¹² Israel-kenh-rnem Jesus-kenh angka ikwerety kel ipmelhek. Akngeyel-anem ingwer-rnemant itethilek. Israel-kenh-rnem angkepir-renty, ingkerrenh-anem inkwerelhem.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ayeng arrekanterr-warl angkem, arrantherr Jew-weny arleng-areny-rnem. Akngeyel ayenh arrekanterr-warl thwenek, athan arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. Warrk impen innga atha arrenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. Jew-rnem rernem arenty, rernem alharlkwem. Rernem iterrem-anem angkepirretyek Akngey-warl. Ikwer-penh Akngeyel-anem renh-rnem itethileyenh. ¹⁵ Jew rernem Jesus-kenh angkekety ipmelhek. Akngey ingwer-rnemek inkwerelhek. Israel-kenh-rnem angkepir-renty, Akngeyel renh-rnem itethileyenh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Artekerran mwerr-akert, arwerl mwerr arrpemar, alperr-rnem arlenyirrey-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem rernem arwerl mwerr-apeny anenh. Arlperr arlenyirrekarl, Akngeyel iwek, ingwer-anem rnkernemel. Arlperr apely-rneman Jew-weny arrantherr-apenyarl. Akngeyel arrenhantherr pweytilek Jew arrwekel anenh-rnem-warl, ingkerrenh-anem arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek, arwerl mwerr-warl pweytilem-apeny.

¹⁸ Arrantherr tnakelhey-angenh anetyek. Arrantherr iylpangketyek, Akngeyel arrenhantherr pweytilek ingkernan, Jew-rnem-tangkwek ar-rernek arwerl impen-apeny. Arrwekel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr-tangkwek. Jew-rnem-angkwarr ayntenhey-alpek Jesus-warl-athek. ¹⁹ Alakenh ar-rantherr angkeyel, "Arwerl arleny-rnem iwek-apeny, ra Jew-rnem iwek, anwenhantherr pweytilem ikwer-warl, arwerl mwerr-warl pweytilem-apeny." ²⁰ Arrantherr kel arraty angkeyel. Akngeyel renh-rnem iwek arlperr arlenyarl iwem-apeny, rernemar Jesus ikwer irrpelthirrenh. Rernem renh tnakey-angenh-they ra renh-rnem iwek. Jesus renh tnakenty mwerrarl, ikwer iterretyek, renh tnaketyek arrekanterrrenh-angkwarr rltarrk-weny arrangkwarl. Rant iwerr arrekanterr mpwarek ingkerrenhek. Alakenh tnakelhey-angenh arrangk, mwanty iterretyek. ²¹ Akngeyel Jew-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem amek-arey-angenh-apeny, ra nthakenh arrenhantherr amek-arey-angenh arrpemar.

²² Iterl-aray! Akngey ra ingkerrenhek inkwerelhem, ra nthakenh amek-arey-angenh. Israel-kenh-rnem Jesus ikwerety amentirrek, ra renh-rnem kel amek-arey-angenh iwek. Arrekanterr ra inkwerelhek. Amentir-renty, ranem iweyenh arwerl arleny iweyenh-apeny. Arrantherr ikwerrenh-angkwarr apententy, ra mwerr arntarnt-arem. ²³ Israel-arenyel-rnem Jesus renh tnakenty, ra renh-rnem itethilem, rnkernem angkep, anyentelhilem ikwerrenh-rnem-warl. ²⁴ Iterl-aray, arwerl anyent-apeny, Jew-rnem-tangkwek anenh, angka anyent-angkwarr apentenh. Angkep

anyentelhilem ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Angkep rnkerneynem ikwerenh-rnem-warl, angkep aylpeyneyel ikwerenh-rnem-warl. Amentew-ament alherl-alhenty-apeny.

²⁵ Atyenh-rnem, atha arrenhantherr angka anyelkel-antey ilem, arrantherr iterretyek, tyak iterl-arelhetyek. Akngeyel Israel-kenh-rnem ilper-tilek, Jew-weny-rnem apmer arrpanenh-they Akngey-warl anyentirretyek.

²⁶ Ikwer-penh Israel-kenh-rnem itethileyenh, Akngey-kenh angka arwekeleny aynteyel arrpemar, "Apmer Zion-they itethiley-angker ra apetyeyenh, Israel-kenh-rnem apmwekety mwerrileyenh. ²⁷ Atha apmwa ikwer-rnem-kety iweyenh. Alakenh atha iwerr mpwarem ikwer-rnem."

²⁸ Jew-rnem menty angka mwerr-angkerek ipmelhekarl-kety rerne-marl arlkarirrenharl-kety, ranem angka arrernek Jew-weny-rnemek, rernem-anem apentetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr, Jesus renh tnaketyek. Jew arrwekeleny-tangkwel ra arntarnt-arek, Jew-rnemek iylpelirrey-angenh-antey. Angka arrernek ikwer-rnem arrwekel inngantey, ipmelhey-angenh arrangkw. ²⁹ Arrwekel ra renh-rnem alhelek anthetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem rlwanek, ilek-ilek renh-rnem antheek. Ra angka ikwer-rnem arrernek. Ra nthakenh ikwer-rnem-kety iylpelirrey-angenh, aleth-antey arntarnt-areyel.

³⁰ Alethang-rnem, arrwekel arrantherr Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Aley-anyem ra mwerr-angkwarr arrekantherr lwewarrernelhek, Israel-kenh-rnem ikwer awelhey-angenh-kety, Jesus renh tnakey-angenh-kety. ³¹ Lyert Israel-areny-rnem Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem mwantysel arntarnt-arenh, rarl arrenhantherr mwantysel arntarnt-areyenh-apeny. ³² Aray, Akngeyel ingkerrenh ilem, rernem arraty awelhey-angenh anem. Ranem ahern-areny ingkerrenh mwantysel arntarnt-aretyek.

Paul Akngey ikwer inkwerelheyel

³³ Akngey ranem tyak innga, akalty innga aneyel ingkerrenh-angkwarran, ahern-areny-rnem-angkwarr. ³⁴ "Ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey akalty-anthey-angenh." Angka ingwer aynteyel, ³⁵ "Ahern-arenyel nthakenh Akngey renh antheyney-angenh." ³⁶ Rantey ahern-then alker-then arrpmernek. Lyert ra anterrkweyel. Ra arrpemar ingkerrenh lyertenyilem. Ran rlterrk innga aneyel. Ahern-arenyel renh tnaketyek intem-antey. Amen.

12

Akngeyek warrkirr-ayntetyek

¹ Atyenh-rnem, Akngey arrekantherr mwerr-angkwarr lwewarrernelhek. Alakenh atha arrenhantherr ileyel. Arlka arrekantherrenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr anthelhetyek, ra impen arrekantherr inkwerelhetyek. Apmwek anthelhey-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek ikwerenh-angkwarrant. ² Ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarr ilper-tilekerr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Akngey rant akwerrng arratyiletiek, arrantherr ikwer iterr-ayntetyek. Arrantherrap iterl-arayntetyek Akngey rarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr-antey.

Tnakelhey-angenh, arratyant iterl-arelhetyek

³ Akngeyel ayenh rlwanek, ayeng angkakert apetyem arrekant Herr-warl, arrenhantherr iletiek. Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem-angkwarr mwerr-angkwarr tnakelhey-angenh Inkart-kenh-angkwarr. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarr-weny, rant iwerr anwekantherr arrernek, alakenh anwantherr apentetyek ikwerenh-angkwarr. ⁴⁻⁶ Anwantherr anyentirretiek ikwerenh-angkwarr anyent-apeny ilterrey-angenh, anyent-angkwarr, arlka anyent-apeny. Akngeyel anwenhantherr arrernek, amentew-ament ikwer warrkirr-ayntetyek. Arlkan iltyakert, anngakert ingkety-akert amentew-ament mpwareyel. Arlka amentew-ament arlperry mpwareyel-apeny, tyaty-areny ingkerrenh rernem amentew-ament mpwareyel arrpemar, angka anyent-angkwarr-antey, Christ anyent ikwer-antey. Angka anyelk anayntiley-angker, ra ingkerrenhek anayntilem. Akngeyel ingwerel arrernek, rernem angka iletiek angkakert arwa alhewer Akngey renh tnakemel. ⁷ Akngey-kenh warrk alakenh. Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek apek, kel mwerr. Ntwa apek Akngey-kenh angka anayntiletiek, kel mwerr. ⁸ Ingwer-rnem rlterrkil-ayntetyek, irrkngerneyarl arntarnt-arayntetyek, man anthetyek irrepenn-rnemek, arnkatyel akalty-anthayntetyek nyerrirrey-angenh, kel mwerr. Ingwer-rnemek amperrngirretiek, anthetyek mwerrarl.

Inkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentetyek

⁹ Arrantherr ingwer-rnemek innga inkwerelh-ayntetyek, arntarnt-arayntetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Arraty-angkwarr innga apenterl-ayntetyek apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, ngkwenh-rnem-apeny, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny, ament-angkwarr-weny, mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerr-ayntetyek. ¹¹ Inkart-angkwarr intem-antey apenterl-ayntetyek, Itnweng rlterrk-akertel, irrkngerney anayntetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹² Intem-antey irrkngerney anaynta, Inkartek mpwelhemel. Ipmelhey-angenh ingwer-rnem-kety. Akngey intem-antey irrkngerneyel ayern-ayntetyek, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹³ Inkart-areny-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, irrepenn-rnem anthayntetyek. Alethang ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek.

Ahelengkw-rnem arntarnt-araynta

¹⁴ Ingwerenty ngkweng irrpelthirrenty, ntwa Akngey ayernetyek, renh atwey-angenh, ra renh arntarnt-aretyek mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr tyarlewey-angenh. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem apek irrkngerney aneyel, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr irrkngerney arrpemar aneyel. Ingwer-rnem apek amperrngirreyel, ikwer-rnem-itwek amperrngirremel ana. ¹⁶ Artwa ingwer-rnem-itwek mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, atyetyart ilkwarrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, artwa apmwamwam-kety irrentelhey-angenh anetyek.

¹⁷ Ingwerentyel ngenh apmwangkwarr mpwarenty, angkep apmwangkwarr mpwarey-angenh ikwer. Arratyelirretiek weth-ikwer, ingkerrenhel ngenh arraty iterl-aretyek. ¹⁸ Arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek arrkernelhem. ¹⁹ Angkep atwey-angenh, Akngey-kenhant. Akngeyelant renh menty apmwangkwarr tyarlewetyek, ra ament atwelhetyek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ayengarl angkep atwey-angkeran." Inkart ilelhek. ²⁰ Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwerenty ngkweng ahelirrenty, ntwa amern anthem arlkwetyek, ntwa

kwaty anthetyek antywetyek, ra nyerrirremel iterl-arem-anem.” ²¹ Mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ngenh atweyelarl-kety, ngenh ilteyelarl-kety, anwantherr arrenty renh antengiletiek.

13

Atyetyart-rnemek awelh-ayntetyek

¹ Atyetyart ilkwernemek awelhetyek. Akngeyel renh-rnem arrernek, rernem ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. ² Ingwer-rnem atyetyart-rnemek irrpelthirrenty, rernem Akngeyek irrpelthirrem arrpemar. Rernem Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ayerneyenh. ³ Aray, Akngeyel renh-rnem rnkernek, rernem apmwernemant ater-anthetyek, mwerr-rnem ater-anthey-angenh anetyek. Nga arternp anetyek, atyetyart-rnem-kenh-angkwarr. Ikwer-penh arrantherr arternp anem, ikwer-rnem-kety aterirrey-angenh anetyek. ⁴ Atyetyart rernem Akngey-kenh warrkenh aneyel, ngenh mwerr arntarnt-aretyek. Nga apmwangkwarr anenty, nga kel aterirrem atyetyart ikwerety. Ra Akngey-kenh warrkenh aneyel, ranem apmwernem atwey-angker. ⁵ Alakenh-anyem nga atyetyart ngkwenhek awelhetyek, ngan irrkngerney awelheyel-angkwarr, ra ngenh atwekerr. Alakenh-anyem iterl-arelhetyek ntwarl mwerr-angkwarr arraty apentenh.

⁶ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr tax-areny atyetyart man anthayntetyek. Rernem Akngey-kenh warrkenh-rnem aneyel, rarl renh-rnem arrernek ingkerrenh. ⁷ Tax maney anthetyek mwerr-angkwarr. Ntwa man alhelenty, pwekap ngkwenh areyilenty, ntwa renh angkep anthem, atyetyart-rnemek awelhemel arraty-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rnemek ilkelh-ayntetyek

⁸ Angkep anthem, man-rnem-then, ampwal-rnem-then. Alakenh renh arntarnt-arem. Ingwer arntarnt-arenty, Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty aneman. ⁹ Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: “Ingwer-kenh anewikw ikngwey-angenh anetyek. Ntwa ingwer ipmek atwey-angenh. Ntwa ampwal ingwer-kenh irrtiyertel iney-angenh. Ntwa apmwal ingwer-kenh inetyek iterrey-angenh.” Angka akngerr aynteyel Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. Angka impen nhanyem, “Ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arem, ngkwenh-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny.” ¹⁰ Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr arntarnt-arenty, renh-rnem apmwiley-angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr apententy, kel Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny-angkwarr arraty apenteman.

Ikwerant iterretyek, arlta ikwerenh arrerirreyelarl-kety

¹¹ Inkart-kenh arlta arrerirreyelarl-kety, anwantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek iterretyek, anwantherr ikwer mpwelhetyek. Arlta ikwerenh arrer-anem, ra ikwerenh-rnem inerl-alpeyek apmer iteth-kenh-warl akngeyneyek. ¹²⁻¹³ Ingwerel-rnem apmwangkwarr mpwareyel ingwemerntel. Arltan ikwerenh arrer-anemar. rarl apeyalpeyengan, ingkerrenhel renh-rnem areyenh, ingwemerntel-apeny aney-angenh. Terangk irrey-angenh, apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh, ingwer-kenh anewikw ikngwey-angenh. Atwerrey-angenh, ingwer-rnemek irrpelthirrey-angenh. ¹⁴ Arrantherr Inkart Jesus Christ-ek iterretyek, ikwer awelhetyek, amentewarl alhey-angenh apmwangkwarr.

14

Ingwer-rnemek tyel-angkey-angenh

¹ Inkart-areny ingwer-rnemel apek alyep apenteyel Akngey renh artewentyel tnakey-angenh. Nthakenh mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhey-angenh, renh-rnem iltey-angenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ² Artwa ingwer aker arlkwey-angker, artwa ingwer amernant arlkwey-angker, amernant arlkwetyek, aker-kety arlkarirreyel. Ra iterreyel aker arlkwetyek, apmwangkwarr irrekerr-arrpantey Inkart-kenh-angkwarr. ³ Aker arwa alhewer arlkwey-angker, ra ingwer apmwa antwey-angenh anetyek. Anyent ingwer ra aker ikwerety arlkarirreyel, ra ingwer apmwa antwey-angenh anetyek arrpemar. Akngeyel renh atnyeneyel. ⁴ Ingwer-kenh warrkenh anwantherr apmwan antwey-angenh. Atyetyart ikwerenhelant renh ileman. Inkartelant renh rlterrkilem, ra arraty alhetyek. Nthakenh ra amentewarl alhey-angenh.

⁵⁻⁶ Artwa ingweran iterreyel, arlta anyent impen inngarl. Artwa ingwer angkeyel arlta arrpanenhel Akngeyek inkwerelh-ayntetyek, impeney-antey. Kel mwerr ngkweng, ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr. Arlta anyent impen inkwerelhetyek, alakenh Inkart-kenh-angkwarr-antey. Ra apek aker arlkwetyek, amern-then, kel alakenh Akngey-kenh-angkwarr aynteyel. Ra amernant arlkwenty, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarr arlkweyel, mwerr-antey arrpem, nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh. Alakenh mwerrarl, rernem Akngeyek inkwerelhetyek ingkerrenh. ⁷ Anwantherr anthehetyek Inkart ikwerant. Nthakenh ingwerenty amentewarl aney-angenh, Inkart-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek ilwetyek-atwetyek. ⁸ Anwantherr iteth anetyek Inkart-kenh-angkwarr ikweren-angkwarr apentemel. Anwantherr iteth apek, ipma ayntem apek, anwantherr Inkart-kenh-antey. ⁹ Jesus anwekantherr katy ilwek rap anwekantherr akemirrek, Inkart ingkerrenhek anetyek, iteth aneyel-rnemek apek, ipmernemek.

¹⁰ Nthakenh-angkwarr anwantherr Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem ayntarrp-iley-angenh. Anwantherr renh-rnem apmwarrpantey akngakey-angenh. Arlta anyent ikwerel Akngeyel anwenhantherr ayerneyen-anem. ¹¹ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Ingkerrenhel ayenhnaketyek kwenirremel, atyeng ilelhetyek. Angka innga nhanyem."

¹² Ingkerrenh ikwer ilelheyen, arlta ikwerenhel.

¹³ Alakenh-they anwantherr ilerrey-angenh anetyek. Anwantherr arntarnt-arrerrerl-ayntetyek, anwantherr Inkart-areny ingwer-rnem ilpertilekerr. ¹⁴ Ayeng akaltyarl, Akngey arrkngert angkey-angenh amernek, akerek. Inkart Jesus-el ayenhelek. Ingwer iterreyel-angkwarr mentyarl, aker arlkwey-angenharl.

¹⁵ Ntwa aker arlkwem, ingwerenty ilpertilekerr, ra amentewarl irrekerr, ran ipmelhekerr Christ kel ikwer katy ilwek arrpemar. ¹⁶ Ngkweng-angkwarr kel mwerr aker arlkwetyek. Nthakenh apmwelhiley-angenh ingwer-rnem aker arlkwemelant. Ingwer-rnem iterrekerr, apmwar-rrpantey ayntarrp-ilekerr kel aker menty ayntey, arlkwey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh ayntey-angenh, akerek-then amernek-then arlkwetyek, antywetyek. Alakenh-anyem ra iwerr mpwarek. Akngey-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel: "Itnweng Rlwart ra arrekantherr-itwel aneyel. Ra arrenhantherr rlterrkilem, alakenh arrantherr atyeng-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Ayeng arrekantherr mwerr aneyel irrkngerney anayntetyek." ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyem Christ-ek awelhenty iylparethel, Akngeyel

renh artwa arraty arem, ra ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr arraty anem arrpemarl.

¹⁹ Alakenh-they anwantherr aleth-antey arrkernelhetyek, anwantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek, rlterrkilerretyek. ²⁰ Ntwa ingwer-rnem ilpertiley-angenh, Ntwa aker-then amern-then arlkwetyek arwa alhewer, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem arlkarirrenty, kel menty ipmem, ilpertilekerr. ²¹ Ingkart-areny arlkarirrenty, aker-kety, wayn-kety, ra apmwek-arrpantey iterrekerr kel mwerr ntwa ipmetyekant, rernem Christ-kety amentirrekerr. ²² Ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr kel aker arlkwetyek, wayn antywetyek, arltek iterretyek, Akngey-then ngkweng-then. Ingkart-areny ra aker arlkwem, Akngey renh tnakemel, mwerr-antey. Irrkngerney ana ywarn iterrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem Akngey ngkweng inkwerelheyel. ²³ Ingwerentyel aker arlkwek apek, Akngey renh tnakey-angenhel, ra Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilek. Rernem Akngey tnakenty, aker arlkwemel, rernem mwerr aneyel Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. Ngarl iterreyel-angkwarr mwerrarl. Arrangkwelan, ywarn iterremel nga amentewarl alhem, ngap Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apmwelhilem.

15

¹ Anwantherr Akngey rlterrk tnaketyek. Ingwer-rnemel rlterrk tnakey-angenh. Anwekantherrenh-angkwarrant iterrey-angenh anetyek. Anwantherr arternpel renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, aker ikwer-rnem-itwek angetherr arlkwey-angenh. ² Anwantherr ikwer-rnem iterretyek arrpemarl. Anwantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, rernem Akngey renh tnaketyek. ³ Christ ra apentey-angenh, rarl ament iterrenh-angkwarr, Akngeyektant awelhenh, rarl ikwer arrernek arrwekel-antey. Alakenh ingwer-rnem ikwer arlkarirrenh. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: "Ingwer-rnem ngkwengety arlkarirreyel, rernem atyengety arlkarirreyel arrpemarl." ⁴ Aray, angka Akngey-kenh arrwekelenyel ingkwernek, anwenhantherr ingkern-iperr-rnem akalty-anthetyek. Anwantherr arternp Jesus Christ ikwer mpwelhetyek, aletham-aleth ikwer arrkernelhetyek, ipmelhey-angenh.

⁵ Atha Akngey renh ayernem, rwewarrant-arey anyent-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek Jesus Christ-kenh-angkwarr, arrantherr mwerrant-arey rapeny anayntetyek, ⁶ Ikwer-penhan arrantherr Akngey, Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-kenh akngey renh mwerr antwetyek ikwer inkwerelhemel anyent-angkwarr. ⁷ Arrantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, ikwer-rnem inkwerelhetyek, Christ-el arrekantherr inkwerelhek-apeny, ingwer-rnemel Alakenh Akngey renh tnaketyek. ⁸ Aray, Christ apeyalhek, Jew ingkerrenh itethiletyek, Akngeyel arrwekelenyel-rnem ilek-apeny. Alakenh-anyem rernem Akngey iterl-aretyek, ran inngarl aneyel, irrtwyerrey-angenh. ⁹ Christ apeyalhek, arleng-areny-rnemel Akngey renh tnaketyek, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel, David-elarl ingkwernek, "Arleng-areny-rnem-itwek ayeng ngkweng inkwerelheyen aylelhemel." ¹⁰ Angka Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny alakenh aynteyel: "Arleng-areny-rnemay, Akngey-kenh-rnem-warl inkwerelhemel anyentirrenherr-arey!"

¹¹ Alakenh angka Akngey-kenh aynteyel: "Jew-weny arleng-areny-rnem Akngey inkwerelheyay! Kel ingkerrenh Akngey ikwer inkwerelhetyek!" ¹² Isaiah-el ilek, "Ingkern-penh artwamp Jesse-kenh, ra atyetyart irreyen ingkerrenhek, Jew-weny-rnemek. Arleng-areny-rnem

mpwelheyen ikwer, renh-rnem itethilyetyek.”¹³ Atha Akngey renh ayernem, ra arrenhantherr irrkngerney anthetyek, ra arrekantherr mwerr aneyel, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherr arnkatyilyetyek, arrantherr Jesus Christ-ek mpwelhetyek, ikwer iterretyek innga.

Paul-el angka Akngey-kenh ilerl-apeyel

¹⁴ Atyenh-rnemay, ayeng akalty, arrantherr ingkerrenh iylpareth aneyel. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkek akalty, arrantherr innganem Akngey-kenh angkek irrpelthel akalty-antherrey-areny. ¹⁵ Pip nhenh-angkwarr atha arrenhantherr arratyant ilek, arrantherr Angka Akngey-kenh arraty akalty-anthetyek. Akngey mwerr atyeng anem. ¹⁶ Ayeng warrkenh Jesus Christ-kenh anetyek. Ra innganem ayen angkaker thwenek, apmer arrpanenh-warl, rernem Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker ilyetyek, Itnweng Rlwart ikwer-rnem-itwek anetyek. Itnweng Rlwartel renh-rnem rlterrkilyetyek, ikwerenhangkwarr arraty apentetyek. ¹⁷ Atha Christ Jesus renh tnakem, rarl ayen rlterrkilek, Akngeyek warrkirrayntetyek. ¹⁸ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh. Alakenh-they ayeng angketyek angka ikwerenhel Christ ra ayen arrernek. Ra warrkirretyek atyeng-angkwarr arleng-areny rernem Akngeyek awelhetyek. ¹⁹ Itnweng Rlwartel ayen rlterrkilek, atha ilek-ilek-angkwarr mpwaretyek, arntety-rnem mwerril-ayntetyek atyeng-angkwarr Jerusalem-they atha angka mwerr-angker Christ-akert ilerl-apenh apmer arrpanenh apmer Illyricum-ek-atwety. ²⁰ Ayeng iterrenh, arrangkw anew-aneyel-rnem-warl alhetyek, rernem Jesus-kenh angka away-angenh-antey, artwa angkaker ingwerenty ikwer-rnem-warl alhey-angenh-antey. ²¹ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: “Angka away-angenh-rnem, rernem angka ikwerenhangwetyek, rernem renh ilerl-aretyek.” ²² Alakenh ayeng arrekantherr-warl alhey-angenh-antey, atha ingwer-rnem akalty-anthenharl-kety. ²³ Kel atha warrk atyenh ywerrelhilek apmer nhenh-ampenyel. Ayeng iterreyel arrekantherr-warl inwekel alhetyek, ankwa arrpanenhel. ²⁴ Ayeng-anem alyep arwa iterretyek, apmer ikwer-itwek anenheyek, apmer Spain-warl-athek alhey-alenty. Amern-akert, maney-akert arrantherr anamerl ikwer-warl thwenetyek.

²⁵ Lyert ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhem, man-angketyarr, Inkart-areny-rnemek. ²⁶ Macedonia-areny-rnem-then Achaia-areny-rnem-then iterrenh, man inetyek, ingkart ingkerrenh man ikwerel arntarnt-arayntetyek, irrepenn-rnem Jerusalem-areny-rnemek. ²⁷ Rernem-antey ilkelhek, man inetyek. Alakenh Jew-rnemel arleng-areny-rnem angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthek-penh rernem ngkwelty angkep anthem, mareny-angkwarr. ²⁸ Man ampwerrk-antey atha man iwenhem Jerusalem-warl, arrekantherr-warl, apmer Spain-warl alhey-alenty. ²⁹ Ayeng kel akalty, ayeng arrekantherr-warl apetyem, Christ-el arrenhantherr-then ayen-then rlterrkilyen.

³⁰ Atyenh-rnem, Akngey-warl angka atyeng, Inkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Itnwengel arrenhantherr rlterrkilem, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. Arrantherr innga angkenherr-arey arrpemarl Itnweng-angkwarr. ³¹ Akngey-warl angkay, ra ayen arntarnt-aretyek Jerusalem-areny-rnem-kety, Inkart-kety arlkarirreyel-rnem, Jesus tnakey-angenh yanh-rnem-kety. Akngey ayerney Jerusalem-areny-rnem manek inkwerelhetyek, man atharl akngem ikwer-rnem-warl. ³² Ikwer-they Akngey iterreyel-angkwarr apek, ayeng-anem arrekantherr-warl inkwerelhemel irrkngerney alhetyek, arrekantherr-itwel ilkwatherr anetyek.

³³ Akngey ra mwerrant-arey ingkerrenhek aneyel, anwekantherr-itwel anetyek intem-antey. Amen.

16

Paul-kenh angka anyent ingwerant-anem

¹⁻² Arelh anyent, itnan Phoebe, ra Ingkart-areny aneyel. Rantey arrpemar Ingkart-areny-rnem arntarnt-areyel Cenchreae tawen-itwek. Ra Rome-warl alhenty, Mwerr-angkwarr angketyek ikwer, renh alpemiletyek. Mwerr awelh-ayntetyek ikwer, rarl ayenh arntarnt-arek, ingwer-rnem-then ingkerr.

³ Priscilla Aquila atherr, ntw a arem, rernem Christ-Jesus-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar. ⁴ Ingwer-inger ratherr ilwetyek-anek ayenh alpemiletyek, ayeng ikwer-atherr intem-antey iylpangkeyel, ayengant-weny, ingwer-rnem-then, Jesus Christ tnakeyel-rnemel.

⁵ Ntw a ingwer-rnem arem, warl-itwek anew-aneyel-rnem, Ingkartek inkwerelhetyek. ⁶ Ntw a Mary apek arem, rarl warrkirrenh arrekantherr-itwel, arntarnt-arenh. ⁷ Andronicus, Junia ntw a arem arrpemar. Anewart-atherr, Jew atherr atyenh. Ratherr atyeng-itwel anenh tyayl kwenel. Ratherr-tangkwel renh tnakenh arrwekel, ayeng Ingkart-kenh-wenyankel. Ratherr Ingkart-kenh angkakert atherr innga. ⁸⁻¹⁰ Artwa Ampliatus ntw a arem arrpemar. Atyenh arrpemar ayeng ikwer ilkelheyel Ingkart-angkwarr. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. Urbanus arrpemar, Ingkart-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemar, atyeng-itwel warrkirreyel arrpemar. Apelles Ingkart-angkwarr-apenteyel arrpemar. Aristobulus-then ikwerenh-rnem-then. Stachys arrpemar, atyenh arrpemar, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr. ¹¹ Herodion atyenh arrpemar, Narcissus-kenh-rnem-then, Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem. ¹² Ntw a areyenh Tryphaena, Tryphosa atherr, Ingkartek warrkirreyel innga. Arelh Persis arrpemar. Ra Ingkartek warrkirreyel innga. Ayeng ikwer inkwerelheyel. ¹³ Rufus, Ingkart-kenh warrkenh, Ingkartelar renh rlwanek ikwer warrkirretyek iylparethel. Amikw ikwerenh-then, rarl ayenh arntarnt-arenh, amey atyenh inngel arntarnt-areyel-apeny. ¹⁴ Artwa Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas-then. Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁵ Philologus, Julia, Nereus ikwerenh ayteyikw arrpemar. Olympas-then, Ingkart-areny ingwer-rnem-then. ¹⁶ Ingkart-areny-rnem ingkerrenh arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar.

¹⁷ Atha arrenhantherr ileyel, arrantherr arntarnt-arelhetyek, apmw-ernemel ilpertiletyek arrkernelheyel-kety. Rernem ingkerrenh ilpertilem, apal akalty-anthemel. Ikwer-rnem-kety ament-warl anayntem. ¹⁸ Rernem alakenh-anyem akalty-anthem, rernem Ingkart anwekantherrenh Jesus Christ-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Rernem ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant iterreyel, rernem angka mwerr-arrpantey ilemel. Rernem akwerrp ikngwer-rnem apmwangkwarr ilpertilehem. ¹⁹ Ingkerrenh akalty ar-rantherrarl Ingkartekant awelheyel. Alakenh-they ayeng irrkngerney aneyel. Ayeng arrekantherr ilkelheyel, arrantherr akalty anetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek. Apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh arla anetyek. ²⁰ Akngey mwerr arrekantherr aneyel. Ra Satan renh antengiletyek. Ingkart Jesus ra arrekantherr mwerr anayntem. ²¹ Timothy, warrkenh arrpemar, ra arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar. Artwa Lucius, Jason, Sosipater rernem arrekantherr inkwerelheyel arrpemar, ayeng inkwerelheyel-apeny. Rernem Jew ingkerrenh aneyel. ²² Tertius, atha pip

nhenh ingkwernek angka Paul-kenh. Ayeng-anem arrekant Herr inkwerelheyel arripemarl. Atha Inkart tnakem arripemarl. ²³ Gaius arrekant Herr inkwerelheyel arripemarl. Ayeng warl ikwerenh-warl alhek, ingwer-nem-then. Anant Herr anyentirrek pipek warl ikwerenh-warl. Artwa Erastus ra man arntarnt-areyel, ra arrekant Herr inkwerelheyel arripemarl, Quartus atyenh arripemarl, Inkart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arripemarl. ²⁵ Akngey tnakay, ra arrenhant Herr rltterrkilem angka ikwerenhel. Atha arrenhant Herr angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthek, Jesus Christ-akert. Angka mwerr-angker Akngeyel irrtyertewenh arrwekel-antey. ²⁶ Aley-anyem ingkerrenhel angka mwerr-angker renh ileyel-anem, Akngey-kenh angkakert-rnemel awank-akerr ingkwernenh-angkwarr-antey. Kel anaynt-anem, ingkerrenhel iterl-aretyek. Akngey aknganek iteth aleth aneyel. Akngeyel arrernek ingkerrenhek, angka renh thwenek apmer arpanenh-warl, rernem renh tnaketyek, ikwer awelhetyek. ²⁷ Akngey rant tyak innga aneyel rltterrk ilkwakert. Anant Herr renh tnaketyek, Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Amen.

Galatians

Angka Galatians alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el pip thwenek apmer Galatia-warl, rernem renh angka impen iterl-aretyek, tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek apmer Galatia ikwer-ampenyel, apmer Pisidian Antioch, apmer Iconium, Lystra, Derbe. Jew-weny-rnem-tangkwel anenh arrwekel apmer ikwer-ampenyel. Jew-rnem arlpimpirrek apmer ikwer-itwek ingkern-anem.

Paul-el angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh-penh, Ingkart-areny-rnem akgerram-akngerrirrek. Jew ingwer-rnem apetyek. Rernem renh-rnem Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Ingkart-kenh-angkwarr ament arrpemar. Alakenh rernem angka ilpertilityek arrkernelhenh.

Paul-el pip thwenek Galatia-areny-rnem-warl, rernem angka impen iterl-aretyek, Jesus renh tnaketyek. Ingkerrenh arratyirretyek Jesus-angkwarrant, rarl katy ilwek anwekantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel. Jesus-angkwarrant apententy, anwantherrap itethirreman, anwantherr Ingkart-angkwarr arraty aneman. Jew-kenh-angkwarr arrangwarl, nthakenh arratyirrey-angkenh Ingkart-angkwarr. Paul-el pip thwenek ikwer-rnem-warl, rernem iterretyek, angkepirretyek. Alakenh angka nhanyem aynteyel. Angka mwerr-angker ingkerrenhek aynteyel.

Galatians Romans angka anyent-anteyarl aynteyel anayntiley-angker.

Paul-el pip thweneyel Galatia-areny-rnem-warl

¹ Ayeng Paul, Christ-kenh angkakert. Ingkart Akngeyelant-then ayenh thwenek, Jesus Christ-elant-then ayenh thwenek, angka ikwerenh ilerl-apayntetyek. Ahern-arenyel ayenh thweney-angenh. Ingkart Akngey rant Jesus renh ipmepenh itethilek. ² Atyenh-rnemel-then anwantherr ingkerrenhel pip nhenh thwenem, arrantherr Galatia-areny Ingkart-areny ingkerrenhel reytemilemel aretyek. ³ Ingkart Akngeyel-then Jesus Christ-el-then, arrenhantherr mwerr arntarnt-aretyek, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anetyek. ⁴⁻⁵ Ingkerrenhel Akngey renh iterl-areyenh, rarl rlterrk ilkwakert aneyel. Jesus Christ Ingkart Akngey awelhemel, anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek, apmwekety anwenhantherr itethiletyek, anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty apenterl-ayntetyek intem-antey. Arraty inngarlap ran, ra arlka menty anthelhek.

Angka Akngey-kenh anyent impen

⁶ Ayeng-anem apatek, arrantherrarl Akngey-kety angkepirrek, rarl arrenhantherr rlwanek, ikwerenh-rnem anetyek-arrpantey. Arrantherr Jesus-kenh angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh, arrantherr ingwer-angkwarrant apenteyel. ⁷ Akngey-kenh angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert inngan aynteyel, anyent impen. Ingwer-rnem arrkernelheyel, Akngey-kenh angkekety arrenhantherr ilpertilityek, arrantherr iylpelirretyek. ⁸ Ingwerel angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ikwerety ingwer-angkwarr akalty-anthenty, artwa ahern-areny anyent ingwerentyel apek, irrwerl-arenyel apek, Akngeyel renh arntety anthem. Anantherr Akngey-kenh angka Jesus-akert arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek, angka arraty ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey. ⁹ Arrwekel ayeng wetharl angkek-angkwarr, ayeng angkem arrpemar, Akngeyel ingwerenty arntety anthem, ra ingwer-angkwarr akalty-antherl-anenty. ¹⁰ Ayeng nthakenh tnakelhey-angenh,

ingwerel-rnem ayenh tnakekerr. Arrantherr apek atyeng iterreyel, ayengarrp ament ingkart atyetyart arrernelhenty-arrpantey, Jew-kenh-angkwarr-kety amentirrenty-arrpantey. Ayengan Christ-kenh warrkenh. Atha ahern-areny-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Ayeng Akngey irrwerl-arenyekant awelheyel, ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh.

Jesus Christ-el Paul renh rlwaneyel, angka ilerl-apayntetyek

¹¹ Atyenh-rnemay, angka Jesus-akert innga atha ileyelan, atyenh-wenyarl wenh! ¹² Ahern-arenyel ayenh akalty-anthey-angenh. Jesus Christ-angkwarrant ayeng akaltyirrek, rarl anaynt-anem atyeng aremirrek. ¹³ Kel arrantherr ayenh iterl-areyel, ayengarl Jew anenh. Ayengarl apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh Inkart-areny-rnem ywerrelhiletiek ayeng arrkernelhenh. ¹⁴ Ayeng Moses-kenh angkakertarl anenh, atha angka ikwerenh-angkwarr apentenh ywerreyek-atwety, ingwer-rnem-they intwarr. ¹⁵⁻¹⁷ Akngey atyeng inkwerelhek, ra arrwekel-antey ayenh rlwanek, ayeng ahern nhenh-itwek aney-angenharl-antey. Ra alerikw ikwerenh atyeng anayntelhilek, atha angka ikwerenh ingwer-rnem-warl ilerl-apayntetyek ingkerrenhek. Artwa ahern-areny-rnem atha away-angenh-antey. "Nthakenh-angkwarr atha Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthem?" Ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhey-angenh-antey angkakert atyetyart ingwer-rnem awetyek. Atha angka arratyiley-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwek, apmer arrpanenh-warl alhey-alentyel. Ayeng alhek ahern arlpaw Arabia-warl. Ikwer-penhan ayeng angkep-anem alpek Damascus-warl-anem.

¹⁸ Aherrety irrpty-penh ayeng alhek Peter renh ilerl-alpetyek apmer Jerusalem-itwek. Ayeng ikwer-itwek aney-alhek arlta 15-ek-atwety. ¹⁹ James, Inkart-kenh ayteyikw, rethenant ayeng-then angkerrek. Atha Akngey-kenh angkakert ingwer-rnem away-angenh, Peter James, angkakert ingwer-rnem-then, angka arratyiley-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwek. ²⁰ Akngeyelant angka Jesus-akert atyeng anayntilek. Akngeyel arem, ayeng irrtwyerrey-angenh, arraty innga atha ileyel. ²¹ Ikwer-penhan ayeng apmer Syria-warl Cilicia-warl alhek. ²² Inkart-areny Judea-areny-rnem atyeng akwerrp-antey anenh, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. ²³ Rernem angka atyeng-penh awekant, "Artwa weth Inkart-areny-rnem-tangkwel atwenh, ywerrelhiletiek, aleyan ra angka mwerr-angker-anem Jesus-akert ilerl-apeyel!" ²⁴ Rernem-anem Akngey inkwerelhek ingkerrenh-antey, ayenharl Akngeyel ahelengkw-penh angkepilik, ayeng Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek.

2

¹⁻² Akngeyel ayenh thwenek, ayeng alhetyek Jerusalem-warl. Aherrety 14-penh ayeng Jerusalem-warl alhek arrpemar. Atha Barnabas-then, Titus-then atnwenhek, atha tyaty Jerusalem-areny atyetyart-rnem awetyek, nthakenharl rernem atyeng angkem, mwerr apek, arrangkw apek. Ayeng ikwer-rnem ilelhek, "Ayeng ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert atha ilerl-apayntetyek."

³ Titus-el Greek-kenh-angkwarr apentenh, Jew-kenh-angkwarr aylpey-angenh, akwerrp-antey. Atyetyartel-rnem renh menty tyarlewek, artweweny-antey. ⁴ Ingwer-rnem apetyek, ingkart-arrpantey, angka irrtwyerremel anwekantherr ilerl-apayntetyek, anwernenhantherr angkepiletiek-arrpantey irrtwyerremel, ikwer-rnemant-anem anwantherr awelhetyek. Angka amperl ilpertiley-angker rernemey! Arraty-arrpantey

rernem ilelhek. Rernem angkek, "Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr-
 tangkwel aylpetyek, arrantherr akwerterrp-antey alhewer ingkartirrey-
 angenh. Alakenh-angkwarr arrantherr aylpem, Jesus Christ arraty
 apenterl-ayntetyek." ⁵ Anwantherr ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenharl,
 Jesus-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek, arrekantherr angka mwerr-angker
 arraty ilettyek. ⁶ Ingwerel-rnem atyetyart ilkwarrpantey renh-rnem
 antwenh. Akngeyel renh-rnem areyel, arrangkwarl. Rernem ayenh
 menty tyarlewek, atha ingwer-rnem Jew-weny-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek.
⁷ Ikwer-penh, rernem ayenh kel iterl-arek-anem, Akngeyelarl ayenh
 thwenek, atha Jesus-kenh angka ingwer-rnemek ilerl-apayntetyek, arraty-
 angkwarr, Peter-el Jew-rnemek angka arraty-angkwarr arrwekel ilerl-
 apenh-apeny. ⁸ Ingkartel Peter renh angkakert thwenek Jew-rnem-
 warl. Alakenh-apeny ra ayenh angkakert thwenek ingwer-rnem-warl-
 anemarl, Jew-weny-rnem-warl. ⁹ James-then Peter-then John-then
 rernem akwel atyetyart anenh tyaty-areny-rnemek. Rernem Jew-rnem-
 warlant angkakert alhek. Aylernanth ingwer-rnem-warl angkakert
 alhetyek. Alakenh-anyem rernem aylernekanth kel inkwerelhek Barnabas-
 then, Akngeyelarl aylernanthenh thwenek ingwer-rnem-warl alhetyek.
¹⁰ Atyetyart rernem angka anyent-angkwarrant aylernekanth ilek,
 Jerusalem-areny man-weny-rnemant arntarnt-arayntetyek. Kel ayeng
 alakenh-anyem ayeng iterrek arrpemarl.

Peter ra apmwelhilek

¹¹⁻¹⁴ Peter-el amern arlkwenh Jew-weny-rnem-itwek, apmer Antioch-
 itwek. Ikwer-penhan James-el Jew tyaty-areny irrpety thwenek apmer
 Antioch-warl. Ra renh-rnem aremel Peter ra aterirrek, ikwer-rnem-
 kety, ipmelhek-anem. Peter arlkarirrek, ingwer-rnem-kety amentirrek-
 anem, Jew-rnemel renh iltekerr. Ra ingwer-rnem-itwek amern arlkwey-
 angenh anenh. Ra Jew ingwer-rnem ilek, ingwer-rnem-itwek amern
 arlkwey-angenh aney-alhetyek. Atha renh arraty ilek ingkerrenh-
 itwek, rarl apmwangkwarr ingkerrenh akalty-anthenh, "Peter, ntwan
 Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel angath-anteyarl. Ntwa ingwer-rnem iley-
 angenh, rernem Jew-rnem-apeny anetyek. Amern alhewer arlkwayntetyek
 ingwer-rnem-itwek arlkarirrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem Ingkart-kenh-
 angkwarr aynteyel. ¹⁵ Anwantherr ingkerrenhel Jew-rnem-angkwarr
 apentenh akelyankel. ¹⁶ Anwantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem,
 Jesus Christ renhant apententy, Jew-kenh-angkwarr-weny. Anwantherr
 Jesus renhant tnakenty, Akngey anwekantherr inkwerelhemarl. Jew-kenh
 angkwarr ywarnarl anwantherr arrkernelheyel-kety, anwantherr
 arraty-angkwarr apentetyek. ¹⁷ Anwantherr Jew-rnem arrkernelhenh,
 Akngey-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek. Anwantherrap apmwakert-antey in-
 gkerrenharl aneyel! Anwantherr apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh Christ-
 kenh-angkwarran. Arrangkw! Anantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr apententy,
 anwantherrap arrangkwarl. Christ-kenh-angkwarr apententy, anwanther-
 rap arraty Akngey-angkwarr aneman. ¹⁸ Ntwa Jew-kenh angkarl angkep
 apententy, nga Akngey-angkwarr-kety apmwelhilemarl. Ingwer-rnem-
 itwek amern arlkwetyek alhewerarl, Jesus apenterl-ayntetyek, alakenh
 mwerrarl. ¹⁹ Atha renh-rnem kel apentey-angenh. Christ-kenh anyent-
 angkwarr atha apentem alhewer. Ayeng ipmelhem Jew-rnem-kenh angka
 apentekerr. ²⁰ Kel ayeng Jesus Christ-warl anyentirrek. Alakenh-anyem
 ayeng iteth aneyenh intem-antey. Atha Akngey-kenh alerikw tnakeyel, rarl
 atyeng ilkelheyel, atyeng katy ilwek, apmwa atyengety iwetyek. ²¹ Ayeng

nthakenh ikwerety intwemelirrey-angenh, rarl atyeng katy ilwek, ayenh itethiletyek. Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr Akngeyek arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrkernelhenty, Jesus anwekantherr arrkent-apeny ilwek, ar-rangkwarr. Atha Jesus ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek intem-antey.”

3

Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngey-angkwarr anem

¹ Galatia-areny, arrantherr arwengk ingkerrenh! Kel atha arrenhantherr aketh innga Jesus Christ-penh akalty-anthek, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek-penh. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherr ilpertilekan, Akngey-kety angkepirretyek? ² Rernem Jesus renh tnakenh, Akngeyel Itnweng thwenekarl, angka arrwekeleny Jew-kenh-angkwarr-weny. ³ Arrantherr angkepirrek Akngey-kenh Itnweng-kety. Nthakenh arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel? ⁴ Arrkent arwarl arrantherr angkepirrek Akngey-kenh angkek mwerranty awelhekerr. ⁵ Arrantherr Christ-ekant awelhenh, Akngeyel kel Itnweng renh thwenek, arrenhantherr rlterr-kiletyek. Moses-kenh-angkwarr arrangkwarr!

⁶ Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel: Abraham-ant Akngeyek inkw-erelhemel awelhek, Akngeyel renh artwa arraty innga arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh. ⁷ Alakenh-anyem iterrenh-arey, arrantherr Akngeyek awelhenty, arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem Abraham Akngey-angkwarr arraty anenh-apeny. ⁸ Akngey-kenh pip alakenh aynteyel: awank-akerr Akngeyel Abraham renh arrwekel ilek, ra alethang-rnem itethiletyek, rernem ikwer awelhenty. Alakenh Akngeyel Abraham arrwekel alhelek, “Ngkwenh-rnem-angkwarr angka atyenh arlpim-pirreyenh apmer arrpanenhel, ingkerrenhel ayenh iterl-arayntetyek.” ⁹ Abraham rarl Akngey renh arrwekel tnakek-apeny, ingkern-penh-rnemel renh tnaketyek arrpemar. Akngeyel ingkern-penh-rneman ingkerrenh arntarnt-arem arrpemar, Abraham renh arntarnt-arenh-apeny arrpemar.

Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh

¹⁰ Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr ywarn arrkernelheyel, Akngey-angkwarr arratyirretyek-arrpantey. Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel: “Jew-kenh-angkwarr ntwarraty apentetyek-arrpantey arrkernelhem, Akngeyelarlap ngenh arntety anthem. Alakenh-anyem aynteman ra.” ¹¹ Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr ywarn arrkernelheyel, Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Angka Akngey-kenh alakenh aynteyel: “Akngeyekant rernem awelhenty, rernem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anem. Akngeyel renh-rnem ingkerrenh ipmepenh itethilem.” ¹² Jew-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnem iteth anetyek arrkernelheyel, Akngey-kenh arrwekeleny angkek awelhey-angenh. Jew-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr Akngey-kenh angkek ywarnarl awelheyel-kety. Jew-kenh angkel anwantherr iteth aney-angenh, Akngey-kenh-angkwarrantarl anwantherr itethan anem. ¹³ Jesus-el anwenhantherr itethilek, ra arwerl-itwel ilwekel. Akngeyel renh menty anthek, ra anwekantherr katy ilwetyek, anwenhantherr itethiletyek. Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel ayntekarl, “Ingwerenty apek arwerl-warl atanthenty, Akngeyel renh arntety anthem.” Akngeyel anwenhantherr arntety anthey-angenh, Jesus-el anwekantherr katy ilwek arrkngert, apmwakert ingkerrenhek, apmwa anwekantherrety iwetyek, anwenhantherr mwerriletyek, itethiletyek. ¹⁴ Jesus Christ ra arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek ingkerrenhek. Ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek, apmer arrpanenhek. Akngey-kenh angka

arlpimpirrek apmer arrpanenh-warl, Akngey rarl Abraham arrwekel alhelek-angkwarr-antey. Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Akngeyel-anem Itnweng impen ikwerenh anwekantherr-warl arrernem.

Angka arrwekeleny Akngey-kenh

¹⁵ Atyenh-rnemay, atha arrenhantherr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr ar-rekantherr anayntiley. Nthakenh iparey-angenh. Alakenh-anyem akngey-kenh arrangey-kenh angka aynteyel arrwekeleny-kenh. Ywerrey-angenh, arrangkw, aleyarl aynteyel. ¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem Ingkartel Abraham renh alhelek, anyent impen ikwerenh thwenetyek, rernem ikwer-angkwarr Christ-angkwarr anyentirretyek. Alakenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, iparey-angenh arrangkw, ywerrey-angenh. ¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Angka renhey-antey Akngeyel Abraham arrwekel alhelek. Aherrety 430-penh Akngeyel angka ingwer arrernek, Moses-warl, ingkerntheyarl. Akngeyel Abraham renh alhelek, ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek, rernem renh tnakenty. Angka arrwekeleny nthakenh iparey-angenh, akngartewey-angenh. Arratyam-arraty Akngey-kenh angka nhenh aynteyel, ywerretyek arrangkw, intem-antey aynteyel, aleyan aynteyel-antey. ¹⁹ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh Moses-anem antheek, rernem apmwe-warl irrekerr, rernem arraty-angkwarr anetyek, mwerr-angkwarr iterl-arelhetyek, rernem apmwakert aneyel, anyent impen ranem aremirreyek-atwety. Anyent renhey-antey, Abraham-arl alhelek. Irrwerl-areny-rnemel angka Moses renh antheek. Moses-el angka arrernek ingkerrenhek, rernem apenterl-ayntetyek. ²⁰ Angkakert renh ikwer-rnem-warl thwenem, Akngey rantey Abraham renh alhelek, ra renh angkakert-angkwarr alheley-angenh. ²¹ Angka impen anwantherr apentetyek, Akngeyel Abraham renh arrwekel alhelek. Anwantherr Jew-kenh angka ingkerrenhek ywarn awelheyel. ²² Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny aynteyel, ingkerrenh apmwakert aneyel. Rernem apek Jesus renh tnakenty, ikwer-angkwarr arraty anetyek, Akngeyel Abraham alhelek-apeny. Akngeyel Abraham renh artwa arraty arek, rarl Akngeyek awelhenh.

Alakenh ilwey-angenh, Jesus renh tnakenty

²³ Jesus ra apetyey-angenh-antey, anwantherr Moses-kenh angka arrwekeleny-akert anenh. Angka arrwekeleny atyetyart-apeny anwekantherr anenh. ²⁴ Angka arrwekeleny anwantherr apentenh, Christ ra apetyetyek-atwety. Ikwer-penh Christ ra apetyek, anwantherr anem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek, anwantherr Christ renh tnakentyel. ²⁵ Lyert anwantherr Christ tnakem-anem. Aleyan angka arrwekeleny anwekantherr atyetyart aney-angenh-anem. ²⁶ Aley anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-anemarl, arrantherrarl Jesus renh-anem apententy. ²⁷ Baptise inentyel arrantherr Christ-angkwarr anyentirrem, arrantherr Christ-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh. ²⁸ Arrantherr anyentirrekarl ingkerrenh-anem anem. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ingkerrenh-antey anyent-anem, Jew-rnem-then Greek-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then atyetyart-rnem-then artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then. ²⁹ Arrantherr apek Jesus Christ-kenh, aleyan arrantherr Abraham-kenh-rnem arrpemarl, anyent-angkwarr apenteyel. Akngeyel arrenhantherr alhelek, arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek arrpemarl, rarl artwamp Abraham renh-tangkwel alhelek-apeny, renh arntarnt-aretyek.

4

Anwantherr Akngey-kenh alerikwant-anem aneyel

¹ Apmerek-artwey rernem apmer atnyeneyel. Ampa akely-rnem alerl-antey ilkwerrentyant-anem rernem apmer atnyeneyenh, apmerek-artwey.
² Rernem alerl-antey mpwelheyenh. Artwa ampwel-rnem renh-rnem-tangkwel akalty-anthem, amangkem-anem. Akely-penh ilkwerrentyelant-anem rernem apmerek-artwey irremant.
³ Ampapenyarl anwantherr awankarl anenh akwerrp, ingkart-arrpantey ingwer-rnemant apentenh.
⁴ Arlta ikwerenhel, Akngeyel alerikw ikwerenh ahern nhenh-warl thwenek, rarl arrwekel awank-akerr alhelek, renh thwenetyek. Akngey-kenh alerikw irrkngrarl-anem ayntek, ra Jew-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentenh.
⁵ Anwantherrarl Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant apentenh, ra alerikw ikwerenh thwenek, anwenhantherr itethiletyek, Akngey-angkwarrant arraty apenterl-ayntetyek. Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem arrpemarl anwantherr aneyenh.
⁶ Anwantherr kel Akngey-kenh alerikw aneyel. Ra Itnweng anwekantherr-warl thwenek, anwekantherr-itwek kwen anayntetyek. Anwantherr renh Akngey akem, rarl Itnwengel anwenhantherr akalty-antheyel-angkwarr.
⁷ Arrantherr kel alerikw ikwerenh-rnem aneyel, Jew-kenh-angkwarr arrangkwarr. Arrantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw-rnem, arrantherr apmer ikwerenhel aney-alpeyenh.

Paul Galatia-areny-rnemek amperrngirreyel

⁸ Arrwekel arrantherr apatemel anenh, ingkart-arrpantey-rnemant apentenh.
⁹ Arrantherr ingkerrenhel Akngey iterl-areyel, rarl arrenhantherr atnyeneyel. Nthakenh arrantherr angkepirretyek iterreyel, ingkart-arrpantey irrtwyerreyelarl ilenh-rnem-warl?
¹⁰ Arrantherr ilkelheyel Moses-kenh-warl anyentirretyek, arlta arrpanenhel, alkent arrpanenhel, aherrety arrpanenhel.
¹¹ Atha arrenhantherr ywarn-antey akalty-anthek, arrantherr atyeng awelhetyek-arrpantey.
¹² Atyenh-rnem, Jew-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh. Arrantherr ayenh apmwewarliley-angenh, arrantherr atyeng iylpareth awelhenh.
¹³ Arrantherr kel akalty. Awank-akerrarl ayeng arntety anenharl, atharl arrekantherr angka mwerr-angker renh akalty-anthek.
¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Arrantherr atyeng iterrenh, Akngey-kenh warrkenh-weny-arrpantey, ayengarl aleth arntetyirrenhek. Arrantherr ayenh arek-penh, arrantherr atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh. Arrwekelan arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhek-tangkwel! Arrantherr atyeng inkwerelhek angel-ek inkwerelheyel-apeny, Jesus Christ-ek inkwerelheyel-apeny. Aleyan arrantherr atyengety arlkarirreyel-anem.
¹⁶ Angka atha arrekantherr ileyel arraty. Arrantherr atyeng awelhey-angenh. Arrantherr atyengety arlkarirreyel.
¹⁷ Atyengety Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem arrenhantherr ilpertimeyek arrkernelheyel, ikwer-rnem-angkwarr apentetyek.
¹⁸ Arrantherr Jesus-kenh angek inkwerelhek arrwekel, arrantherr-anem ingwer-angkwarr apenteyel, ament-anem.
¹⁹ Ayeng arrekantherr artewentyel iterreyel, Jesus Christ arrantherr arraty tnaketyek, ikwer inkwerelhetyek.
²⁰ Ayeng ilkelheyel ayeng arrekantherr-warl alhetyek, ayeng arrekantherr-itwek angketyek. Ayeng arrekantherr artewentyel iterreyel, amperrngirremel.

Hagar Sarah atherr

²¹ Ingwer-rnem ilkelheyel, Moses-kenh angka apenterl-ayntetyek.
²² Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel. Abraham-kenh alerikw awey

atherr anenh. Arelh warrkenh-kenh away anyent anenh. Away ingweran apmerek-artwey-kenharl anenh. ²³ Away anyentan warrkenh-kenh, apmwamwamarl Hagar-kenharl. Ingweran Sarah-kenh, Akngeyelan antheke, ra arrwekel alhelekarl. ²⁴⁻²⁵ Arelh ingwerant-atherrarl anayntileyel. Arelh warrkenh anyent, Sinai-areny Hagar arlarl anenh, apmerek arrangkw. Jew-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem ahern-areny-angkwarr apenteyel, Jew-kenh-angkwarrant. ²⁶ Arelh ingweran, Sarah mwerr-angkwarr apentenh, Inkart arraty-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem-apenyarl, alker irrwerl-areny-rnemelarl apenteyel-apenyarl. ²⁷ Alakenh angka anayntileyel. "Arelh anyent ampek arrangkw. Ra inkwerelheyel, Akngeyelarl renh alhelek ikwer-they ampa akngerram-akngerrirreyenh, arelh ingwer-rnem-angkwarr." ²⁸ Isaac anenh, Akngeyelarl Abraham renh-tangkwel arrwekel alhelek-angkwarr. Atyenh-rnem, alakenh-apeny arrantherr Akngey-kenh alerikw arrpemarl aneyel, Akngeyelarl arrwekel alhelek arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anetyek arrpemarl. ²⁹ Abraham-kenh alerikw ingweran Ishmael, away arlarl ilenhel irrwernek Isaac, away alhelenty renh, Akngey-kenh Itnwengelarl renh antheke, Akngey-angkwarr ra anetyek. Aley-anyem Akngey-angkwarr aneyel-rneman alwernemel irrwerneyel arrpemarl. ³⁰ Akngey-kenh angka arrwekeleny arrwekel aynteyel, amenheng-atherr Hagar atherr arlarl, ratherr apmerek-artwey-weny arrangkw. Renh-atherr irrenta! Amenheng ingwer-atherran Sarah-then Isaac atherr ratherrantarl apmer atnyenetyek. ³¹ Anwantherr arelh anyent Sarah mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek, arelh warrkenh Hagar apentey-angenh, mentyarl. Alakenh anayntileyel. Akngeyelarl arrwekel alhelek, anwantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek. Anwantherr mwerr ilen-angkwarr apentetyek.

5

Christ-el ingkerrenh anyentelhileyel, rernem arraty anetyek

¹ Christ-el anwenhantherr anyentelhilek, arrantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr, alhewer anayntetyek. Jew-rnem-angkwarr apentey-angenh. ² Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr aylpenty, Christ-kenh-angkwarr-kety anwantherr amentirrem. Christ-kenh-angkwarran arrangwarl. ³ Arrantherr Jew-kenh-angkwarr angka apententy, arrantherrap angka ingkerrenh-anem apentetyek, ywerreyek-atwety. ⁴ Jew-kenh-angkwarrarl aylpenty, arrantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr aney-angenh. Christ-angkwarr-kety arrantherr amentirrekerr impen-kety, Akngeyel arrenhantherr arntarnt-arey-angenh anakerr. ⁵ Anwantherr Jesus renh tnakenty, Itnweng Rlwartel anwenhantherr akalty-anthamarl, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek. ⁶ Jew artwekenh-angkwarr aylpetyek arrangkwan. Alakenh-anyem angka impen ra aynteyel, anwantherr Jesus-angkwarrant apentetyek, ingkerrenh arntarnt-arayntetyek. ⁷ Aray, arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr apentenh. Angwenhel arrenhantherr ilpertilekan. ⁸ Akngeyel arrenhantherr rlwanekarl, arrantherr ikwerenh-rnem anetyek. Ra anyent ikwerenh thweney-angenh arrangwarl, apmwangkwarr arenhantherr akalty-anthetyek. ⁹ Amern arlwariley-angker anyentel amern akngerr mpwarey-angker-apeny, artwa ahelengkw anyentel apek akngerr ilpertilem, ikwerenh-angkwarr apentetyek, Akngey-angkwarr apentekerr. Iylarnem ingkerrenh-anem atwerretyek, ilterretyek. ¹⁰ Arrantherr Inkart-kenh-rnemarl. Arrantherr atyengant

awelhetyek, ingwerek awelhey-angenh. Ingwerenty arrkernelhenty, arrenhantherr ilpertilyek, Akngey-angkwarr apentekerr, Akngeyel renh arntety antheyenh. ¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, ingwer-rneman atyeng iterreyel, atha Jew-kenh-angkwarr akaltyilerl-anenty-arrpantey, rernem aylpetyek Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr. Jew-rnemel ayenh atwetyek alwerneyel, atharl ingwer-rnem akalty-anthek, Jesus rarl ilwek anwekantherr ingkerrenhek. Anwantherr Jesus-kenh-angkwarrant apentetyek, Jew-angkwarr-weny. ¹² Rernem arrenhantherr ipmey-areny, Jew-rnem-kenh apmwangkwarran aleth apentekerr. ¹³ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel Inkart-kenh-angkwarr-arrpantey, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arey-angenh anayntetyek, arwa alhewer amentewarl alhayntetyek. Alakenh apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. ¹⁴ Akngeyel anwekantherr angka arraty ileyel, impen. Akngey-kenh angka alakenh aynteyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ¹⁵ Arrantherr ilterrerl-anenty, atwerrerl-anenty, arrantherr Akngey-kety intem-antey amentirremarl.

Anantherr ament-warl alhey-angenh, Itnweng Akngey-kenh apentetyek

¹⁶ Alakenh-anyem atha arrenhantherr ileyel, arrantherr Akngey-kenh Itnwengek awelhetyek, ament-warl alhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Apmwangkwarr-then Akngey-kenh Itnweng-angkwarr-then amentant-atherr aynteyel. ¹⁸ Itnwengek awelhenty, ahern-areny-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh. Akngey-kenh Itnweng atyetyart arrekantherr aneyel, arrenhantherr arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek. ¹⁹ Ingwer-rnemel apmwangkwarr apententy, anew ingwer-kenh ingwerl-anem ilpertilem, apmwangkwarr iterreyel, mwerr-angkwarr-kety iyypelirrem, ²⁰⁻²¹ Ingwer-rnem ingkart-arrpantey-rnem apentem, ingwer-rnem arlkarirrem ingwer-rnem-kety, ingkerrenh-they amentirrem. Ingwer-rnem alharlkwerrem, ingwer-rnem ahelirrem ingwer-rnemek, ingwer-rnem ampwal-rnem rakerrem, ingwer-rnem terangk irrem. Rernemap Inkart apentey-angenh, rernem nthakenh Akngey-kenh apmer-warl aylpey-angenh. ²² Akngey-kenh Itnweng-akert-rnem ingkerrenh irrkngerney aneyel, mwerr aneyel, ingwer-rnemek awelheyel. Rernem iyypareth aneyel, ingwer-rnemek amperrngirremel. ²³ Rernem arternp aneyel mwerr-angkwarr, tnakelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem arrekantherr nthakenh arrkngert angkey-angenh, arrantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ²⁴ Jesus ilwek apmwa arrekantherrety irrarlketyek, ywerrelhileyek. Arrantherr Christ Jesus-warl anyentirrek. Ra apmwa arrekantherrety ywerrelhilek. ²⁵ Akngey-kenh Itnweng anwekantherr-warl antelhek, anwantherr ikwerrenh-angkwarr apentetyek intem-antey. ²⁶ Anwantherr tnakelhey-angenh anetyek, ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrey-angenh anetyek, ingwer-rnem alharlkwey-angenh anetyek.

6

Ingkerrenh arntarnt-araynta

¹ Atyenh-rnem, ingwerenty apek apmwangkwarr alhenty, arrantherr renh mwanytel Akngey-warl-athek angkemel, angkepilyek. Arrantherr arntarnt-arelhetyek arrpemar, arrentyel arrenhantherr arrkernekerr. ² Anantherr Inkart-kenh-angkwarr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, alakenh Christ-elarl ilek-angkwarr-antey. ³ Nga mwerr-arrpantey tnakelhenty ingwer-rnem-warl, ngap irrtwyerremel ilelheyel.

⁴ Akngey-kenh-angkwarr ntwá mwerr arntarnt-arayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek tnakelhey-angenh anayntetyek. ⁵ Akngeyel anwenhantherrenh ayerneyenh anyentarl-anyentarl. ⁶ Arrantherr Akngey-kenh angkakert arntarnt-arayntetyek, ilek-ilek anthayntetyek, man anthayntetyek Akngey-kenh-angkwarr. ⁷⁻⁸ Apmwel-areth iterrey-angenh, Akngeyel aketh-antey areyel-kety. Ngarl apmwangkwarr alhenty, apmwel-aretharlap ngkweng aneman. Nga apmwangkwarr alhenty, Akngey ngkwengety menty ipmelheyenh. Nga Akngey-kenh Itnwengek awelhenty, ngap iteth intem-antey aneyenh. ⁹ Arrantherr ipmelhey-angel, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek intem-antey. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh arrpemar ipmelhey-angenh. Arlta ingkernel Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh atnyeneyenh. ¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem, anwantherr ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek. Inkart-areny-rnem impen arntarnt-arayntetyek.

Paul-el renh-rnem artwerileyel anyent-inger-antey

¹¹ Arrantherr alhengk-areyel pip nhenh reytemilemel, atharl anyentelant pip nhenh-warl ingkwernek, itna ilkwernem iltya atyenhel ingkwernek. ¹²⁻¹³ Jesus Christ arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek. Rernem angka Jesus-akert akalty-anthey-angenh, ingwer-rnem ahelirrekerr. Rernem Jew-rnem-kenh-angkwarrant akalty-antheyel. Rernem Jew-kenh angka angath-antey apenteyel, Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarrant. Rernem ilkelheyel, arrantherr Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr apentetyek, rernem atyetyart ilkwarrpantey anetyek. ¹⁴ Ayeng tnakelhey-angenh, atharl Jesus Christ anyentant tnakeyel, rarl arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel anwekantherr ilwek. Ra anyentant aketh anayntelhilek. Ayeng ahern-arenyek awelhey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnemel apenteyel Jew artwernem-kenh-angkwarr. Ahern-areny-kenh angka arwarl, arrangkwarl. Christ-kenh-angkwarr anwantherr apentetyek arraty. Angka impeney-antey nhanyem, Akngeyelant anwenhantherr kel lyertenylemarl. ¹⁶ Arrantherr angka nhenhek awelhenty, arrantherr Akngey-kenh-rnem ingkerrenh anem. Akngey ranem arrekingkerr mwerr-angkwarr anayntelhileyenh, Inkart-areny ingwer-rnemek-then. ¹⁷ Arlka ayeng arlety-angketyarr, ayenharl atwek ingwer-rnemel, atharl Jesus Christ-kenh angka ilerl-apenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem ayenh iterl-aremer, rernem atyeng irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek, ayeng innga Jesus-kenh angkakert. Arrantherr atyeng awelhayntetyek. ¹⁸ Athanem Jesus Christ ayernem, ra arrenhantherr arntarnt-aretyek. Amen.

Colossians Colossae-areny-rnem-warl Paul-el pip nhenh thwenek Colossae tawen-areny-rnem-warl

Ingwerentyel arrwekel-antey tyaty arrernek, Paul-el Colossae-areny tyaty arrerney-angenh. Paul ingkern-they apetyek. Paul ranem atyetyart irrek ikwer-rnemek. Angkakert-rnem ra thwenek ilerl-apyantetyek, Ephesus-areny-rnem ra thwenek. Ephesus ra anenh apmer ilkwa Asia-ampenyel, Rome-areny-rnem atyetyart anenh. Paul-el awenh ingwer-angkwarr, rernem akalty-anthenh, ilpertenh.

Akalty-anthey-angker apmwamwam mwanty iterl-arey-angenh anenh. Rernem ament-warl ikwer-rnem-kenh akalty-anthenh. Ingwerentyel ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr apententy, rap itethirretyek-arrpantey arrk-ernelhem. Arrangkwarlap ran. Aker arlkwey-angenh, alakenh rernem iterrenh. Jesus-kenh-angkwarr apentekerr, arraty ingekety.

Paul-el pip ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek, renh-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek angka arraty-angkwarr. Jesus Christ-kenh-angkwarrant rernemap itethirreman. Ament-angkwarr akalty-antheyel arrangkwarl, nthakenh itethirrey-angenharl, "Jesus renh tnakenty, ngap itethirreman." Jesus Christ-elant ingkerrenh itethilem. Inggartel ahern arrpmernek. Alakenh-they Paul-el angka ikwer-rnem-warl thwenek.

¹ Atha Paul thwenek, Inggartel ayenh arrernek angkakert Christ Jesus-kenh. Timothy-el-then, Inggart-kenh-angkwarr apenteyel arrpemarlar.

² Timothy aylanth pip nhenh thwenem arrekanterr-warl, Colossae tawenel aneyel-rnem-warl, iylpareth awelheyl-rnem-warl. Akngey anwekantherrenh Inggartel arrenhantherrenh mwanteyel arntarnt-arem, ar-rantherr mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. ³ Anantherr arrekanterr aleth-antey ayerneyel Inggart Jesus Christ. Inggartek anwantherr inkwerelheyl, aynikw ikwerenhek. ⁴ Anantherr kel awek, arrantherrarl Jesus Christ tnakeyel, arrantherr Inggart-areny ingkerrenh arntarnt-areyel. Alakenh-anyem anwantherr Inggartek angkem inkwerelhemel. ⁵ Arrantherr Inggart tnakeyel, rarl arrwekel ilek, arrantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. Arrantherr angka mwerr-angker Inggart-kenh awenh. ⁶ Angka mwerr-angker Inggart-kenh arlpimpirreyel apmer arrpanenharl. Rernem apmer arrpanenhek akalty-antheyel. Rernem tnakek inkwerelhemel. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr angka akwerrpel awenh arrpemarlar, "Inggart ingkerrenhek ilkelheyl" wenh. ⁷ Artwa Epaprahas-el arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh alakenh, "Inggart ingkerrenhek ilkelheyl" wenh. Ra Inggart Jesus-angkwarr warrkerrenh, anwantherr warrkerreyel-apeny. ⁸ Ranem arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh, Inggart-kenh Itnwengel arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh arrpemarlar, ingwer-rnem-itwek mwerrant-arey anayntetyek. Alakenh-they anwantherr angka awek-anem, arrekanterr-penh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem anwantherr Inggart renh-anem ayernek. Anantherr aleth-antey ikwer angkeyel, arrantherr Inggart-kenh-angkwarr arraty apentetyek, rarl iterreyel-angkwarr, Itnweng Rlwartel arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, arrantherr arraty iterretyek. Inweng-angkwarr akaltyirreyn-ayntetyek aleth-antey, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek

mwerr-angkwarr. Arrantherr artwentyel innga akaltyirretyek angka ikwerenhek. ¹¹ Inkartel arrenhantherrenh rlterrkam-rlterrkileyen. Ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh apmwewarlilekerr, arrantherr inkwerelhemel aleth apent-ayntetyek ikwerenh-angkwarrant mwerr-angkwarr-ayteng. ¹² Anantherr-anem Akngetyek inkwerelhetyek, rarl angka arwekel arrernek, arrantherr apmer alker-itwek aney-alpetyek. ¹³ Ran anwenhantherrenh apmwekety rakek, rantey arrpemarl alerikw ikwerenh arrernek, Atyetyart anwekantherrenh anetyek, anwantherr ikwerenh-rnem anayntetyek. ¹⁴ Inkart-kenh alerikw ranem anwekantherr katy ilwek, apmwa anwekantherr-wety iwetyek, anwantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek.

Alerikw ahern-areny ingkerrenhek anetyek

¹⁵ Anantherr nthakenh Akngey irrwerl-areny arey-angenh. Alerikw ikwerenh atyetyart apmer arrpanenhek. Alerikw retangkwelel arrwekel anenh ahern-wenyankel. Alerikw ikwerenh ingkerrenhek anayntirrek-anem, Inkart anyent rey-antey. ¹⁶ Rlterrk ikwerenhel ra irrwerl-areny-rnem-then ahern-areny-rnem-then arrpmernek. Aleyarl anwantherr areyel-anem. Ikwer-angkwarr inweng-rnem-then ingkerrenh arrpmernek, nthakenh arey-angenh-rnem. Alerikw rlterrk ikwerenh-angkwarr ra ingkerrenh arrpmernek, atyetyart ingkerrenhek anayntetyek. ¹⁷ Alerikw ra kel anenh, ahern nhenh-wenyankel. Inkartel ahern-areny-rnem-then arrpmerney-angenh-antey, rant anenhan. Alerikwel ingkerrenh-antey atnyenyeyel, ahern-areny-rnem ingkerrenh atnyenyetyek. ¹⁸ Christ-then Tyaty-areny-rnem anyent-antey, Jesus Christ akapwert-apeny atyetyart aneyel ingkerrenhek. Anyent arlka ikwerenh-apeny anem, inweng anyent-akert rey-antey ikwer-rnem warrkerreyel. Inkartel renh-tangkwelel ipmepen akemelhilek, alerikw ra ingkerrenhek atyetyart anetyek. ¹⁹ Aray, Inkartelant alerikw ikwerenh arrernek, ikwer-apeny anayntetyek Inkart irrkaty-antey ikwer-apeny, anyent rey-antey. ²⁰ Alerikw ikwer-angkwarr alker-areny ahern-areny ingkerrenh ikwerenh-rnem ayerrpilek. Alerikw ikwerenh arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel, ra mwerr-angkwarr mpwarek ingkerrenhek anwantherr apenterl-ayntetyek, mwerrant-arey anayntetyek, arternpel.

²¹ Arrantherr Inkart-wety ament-warl alhenh. Arrantherr apmwangk-warr alhenh ament iterremel, Inkart-wety arlkarrenh. ²² Alerikw-anem arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwek, arrantherr Inkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty anetyek. Ra ikwer-warl anyentelhilek, alyelk mwerr anayntetyek, Inkartel arrenhantherrenh tyatyemeley-angenh. ²³ Arrantherr Inkart-kenh-angkwarr anetyek, angka mwerr renh rlterrk tnakemel. Arrantherr-anem angkek iylpelirrey-angenh, Inkartel arrekantherr arrernek, arrantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. Inkartel ayenh rlwanek, angka mwerr-angker Inkart-kenh ilerl-apayntetyek ahern-areny ingkerrenhek.

²⁴ Ayenh apek menty atwem mwerrarl. Christ Jesus arlka menty anthelhek. Ayeng arlka menty anthelhek arrpemarl tyaty-areny ingkerrenhek. ²⁵ Akngeyel ayenh arrernek, tyaty-areny-rnemek, warrkirretyek, angka ikwerenh ingkerrenhek akalty-anthetyek, ingkerrenhek warrkirretyek. ²⁶ Arrwekel angka anyelk-tangkwelel ayntenh, Aley angka anaynt-anem Inkart-areny ingkerrenhek, rernem aketh-antey aweyneyel. ²⁷ Inkart ilkelheyel, arrantherr Jew-weny-rnem akalty anetyek, angka ikwerenhek, arrantherr apmer mwerr-angker-itwek aney-alpetyek, Christ-kenh-angkwarr.

²⁸ Rernem-anem Jesus Christ-warl anyentirremel, Jesus Christ tnakeyenh. Anantherr renh-rnem akalty-anthem, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem ilpertilekerr. ²⁹ Christ-el ayenh rlterrkileyel. Alakenh-anyem ayeng warrkirreyel, alhengkerr irrey-angenh. Atha ingwer-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek ipmelhey-angenh.

2

¹ Arrantherr iterl-aretyek ayeng arrekanterr warrkirreyel, ingkerrenhek-antey, ingwer-rnem Laodicea tyaty-areny-rnem-then, ayenh iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-then. ²⁻³ Arrantherr arnkaty anetyek, mwerrant-arey ingkerrenh anayntetyek. Angka anyelk awank-akerr ayntenh rernem iterl-aretyek. Alakenh-anem ingkerrenh akwerrngel Inkart-kenh-angkwarr arraty iterl-arayntetyek. Arrantherr Christ-ek akalty anetyek. Christ ra Inkart-kenh angka ingkerrenhek akalty, arratyant anayntetyek. ⁴ Atha arrenhantherrenh arratyant ileyel, ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh irrtwyerremel ilekerr, akaltyel-arrpantey angka ingwer-angkwarr. ⁵ Ayeng arrekanterr-itwek aney-angenh arrangkw, ayeng aleth-antey iterreyel arrekanterr. Ayeng inkwerelheyl, atha awekarl, arrantherr arraty apenteyel, Christ rlterrk tnakemel aleth.

Jesus anyent impen

⁶ Arrantherr Christ Jesus tnakeyel, Inkart arrekanterr. Kel ikwerenh-angkwarrant apentetyek arrantherr. ⁷ Ikwerenh-angkwarrant akaltyirretyek, aleth-antey ikwer angkayntetyek. Renh rlterrk tnakayntetyek, anwantherr arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthek-apeny. Rlterrk tnakayntetyek, iylpelirrey-angenh.

⁸ Akalty-arrpantey ingwer-rnem-wety, arrantherr ikwer-rnem-wety arntarnt-arelhetyek, rernem arrenhantherrenh ilpertilekerr apmwewarlilekerr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr Christ-kenh-angkwarr-wety akngekerr.

⁹ Christ Inkart anyent rey-antey, inweng anyent-akert. ¹⁰ Christ ra inngarl aneyel anwekatherr-itwel, arrantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr anyentirrek arrpemar. Christ rey-antey arrpemar, atyetyart ingkerrenhek aneyel atyetyart ahern-areny-rnemek, irrwerl-areny-rnemek-then. ¹¹ Arrantherr Jesus Christ-warl anyentirrek, arrantherr apmwangkwarr ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr apentey-angenh anayntetyek. Apmwamwam ahern-areny-kenh ament arrpemar. Ra apmwa arrekanterr-wety iwek rlterrk ikwerenhel, arrenhantherrenh itethilek arrpemar. ¹² Rernem arrenhantherrenh baptise-emilek, arrantherr Jesus Christ-angkwarr aylpem-apeny. Arrantherr ilwem-apeny, arrantherr itethirrem-apeny. Arrantherr itethirrek, Inkart renh rlterrk tnakemel. Arrantherr Inkart renh tnakek, rarl Christ renh ipmepenh itethilek ¹³ Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwarr-tangkwel apenteh, akwerrp-antey anenh. Arrantherran ipmapeny anenh. Inkartel arrenhantherrenh itethilek, Christ-angkwarr, apmwa arrekanterr-wety iwek.

¹⁴ Inkartel anwenhantherrenh menty arek, tyatyemeley-angenh. Apmwa irrarlkek Jesus Christ-el, arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwekel. ¹⁵ Ran arrenty-rnem antengilek arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel ilwemel. Ra arrenty-rnem ywerrelhilek.

¹⁶ Ingwer-rnem apatemel iterreyel Alakenh-anyem rernem angka ingwerek-ingwer ilpertel arrernetyek-arrpantey ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr, "Nthakenh anwantherr arlkwetyek, nthakenh antywetyek."

Arlta ltyerrey-angker anyentirr-ayntetyek-arrpantey ayntarrp-ileyel. ¹⁷ Inkart-kenh angka arrwekeleny anwantherr arrwekelant apentenh, alyep, arrkay-apeny. Jesus Christ ranem aremirrek. Aleyan ikwerenh-angkwarrant apenteyel aketh innganem. ¹⁸ Ingwer-rnem arraty-arrpantey tnakelheyel, rernem ilelhem “altyerr areyel” wenh, “antyerl-rnem areyel” wenh. Ikwer-rnem-wety arntarnt-arelhetyek, rernem apal-angkwarr apenteyelarl-wety. ¹⁹ Aray, rernem Jesus Christ renh ipmek. Christ ra tyaty-areny-kenh atyetyart aneyel, akapwert. Alwerrngel arlka anterrkwem. Arlwerrng-akert arlka rlterrk. Arlwerrng-weny arlka thapelirrem, apekap, nthakenh akngelhey-angenh. Arlwerrng-apeny Christ-el ikwerenh-rnem ingkerr anterrkweyel, rlterrkileyel arrpemar.

²⁰ Arrantherr Christ-angkwarr anyentirrek-apeny-arrpantey, arrantherr ahern-areny-kenh apenteyel-antey apmwantey. Arrantherr awelheyel ahern-arenyek, rernem arrenhantherrenh ilerl-anenty, “Alakenh mpwareyel” wenh. ²¹ Rernem ilem, “Ampwal yanh arney-angenh” wenh, “amern yanh arlkwey-angenh” wenh. ²² Amern ahern-areny-kenh arwa aynteyel, apmwirrey-angker. Amern arlkwenty, anamerl ywerrem-anem. ²³ Ingwer-rnem iterreyel ikwer-rnem-kenh-angkwarr mwerr-arrpantey. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel, arraty-angkwarr anetyek-arrpantey. Alakenh-anyem rernem ywarn arratyirretyek-arrpantey arrk-ernelheyel. Rernem ywarn-antey ilelhem, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anerl-anenty-arrpantey.

3

Ingartel anwenhantherrenh itethilek Christ-angkwarr

¹ Ingartel arrenhantherrenh itethilek, Jesus Christ-angkwarr. Arrantherr-anem Ingart-kenh-angkwarr anterr iterretyek, Ingart-kenh apmerek iterretyek. Christ ra Akngey-itwel aneyel. ² Arrantherr-anem anterr iterretyek irrwerl-areny-kenh-angkwarr, ahern-areny-kenh-angkwarr-weny. ³ Arrantherr ahern-areny-wety ywerrek-apeny, Christ-kenh-angkwarr anyentirremel. Arrantherr innganem Christ-angkwarr intem-antey iteth aney-alpeyenh. Ahern-arenyel arey-angenh, Ingartelant areyel. ⁴ Ingwer-inger Jesus Christ ra apey-alpeyenh rlterrk innga. Ikwer-penh ingwerel-rnem arrenhantherrenh areyenh rlterrk innganem.

⁵ Alakenh-anyem arrantherr ahern-arenyek inkwerelhey-angenh. Arrantherr apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnemek inkwerelhey-angenh. Arwa alhewer ingwer alwernirrey-angenh anternetyek, apmwangkwarr iterrey-angenh. Ampwal ingwer-kenhek iterrey-angenh inetyek. Alakenh-anyem Ingart-kenh-angkwarr irrtwyerreyelar. ⁶ Apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnemek Ingart ahelirreyel. ⁷ Awank-akerr arrantherr apmwangkwarrant apentenh. ⁸ Aleyan arrantherr apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemek ahelirrey-angenh, iltey-angenh, irrentey-angenh anetyek. ⁹ Arrantherr apmwekety ipmelhek. Arrantherr ingwerek irrtwyerrey-angenh. ¹⁰ Arrantherr kel rlengkeny-anem, Jesus-kenh-angkwarr. Ingartel arrenhantherrenh intem-antey akalty-antheyel, rapeny-anem irretyek, akalty innga irretyek. ¹¹ Ingart-kenh-angkwarran arrantherr ingkerr mwerrarl aneyel, apmer ingkerrenh-areny, Jew-rnem-then ingkerrenh, Jew-weny-rnem-then, apmwangkwarr alheyel-rnem-then, warrkenh-rnem-then atyetyart-rnem-then. Mwerrarl anem, anwantherr ikwer-warl anyentirrekarl. Christ ra anwekantherr-itwel aneyel.

¹² Inkart arrekanterr ilkelheyel ingkerrenhek. Alakenh ra iwerr mpwarek ingkerrenhek arrwekel-antey, ingkerrenhel renh array-angkwarr apentetyek, rernem ingwer-rnemek amperrngirretyek atwey-angenh, rernem tnakelhey-angenh ingkerrenh mwerrant-arey anetyek. ¹³ Arrantherr iparrp anamerl ahelirrey-angenh. Inkart-areny ingwerel arrenhantherrenh iltenty, arrantherr renh ilteyney-angenh. Kel menty renh atwey-angenh, Christ-el arrenhantherrenh menty atwey-angenh-apeny. ¹⁴ Kel mwerrant-arey ingkerrenhek anetyek. Ikwer-penh arrantherr anyent-apeny anem.

¹⁵ Arrantherr ingkerrenh arlka anyent-apeny aneyel, Jesus Christ-kenh. Christ-el arrenhantherrenh ayerrpilek, mwerrant-arey ingkerr inkwerelhetyek. Mwerrant-arey atwerrey-angenh anayntetyek, Inkart ikwer inkwerelhemel. ¹⁶ Christ-kenh angkek iterretyek, array akaltyel ingwer-rnem akalty-anthayntetyek, mwerr ilelhemel. Arrantherr aylelhey-angker, psalm-then aylelh-ayntetyek, Inkartek inkwerelhetyek. ¹⁷ Arrantherr angkerretyek Inkart-kenh-angkwarr, arrantherr intem-antey Inkart Jesus-ek iterretyek, Inkart Akngeyek inkwerelhemel, Jesus-kenh-angkwarr.

¹⁸ Arelh-rnem, artwek awelh-ayntetyek. Alakenh Inkart-kenh-angkwarr array aneyel.

¹⁹ Artwernem, arrantherr anew-rnem mwerr arntarnt-arayntetyek. Arrantherr renh-rnem atwey-angenh.

²⁰ Ampernem, arrantherr aleth amekengkw aynekengkw awelh-ayntetyek, Inkartarl ilkelheyel-angkwarr. Inkart-kenh-angkwarr alakenh aynteyel.

²¹ Aynikw-rnem, arrantherr ampurnem irrentey-angenh, rernem antwerr alhekerr.

²² Warrkenh-rnem, arrantherr atyetyart-rnemek awelh-ayntetyek intem-antey, rernem arrenhantherrenh areyel-angkwarr, rernem arrenhantherrenh arey-angenh apal aneyel-angkwarr. Inkartel areyel. Inkartek mwerr warrkirr-ayntetyek. ²³ Arrantherr iylpareth iytekerr-antey atnwentirrey-angenh warrkirretyek Inkartek, ahern-arenyek warrkirrey-angenh. ²⁴ Arrantherr kel akalty, Inkart rarrp arrenhantherrenh ilek-ilek antheyenh apmer ikwerenh-itwek. Arrantherr Inkart Christ ikwer warrkirrey-alpeyenh. ²⁵ Inkart anyentekant ilkelhey-angenh, ingkerrenhek ilkelherl-ayntetyek. Inkartel ingkerrenh array tyatyemileyel.

4

¹ Atyetyart-rnem, arrantherr warrkenh-rnem mwanteyel arntarnt-aretyek, ilek-ilek array anthayntetyek. Arrantherr atyetyart arrekanterrrenh iterl-areyel, irrwerl-they areyellarl-wety.

Akngey ayernetyek ipmelhey-angenh

² Intem-antey Inkart-warl angkerl-ayntetyek, ikwer array iterr-ayntetyek, ikwer inkwerelhetyek. ³ Arrantherr Inkart-warl angketyek, ra ingkerrenh iylpa altyweriletyek, ingkerrenhel angka Christ-kenh array awetyek. Angka anyelk-tangkwel ayntenh. Angka atha ilerl-apenh arwa alhewer. Ingwer-rnem arlkarrirrenh, alakenh ayenh rernem tyayel-warl akwernek. ⁴ Arrantherr Inkart renh ayernenherr-arey, ra ayenh rlterr-kiletyek, atha angka anyelk-penh array anayntiletyek ingkerrenhek.

⁵ Arrantherr akwerrp-rnem angka ikwer akalty-anthetyek, rernem iterl-arayntetyek arrpemarl. ⁶ Arrantherr arternp ilayntetyek ikwer-rnem. Rernem arrenhantherr ayernenty, arrantherr renh-rnem arraty iletiek.

⁷⁻⁸ Artwa Tychicus-el ra atyenh aneyel arrpemarl, Ingkartek iylypareth. Ra Ingkartek warrkirreyel arrpemarl. Athanem renh arrekanttherr-warl thwenem, ra atyeng-iperr ingkerrenhek iletiek, arrenhantherrenh arternpiletyek, atyeng iterrerl-ane Kerr. ⁹ Onesimus atha thwenem arrpemarl arrekanttherr-warl. Ratherr atherrel-antey angka anwekanttherr-iperr iletiek.

¹⁰ Aristarchus ra atyeng-itwel aneyel arrpemarl, tyayl-itwek. Ra angka thwenem arrpemarl. Ingwer-rnemel angka thwenem arrpemarl Mark ikwer-penh, Barnabas-kenh ankelikw. Ra apetyenty, arrantherr ikwer inkwerelhem arrpemarl.

¹¹ Jesus itnan ingweran Justus. Artwa Jew irrpety rernemant Jesus Christ renh tnakeyel arraty. Rernem anwekanttherr-itwek warrkerreyel. Rernem anwenhantherrenh arternpiletyek.

¹² Epaphras arrekanttherrrenh arrpemarl apmer nhak-areny, Jesus Christ-kenh warrkenh arrpemarl *Hallo* angkeyel arrpemarl. Ra rltterr aleth Ingkart ayerneyel, ipmelhey-angenh, arrenhantherrenh rltterriletiek, arrantherr arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ¹³ Ayeng akalty, ra arrekanttherr iterreyel aleth, tyaty-areny-rnem ingkerrenhek, Laodicea-areny-rnemek, Hierapolis-areny-rnemek.

¹⁴ Arntety mwerreley-angker wethey, Luke-el angka thwenem arrpemarl, Demas-el angka thwenem arrpemarl.

¹⁵ Laodicea tyaty-areny-rnem iletiek arrpemarl, "Ayeng iterreyel arrekanttherr" wenh, arelh Nympha arrpemarl, ingwer-rnem-then meetingek akarrirreyel ikwer-warl.

¹⁶ Arrantherr pip nhenh reytemiletiek arrpemarl. Arrantherr pip nhenh thwenem Laodicea-areny-rnem-warl, rernem reytemiletiek arrpemarl. Arrantherr pip reytemiletiek arrpemarl. Pip atha arrwekel thwenek Laodicea-warl, arrantherr reytemilemel aretyek, iterl-aretyek.

¹⁷ Artwa Archippus iletiek, "Ingkartek warrkirretyek angka ikw-erenh ywerrelhiletiek, akalty-anthemel, rarl ngkweng arrernek-angkwarr-antey."

¹⁸ Ayeng inkwernelheyel angka atyenh, Paul. Atyeng iylypangkenharey, ayengarl tyaylel aneyelek. Ingkartel arrenhantherrenh mwanteyel arntarnt-arem.

Kel-antey.

Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl, Namp 1 Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr rernem pip nhenh thwenew akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer Thessalonica-warl. Pip-angkwarr rernem akngerr ilem arraty, rlterrk anaynteyew Akngeyew.

Thessalonica tawen ayntenh apmer Macedonia-itwew. Paul Silas Timothy-akerr alhew apmer ikwer-warl, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilaynteyew. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem ampwal ahern-areny-rnemew-tangkwel kwen-errenh. Akngeyan rernem iterl-arey-angenh. Rernemarl angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert awew, ingwerenty Christian-anem irrew.

Jew ingwer-rneman arlkarerrenh, angka Jesus-akert awewerr. Rernemap arlkarerrenh Paul-rnem-wety, apmer ikwer-they renh-rnem irrentenh. Rernemap anterrew tawen Berea-warl, ikwer-they tawen Corinth-warl-anem. Angka nhenhan aynteyel Acts-itwew (Acts 17:1-16).

Timothy ra angkep alpew Thessalonica-warl, Christian rlungkeny-rnem rlterrk-aynteyew. Rarl apew-alpew angkakert Corinth-warl Paul-rnem-warl, rernemap pip nhanyem-anem ingkwernew, thwenew-anem Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl.

Thessalonica-areny-rnem Akngeyew arraty anenh mwerrant-arey. Paul-rnem inkwerelhew ikwer-rnem artewenty. Ingwerentyan intem iterrenh arlta ikwer, Jesus-arl apetyeyenhew angkep. Ingwer-rnem warrk-wety ip-melhew, apmwel-ayeth iterrew, "Jesus angkep rlungk-antey apetyeyenh." Ingwer-rneman artewenty iterrenh ahaperrewarl-rnemew. Rernem iterrenh apmwel-ayeth, "Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenhel, ikwerenh-rnem in-eyew, ra renh-rnem iwerl-alhewerr."

Paul-rnemel alakenh pip nhenhan ingkwernew, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew arraty. Aley-anem angka aynteyel "Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl Namp 1" (1 Thessalonians).

¹ Atharl Paul-el pip nhenhan angkakert ingkwerneyel. Atha Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr anantherrarl thweneyel angka nhenhan arrewantherr, Akngey-wenh-rnemew Thessalonica-areny-rnemew. Arrantherran Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnem. Anantherrap Akngeyarl ayern-ayntem, arrewantherr athamerr-aynteyew, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Akngeyel Thessalonica-areny-rnem rlterrk-eyel

² Anantherran Akngey nakem, arrantherrarl renh mwerr-angkwarr apenteyel. Anantherrarl angkem Akngey-warl-athek, renhap ayern-ayntem arrewantherr. ³ Anantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl warrk mwerr-angker mpwarem intem, rlterrk iterremel ikwer. Arrantherran inngarl ilkelheyel ingwer-rnemew, mwerr-angker-then intem mpwareyel ikwer-rnemew. Arrantherrap rlterrk anem, ingwer-rnemelarl arrenhantherrenh irrwernem-angkwarran. Arrantherr arternp arntarnt-arelheyel, Jesus rarl apetyeyenhew angkep.

⁴ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Akngey ilkelheyel arrewantherr, arntarnt-areyel mwanty arrenhantherrenh. Anantherran iterl-areyel, rarl arrenhantherrenh ayerrpelew. ⁵ Arrantherrap awew, arrakertelarl anantherr ilenh. Inweng Mwerr-angker-akertel anantherr akalty-anthenh, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwaremel. Arrantherran iterl-areyel, anantherrarl arrewantherr-itwew mwerr-angkwarr

anenh. ⁶ Arrantherrap arew-anem, anenhantherrenhap iwarrernew-anem. Arrantherrap Inkart-thenarl iwarrernew alakenh. Ikwereng-arey ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwernenh-angkwarran, Inweng Mwerr-angkerel arrenhantherrenh rlterrkelenh, inkwerelhemel awelhaynteyew angka ikwerew. ⁷ Awethem arrantherr yanh-angkwarr irrew, ingwer-rnemel areyew. Apmer atherr-areny-rnemelap arrenhantherrenh arew; Macedonia-areny-rnemel-then Achaia-areny-rnemel-then. ⁸ Akngerrel angka Jesus-akert awew apmer ikwer-atherr-itwew, apmer ingwer-rnem-the-y-then. Rernem ingkerrenhel awew, arrantherrarl Akngeyew iterrew arraty-angkwarr. Nthakenh anantherr iley-angenh arrewantherr-akert, rernemarl kel amentel-antey awew. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Apmer ingwer-areny-rnemelarl angka arrewantherr-akert awew, rernemap ingkerrenh ilew. Ingkerrel-anem iterl-areyel, arrantherran Thessalonica-areny-rnem anewantherr inkwerelhew, anantherrarl angka Akngey-wenh mwanty anayntelemel ilew. Rernem ilenh, arrantherr kwernerrenh ampwal apmwa ahern-areny-rnemew-tangkwel itethew-arrpantey. Aleyan arrantherrap ipmelhew-anemarl alakenh-wety. Apmwangkwarr-tangkwel arrantherr iterrenh, aleyan Akngeyewant-anem iterreyel. Rarl anyent itetharl aneyel intem, rap Alerikw ikwerenh itethelew ipmethy. Arrantherr arntarnt-arelhemel mpwelheyel, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenhew irrwerl-they. Ikwerenh-rnemarl ra inerl-alpeyenh. Akngey ra nthakenh ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh, rarl ingkerrenh court-emelemel ayerneyenheng-areyan.

2

Paul-el angka mwerr-angker ilew Thessalonica-itwew

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherran arwa arrkent akalty-anthey-angenh. Arrantherrap iylparethel awew. ² Arrantherr iterl-areyel arrpemarl, anantherrarl apmer Philippi-warl-tangkwel alhew. Akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rnemel iltew, pwarrk anthew anenhantherrenh. Anantherrap alhew apmer arrewantherrenh-warl-anem. Akngeyelanap anenhantherrenh rlterrkelenh-antey, ingwer-rnemelarl artewentyel irrwernenheng-arey. Alakenh-angkwarranap anantherr angka mwerr-angker arrewantherr alhewer-anemarl ilenh. ³ Mwerr-angkwarr anantherr arrenhantherrenh ilenh. Arrenhantherrenh apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthey-angenharl, arrantherr apmwangkwarr alheyew, arrangkw. Anantherran arrkernelhey-angenharl, ilkwa aneyew, arrangkw, arrantherraw areyew nakemel. Anantherr terikemeley-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkw. Alakenhan anewantherrenh-angkwarr-weny. ⁴⁻⁵ Nthakenh anantherr ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr iley-angenh, rernemaw nheng awelheyew-awaty, rernemap apwert antheyew-awaty anewantherr ikwer-penh. Arrangkw. Nthakenh anantherr irrtyertel ingwer-rnem nakey-angenh, renh-rnem irrngerney-antheyew. Arrangkw. Akngey renhant anantherr irrngerney-antheyew. Ra iterl-areyelarl, anantherr ikwerenh-angkwarr iterreyel. Anantherr arraty-angkwarr angkem intem-antey apmellerel-ayeth. Akngeyel awem, rap angkem, "Rernem arraty-angkwarr angkeyel. Rernemap angka atyenhan intem-antey ileyn-aynteyew." Ranap aweyelarl, anantherrarl alakenh angkeyel arrewantherr. ⁶ Anantherrap warrkerreyel ikwerenh-angkwarr. Alakenhap anantherr ilkelhey-angenh, ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh nakaynteyew, ilkwa antwemel.

⁷ Anantherr alhew arrewantherr-warl, Christ rarl thwenew anenhantherrenh. Artwa ilkwernem-apenyap anantherran. Kel pwerep-anthey-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkw. Alyepel-antey angkenh arrewantherr athamerremel, amikwarl ampa ikwerenh-rnemew athamerrem-apeny-angkwarr. ⁸ Anantherrap ilkelhew arrewantherr artewenty inngarl, anyent-anem irremel arrewantherr-itwel. Inkwerelhemelap arrenhantherrenh ilew angka mwerr-angker, Akngeyel rarl anthew. ⁹ Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherrarl iltyel warrkerrenh, arrenhantherrenharl akalty-anthenheng-arey. Arlta arrpanenhelap warrkerrenh anantherr, apwert amernew ineyewan, arrewantherrew aparelhey-angenhel.

¹⁰ Anantherr anew-anenh arraty-angkwarr arrewantherr-itwel, arrantherr arenh. Akngeyelan arew arrpemarl irrwerl-theyan. ¹¹ Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl, anantherrarl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arenh, aynelik-warl alerikw ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arem-apeny. Alakenh. Akalty-antherl-apenh rlterrkelemel arrenhantherrenh. ¹² Ilemel arrenhantherrenh, arraty anaynteyew, Akngeyaw inkwerelheyew-ayteng. Rlwaneynew ra arrenhantherrenh, alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel irrwerl, rarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyel-itwel.

¹³ Anantherrarl anenh arrewantherr-itwel, angka Akngey-wenh ilenh, arrantherrap inkwerelhemel iylpareth awelhew. Aleyan Akngeyan nakemel iterl-arem anantherr, arrantherrarl arraty iterrenh alakenh: "Angka nhenhanap artwewenh-weny, arrangkw. Innga angka Akngey-wenharl nhenhan." Akngeyan arrewantherr angkew, alakenh rlterrk-ayteng iterr-aynteyew ikwer. Aleyan ra angkeyel-antey.

¹⁴ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrewantherrenh-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-anthenh. Apmer ingwer-itwew Judea-itwew-tangkwel alakenh ayntew arrpemarl. Jew ahelengkw-rnemel Christian-rnem atwenh apmer ikwer-itwew. ¹⁵ Awank-akerr Jew ahelengkw-rnemel atwenh ipmew angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem-tangkwel. Alakenh arrpemarl Jew ahelengkw ingwer-rnemelan Jesus renh ipmew atwew. Aleyan anwenantherrenh-anemarl irrentew apmer ingwer-rnem-they. Rerneman akngerr-wety ilkelhey-angenharl. Kel Akngeyan ikwer-rnem inkwerelhey-angenh arrpemarl. ¹⁶ Nthakenh anantherr alethang-rnem angka mwerr-angker iley-angenh, ahelengkw-rnemel-anem anenhantherrenh artwerelenharl. Alakenhan ingwer-rnem apatelhelenh, angka awewerr, angkeperrenhey-alpewerr Akngey-warl-athek. Rernem intemarl apmwelhelenh alakenh, apmwa innganemap mpwarew artewenty. Kel Akngeyanap artewenty inngarl ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem, rap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh-anem artewenty.

Paul-rnem ilkelheyel, Thessalonica-areny-rnem areyew

¹⁷ Jew ahelengkw-rnemel anenhantherrenh artwerelenh, anantherrap alpew-tangkwel Thessalonica-they. Anantherrap alharntew arrewantherr, ampa akely iwerl-alhenty-apeny. Anantherr artewentyel iterrenh arrewantherr intem-antey, ywarn iterremel, arrenhantherrenh arerl-alpeyew. ¹⁸ Ayeng Paul arrkernelhew akngerr-inger, arrenty ilkwelanap arrngertewew. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Anantherr inkwerelheyel innga arrewantherr. Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhel, ingkerrenh ayerneyew, anantherrap inkwerelhemel ileyenh angka arrewantherr-akert. Ya, innga anantherran inkwerelheyel arrewantherr.

3

¹ Kel arleng-alenty anantherr anenh tawen Athens nhenh-itwew, alharntemel anenh arrewantherr. Silas aylanth angkerrew, "Mwerrangay aylanth arteny anem? Timothy-ant apek alhemer Thessalonica-warl."
² Renhantap aylanth thwew arrewantherr-warl. Anantherr ingkerr warrkerreyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh ilerl-apaynteyew apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Renhap aylanth thwew, rlterrikelemel akalty-anthaynteyew arrenhantherrenh. ³ Akngeyel ilew arrwekel-antey, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwernerl-aneyenh. Rernemap apmelerr-angkwarr irrwernem Christian-rnem anenhantherrenh. Anantherran iterrew arrewantherr, angkeperrewerr apek Akngey-wety, ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh irrwernentyel. ⁴ Anantherrarl anenh arrewantherr-itwel, anantherr ilenh alakenh, "Ingwer-rnemelan Christian-rnem anenhantherrenh irrwerneyenh, apmwangkwarr mpwaremel." Inngarlap anewantherr alakenh-anyem aynteyel. ⁵ Alakenh-wety anantherr artewentyel iterrenh arrewantherr, angkeperrewerr arrantherr. Anantherr iterrenh alakenh, "Alep Akngeyant rernem apenteyel-antey? Arrangkw apek. Ywarn apek akalty-anthenh renh-rnem. Arrenty ilkwel apek renh-rnem arrkernew, rernem Akngey-wety ipmelhenheyew." Alakenh-wety aylanth Timothy thwew. Anantherr iterl-areyew, arrantherr arraty anentyew Akngeyew.

Timothy inkwerelhemel apey-alpew angkakert

⁶ Aylanthap mpwelhenh arrpemarl Timothy-ew, rarl apey-alpenhew. Rarl apey-alpewel, iley-alpew-anem aylewanth, "Weth-rnem arraty-antey aneyel Akngey-angkwarr, Jesus apentemel. Mwerrant-arey aneyel arntarnt-arerremel. Rernem inkwerelhemel arrpemarl iterreyel anewantherr. Rerneman ilkelheyel, mpwelenhanthenh areyew arrpemarl." ⁷ Ya, aylantharl angka awew, aylanthap inkwerelhew artewenty. Angkap arrewantherr-akert awew, aylernanthenhap irrngerney-anthew. Ingwer-rnemel irrwerneyel-antey anenhantherrenh, arlkanap alpwe-lyeylel. Anantherranap inkwerelhemel-antey iterreyel arrewantherr. ⁸ Aleyan arlka mwerr-anem anantherr awelhem iterl-aremel, arrantherrarl Akngeyew aneyel-antey intem rlterrk. ⁹ Ya, anantherr iterl-areyew alakenh, Akngeyelarl arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyew. Alakenh-anyem ra anenhantherrenh irrngerney-anthem. Anantherr intem-antey inkwerelhemel renh nakem, arrantherrarl ikwer awelheyneyel. ¹⁰ Anantherr rlterrkel mwanty Akngey ayernem, thweweyew angkep arrewantherr-warl. Arrantherran akaltyerreyel-antey Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Anantherran intem-antey akalty-anthaynteyew arrenhantherrenh.

¹¹ Alakenhewarl Akngeyan anantherr ayerneyel Jesus-then, "Thwenenh-atherr, anantherr alheyew Thessalonica-warl, renh-rnem areyew."
¹² Anantherrap Jesus ayernem, arrantherraw mwerrant-arey anaynteyew, arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew athamerremel ingwer-rnemew-then. Anantherrarl arrewantherr athamerrem-apeny, alakenh. ¹³ Jesus anantherr ayernem, arrenhantherrenh rlterrikeleyew, arrantherr arraty anaynteyew intem-antey. Akngeyelap arem, arrantherrarl arraty aneyel apmwewety. Rap inkwerelheyenh arrewantherr, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhel irrwerl-they antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert.

4

Intem-antey anaynteyew alakenh, Akngey inkwerelh-aynteyew

1-2 Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Anantherr akalty-anthenh, Akngeyew araty anaynteyew, raw inkwerelheyew. Arrantherrap awelhew. Akngeyan inkwerelhem artewentyel arrewantherr. Aleyan Jesus ilkelhem, anantherr ileyn-aynteyew arrpemar: arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, anantherrarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr arrwekel-antey. Nthakenh anantherr angka anewantherrenh iley-angenh, arrangkw. Angka Jesus-wenhant anantherr ilenh.

3 Akngeyanap ilkelhem alakenhew: arrantherran ingwer-rnem-apenyweny anem, apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh. Artwethen arelh-then ingwerwenh angwarey-angenh, arrangkw. 4-5 Akngeyan ilkelhem, arelh Christian anaynteyew artwa anyentelant. Artwan irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar anaynteyew arelh anyent-akert. Nthakenh iwerrey-angenh! Arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew! Ingwer-rnem-apeny irrey-angenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnem-apeny. Artwethen arelh-then rernem rakerrem. 6 Akngeyan angkeyel, "Nthakenh ingwerentyak-wenh irrtiert-ingwey-angenh." Artwa apekarl ywerrem arleng, arelh nthakenh ingwey-angenh anteng. Akngeyanap ahelerremarl ikwer artewenty, rap pwarrk anthem irrtiert-awarr renh. Arrantherr iterl-areyel-anem, anantherrarl angka nhenh ilenh arrwekel-antey arrpemar arrewantherr. 7 Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh ayerrpelew, ikwerenh-anem anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem anantherr intem-antey mwerr anerl-anemer rapeny, angkepellarreng apmwelheley-angenh. 8 Ingwer-rnemelanap angka ikwerenh iylpelant aweyel. Angka nhenhan artwewenh-wenyarl, arrangkw. Angka Akngeywenhan rernem iylpelant aweyel. Akngeyel rantap Inweng Mwerrangker anthew arrewantherr. Inweng Mwerrangker renhanap nthakenh iylpelant awey-angenh, arrangkw.

9 Akngey ra arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthew, mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew. Arrantherrap ikwer awelhewarl. Nthakenh anantherran akalty-anthey-angenh arrpemar pip nhenh-they. 10 Anantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl arntarnt-areyel Christian ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny apmer Macedonia-itwew. Anantherr pip nhenh-angkwarr ileyneyel, arrantherr intem-antey alakenh mpwaraynteyew. 11 Mwerrangkwarr aynteyel, arraty-anem anaynteyew akeleyt. Ingwer-rnem irrwerney-angenh, ingwer-rnemew-then tyel-angkey-angenh. Mwerrangkwarr arrpemar alakenh aynteyel. Arrantherr warrkerremer, apwert inaynteyew, arnkwethen amern-then payemeleyew. Anantherr ilanthew alakenh arrwekel-antey. 12 Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemel areyel, arrantherrarl arraty aneyel mwerr, rernemap arrenhantherrenh nakemarl. Arrantherr arraty anenty intem-antey, arrantherrap inkwerelhemel anenhem, ingwer-rnemew aparelhey-angenh-anem.

Alakenh-anyem aynteyenh, Jesus-arl angkep apetyeyenhel

13 Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrantherran iterl-areyel, Christian ingwer-rneman ahaperrewarl. Rernemarl iteth anenhel, rernemap Akngey apentenh. Nthakenh arrantherr intem-antey amperrngerrey-angenh ikwer-rnemew, arrangkw. Akngey iterl-arey-angenh-rnemant intem-antey artnemel anem apal. 14 Anantherr ingkerrel Akngey iterl-areyel, Alerikw ikwerenharl Jesus itethelew ipmethey. Anantherrap iterl-areyel, Christian ikwerenh-rnem ra itethelem arrpemar ipmethey irrkaty-angkwarr. Rernem itetherreyenhel, Akngeyelap renh-rnem akarreyenh Jesus-warl irrwerl. Rernemap aney-alpeyenh intem-antey Akngey-itwel, Christian ingkerr.

15-16 Christian ingwer-rnem-alew, aleyarl ahern nhenh-itwew iteth aneyel-rnem? Nthakenharl rernem irrem, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyehel? Jesus-el ilenh alakenh. Rarl apey-alpeyehel, alakenh-tangkwelap irreyenhan. Antyerl ilkwan arlkeyenh. Antyerl ingwerelan angkelh-angkelheleyenh terampet atayel innga. Jesus ranem atwarreyenh irrwerlthey, atayel ilanthemel, Christian ipmepenh-rnem itetherrenhey-alpeyew. Rernem-tangkwelap itetherreyenhan ipmethy. Christian iteth-rnem nthakenh arrwekel irrey-angenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew.

17 Ikwer-theyan Akngeyel Christian iteth-rnem anenhantherrenh ineyenh, rap akarreyenh ingkerrenh-anem anenhantherrenh kwenpay-angkwarr. Jesus-anem rlwateyenh irrwerl alker-itwew, rarl apetyeyenh ingweyew anenhantherrenh. Anantherr aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey. 18 Arrantherr Thessalonica-areny-rneman intem-antey ilerrerrlanemer angka nhenh impen arlta ikwerew-atety, irrngerney-antherremel.

5

1-2 Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrantherr iterl-areyelarl angka weth, Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-akert. Nthakenh anantherr akalty-anthey-angenh intem pip nhenh-they. Anantherr ingkerrel iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl apetyeyenhan. Ikwereng-arey akngerran anerl-aneyenh apal, angka Akngey-wenhew awelhey-angenh. Wetharl irrtyert-awarr alhem-apeny apmer ingwer-warl ingwel, ran aynteyenh. Apmer ikwer-areny-rnemap apelparl ayntem, ikwer arntarnt-arelhey-angenh. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarl Jesus ran apetyeyenh anamerl-antey, akngerr ikwer arntarnt-arelhey-angenh anerl-aneyenh. 3 Ikwerel-antey akngerr angkerrerrl-aneyenh apal alakenh, "Anantherran mwerrarl aneyel. Nthakenh ingwer-rnemel anenhantherrenh atwey-angenh!" Akngeyelanap renh-rnem pwarrk antheyenh arwapenyarl. Nthakenh irrtyert anterrey-angenh, irrtyert aylpeyew, arrangkw. Mwerrant-arey rernem apal anew-anerl-aneyenh arlengew-alenty. Ikwer-penhan renh-rnem Akngeyel pwarrk antheyenh arwapeny artewenty innga.

4-8 Arrantherran ingwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl, Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Atemwengkel-apeny rernem aneyel. Atemwengkel nthakenh arey-angenharl wethy. Christian-rnemew anewantherr alakenh-wenyarl. Lyenentyel-apeny anantherran aneyel. Lyenenty-angkwarran anayntarl arem. Anantherrap intem arntarnt-arelhemer Jesus ikwer, rarl apey-alpeyehew. Ingwer-rneman ankwel atwenty-apeny aneyel. Wetharl ingwerenty atyek-atek arntarnt-arelhem-apeny, alakenh arrpemarl aynteyel anewantherr Akngey-angkwarran alakenh-anyem. Anantherrap mwerrant-arey arntarnt-arerremel, iterl-arerlanemel, anantherrarl aney-alpeyenh ikwer-itwel intem-antey. 9 Ra anenhantherrenh ayerrpelew ikwerenh-anem, nthakenh anewantherr awakelhey-angenh. Ra anewantherr ilkelhew, anantherr Jesus apenteyew. Jesus rap anenhantherrenh akngeyneyenh, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. 10 Rarl katy ilwew anewantherr, anantherrap alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey. Christian anyent iylpelerlewem anantherr, kel mwerrarlap alakenhan. Christian ipmepenh iteth-rnemthen ingkerrenh alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel. 11 Arrantherr angka nhenh aley ilerreyel-antey, arrantherrap rltterkerremarl alakenhan. Intem-antey ilerrerrl-ayntenh-arey, arrantherr aneyew inkwerelhemel, intem apentemel.

Alakenh-anyem intem aneyew Akngeyew

¹² Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Mwanty-antey awelh-ayntenh-arey angka nhanyemew. Akngeyel irrpetyap arrernew, atyetyart aneyew Christian-rnemew arrewantherr. Rernem arrewantherr artewenty warrkerrem, mwantysel arntarnt-araynteyew arrenhantherrenh. ¹³ Arrantherran ikwer-rnem awelhemer, rernemarl arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew anaynteyew. Intemarlak ikwer-rnem ilkelh-ayntenh-arey, rernemarl Akngeyew warrkerreyelewan. Akeleyt mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey, akwetyemel angkey-angenh.

¹⁴ Angka ingwerew nhenhew arrantherr awelhemer arrpemarl. Arrantherr ingwer-rnem warrk-wety ipmelhew. Renh-rnem ilemer, rernem warrkerr-aynteyew intem-antey. Ingwer-rnem atererremel anem. Alyep ikwer-rnem angkemer, rernem inkwerelheyew. Ingwer-rneman arlka rlterrk-weny, angkeperrem apek Jesus-wety. Alyep arrpemarl ikwer-rnem angkemer, rlterrkelemel renh-rnem. Anamerl-antey ingwer-rnemew ahelerrey-angenh, arwa alpemelemant renh-rnem. ¹⁵ Ingwerentyel apek apmwel-ayeth mpwarem ingwerew. Ra apek ikwer awakelhewerr, arrantherrap renh artwerelemarl. Mwerr arrpemarl anayntenh-arey Christian-rnem arrantherran. Mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey Jesus iterl-arey-angenh-rnemewan.

¹⁶ Inkwerelhemel anayntenh-arey intem-antey. ¹⁷ Akngeyew intem-antey angkayntenh-arey, ipmelhey-angenh. ¹⁸ Rlterrk apek anem arrewantherr aleyan. Kel mwerrarl alakenhan. Intem-antey renh nakayntenh-arey. Akngeyan ilkelheyel, intem-antey anaynteyew alakenh, Jesus-wenh-anemarl arrantherran.

¹⁹ Inweng Mwerr-angker apek angkenty, iylpelant away-angenh. ²⁰ Ingwerenty apek angkem, "Inweng Mwerr-angker atyeng angkew." Mwantyap awelhenh-arey angka ikwer. ²¹⁻²² Akngeyap ayernenh-arey alakenh, "Arratyang ra angkeyel?" Arraty apekarl ra angkeyel, awelhenh-arey angka ikwer. Arrangkwelel apekan, angka ikwer awelhey-angenharl. Ra apek angka arraty away-angenh. Angka arratyewant awelh-ayntenh-arey. Angka apmwant mentyarl awayntenh-arey.

²³ Anantherr Akngey ayerneyel, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty, arrantherr inkwerelhemel mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Anantherr ayerneyel renh, arntarnt-araynteyew arrenhantherrenh inweng-then arlkethen ingkerr-antey, arrantherrap anayntem apmwewenyarl. Jesus-arl apetyeyenhel angkep, rap arrenhantherrenh mwerr antweyenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyakel ayntarrp-iley-angenh. ²⁴ Inngarlak Akngeyelan mpwarem alakenh arrewantherr, rarl ayerrpelew arrenhantherrenh. Rap nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh arrenhantherrenh, arrangkwanemarl.

²⁵ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Anewantherran Akngey ayern-ayntenh-arey arrpemarl. ²⁶ Arrantherrarl akarrerreman ingkerrenh, inkwerelhemelap atnyenerrenh-areyan.

²⁷ Angka ingwerant-anem anyent atha Paul-el ileyew arrewantherr, Jesus-elarl awayel-wety: "Pip nhenhan inenh-arey, reytemelemel Akngey-wenh-rnem ingkerrew, rernemarl akarrerremew ingkerr."

²⁸ Anantherrap Akngeyarl ayern-ayntem, arrewantherr athamerr-aynteyew, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Kel-antey.

Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl, Namp 2 Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr rernem pip nhenh thwenew akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer Thessalonica-warl. Pip nhenh-angkwarr rernem akngerr ilem, rlterrk anaynteyew Akngeyew, rernemarl pip ingwer-itwew ingwernew-apeny. Pip renh itnewem "Pip Thessalonica-areny-rnem-warl Namp 1."

Nhenhan ingwer-anemarl pip, Paul-el Silas-el Timothy-el-akerr ingkwernewarl. Rernemap thwenew-anem Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl apmer Thessalonica-warl. Thessalonica-areny-rnem intem arraty mwerrant-arey anenh Akngeyew, ingwer-rneman arlkarerrenharl ikwer-rnem-wety.

Ingwerentyan intem iterrenh arlta ikwer, Jesus-arl apetyeyenhew angkep. Ingwer-rneman warrk-wety ipmelherrenh, apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus-an angkep rlengk-antey apetyeyenh." Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayeth iterrenh, "Jesus-an akwel kel-antey apey-ल्पew." Thessalonica-areny-rneman ilpertelelherrenh apal, atererremel anenh.

Pip nhenh-angkwarr Paul-rnemel alakenh ilew, "Jesus-an apey-ल्पey-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Akngerr Akngey-wety-tangkwel angkeperreri-aneayenh. Artwa apmwa ranem aremerreyenh, irrtwy-erremel ilaynteyew ingkerrew, rernemap apmwangkwarr-anem anerl-aneayenh. Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenhel, artwa renhap ipmew atweyenh."

Paul-rnemelap ilew arrpemar, "Arrantherr warrkerr-aynteyew intem, apwert inaynteyew, amern payemeleyew."

Rernem pip nhenhan ingkwernew, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew arraty-angkwarr. Aleyan angka aynteyel, "Thessalonica-areny-rnemew Namp 2" (2 Thessalonians).

¹ Atha Paul-el pip nhenh angkakert thweneyel. Atha Silas-el Timothy-el-anem anantherrarl angka nhenh ingkwerneyel arrewantherr Akngey-wenh-rnemew Thessalonica-areny-rnemew. Arrantherran Akngey-wenh-rnemarl, Jesus Christ-arl apenteyel-rnemarl. ² Anantherr ayernem Akngey Alerikw Jesus-then, athamerr-aynteyew arrewantherr, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

Akngeyelan court-emeleyen ingkerrenh arraty irrkaty-angkwarr

³ Anewantherrenh-rnemay Christian-rnem! Anantherran Akngey nakem intem arrewantherr. Mwerr anantherr inkwerelhemel angkem ikwer-warl, arrantherrarl intem apenteyel-antey arraty. Iterreyel rlterrk ikwer-warl irrpeltherrey-angenh. Arrantherrap intemarl ingwer-rnem arntarnt-areyel arraty-angkwarr. Arraty alyep-tangkwel arrantherr apentenh, aleyanap arraty inngangkwarr-anem apenteyel. ⁴ Alakenhap anantherr arrenhantherrenh nakayntem, anantherrarl alheyelel, Akngey-wenh-rnem arerl-apaynteyew apmer arrpanenhew. Anantherr renh-rnem ilem, arrantherrarl rlterrk iterremel aneyel Akngeyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel. Arrantherranap renh apenteyel intem-anteyarl.

⁵⁻⁶ Anantherr iterrem intem arrewantherr. Rlterrkarl ayntenheng-arey, arrantherr rlterrk-anteyarl anenh. Akngeyelan ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-arem intem-antey, rlterrkarl anemewan ikwer. Ingwer-ingweran

ra ingkerrenh rnkern-ayneyenh, ayern-aynteyew renh-rnem. Court-emeleyen ra ingwer-rnem, ikwerenh-rnemaarl irrwernenhew. Akngey ran ingkerrenhew arraty aneyel intem. ⁷ Rap mwerr mpwareyenh anewantherr; rernemaarl anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh irrwernenh-wety. Rap alakenh mpwareyenh, Jesus-arl aremerreyenh irrwerl-they antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, rwethen-akert. Rernem ingkerr apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert, rwakert-then. ⁸ Akngeyelan pwarrk ilkwa antheyenh renh iterl-arey-angenh-rnemewan. Rernem anenh, angka ikwerenhew Jesus-akertew awelhey-angenh. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Nthakenh rernem aney-alpey-angenh Jesus-itwel irrwerl, rarl atyetyart ilkwa aneyel-itwelan. Arlta ikwerel ra renh-rnem irrenteyenh, rarl apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert. Rernemap aney-alpeyenh ament arrpemaarl arleng ingwer-rnem-wety intem-antey. Arlta ikwerel ikwerenh-rneman aney-alpeyenh anyentel ikwer-itwel. Ya, Christian-rnem ingkerr aney-alpeyenh, atayel-anem renh nakey-alpeyenh irrwerl-itwew alakenh, "Jesus ran inngarl mwerr-angker!" Arrantherran angka ikwerenhew awelhenh, anantherrarl ilerl-apenhew, arrantherrap ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyenh nakemel arrpemaarl.

¹¹ Alakenh-wety Akngeyan ayernem intem, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew, arrantherraw ikwer-angkwarr anaynteyew. Anantherrap ayernem, arrenhantherrenh rlterrk-el-aynteyew, arrantherraw ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew. Arrantherr ikwer warrkerreyew, rlterrk ikwerant iterremel. ¹² Arrantherr ikwer alakenh warrkerrem, ingwer-rnemelap arayntemaarl. Rernem inkwerelhem arrewantherr, Jesus nakemel. Arrenhantherrenhap rernem nakem arrpemaarl. Akngeyel rethen arrenhantherrenh nakem. Alakenh ayntem, Akngey-then Jesus-then ratherr mwerrarl mpwarem arrewantherr.

2

Artwa Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel apmwa inngakert

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Angka nhenh anantherr ilew arrewantherr, Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-akert angkep. Anantherr ilew, rarl anenhantherrenh akarreyenh ikwer-warl ingkerrenh. Angka nhenhanap arrantherr iterl-areyelaarl.

Angka ingwer nhenhew-anem awelhenh-arey. ² Ingwerentyan apal alakenharl angkem, "Paul-rnemaarl anenhang-areyan anewantherr-itwel, Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwer-rnem-angkwarr alakenh angkew, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Ingweran alakenh apal angkem, "Atha awew, Paul alakenh angkenty, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Ingwer-anemaarl alakenh apal angkem, "Paul-rneman akwel pip-angkwarr angkew, 'Jesus-an kel weth-antey apetyew ahern nhewarl.'" Arrantherr awem, alakenh ingwerenty angkenty, ilpatelelherrey-angenh. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. ³ Menty awelhey-angenh ikwer irrtywerreyelarlew. Anantherran alakenh angkey-angenh, arrangkw.

Ran alakenh aynteyenh, Jesus apetyeyew-alentyan angkep. Akngerr ingwer-rneman angkeperreyenh-tangkwel Akngey-wety. Anyentan aremerreyenh itnan "Artwa Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel apmwa innga". ⁴⁻¹² Arrantherr iterl-aremer, anantherrarl angka ikwer-akert ilenh arrwekel-antey, arrewantherr-itwelaarl anenhang-arey. Aleyan akngerran

apmwel-ayeth aneyel, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh. Apmwa ingweren-tyelan renh-rnem apmweleyel, apmwel-ayeth aneyew. Renhap iterl-arey-angenh anantherr. Irrtyertel aneyel. Ingwerentyan arrngert aneyel ikwer aleyan, ra akngerr apmwelewerr innganem. Ingwer-ingweran artwa apmwa ra irrtyert-aney-angenh-anemarl, rap arwapeny aremerreyelpyenh. Aleyan arrngert-antey ikwer aynteyel, nthakenh ra aremerreyelpy-angenh-antey, arrangkw-antey. Arrantherran iterl-areyel anyent, rarl arrngert aneyel ikwer. Akngeyelantap arltan rlwaneyenh artwa apmwa ikwer, rarl aremerreyenhewan. Arlta ikwerel Akngeyel tyarleweyenh-anem, artwa rap aremerreyenh-anem. Rarl aremerreyenhel, ilek-ilek lwewarrerneyenh arrenty Satan-wenh arawerrng apmwaker-tel. Rap aylpeyenh Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwewarl, rap anerl-aneyenh alakenh angkerl-aneyenh, "Akngerr ingwer-rneman kwernerrem ampwal ahern nhenh-areny-rnemew. Arrangkwarlap yanh-rneman. Akngey irrwerl-arenyanap arrangkw arrpemar. Ayengant ilkwa innga ingkerr-angkwarr. Atyengant-anem ingkerr kwernerrem, atyengant awelhemel." Rap irrtywerremelaril ilerl-aneyenh akngerrew, apalelap renh apenteyenh ilk-warrpantey. Rerneman awelhemer angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenhew, ikwerant iterremel. Alakenh iterrentyan ikwer-itwelap intem-antey aney-alpem. Arrangkwarlap rerneman! Ikwer iterrey-angenh rernem, Akngeyel rap ilperteleyenharl renh-rnem. Artwa apmwa ikwerant-anem rernem awelherl-aneyenh, rarl irrtywerremel ilerl-aneyenhew. Rernemap apmwel-ayethant-anem inkwerelhemel apenteyenh, iylpelant-anem awerl-aneyenh angka Akngey-wenh inngan.

Ikwer-penhap ingwer-ingwer Jesus angkep apetyeyenh, amparrkemel arawerrng ilkwakert. Rap artwa apmwa renh pewelemel atweyenh ipmew-antey. Akngeyelap renh iweyenh-anem rwa ilkwewarl, intemarl ampeyel-warl. Rap ayerneyneyenh-anem ingkerrenh court-emelemel. Artwa apmwarl apenteh-rneman rap renh-rnem apmwa antweyenh, irrentemel intem-antey.

Akngey rlterrkel-antey apent-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenhel

¹³ Arrantherran Akngey-wetyarl angkeperrem-rnem-apeny-wenyarl, arrangkwarl. Akngeyan arrewantherr ilkelheyel artewenty, intem-anteyap anantherr nakaynteyewan renh. Rarl ayerrpelew arrwekel-antey arrenhantherrenh, ikwerenh-rnem anaynteyew, rarl ahern-then alker-then arnwarnenheng-arey. Inweng ikwerenh arrewantherr anthemel ra ayerrpelew arrenhantherrenh, apmwa irrarlkeyew. Ra alakenh mpwarew, arrantherrarl angka ikwerenhew awelhew, arraty-angkwarr apentemel.

¹⁴ Ya, ra anenhantherrenh ilanthew, angka mwerr-angker arrewantherr ileyew. Rap ilkelheyel, Jesus-apeny arrantherr anaynteyew intem, aney-alpeyew-anem ikwer-itwel intem-antey. ¹⁵ Angka ikwerenhew mwanty-antey iterr-aynteyew, anantherrarl ilenhew weth. Pip angkakert wethew mwanty arrpemar iterr-aynteyew. Angka ikwer awelheyn-aynteyew intem-antey.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Jesus Aynikw ikwerenhel-then ratherr arntarnt-arem anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh. Akngeyel rlterrkelem irrngerney-anthemel. Alakenh-anyemap anantherr inkwerelhemel arntarnt-arelh-aynteyewan Jesus ikwer. Ran arrwekel-antey ilew, rarl apey-alpeyenh akngeyneyew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Alakenh-anyemarl iterreyelelan anantherr, ingwer-rnem anantherr arntarnt-araynteyew, mwerrant-arey angkerrerl-anemel.

3

Akngey renhan rernem intemarl ayernerl-anemer Paul-ew-rneman

¹ Anewantherrenh-rnemay, angka nhenh-then arrewantherr ileyew. Akngeyan intemarl ayern-ayntenh-arey anewantherr, anantherrarl al-heyelewan, angka ikwerenh ilerl-apaynteyew. Anantherr ilkelheyel, apmer arrpanenh-they aweyew angka renh. Rernem inkwerelhemel awelheyew, arrantherrarl awelhew-apeny, anantherrarl ilew-angkwarr. ² Apmwernemanap angka Jesus-akertew awelhey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rernemap irrwerneyenharl, anenhantherrenhap atweyenharl. Akngeyan-tap ayern-ayntenh-arey, anenhantherrenhaw arntarnt-aremel rltterkel-aynteyew ahelengkw-rnem-wety. ³ Jesus arrer-anteyarl anayntem ikwerenh-rnem-itwewan, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Ra arntarnt-arem arrenhantherrenh, rltterkelemel arrenty ilkwewety. ⁴ Arrantherranap arraty-anteyarl aneyel, anantherrarl ilew-angkwarr-antey. Jesus-elap akalty-anthamarl, intem-antey alakenh anaynteyew. ⁵ Anantherr Jesus renh ayern-ayntem arrewantherr, rltterkel-aynteyew apmwa ayntenty-angkwarran, rarl rltterk aneyel-apeny. Alakenhanap arrantherr iterl-aremarl, Akngeyarl arrewantherr ilkelheyel artewentyel.

Warrkerr-aynteyew; nthakenh arwa aney-angenh

⁶ Anewantherrenh-rnemay! Arrwekel-antey anantherr angka nhenh ilew: "Ingkerr warrkerr-aynteyew, apwert inaynteyewan, amern payemeleyew." Ingwerentyakel iyplant aweyel, arwa anerl-anemel, ingwer-rnemewant aparelherl-anemel. Jesus rantey angkeyel alakenh: "Warrk-wetyarl arlkarerreyel-rnem-itwel aney-angenh." ⁷ Anantherran arwa aney-angenh alakenh-anyem, arrewantherr-itwelarl anenhang-areyan. Warrkant irrenh anantherran, arrantherrap iterlarl-areyel. Anantherr-apenyap arrantherr anemeran. ⁸ Ingwerentyelarl amern anthenh-penh, apwertarlap ikwer angkep antheynenhan. Itwernew-then ingwel-then anantherr warrkerrenh artewentyelarl, apwert in-aynteyewan. Ingwer-rnemew anantherr aparelhey-angenh, arrangkw. ⁹ Kel warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem anantherr mwerr ingwer-rnem ay-ernem amernew, Akngey-wenhewarl angkew anantherr akalty-antheyel. Anantherranap iterrew, "Nthakenh ayerney-angenh alakenh. Mwerr-angkwarrant akalty-anthaynteyew." Warrkerrenh anantherr, arranther-raw areyew-awaty alakenh iterremel, "Ya, anantherr warrkerremer arrpemar Paul-rnem-apeny." ¹⁰ Arrewantherr-itwelarl anenhang-arey, anantherr alakenh arratyelenh: "Ingwerentyarl warrk-they ipmelhem, rap amern-wenyarl aneman."

¹¹ Ingwerentyel anenhantherrenh ilew, ingwer-rneman arrantherr ar-warl aneyel-rnemar, warrkerrey-angenh. Arwarl ampererremel alherl-apeyel, ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkerl-apeyel, ingwer-rnem-thenap warrk-itwew apatelhelerl-apeyel. ¹² Anantherrap renh-rnem ileyel pip nhenh-angkwarr, "Jesus-arl angkeyel-angkwarr, 'Arratyerreyew! Warrkerr-aynteyew intem, amern inaynteyew!'" ¹³ Arrenhantherrenh anantherr ingkerrenh-antey ileyel, "Warrk-wety ipmelherrey-angenh-antey! Intem-antey arraty anayntenherr-arey!"

¹⁴ Ingwer-ingwer arrantherr akarrerreyen tyaty-warl. Ingwerentyel pip nhenh reytemeleyen, arrantherrap aweyenh-anem. Anyent apekan awelhey-angenharl angka nhenhew. Apmwel-ayetharlap ra iterreman. Kel tyaty-areny-rnem ilenh-arey, ament arrpemar ikwer-wety aneyew. Ra

apek nyerrerreyew mwanty iterremel. ¹⁵ Kel arrantherr ikwer mwanty iterrenh-arey, ran Akngey-wenh arrpemar. Akeleytan ikwer angkenh-arey ahellerrey-angenh, raw arraty-angkwarr-anem aneyew.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹⁶ Jesus-elant anenhantherrenh akeleytelem. Anantherrap renh ayern-ayntem, arrer anaynteyew arrewantherr-itwel, inweng-then arternpel-aynteyew.

¹⁷ Athanem Paul-el nhenhan ingkwerneyel. Ingwerentyakel katy ingkwernew angka nhenh pip-war. Athanem nhenhan itep atyenhel-anemar ingkwerneyel pip akert-war. Alakenh-anyem atha ingkwernerlaneman. Arrantherrarl alakenh-anyem arem, arrantherrap iterl-arem, atharl thwenewarl pip nhenhan. Ingwerentyakel thweney-angenh arlap renhan, arrangkw.

¹⁸ Anantherran Jesus Christ ayern-ayntem, arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew intem-antey mwanty.

Kel-antey.

1 Timothy

Paul-el pip nhenhan ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl-anem.

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Paul-el angka nhenh pip-warl ingkwernew, rap thwenew artwa akely-warl Timothy-warl. Paul-wenh alerikw-apenyarlap ran anenh. Ratherrap alhenh, angka mwerr Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh. Timothy rap artenyarl anew apmer ingwerelarl Ephesus-itwewarl. Paul rap alhew Macedonia-warlarl. Apmer nhenh-they rap thweney-alhew pip nhenhan.

Pip nhenh-angkwarr ra Timothy ilew alakenh: “Ntwa Ephesus-areny-rnem akalty-antheyew arraty-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr, akngerr ilperteleh-aynteyew. Ntwa renh-rnem akalty-anthaynta mwerr-angkwarr.”

Paul-el ilew Timothy arrpemar: “Ingwer-rneman rlwaneyew, atyetyart aneyew tyatyew.”

Paul-el pip ingkwernew, rap thwenew Timothy-warl

¹ Ya Timothy, ayeng nhanyemar Paul. Athan thweneyel pip nhenhan ngkweng-warl. Awank-akerr Akngeyew ilew, “Ingwerentyarl inweng anthelhem Jesus Christ-warl, athan renh arntarnt-arayntem. Rap atyeng-itwel aney-alpem intem-antey, ilwey-angenh.” Alakenh anantherr arternp-antey Jesus-ew mpwelhayntem, rarl ingwer-ingweran angkep apetyeyehew. Ratherr ayenh rlwanew alhaynteyew, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apaynteyew apmer arrpanenhew.

² Timothy, ayeng ngkweng artewenty ilkelheyel. Ngan alerey atyenh-apenyarl aneyel, ntwap Jesus-ew iterreyel ayeng-apeny. Athan intem Akngey ayern-ayntem Lord Jesus-then alakenh: “Akngeyay, nga athamerr-aynteyew Timothy-ew. Renh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty-antey, raw mwerr anaynteyew.”

Ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr

³ Aylanth anenh Ephesus-itwew-tangkwel. Ayengan Macedonia-el-anem aney-alpew. Apmer Ephesus-itwew artwa ilkwernem anenh tyaty-itwew, rernem angka apmwew akalty-anthenh. Atha ngenh ilew, arteny anaynteyew, ntnwa renh-rnem arratyel-aynteyew. Athap ngenh ilew, renh-rnem akeleyteleyew. Nthakenh rernem alakenh akalty-anthey-angenh! Atha ngenh ileyep pip nhenh-angkwarr: artwa yanh-rnem ilaw, apmwel-ayeth akalty-anthey-angenh! ⁴ Rerneman aleth akalty-antheyel angka apmwernem, angkernem-then itnernem arrwekeleny-rnem-akert. Christian-rnem apateyel-anem itna yanh-rnemew. Artwa ilkwa yanh-rnem warrkerrey-angenh-anem Akngeyew, arrangkw. Akngey-wenh-rneman ikwerant iterreyew, itna yanh-rnemew iterrey-angenh-anem.

⁵ Timothy, ngan angkeyew Christian-rnemewarl, rerneman inweng anthelheyew Akngeyew-anem. Akngey ra aleth iterreyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angkerew. Renh-rnem ila, iterreyew irrkaty-angkwarr-antey. Renh-rnem ila, aneyew arraty-angkwarr-antey. Renh-rnem ila, awalheyew Jesus-wenh angkew, renhant apenteyew. Rerneman alakenh-anyem mwerr-angkwarr

anem, rernemap ingwer-rnemew-then ilkelhem arrpemar. Alakenh-anyemap rernem aleth anemer. ⁶ Artwa yanh-rnemanap apmwangk-warrarl alheyel, intwemelerreyel Akngey-wety. Rerneman arlkarerreyel Akngey-wety, ingwer-rnem-wety-then arlkarerrem arrpemar. Rerneman aleth angkeyel apmwel-ayeth arwa arrangkwew. ⁷ Rerneman ilkelheyel, angka Moses-wenh akalty-antheyew. Arrangkwarlap ran. Rernemanap akwerrparl, Moses-wenh angka iterl-arey-angenh. Rernemanap aleth-antey akalty-antheyel, iterl-arey-angenharl, arrangkwarl!

⁸ Kel anantherr iterl-areyel, angka Moses-wenh mwerr anewan-therr aynteyel. Angka yanh-penh anantherr arraty-angkwarr aneyew. ⁹ Anantherr iterl-areyel arrpemar, akngerran Moses-wenh angkew awelheyel. Akngeyelan angka yanhan anthey-angenh Moses-ew, renh-rnem arratyeleyew, arrangkw. Ran anthew, ingwer-rnemew arratyeleyew, apmwangk-warrarl aneyelew, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem. Rerneman aleth amentewarl aneyel, aleth arrkent aneyel. Rerneman Akngeyew iterrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew-then. Ilek-ilek apmwangk-warr rerneman mpwareyel. Ingwer-rnemelan atwem aynikw-then amikw-then ipmew-antey. Ingwer-rnemelan arwa atwem ipmew ingwer-rnem arrkent, arwa arrangkwew. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman mpweny alherleweyel artwa ingwer-wenh arelh-itwew. Ingwer-rneman mpweny alherleweyel arelh ingwer-wenh artwitwewarl. Artwa atherran itengerrem apmwangk-warr, ratherr anewart-arrpantey aneyew. Arrangkwarlap ran! Ingwer-rnemelan ingwer-rnem antwerrkem, warrkemeleyew ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rneman irrtywalharl. Rernemap apmwangk-warr ayntarrp-ilem, irrtywerremel ilemel court-areny ilkwernem-warl. Rerneman alakenhaymarl ileyel, angka Akngey-wenh apmwangk-warr akalty-antheyel. Akngeyel angka rlterrk yanhan Moses-ew anthew, apmwangk-warrarl aneyel-rnem arratyeleyew. ¹¹ Angka mwerr-angker nhenhan Akngeyel anthew atyeng-then, atha ilaynteyew ingwer-rnemew-then, apmer arrpanenhel aneyelew. Akngeyan aneyel mwerr-angker inngy. Angka ikwerenhan mwerr-angker inngarl.

Paul-an inkwerelheyel Akngeyew

¹² Ayengan inkwerelheyel Jesus Christ-ew, rantarl ayenh rlterrkkeleyel. Rap ayenh iterl-areyel awank-they. Awank-akerran ra iterrew, "Paul-el ra ayenh apent-aynteyew, atyeng warrkerremel." Alakenh-anyem-wety ra ayenh inew, warrkerr-aynteyew ikwer. ¹³ Ayengan anenh arrwel apmwangk-warr. Ayengan anenh ahelengkwarl, Jesus iterl-arey-angenh, ament anenh. Ayengap apmwangk-warr ikwer angkenharl, ikwerenhrnem-wetyap ilkelhey-angenh anenh. Aleth athant Christian renh-rnem atwenh. Ayengan Akngeyew awelhey-angenh anenh. Akngeyanap atyeng amperrngerrew, ranap mwerr-angkwarr atyeng ilkelhew, ayenh awakelhey-angenh-anem. ¹⁴ Ra ayenh ilew, rarl ilkelheyel atyeng artewentyel athamerremel, ayenh arntarnt-areyel mwerranty. Alakenh-anyem athanem Jesus Christ apenteyel, ikwerant awelhemel. Alakenhap ayeng Christian ingwer-rnemew ilkelheyel-anem.

¹⁵ Timothy, ntwan iterl-areyel, Christian-rnem anantherran alakenh-anyem angkeyel: "Anantherr ingkerrenh apmwel-ayeth, ahern nhenhelarl aneyel-rneman. Akngey ranap anenhantherrenh atwey-angenharl. Rap thwenew Alerikw ikwerenhan-antey, katy ilweyew anewantherr ingkerrew." Inngarlapan ran. Rap atyeng-then ilew arrpemar. Ayengan Paul-an ahelengkwarl innga anenh ingwer-rnem-angkwarran. ¹⁶ Ayengan

apmwangkarr-tangkwel anenh, Akngeyanap atyeng ilkelhenh-anteyarl. Rap atyeng athamerremel arternp mpwelhenh. Akngerrelan ayenh arenharl. Alakenh rernem iterl-areyel-anem, Akngey rarl ingkerrenhew athamerremel aneyel. Rernemap ikwer-warl-athek angkeperreyew, ikwerant iterremel. Rernemap alpem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyem anantherr Akngeyant nakaynteyew aleth-antey. Ra ingkerrenhew atyetyart aneyel, aleth-anteyap ra ilkwa aneyel. Ra nthakenh ilwey-angenharl, arrangkw! Nthakenh renh arey-angenharl anngel. Ran ilkwa ingkerrenh-angkwarr aneyel! Nakemel aylelherreyew! Kel innga!

Apenteyew angka Akngey-wenhant

¹⁸ Timothy, nganap alerey atyenh-apeny inngarl. Tyatyew-artey-rnemelan ngkweng-warl akapwert-warl itep arrernew, ngenh tyaty-areny ilkwa arrerneyew, ayernemel Akngey ngkweng. Inweng Mwerr-angkerel ikwer-rnem-angkwarr ngenh ilew, ikwer warrkerr-aynteyew, tyaty arrpanenh-angkwarr alherl-apaynteyew. Athan ngenh ileyel angka irrkaty-angkwarr-anem. Aleth iterr-aynteyew angka nhenhew, iylpelerrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyeman nga artwa army-areny-apeny, rl-terrk anaynteyew Jesus-angkwarr arrenty-wety. ¹⁹ Ngarl alheyelan, angka ntwa ilerl-apeyel, iterrerlap-aynteyew rlterrk-antey Akngeyew. Ntwan kel iterl-areyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Aleth anaynteyew alakenh-anyem. Ingwer-rnemelan kel iterl-areyel arraty-angkwarr, rernemap mentyarl aneyel. Alakenh-anyem rerneman intwemelerrew Akngey-wety, iterrey-angenh ikwer, arrangkw-anem. Rernem-apeny alakenh aney-angenh. ²⁰ Artwa yanh-atherr, Hymenaeus-then Alexander-then, ratherr alakenh aneyel, apmwangkarr. Nthakenh ratherr apmwel-ayeth ikwer angkey-angenh-anem. Menty arrenty Satan yanhel renh-atherrenh irrwampenh-anthem, ikwerenh-angkwarr. Atha renh-atherrenh menty yarlewey, ratherr iterl-areyew-awaty, apmwel-ayetharl ratherr aneyel.

2

Christian-rnem akarrer-aynteyew ingkerr; Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew

¹ Atha ngenh ileyew Christian-rnem-then alakenh-anyem: arrantherrarl akarrerreyel, Akngey ayern-aynten-arey ingwer-rnemew-then, rernemaw angkeperrenhey-alpeyew ikwer-warl-athek. Arrantherrap nakemel angkem, ra mwerrarl ingkerrew. ² Ilkwernemewan apmer arrpanenhew ayern-aynteyew Akngey, kapment-areny-rnemew-then. Arrantherr alakenh Akngey ayernem, mwerrantyarlap rernem arntarnt-araynteman ingkerrenh anenhantherrenh. Kel anantherr arternp-anem mwerrant-arey anaynteyew, Akngey-anem apent-ayntemel. ³ Alakenh-anyeman mwerrarl, anantherrarl renh ayerneman, renh irrngerney-anthemel. Rarl anyentel anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arayntem mwerranty, ⁴ rarl artewentyan ilkelheyel anewantherr. Ran mpwelheyel ingkerrenhew, ikwer-warl inweng anthelheyew, iterl-aremel angka arraty ikwerenh. Alakenhap ra ilkelheyel. ⁵ Akngey ran anyent aneyel ingkerrenhew-antey. Rarl alerikw ikwerenh thwenew ahern nhenh-warl. Jesus ran artwarl anenh, anantherr-apeny. Rant anyentel anenhantherrenh anyenteley-angker Akngey-warl-athek. ⁶ Rarlap katy ilwewan anewantherr ingkerrew, itetheleyew anenhantherrenh ipmewety. Awank-akerr Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh iley-angenh angka Jesus-akert. Aley-anyeman ra ileyel

anaynt-anem anenhantherrenh, anantherr ilaynteyew ingwer-rnemew-then. ⁷ Nhenhanap angka inngarl. Alakenhap ra ayenh ilenhan, angka ikwerenh-akert anaynteyew. Ayengap alheyel ingweram-angkwarr, angka ikwerenh ilaynteyew. Ayenhan thweney-angenharl ra Jew-rnem-warlan, arrangkw. Ra ayenh thwenew ingwer-rnem-warlarl, rernemaw angka Jesus-akert iterl-araynteyew. Athan irrtwyerremel iley-angenh; arraty-angkwarrarl ayengan angkeyel.

Christian-rnem rernemarl akarrerreyel, alakenharl ra ayntemer

⁸ Athan artwa Christian-rnem tyaty arrpanenh-angkwarr ileyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Akngey-warl rernem angkem, nthakenh rernem apmwangkwarr ingwer-rnemew aney-angenharl, arrangkw ilterrey-angenh rernem. Akngey-warl angkeyew, itep irrwerlerremel ikwer-warl.

⁹ Athap arelh-rnem-then ileyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Rerneman mwerr-angker inngelheley-angenharl. Alta mwerranty mpwarelhey-angenh, ilengem mwerr-angker altewarl arrerney-angenh, ilengem pretty one-rnem gold-penh arrerney-angenh arrpemarl. Arnkwethen arlkeny-arlkenyel aylpey-angenh, menty, artwernemel arewerr tyaty-itwew. ¹⁰ Arelh-rnem atha ileyel arrpemarl, rernemarl Christian ilelhem, rernem ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntemarl mwerr-angkwarr, ikwer-rnem mpwaraynteyew mwerr. Alakenh-anyemanap mwerr-angker inngarl mpwarelheyel. Nthakenh rernemant ament mwerr-angkwarr mpwarelhey-angenh, arrangkwarl.

¹¹ Arelh-rnemarl tyaty-itwew akarrerrem, rernemap awelheyew akater, angka Akngey-wenh awayew akaltyerremel. Artwelarl angka akalty-anthem, arelh-rnem mwerranty awelheyew, ilterrey-angenh. ¹² Paul ayeng angkeyel, arelh-rnemel nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenh tyaty-itwew. Nthakenh rernem artwangkwarr anpererrey-angenh. Nthakenh rernem artwernem akalty-anthey-angenh. Alakenhap ayeng angkeyel, arelh-rnem anaynteyew akeleytarl tyaty-itwewan.

¹³ Alakenhap ran: artwethen arelh-then anantherr aneyel ratherr-apeny, arrwekelarl anenh-apeny, Adam-then Eve-then. Akngeyel artwa yanhhan Adam-an renh-tangkwel mpwarew. Ikwer-theyan arelh yanhanem Eve-anem mpwarew. ¹⁴ Arrenty Satan ran irrtwyerl-amperney-angenh Adam-an, arrangkw. Eve-arl ran irrtwyerl-ampernew. Eve-an awelhewarl ikwer, rap intwemelerrew Akngey-wety. Apmwangkwarr-anem Eve ra anenh. Alakenh-wety ayeng angkeyel arelh-rnemew, rernem nthakenh akalty-anthey-angenh, nthakenh artwernem-angkwarr anper aney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁵ Arelh-rneman artewenty iterreyew Akngeyew, rlterrk aneyew ikwer-angkwarr arraty. Rerneman Christian ingwer-rnemew-tangkwel ilkelherl-anemer, nakelhey-angenh ament. Alakenh-anyeman, Akngey ranap inkwerelheyel ikwer-rnem. Rernemarl ampa akely atnyenem, rap renh-rnem arntarnt-aremarl mwerrantylarl.

3

Angka tyatyew-artey-akert

¹ Timothy, ntwaw iterl-areyel, Christian-rnem anantherr angkeyel-angkwarran alakenh-anyemarl: "Ingwerenty apekarl iterreyel, ra tyatyew-artey aneyew, kel mwerrarl." ² Alakenhap ran artwa tyatyew-arteyan arratylarl anem intem-anteyarl, apmwangkwarr-wenyarl. Rap atnyen-ayntem arelh anyent-antey intem. Akeleyt-antey ra anem arternp ingwer-rnem-akert, mwerr-angkwarr ikwer-rnem angkemel. Ingwer-rnemelan

renh mwerr antwemarl. Rernem apetyenty apmer ikwerenh-warl, menty tyarlewem renh-rnem mwerr aynteyew apmer-itwew. Ra iterl-areyew, mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyew, rernemaw arraty-angkwarr angka Akngey-wenh aweyew. ³ Ra mwerr aneyew terangkerrey-angenh. Nthakenh ra ahelerrey-angenh anaynteyew, ra atwey-angenh ingwer-rneman, arrangkw. Ra nthakenh aleth ilerl-aney-angenh ingwer-rnem. Ra nthakenh anketyerrey-angenh manew. ⁴⁻⁵ Rap mwanty-antey arelh ikwerenh arntarnt-araynteyew ampernem-then. Ra renh-rnem apek mwerranty arntarnt-arey-angenh, ranap tyaty-areny-rnem-then arntarnt-arey-angenh arrpemar. Tyatyew-artweyelan arntarnt-areyew ikwerenh-rnem-tangkwel. Ampernemanap ikwer awelh-aynteyew, ilterrerl-aney-angenh.

⁶ Artwa anyentan iterrem apek, tyatyew-artey aneyew, kel mwerr. Rap Akngey-angkwarr arleng-alenty-tangkwel anem. Mentyar. Christian rlengkeny aneman, tangkemel ra nakelherl-anewerr. Nthakenh alakenhan aney-angenh, Akngeyel renh atwewerr. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrenty Satan yanh ra atwew arrpemar. ⁷ Tyatyew-artey ra aneyew arraty-angkwarr arrpemar. Akngey ilerl-arey-angenh-rnem rerneman arem artwa mwer-rarl ra. Rernemap apek iterreyel, ra apmwarl. Ingwer-rnemelan renh ilem Christian-arrpantey, rap nyerrerrem-anem. Satan yanhelan renh antwerrkem-anem irrwernemel, apmwangkwarr alhaynteyew.

Warrkenh ingwer-rnem-akert tyaty-areny-rnem-akert

⁸ Ingwerenty apek tyaty-areny-rnemew warrkerreyew. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar ran arraty aneyew. Rap angkaaynteyew arraty-antey, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh. Ra mwerr anem terangkerrey-angenh. Ra manew-then anketyerrey-angenh. ⁹ Iterl-areyew kanper-antey angka arraty-then Jesus-akert awelhemel. Ra nyerrerrewerr, ra aleth-antey arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, apmwelheley-angenh. ¹⁰ Ntwa warrkenh tyaty-areny arrerneyew-alenty, ntwap renh arrkernem-tangkwel. Alakenhap tyaty-areny-rnemel ilerl-arem, rarl arraty-angkwarr Akngeyew anem. Innga apek ra arraty-angkwarr anem, kel mwerrarl. Rap anemarl, tyaty-itwew warrkerr-aynteyew.

¹¹ Alakenh arrpemar arelh ikwerenh ra arraty-angkwarr arrpemar aneyew, ingwer-rnemel areyew, mwerr-angkwarrarl ra arraty anem. Rernemap arelh renh mwerr antwemarl. Ran mwerr-angkwarr angkaaynteyew ingwer-rnemew, tyel-angkey-angenh, irrtwyerremel iley-angenh, arrangkw.

¹² Artwa warrkenh tyaty-arenyel ra arelh anyent-anteyarl atnyen-ayntem. Rap mwantyel arntarnt-arayntem arelh ikwerenh ampernem-akert. ¹³ Rap rlterrkkel Jesus ilerl-araynteyew. Ra apek arraty-angkwarr tyaty-angkwarr anem, rernemap renh mwerr antwemarl. Alakenhap ra rlterrkerrremarl, alhewerarl ra alheyel, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apeyel.

Angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert rlterrk inngarlap ran!

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy, atha ngenh areyew apmer ngkwenh-itwew. Ilengemel ayenh artwerelem apek, atha ilerl-arey-angenh. Alakenh-they atha angka nhaym ingkwernem pip-warl, ngkweng thweneyew. Pip nhenh-angkwarr ntwaw ilerl-areyew, Christian-rnem akalty-antheyew, rernemarl akarrerreyel ngkweng-warl. Rernemap ilerl-arem, mwerr-angkwarr

anaynteyew, apenteyew angka Akngey-wenh, ntwarl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Akngey ran intem-antey aneyel, rap ikwerenh-rnem anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel. Ran anenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyel arraty-angkwarr, angka ikwerenh apent-aynteyew. Rap angka ikwerenh akalty-antheyel anenhantherrenh, ingwer-rnemanap awelhemarl, inweng antheleyew ikwer-warl. ¹⁶ Akngeyelan angka nhenhan anthew anenhantherrenh. Angka mwerr-angker inngarlap ran. Anantherran akwerrp anenh, iterl-arey-angenh, rap anaynt-anem anewantherr ilew. Angka nhanyemanap alakenh aynteyel:

Jesus renh atnyenew ahern nhenh-itwew anantherr-apeny.

Inweng Akngey-wenhelan renh itethelew ipmepenh.

Alakenhap anantherr renh iterl-areyelarl, ran Alerikw Akngey-wenh.

Antyerl-rnemelan renh arew arrpemarl.

Angka nhanyem ikwer-akert ingwer-rnemelan apmer arrpanenh-warl ilerl-apenh.

Apmer ahern nhenh-areny-rnem ingkerrenh angkew awelhew, rlterrk iterremel Jesus-ew.

Akngeyelan renh akngeynew irrwerl-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey arawerrng ilkwakert.

4

Tyatyew-artey ingwer-rneman intwemelerremarl Akngey-wety

¹ Akngey-wenh Inwengelan ayenh ileyel anaynt alakenh: Jesus-an apey-alpeyew-alenty, ingwer-rneman ipmelheyenh, Akngey-wenh angkew awelhey-angenh. Inweng apmwernemew Satan-wenh-rnemew rernem awelheyenh, angka apmwernem apenteyenh. ² Tyatyew-artey yanh-rnemel irrtwyerremel ileyel arrenty apmwakertel, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthemel apmwangkwarr. Nthakenh rernem arraty iterrey-angenh-anem. Rernemap aleth apmwangkwarr angkem, nyerrerrey-angenharl. ³ Rernemap irrtwyerremel ilem ingwer-rneman, rernemaw intwemelerreyew Akngey-wety. Alakenhap rernem angkem, "Nthakenh anewarterrey-angenh! Nthakenh amern yanh-ikwer arlkwey-angenh!" Angka nhelkwer apmwarl.

Akngeyanap alakenh angkey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ra anenhantherrenh alakenh mpwarew, anewart aneyew. Rap amern ilek-ilek mpwarew, anantherr arlkwaynteyew. Anantherrarl innga renh iterl-arem, anantherrap inngarl inkwerelhemel amern ilek-ilek alhewer arlkwem. ⁴ Akngeyelan ilek-ilek ingkerrenh mpwarew. Ingkerrenhap mwerr-angker. Alakenhap anantherran mwerr-angkwarr anewart itengerrem. Alakenhanap anantherr inkwerelhemel angkem ikwer, amern arlkweyew-alentyan. Kel mwerr innganem. ⁵ Alakenhap ra aynteyel: Akngeyel anenhantherrenh ilew angka ikwerenh-angkwarr, mwerr anantherr anewart itengerrem. Rap ilew, amern ikwerenh mwerr-angkerarl. Kel anantherr mwerr-angkwarr angkem ikwer amern arlkweyew-alenty. Alakenh anantherr mwerr-angker ilek-ilek arlkwem alhewer.

Mwerr arraty warrkerreyew Jesus-ew

⁶ Timothy, aleth-antey Christian-rnem akalty-anthaynta, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemap ngan mwerr-angkwarr warrkerrem Jesus Christ-ew tyaty ikwerenhew-then. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr inngarl aynteyel. Ngan aleth-antey akaltyerr-aynteyew angka ikwerenh,

ntwap aleth apent-ayntem, rlterkerremel. ⁷ Awelhey-angenh ingwer yanh-rnemew, angka altyerr-penh-rnem-arrpanteyarl ngkweng ileyew. Menty ipmay. Ngan aleth-antey awelh-aynteyew angka Akngey-wenhew. ⁸⁻⁹ Ntwa iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnem alakenh angkeyel: “Nga alakelheyew arrkent, ilengem awerr apek irrwerlel-aynteyew, ngenh arlka rlterkel-aynteyew.” Alakenh-anyem anantherrap akwel rlterkerrem. Ranap mwerr inngarl aynteyel, inwengant mwerr rlterkeleyew, Akngeyaw anantherr aleth apent-aynteyew. Anantherrap ngwelem ikwer-itwel aney-alpem aleth-antey. Angka nhenhanap inngarl.

¹⁰ Alakenh-anyem aleth anantherr warrkerr-aynteyew. Akngey ranap anenhantherrenh itethelem, anantherrarl inweng ikwer-warl anthelhehew. Rap aleth aneyel, anantherr iterl-areyellarl. Rap ingkerrenh-antey arntarnt-arayntem. Renh apenteyel-rnemanap rernem alpem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. ¹¹ Ntwa aleth-antey Christian-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, ayengarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Renh-rnem ilaynteyew, angka nhenh aleth apent-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr.

¹² Timothy, artwa akely-antey nga aneyel. Ingwer-rnem Christian-rnem ngkweng awelhey-angenh-antey apek. Mwerr artewenty iterrey-angenh-antey. Ikwer-rnem aleth-antey angkaynteyew mwerranty, arraty-antey. Aleth-antey ilkelh-aynteyew ikwer-rnem. Rlterrk-antey iterr-aynteyew Akngeyew. Ilek-ilek apmwa menty ipma. Christian yanh-rnemel arem, ngarl aneyel arraty-angkwarr, rernemap ngenh iwarrernemarl. ¹³ Aleth-antey angka Akngey-wenhan reytemel-aynteyew, rernemarl ingkerr akar-rerrem tyaty-warl. Aleth-antey renh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernemap arratyarl aneman. Aleth-antey alakenh mpwaraynta, ayeng alheyew-atety ngkweng-warl.

¹⁴ Ntwa apek iterl-areyel, artwamp ilkwernemelarl tyaty-areny-rnemel ngenh arrernew, tyatyew-artey aneyew? Rernem Akngey ngkweng ayernew, ngkweng-warl itep arrernemel. Akngeyelan ngkweng-warl arrernew Inweng ikwerenh, rap ngenh anthew arawerrng ilkwa, ikweraw warrkerr-aynteyew. Arawerrng ilkwakert nga aleth-antey warrkerr-aynteyew.

¹⁵ Angka nhenh apent-aynteyew, pip nhenhel ileyel-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem Christian ingwer-rnemel arem, ngan mwerr-angkwarr Akngeyew warrkerreyel, warrk rarl ngenh anthew. ¹⁶ Mwenty anaynteyew ilpertelehewerr, iwerr apmwangkwarr apentewerr. Aleth-antey iterr-aynteyew angka Akngey-wenhew, ntwap akalty-anthem rlterrk arraty-angkwarr. Nga arntarnt-arehem mwerranty arraty, ntwap ingwer-rnemarl akalty-anthem, mwerr-angkwarr. Ntwap iwerr arraty-angkwarrarl apentem, nga aney-alpem Akngey-itwel intem-antey, ngkwenh-rnem-akerr.

5

Paul-el Timothy ilew, renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthaynteyew

¹ Tyaty-areny anyentarl apmwangkwarr alhem apek, mwerranty nga angkeyew ikwer, ntwap arratyeyew renh mwerr-angkwarr. Mwerr angka artwampew, aynengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. Renh iltey-angenh. Artwa akelyew mwerr angka, ayteyengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. ² Mwerr angka arelhampew, amengkw ngkwenhew-apeny. Mwerr angka aleyakew, ayteyengkw ngkwenhew-apeny.

³ Arelh inpert-rnem aneyel arrangw apek, ikwer-rnem-wenh ar-rangkwarl. Ngan amperrngerreyew ikwer-rnemew. Tyaty-areny-rnemel

arntarnt-aremer renh-rnem mwanty. ⁴ Inpert ingwer-rneman mwerrarl apek aneyel ikwerenh-rnem-akert. Nthakenh ikwerenh-rnemel renh-rnem iwey-angenh, renh-rnemarl alkenhelew-penh. Angkeparlap inpert-rnem arntarnt-areman, rernem renh-rnem arntarnt-arenh irrkaty-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemarl inpert-rnem aneyel, Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem inkw-erelheyel. ⁵ Inpert ingweranap arrangwarl aneyel apek, ingwerentyel arntarnt-arey-angenharl. Angkepellarreng ra aleth ayerneyel Akngey, renh arntarnt-araynteyew. Renhap tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁶ Arelh inpert ingweran ilelhem Christian, ranap ilkelheyel apek, arrkent alhaynteyew. Ra arraty-angkwarr aney-angenh, arrkent alhaynteyew apmwangkwarr, Akngey apentey-angenh-anem. Inwengan ikwerenh apmwarl.

⁷ Ntwa Christian-rnem ingkerrenh ila angka inpert-rnemew, rernem arraty aneyew, ingwerentyel renh-rnem ayntarrp-ilewerr. ⁸ Christian-rnemel aleth ikwer-rnem-wenh arntarnt-arem, ampwety-ampwernem-then akely-rnem-then. Akngey-wenh-angkwarr alakenh-anyemarl. Rerneman anerl-anenty, ikwerenh-angkwarr apentey-angenharl, rernemap arwantey Christian-arrpanteyarl. Akngey rernem inngarl iterl-arey-angenh.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Aleyanap akngerrarl inpert-rnem arrangkw aneyel apwert-weny-then, ingwerentyel arntarnt-arey-angenh. Ntwanap itnernem ingkwerneyew inpert yanh-rnem ingkerrenh pip-warl. Yanh-rnem-tangkwel arternpel ara. Ampwa innganem rernem aneyel, 60 apek. Arelh inpert ingwer-rnem ingkwerney-angenh-antey, alerl-antey rernem aneyel. Arelh inpert ampwa anyent ra artwa anyentant-akert anenh, mpweny ingwerew alhey-angenh arrangkw. Ran ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arenh mwerranteyel, alethang-rnem-then ra arntarnt-arenh apmer ikwerenh-itwew mwerranteyel. Ran ampa ikwerenh-rnemarl alkenhelew arraty-angkwarr mwerranteyel, rap rlterrk anenh tyaty-angkwarr. Ingkety ingwer-rnem-wenh ra lhewenh Christian-rnem, Jesus-elarl kwertengerl ikwerenh-rnem ingkety lhewenh-apeny. Rlterrkarl ayntenh-angkwarrarl, ranap athamerrenh ingwer-rnemew. Inpert nhelkwerant Akngey-wenh-angkwarr arratyarl anenh, pip-warl ntwanap ingkwerneyew.

¹¹⁻¹² Inpert akely-rnem-alew? Ingkwerney-angenh-antey, menteyarl. Rernemarl apek inperterrew, rernem angkew alakenharl: "Ayengan amentewarl anerl-aneyenh, anewarterrey-angenh. Ayeng anaynteman amperrel-antey, tyaty-itwew warrkerr-aynteyew." Alakenh-anyemanap mwerrarl. Ingwer-ingweranap rernem iterrem apek, "Artwa yanhe w ayeng ilkelheyel innga. Ayeng anewarterreyew-anem." Alakenh rernemap iylpellerrew-anem, rernemarl angkew-penh, nyerrerrew-anem. Akngeyan ikwer-rnem awakelhem apek, rernemarl irrtyerremel ilew-wety renh. ¹³ Inpert akely ingwer-rnem apek anewarterrey-angenh-antey, rernemap alakenh apek iterrem: "Tyaty-areny-rnemelan ayenh aley arntarnt-areyel-anem, mwerr-anem ayeng anayntem, warrkerrey-angenh-anem." Alakenh rernem arnmerreyel-anem, apmer ingwer-rnem-wenh-warl-anem alherl-apeyel, ilek-ilekew aparelh-aynteyew. Rernemap ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkemel alherleweyel.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Inpert akely yanh-rnem kel intwemelerrew Akngey-wety, arrenty-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Alakenh ayeng angkeyel inpert akely-rnemew, "Mwerr-awayt anewarterreyew, ampernem atnyenyew ilkwatherr, renh-rnem alkenheleyew, arraty innga anaynteyew. Nga amperrel aney-angenh, nga apmwelhel-anewerr." Ingwer-rnemelanap inpert akely yanh

areyel, rernem arewerr; rernemarl apmwangkwarl alheyel. Rernemap ilem Christian anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh apmwarl.

¹⁶ Arelh Christian-wenh angkwerikw inpert apekarl aneyel. Rap arntarnt-aremer angkwerikw inpert ikwerenh. Nthakenh arelh Christian ra alakenh iterrey-angenh, "Mwerr tyaty-areny-rnemel angkweraty renh arntarnt-arem. Ayeng arlarl." Alakenh-wenyaw, menty. Rantey renh arntarnt-aremer. Nthakenh tyaty-areny-rnemel arntarnt-arey-angenh inpert-rnem ingkerrenh. Rernemap arntarnt-aremer inpert amentarl aneyel-rnemant, arrangkwarl aneyel-rnem.

Tyaty-areny ilkwernem-akert

¹⁷ Timothy, atha ngenh ilenh arrwekel-antey artwa arrwekeleny-rnemew tyatyew-artey-rnemew. Artwa ilkwernem irrngerney warrkerreyel iylypareth tyaty-itwew. Rernemap arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, Jesus apent-aynteyew. Rernemap angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert ileyel ingwer-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem ikwerenh-rnem awelh-aynteyew nakemel. ¹⁸ Akngey-wenh pwekel alakenh-anyem ileyel, "Artwa warrkenh payemelem warrk-penh!" Pwek ra alakenh ileyel arrpemar, "Pwelek apek warrkerreyel artwa ikwer. Pwelek rap amern weyt lthweyel, ntang akatweyew ilpeyew-alenty. Nthakenh pwelek-wenh arrakert arertney-angenh. Mentyar, pwelekelan ntang arikwayntem." Alakenh-anyem aynteyel artwa tyatyew-artey yanh-rnemew, mwerr-angkwarrarl rernem warrkerreyel tyaty-itwew. Apwert anthaynteyew ikwer-rnem.

¹⁹ Tyatyew-artey anyent apek apmwelhelem. Anyent ingwerentyarl ayntarrp-ilem renh apek. Nthakenh awelhey-angenh ikwer anyentew. Artwa atherrel apek, irrpetyel apek, angka tyatyew-artey ikwer-akert ilem, rar, apmwelhelew. Ngap awelheyewarl. ²⁰ Tyatyew-artey ra apek akwetyemel apmwelhelenh. Ntwa tyaty-itwew renh nyerrel-anthemel, angka ikwer-akert ilemel, tyaty-areny-rnemel aweyew-awaty. Alakenh-anyem rernem iterl-aremarl, arraty-angkwarr-anem anaynteyew.

²¹ Atha ngenh alakenh ileyel: Akngey, Jesus antyerl-rnemel-thenarl areyel-wety. Antyerl yanh-rneman Akngeyel rlwanew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem ntwaw mpwareyew, atharl pip nhenh-angkwarr ngenh ileyel. Nga mwerr aneyew ingkerrenh-angkwarr irrkaty-angkwarr. Ngkwenh-rnemew mwerr anaynteyew alehang-rnemew-then. Mwerr aneyel-rnemew mwerr anaynteyew. Apmwangkwarrarl aneyel-rnemew-then mwerr anaynteyew arrpemar.

²² Ingwer-ingwer nga iterrem, ntwaw ingwerenty arrerneyew, warrkerreyew tyaty-itwew. Alerl-antey iterreyew mwerranty-antey. Nthakenh itep arrerney-angenh akapwert-warl anamerl-antey. Renh arntarnt-arey, ra arraty anerl-anentyew. Ra tyatyew-artey apmwa anewerr, rap ngenh-then apmwangkwarl akalty-anthewerr. Ngantey mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew arraty.

²³ Ingwer-ingwer ngan atnert kwarnelhem, kwatyantar, ntwaw antyweyel. Ntwaw pweytelek kwaty-then ngkwarl wayn akely-then ilpertelelhemel. Yanh-penh nga mwerr-anem awelhem.

²⁴ Anyent apmwangkwarl alhem apek, ingwer-rnemelan areyelar. Ingkerrel areyel. Anyent ingweran apmwangkwarl alhem, ingwer-rnemel arey-angenh apekarl. Ingwer-rnemel iterl-arey-angenh, rar,

apmwangkwar alheyel. ²⁵ Anyentan mwerr-angkwarr alhem, ingwer-rnemel areyelarl. Anyent ingweran mwerr-angkwarrarl alhem, ingwer-rnemel apek arey-angenharl. Ingwer-ingwer ingkerrel iterl-arem, rarl mwerr-angkwarr anenh intem.

6

Artwa ilkwernem, artwa warrkenh-rnem-then ikwer-rnem-wenh

¹ Timothy, ayengan angkeyel artwa warrkenh Christian ingwer-rnem-akert-anem. Rerneman warrkerreyel arlta arrpanenhel ingwa arrpanenhel, aleth-antey warrkerreyel tyayl-itwew-apyen. Rernemap artwa ilkwa ikwer awalheyew, ikwer tyel-angkey-angenh. Ingwer-rnem Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemel rernem areyel anenhantherrenh. Rernemap iterl-arem, Akngey-wenh-rnem Christian-rnem anantherr warrkerrem arraty. Rernem iterl-araynteyew, Akngey-wenh-angkwarran mwerrarl. Alakenh-anyeman rernemap nthwekern apmwel-ayeth angkey-angenh angka Akngey-wenhew, anantherrarl akalty-antheyelan tyaty-itwew. ² Artwa ilkwa anyent Christian apekarl aneyel. Warrkenh ra nthakenh iterrey-angenh alakenh: "Artwa ilkwa ra Christian-arl aneyel. Mwerrarl ayengan armerr-ayntey, warrkerrey-angenh." Arrangkw, alakenh-weny. Ra ikweran warrkerrem iylparetharl, Akngey-angkwarrarl ra aneyelew. Ntwan alakenh-anyem tyaty-areny-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernem arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew.

Christian-rnem arraty anaynteyew, anketyerrey-angenh manew

³ Jesus Christ rarl anenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh, arraty Akngey-angkwarr anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemelanap akalty-antheyel arrenhantherrenh apmwangkwar. ⁴ Rernem akwerrp, iterl-arey-angenh, rernemap arrangkwel akalty-antheyel. Tangkemel rernem nakelheyel mwerr-angker-arrpantey. Rernem irrwerney-angker-rnem. Angka apmwa rernem ileyel, Christian-rnemap ilterrem-anemarl. Irrtywerremel rernem ileyel, ingwer-rnemanap arwelth-rnemarl. ⁵ Christian ingwer-rneman awalhemarl ikwer-rnem, rernemap ingkerrenh ilterrem arrpemar apatelhelemel. Rernemap apmwerrem kwen akwerrng. Rernem alakenh iterrem, "Akngey atha apententy, athap man akngerr inngarl inem." Arrangkw, alakenhan inngeweny.

⁶⁻⁷ Alakenh-anyemap ra: anenhantherrenharl ahern nhenh-itwew atnyenew, anantherrap man atnyeney-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-ingwer anantherr ilwem ingkerrenh. Anantherrap ahern nhenhan iwerl-alhem man-weny-antey. Nthakenh anantherr akngeyney-angenh. Christian ingwer-rnemel apek manarl atnyenem, ingwer-rnem apekan arrangkwarl. Kel mwerraw. Anantherran itengant-anem ingkerrenh aneyew inkwerelhemel, apentemel Akngey-angkwarr, angka ikwerenhew awalhemel. Nthakenh anantherr anketyerrey-angenh ilek-ilek ahern-arenyew. ⁸ Anantherr anaynteyew inkwerelhemel amernew-then arnkewew-then. Man ilkewew anantherr anketyerrey-angenh, ilek-ilekew ahern-arenyew-then.

⁹ Ingwer-rneman apek inkwerelheyel, man akngerrarl ineyew. Alakenh-anyeman arrenty ilkwelan renh-rnem arrkernemarl. Ra renh-rnem akngapety-iwem apmwangkwar, rernemaw ilek-ilekew angwaremel ilkelheyew. Rernemap arwengerrem-anem, apmwerremel-anem inngarl.

¹⁰ Ingwerenty apekan anketyerreyel, rap irrwernelhem artewentyel ingey. Rap irrwerneyel ingwer-rnem-then. Alakenh-anyem ra ipmelhem-anem Jesus-wetyan, intwemelerrem-anem. Rap apatemel-anem apwely-anem anem. Alakenh-anyem man ra apmweley-angker.

Akngeyew iylpareth intem warrkerr-aynteyew

¹¹ Timothy, nganap alakenh aney-angenharl. Ngan warrkenh Akngey-wenharl aneyel. Artwa ilkwernem tyatyew-artey-arrpantey, rernem arrangwarl. Rernem-apeny aney-angenh. Ilek-ilek apmwewety intwemelerreyew. Mwerr-antey anaynteyew arraty Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Ikwerant iterremel anaynteyew. Aleth ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew athamerremel. ¹² Rlterrk-antey Akngeyew anaynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh. Alakenh-anyeman nga alpem, aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel intem-anteyarl. Awank-akerrarl ran ngenh rlwanew, ntwaw renh apent-aynteyew, ngap awelhewarl. Ntwap alakenh ilew tyaty-areny-rnem, "Ayengan inweng anthelhew Jesus-warl." Inngap rernem awewan.

¹³ Ntwan Akngey iterl-areyel. Rant anyentel iteth atnyeneyel ingkerrenh. Ntwap Alerikw Jesus iterl-areyel. Ran awank-akerr arrwekel rtnew artwa ilkwa yanh-itwew Pontius Pilate-itwew, ikwer ilelheyew. Akngeyel Jesus-el-then atherrel-antey ayenh areyel, pip ingkwernerl-anenty ngkwengwarl. Nga ilelha, ratherrarl areyel-wety, ngap awelh-aynteyewarl. ¹⁴ Aleth-antey ilek-ilek arraty mpwaraynteyew, atharl ileyel-angkwarr pip nhenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyem mpwaraynteyew, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyehew-atety. ¹⁵ Akngey rant anewantherr ilkwa aneyel ingkerrenhew-antey, ranap ilkwa aneyel atyetyart ingkerrenhew. Ingwer-ingwer ra ingkerrenh arratyelem, rap thwenem Jesus-anem angkep ahern nhenh-warl. ¹⁶ Akngey anyent rant iteth anem, nthakenh ra ilwey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ran artewentyel artyernem lyenenty ilkwel. Nthakenh ingwerentyan ikwerwarl arrer alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Nthakenh renh anngel arey-angenh. Ran aneyel arawerrng ilkwakert. Anantherrap renh nakaynteyew aleth-antey. Alakenh-anyem mwerr.

¹⁷ Tyaty-areny ingwer-rneman man akngerr-akertarl ilek-ilek-then akngerr atnyeneyel. Ntwan ileyew alakenh-anyem: "Arrantherr man akngerr-akert-rnem! Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhey-angenh man akngerr-akert. Man apek arrangkw ywerrewerr. Man yanhanap ahern nhenh-arenyarl, nthakenh ngenh iteth atnyeney-angenh aleth. Arrantherran iterr-aynteyew Akngeyewant anyentew ikwerant. Rant anyentel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem. ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyemanap ntwaw renh-rnem ileyew, rernem ingwer-rnem-angkwarr mwerrarl anem, athamerremel ingwer-rnemew. Ingwerenty arrangkw aneyel, rernemap anthemarl." Alakenh-anyem ntwaw ilem. ¹⁹ Rernem alakenh arraty mpwarelheyel Akngey-angkwarr. Rernem ilwenty, rernemap alpeyew aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel intem-antey ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-akert.

²⁰ Timothy, Akngeyel ngenh anthew angka ikwerenh arraty innga. Ntwan arraty-antey angka akalty-anthaynteyew, ingwer-rnemel apmwangkwarrarl akalty-antheyel-wety. Rernem iterreyel arraty-arrpantey. Rernemanap angkeyel apmwangkwarr, akwerrp-rnem, iterl-arey-angenh. Ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh. ²¹ Irrepern ingwer-rnemanap ikwer-rnem awelhew, intwemelerrew Akngey-wety.

Athan Akngey ayerneyel arrewantherr alakenh: "Akngeyay, aleth-antey mwerranteyel-antey arntarnt-aynteyew Timothy ikwerenh-rnem-akert."

Kel-antey.

2 Timothy

Paul-el pip nhenh ingwer-anem ingkwernew, rap thwnew Timothy-warl-anem

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyew

Paul-el pip atherr thwnew Timothy-warl. Pip anyent itnan *1 Timothy*. Pip nhanyeman itnan *2 Timothy*-arl. Paul anenh tyayl-itwew apmer ilk-witwew Rome-itwew, rap pip nhenh thwnew tyayl ikwer-they. Timothy-an apmer ingwer-itwew anenh Ephesus-itwew.

Timothy ran artwa tyatyew-artey anenh Ephesus-itwew. Paul-an ikwer ilkelhenh, ikwer artewenty iterremel. Ingwer-rnemelan angka apmwarl akalty-anthenh, Christian-rnem ilpertenh. Timothy-el mwerr-angkwarr akalty-antheyew Akngey-wenh-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rnemelan Christian-rnem irrwernenh. Timothy rap rlterrk-antey anaynteyew Akngey-angkwarr, angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew.

¹ Ya Timothy, ayeng nhanyemarl Paul angkeyel. Atha pip nhenh ingkwerneyel, ngkweng-warl thwneweyew. Akngeyel ayenh ilew, alheyew apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apaynteyew. Awank-akerr Akngeyel alakenh ilew, “Ingwerenty inweng anhelhem Jesus Christ-warl, athan renh arntarnt-aremarl, nthakenh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Rap aney-alpem intem-antey atyeng-itwel, nthakenh ilwey-angenharl.” Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel thwnew Alerikw ikwerenh Jesus. ² Timothy, ayeng ngkweng ilkelheyel. Ngan alerey atyenh-apenyarl. Athan intem Akngey ayern-ayntem Lord Jesus-then alakenh: “Akngeyay, nga athamerr-aynteyew Timothy-ew. Renh arntarnt-araynteyew mwanty-antey, raw mwerr anaynteyew.”

Rlterrk-antey anaynteyew Akngeyew

³ Ayeng inkwerelhemel angkeyel Akngeyew arlta arrpanenhel, athap renh ayerneyel ngkweng. Ayeng ikwer warrkerreyel mwerr alhewer, nyerrerrey-angenh. Akngey atyenh warrkerrenh ikwer awank-akerr, ar-rengay atyenh-rnem-then. Itwnew-then ingwel-then atha renh ayerneyel ngkweng, ra ngenh arntarnt-araynteyew.

⁴ Atha ngenh iterl-areyel, ngarl artnew atyeng, atharl iwerl-alheweng-arey. Yanh-penh ayeng amperrngerreyel ngkweng. Ayengan ngenh areyew artewentyel, inkwerelhemel ngkweng. ⁵ Atha iterl-areyel, ntwarl Jesus apenteyel. Awank-akerr aperley ngkwenh Christian anenh, itnan Lois. Amengkw ngkwenh itnan Eunice, ran Christian arrpemarl anenh. Aley ngan iterreyel, Jesus ntwaw apent-aynteyew arrpemarl, yanh-atherrel-apeny. ⁶ Ntwaw iterl-areyel, atharl itep ngkweng-warl akapwert-warl arrernew, perayerrew-anem ngkweng. Ikwereng-arey Inweng Akngey-wenhel ngenh arawerrng anthew. Nthakenh nga iylpelerrey-angenh Akngey-wenh arawerrng ikwer. Ngap arawerrng ikwer-akert warrkerr-ayntem rlterrk-antey Akngeyew. ⁷ Nthakenh anantherr atererrey-angenh ingwer-rnem-wety. Akngey-wenh Inwengel anenhantherrenh rlterrkelem, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ingwer-rnemew mpwaraynteyew. Ran anenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem. Arawerrng ikwerenh-akertel ayeng-antey artwerelelhem, apmwangkwarr alhewerr. Arrantherran irrkaty-angkwarr artwerelheyew.

⁸ Alakenh-angkwarr nga nyerrerrey-angenh, angka Jesus-akertan ilaynteyew. Nthakenh nyerrerrey-angenh atyeng-wety, ayengarl tyayl-itwew aneyel-wety. Ayeng apmwangkwarr alhey-angenh anenh! Athan angka Jesus-akert ilenh, ingwer-rnemanap apmwel-ayetharl angkenh atyeng. Ingwer-rnemel angka apmwa arrpemarl ngkweng-akert ilerl-anewerr. Nthakenh nga artewenty iterrey-angenh. Akngeyel ngenh rlterrk-ayntem ikwer-rnem-wety.

⁹ Ra anenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnemew anaynteyew, arraty-angkwarr ikwerant anaynteyew. Anantherr apmwangkwarrarl-tangkwele anenh, ranap anewantherr athamerrew. Arrwekel-antey ra anewantherr iterrenh, rarl Jesus ahern nhewarl thweney-angenhel-antey. ¹⁰ Rap renh itethelew ipmepen, anantherrap iteth arrpemarl anaynteyew. Anantherrap iterl-arayntem angka nhenh Akngey-wenh. Angka ra ilem, rarl anewantherr athemerrem. Alakenh-anyem anantherr Akngey-angkwarr anem aleth-antey, ikwer-warl alpeyew, aney-alpeyew intem-antey.

¹¹ Akngeyelan ayenh rlanew, ayeng intem-antey alhaynteyew apmer arrpanenh-warl, angka mwerr-angker ikwerenh ilerl-apaynteyew, ikwerenh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew. ¹² Mwerr ayeng awelheyl Akngeyew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwernew, ayenh akwernemel tyayl-warl. Ayengan nyerrerrey-angenh, ayengap iterremel aneyel rlterrk-antey Jesus-ew. Atha renh iterl-areyel. Ra ayenh arntarnt-arayntemarl, ayeng apmwangkwarrarl alhewerr. Ra aleth ayenh arntarnt-arem arlta yanhew-atety, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhew-atety.

¹³⁻¹⁴ Akngeyel ra ngenh anthew angka ikwerenh. Ntwarl angka akalty-antheyel ingwer-rnem, mwanty-antey angka irrkaty-antey ilaynteyew, atharl awank ngenh ilew. Nthakenh ngenh ingwerentyel iley-angenh, ntwara angka apmwangkwarr ilaynteyew. Ngan iterr-aynteyew Jesus-ew intem-antey, ingwer-rnemew-then ilkelh-aynteyew intem-antey. Inweng Mwerr-angker ngkweng-itwel aneyel, rap ngenh arntarnt-areyel, alakenh-anyem anaynteyew.

Artwa anyent Onesiphorus ra Paul irrngerney-anthenh tyayl-itwew

¹⁵⁻¹⁸ Ntwara kel iterl-aremel awew, yanhrnem Christian-rnem Asia-itwew atyeng-wety intwemelerrew. Phygelus-then Hermogenes-then ratherr intwemelerrew atyeng-wety arrpemarl. Onesiphorus ranap alakenh-wenylarl. Ra apetyew nhenh-warl Rome-warl, rap nthwenh atyeng apmer arrpanenhel, ayenh arey-alheyew-atety tyayl-itwew. Ranap apetyew alhewer arnkaty-antey. Ayengan inkwerelhey-ayntew rwanng ikwer. Artwa yanh-atherr arrangwarl. Ratherr nyerrerrenh, nhenh-warl tyayl-warl apetyewerr. Alakenh-anyem athanap Akngey intemarl ayerneyel, Onesiphorus renh arntarnt-araynteyew ikwerenh-rnem-then. Ntwara iterl-areylarl, ayengarl anenh Ephesus-itwew. Ran ayenh arntarnt-arenharl. Athan Akngey ayerneyel, ra athamerr-aynteyew Onesiphorus ikwer arlta ikwerel, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhel.

2

Jesus-wenh warrkenh mwerr-angker anaynteyew

¹ Timothy nganap alerey atyenh inngapenyarl aneyel. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh ileyel, rlterrk-antey nga anaynteyew. Jesus Christ-el ngenh rlterrk mpwarem, rarl ngkweng athamerreyelarl. ² Ntwan ayenh awenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert atharl akalty-anthenh akngerr-warl. Ntwanem angka yanhan ingwer-rnemew ilaynteyew. Mwerr-rnem rlwana,

renh-rnemarl ingwer-rnemel kel iterl-areyel. Renh-rnem akalty-antha, rernemaw ingwer yanh-rnem-anem akalty-anthaynteyew.

³ Ntwan iterl-areyel, Jesus Christ-wenharl ngan aneyel. Artwa ahawarr-apeny ngan aneyel ikwer, artwa army-areny-apeny. Artwa ahawarr-rnem pwarrkerrem, rernemap ipmelhey-angenharl, arrangkw. Rernemap pwarrk aneyelpey-angenh, aleth atwerrey-angker anayntem, ipmelhey-angenh. Ngan alakenh-anyem aneyew. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh Jesus-wenh arem, rernemap ngenh atwemarl. Ngan aneyew artewenty iterrey-angenh, ayengarl aneyel-apeny. ⁴ Ntwa iterl-areyelarl, artwa ahawarr nthakenh warrk ingwer-warl aylpey-angenh, rarl army-itwew aneyeleng-areyan. Ranap artwa ilkwa ikwerenhewant warrkerreyel, renh irrngerney-anthaynteyew. Kel alakenh-anyem Jesus ra ngkwengew-artey aneyel. Ngan awelh-aynteyew ikwer, ntwap ilek-ilek mpwaraynteyew, rarl ileyel-angkwarr.

⁵ Atha ngenh ileyel angka ingwer-anem anterreyelarl-akert. Artwernem anterreyel ingkerrenh-antey iwerrel-antey. Rernemap iterl-areyel, arraty-angkwarr anterreyew, rwewarr. Nthakenh akwerterrp-angkwarr anterrey-angenh. Alakenh artwa anyentan anterrem arraty, ranap ingwer-rnem antengelemarl, rap inem ilengem mwerr-angker. Alakenh-anyeman ngap intem warrkerr-ayntem Jesus Christ-ew, arraty-antey alhayntemel, rap ngkweng anthem mwerr-angker.

⁶ Artwa katenew-arteyew-anem nga iterreyew. Ranap rlterrk inngey warrkerr-aynteyew, ntang arrern-aynteyewan, amern lyapelhel-aynteyew. Amern yanh ampengerrenty, remernt arlkwem amern ingwer-rnemew-wety. ⁷ Aleth angka yanh-rnemew iterr-araynteyew, atharl pip nhenh-angkwarr ileyel. Akngeyel angka renh-rnem ngkweng anayntel-aynteyew.

⁸ Timothy, nga iterr-aynteyew Jesus-ewant. Ranap Atyetyart David-wenh-anteyarl, awank-akerrarl anenh. Rernemap Jesus-an irrwernenh, renhap atwew ipmew-antey. Akngeyelanap renh itetheleynew angkeparl. Athan angka nhenh ileyel-antey ingwer-rnemew. ⁹ Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh irrwernenh, tyayl-warlap ayenh akwernewan. Ayenhap arlaw atherr arertnew tyeynel irrtiyert-awarr-apeny. Nthakenh tyeynel rernem angka Akngey-wenhan arertney-angenh, arrangkw. Aleyan apmer arrpanenh-warl ingwer-rnemel angka yanh an ilerl-apeyel.

¹⁰ Alakenh-anyemap ayeng ipmelhey-angenh anaynteyew, rlterrkarl aynteyel-angkwarr atyeng. Ayengan inkwerelhemel aneyel tyaylel, akngerrelan angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert aweyel-anteyarl. Yanh-rneman Akngeyel renh-rnem arrwekel-antey rlwanew, rap renh-rnem arntarnt-arayntem intem-antey. Rernemap aney-alpem ikwer-itwel intem-antey, ilwey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Angka nhenh-rneman iterl-araynteyew, anantherrarl apmelerr angkerremarl. Inngarlap rerneman.

Anantherr renh apententy, apmwewety ipmelhemel, ingwer-ingweran anantherr anayntem-anem ikwer-itwel. Anantherr ilwew-apeny, Jesus rarl ilwew-apeny arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel, nthakenh anantherr apmwangkwarr aney-angenh-anem.

¹² Anantherr Jesus renh apententy, ingwer-rnemelan anenantherrrenh irrwern-ayntemarl. Anantherranap artewentyel iterrey-angenharl, ingwer-ingweran anantherr aney-alpemarl ikwer-itwel, atyetyart-rnem-then ingkerrenh aney-alpem. Anantherrarl apek angkem, "Atha renh iterl-arey-angenh,"

ingwer-ingweran ranem angkem, "Athan ngenh iterl-arey-angenh arrpemar!"

¹³ Anantherr apek intwemerlerrem ikwer-wety, ranap nthakenh anewantherr-wety intwemerlerrey-angenharl. Ran mwerr aneyel intemarl, rarl ilew-angkwarr. Ranap alakenh-anyem intem anayntem.

Akngey ranap ilkelheyel warrkenh nhelkwer-anyemew

¹⁴ Angka nhenh aleth-antey ilaynteyew tyaty-areny-rnemew apmer yanh-itwew Ephesus-itwew, rernem iylpelerrewerr. Rernemap nthakenh ilterrey-angenh anaynteyew, angka ilek-ilek-they ilterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwer-rnemel awenty, rernemap intwemerlerrem-anemarl Akngey-wety. ¹⁵ Alakenh-anyem nga aleth-antey warrkerr-aynteyew. Mwerr-angkwarr akalty-anthey-angkerarlap nga anaynteyewan. Akngey ranap ngkweng inkwerelh-ayntemarl. Ranap warrkenh nhelkwer-anyemew ilkelheyel. Aleth-antey angka mwerr-angker ilaynteyew nyerrerrey-angenhel. ¹⁶ Yanh-rnem angka apmwernemarl angkeyel-rnem, menty angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Rerneman akalty-antheyel angka apmwarl. Angka yanh-lkwerelan ingwer-rnem apatelheleyel, rernemap intwemerlerrem Akngey-wety. ¹⁷ Angka yanh rap tywen-apyenarl, arlkewarl arlpimperrey-angkerarl, ipmew atwey-angker. Artwa yanh-atherr, Hymenaeus-then Philetus-then, ratherr tywen-apyen alakenh-anyem. ¹⁸ Awank-akerr ratherr Akngey apentenh arraty-angkwarr, aleyanap ratherr apmwangkwarr-anem apenteyel. Alakenh ratherr akalty-antheyel: "Akngeyel kelarl awank itethelew akngerr ipmepenh. Anantherranap arrangkwarl. Anantherran iteth-antey aneyel ahern nhenhel. Anantherr ilwenty, nthakenh Akngeyel anenhantherrenh itetheley-angenharl, arrangkw."

Alakenh ratherr akalty-antheyel, inngewenyarlap yanhan! Apmwel-ayeth ratherr akalty-antheyel. Ingwer-rneman awelheyel ikwer-atherr, rernemap iterrey-angenh-anem Akngeyew.

¹⁹ Akngeyel angka ikwerenh inngarl anewantherr anthew. Angka yanhan rlterrkarl apwert-apyen. Nthakenh ingwerentyel apwert yanh arnangeley-angenh. Akngeyel angka rlterrk atherr apwert yanh-warl ingkwernew. Angka anyent ingwerelan alakenh-anyem iley: "Akngeyelan kel iterl-areyel ikwerenh-rnem." Angka ingwerelan alakenh-anyem iley: "Ingwerenty ra inweng anhelhem Akngey-warl, ranap intwemerlerremel apmwewety anaynteyew."

²⁰ Atha ngenh ilem angka ingwer-anem pety-angkwarr. Warl ilk-witwew ampwal ilek-ilek aynteyel. Ampwal ingwer-rneman mwerr-angker inngernemarl, man ilkwewantew-arelh - irrkwernem gold-penh, spoon-rnem thilp-penh apek. Ampwal yanh-lkwer-rnem-itwew amern mwerr-angker arlkwem. Ampwal ingwer-rneman arwerl-penharl, ingwer-rneman atnthepenharl. Ampwal nhelkwer-rnemanap apmwamwamew-arelh-then arternngew-arelh-then. ²¹ Akngey-wenh-rnemanap alakenh irrkaty-antey arrpemar. Anantherr ipmelhem apmwewety, anantherrap anem mwerr-angker, ampwal gold-penh-apyen. Anantherrap ikwerenh-rnem mwerr-angker impen-rnem anem. Akngeyelanap anenhantherrenh rlwanem, ikwer warrkerreyew. Anantherranap arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, ranap anewantherr inkwerelhem-anem.

²² Artwa akely-rnem arelh aleyak-rnem-then rerneman amentarl ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrarl alheyel. Rerneman mpweny ayntew-aynteyel,

ilek-ilek apmwel-ayeth mpwaremel. Timothy, nthakenh ngan alakenh alhey-angenh apmwangkarr, nga intwemerlerreyew alakenh-anyem-wety. Arraty-angkwarr-antey alakenh anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr, Akngey-angkwarr-antey intem ikwerewant iterremel, ingwer-rnemew mwerr-angkwarr ilkelhemel anaynteyew, ahelerrey-angenh ingweren-tyew. Arternp anaynteyew alakenh intem Akngeyarl apenteyel-rnem-itwel, Akngeyewant perayerremel, mwerr-angkwarrant.²³ Ingwer-rnemanap arwengk aneyel, nthakenh awelhey-angenh. Rernemap akwerrp-antey, arrangkwel aleth ilterreyel. Ikwer-rnem-wety menty anaynta!²⁴ Nga warrkenh Akngey-wenh, nthakenh ntwaw ingwer-rnem-then iltey-angenh. Jesus-ew rlterrk iterr-aynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-angkwarr. Mwerr-angkwarr nga anaynteyew, Akngey-wenh angkant ilayntemel ikwer-rnem.²⁵⁻²⁶ Arrenty ilkwa ra ingwer-rnem irrtwerremel ileyel. Ra renh-rnem ilpertelelheyel, ikwerenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyew. Rernem ilterreyel arrangkwel. Akngey-wenh warrkenhelan mwerranteyel renh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew, rernemarl ahelerreyel ikwer. Kel rernemap iterrem arraty-angkwarr apek, Akngeyarl ikwer-rnem arternp-antey angkeyel. Rernem apek amperrngerremel angkeperrem ikwer-warl.

3

Jesus apey-alpeyew-alenty, akngerran intwemerlerreyenh ikwer-wety

¹ Timothy, nga angka ingwerew-anem iterr-aynteyew. Rlterrk-anem aneyenh Akngey-wenh-rnemewan, Jesus apey-alpeyew-alentyan.

² Akngerranap ingwer-rnemew ilkelhey-angenh aneyenh. Ament inkwerelhemel anerl-aneyenh, ikwer-rnemewant iterr-aynteyenh. Rernemap ilkelh-aynteyenh man akngerrew ilek-ilek-thenew, nakelhemel inkwerelhemel anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnem-wety arkarerremel. Akngerran angkerl-aneyenh angka apmwel arrarletyel-then ingwer-rnemewarl. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-wenh-thenew awelhey-angenh, antwerraynerl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnemelan inerl-aneyenh ilek-ilek ingkerrenh ingwer-rnem-wety, inkwerelhey-angenh-anemarl ikwer-rnemew. Rernemap antwerraynerl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem. Rernemap awelhey-angenh Akngeyew, apmwangkwar-antey alherl-aneyenh.

³ Ingwer-rneman mwerr aney-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Atwerrenty-penh amperrngerrey-angenh, antwerraynerl-aneyenh-antey. Rernemap alherl-aneyenh tyel-angkaynteyew ingwer-rnemew. Rerneman iterrerl-aneyenh-antey, apmwangkwarant anaynteyew arrkent. Ahel-antey anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnem atwaynteyew. Ilkelhey-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew.⁴ Ingwer-rnemelan ikwer-rnem apelty ahay-iwerl-aneyenh ingwer-rnemew, renh-rnem atwaynteyew ipmew. Alhewer rernem ilek-ilek mpwarerl-aneyenh, mwerranty-tangkwel iterrey-angenharl. Rernemap inkwerelherl-aneyenh tyak, nakelherl-anemel-antey. Rerneman anerl-aneyenh Akngeyew iterrey-angenh, arwa arrkentant alherl-aneyenh, iterrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew.⁵ Christian-rnem-arrpantey rerneman iterrerl-aneyenh. Arrangkwarl, Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Inweng Mwerr-angker aney-angenh ikwer-rnem-itwew, arawerrng ikwerenh atnyeney-angenharl. Menty ikwer-rnem-itwew aney-angenh.

⁶⁻⁷ Artwa weth-ikwer-rneman alherlewem warl arrpanenh-warl, angka apmwa ilaynteyew arelh-rnemew. Arelh yanh-rneman nthakenh rlterrk iterrey-angenh, rerneman nyerrerreyelarl, awankarl apmwel-ayeth

anenh. Rernemap intem apmwangkwar aneyel, intem awelhemel angka apmwew-antey. Arelh rernem angka rlengkeny-angkwarrant aweyew, angka Jesus-akert iyelperrewerrarl.

⁸ Timothy, ntwaw angka awankenyer iterl-areyel artwa ilkwa atherr-akert, awank-akerrarl Egypt-itwew anenh, itnanap Jannes-then Jambres-then? Ratherr atyetyart ilkwa Pharaoh artwerelew, Moses-el angka Akngey-wenharl ilenh-wety. Alakenh arrpemar artwa weth-rnemelan aley ingwer-rnem artwereleyel, angka mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh awewerr. Irrtywerremel rernem ileyel apmwangkwar, ilerreyel ingwer-rnem-then. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem irrenteyenh. ⁹ Ingwer-ingweranap ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, rernemar arwengk-rneman angkeyel. Ingwer-rnem ikwer-rnemew anerl-aneyenh awelhey-angenh-anemar.

Akngey-wenh angka aleth apent-aynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-angkwarran

¹⁰ Timothy, ngan ingwer yanh-rnem-apeny-weny aneyel, apmwangkwararl akalty-antheyel-rnemarl. Ntwap iterl-areyel, angka atharl akalty-antheyelan, ayenganap aneyel arraty-angkwarrarl. Ntwap ayenh arenh, Akngeyewarl ayeng warrkerrenh intem, ikwerant awelhemel. Ntwan ayenh arenh, arraty intemarl ayeng anenh. Ntwan ayenh arenh, warrk yanh atha iwerl-alhey-angenh-antey, rlterrkarl atyeng anenh-angkwarr. Aleth-antey ayengan warrkerrenh, angka Akngey-wenh akalty-anthemel. Ntwap ayenh arenh, ayengar inkwerelhenh ingwer-rnemewan, aleth-antey ikwer-rnem ilkelhemel.

¹¹ Ntwan iterl-areyelar, ilek-ilek atyeng rlterrk anenh tawen irpety yanh-rnem-itwew, Antioch, Iconium, Lystra-itwew. Artwa apmwernemelan atyeng rlterrk inngey arrernenh, irrwampenh-anthemel innga. Akngeyelanap ayenh arntarnt-arenh intem, ayengap anenh iteth-antey. ¹² Alakenhap ra apmelerr aynteyel Akngey-wenh-rnemew, rernemar ikwerenh-angkwarr aneyel arraty-angkwarr, ikwerant iterremel. ¹³ Apmwa yanh-rnem anyelk-awarr-rnem, rernemarl irrttywerremel ileyel, aleth-anteyap rernem anem apmwel-ayeth. Ingwer-rnemelan irrttywerremel arrpemar ikwer-rnem-warl ilayntem.

¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Timothy nganap alakenh-wenyarl. Ngan intemarl arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Ntwap iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelar angka mwerr-angker ngenh anthew. Angka ranap inngarl, ntwan iterl-areyelar. Ngarl akelyank anenhel, ngap angka ikwer akaltyerrenharl. Akngeyelan artwa angkakert-rneman ilenh, rernem ingkwern-aynteyew pip-warl awank-akerr. Awelhemel anaynteyew ikwer. Angka yanhelan ileyel, Akngeyel anenhantherrenh itethelem apmwewety. Anantherran iterl-araynteyew, Jesus-arl katy ilwew anewantherr. Anantherrap intwemerlerreyew apmwewety, renhap ayern-ayntemel, anenhantherrenh arratyel-aynteyew. ¹⁶ Akngey ra ament-antey angka ilek-ilek ilew pip ikwerenh-itwew. Awank-akerr ra artwa angkakert-rnem ilenh, angka ikwerenh ingkwern-aynteyew pip-warl. Angka ikwerenh-angkwarran ran anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Angka yanh-angkwarr rap anenhantherrenh ilteyelar, anantherrarl apmwangkwar-anem aneyel. Angka yanh-angkwarr ra anenhantherrenh arratyeyel, anantherrap anerl-aneyenh rapeny-anem. ¹⁷ Alakenh-anyemap ra ikwerenh-rneman anenhantherrenh akalty-antheyel, anantherrap mwerr-angkwarr-anem warrkerreyew ikwer. Rap anenhantherrenh ilem, anantherrap awelheyew mwerr-angkwarr.

4

¹ Timothy, iympelerrey-angenh-antey angka nhenhew: Jesus ran inngarl apey-alpeyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Ranap aneyel atyetyart ilkwarl, rarl ingkerrenh ayernerl-aneyenh ikwerenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemarl ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, rernemarl arraty-angkwarr anenh, arrangkw apek. Iteth-rnem-then ipmepenh-rnem-then ra ayernerl-aneyenh. Ntwan kel iterl-areyel. Alakenh-anyem atha ngenh rlterrk-antey ileyel, Akngeyel-then Jesus-el-then aweyel-wety: ² aleth-antey angka Akngey-wenh ilaynteyew. Ingwer-rnem apek ngkweng awelhem, arrangkw apek. Arwa aleth-antey ilaynteyew. Ntwa apek ingwer-rnem arem, apmwangkwarrarl alheyel, ila renh-rnem arternp-antey alakenh: "Arrantherran apmwangkwarr-antey alheyel." Renh-rnem akaltyeleyew mwerranteyel-antey, nyerrel-anthey-angenh. ³ Ingwer-ingwer apek rernem awelhey-angenharl ngkweng. Ra aynteyenh alakenh-anyem: angka Akngey-wenh-wetyan akgerr arlkarreyenharl. Rerneman artwa apmwernemewant awelherl-aneyenh, angka apmwewarl akalty-antheyel-rnemewant. Angka nhenh-lkwerew rernem ilkelheyenh awelh-aynteyew. Artwa yanh-rnemelan alakenh-anyem akalty-antheyn-ayntem. ⁴ Rernemap iympa akentelhemarl, angka arraty awewerr. Rernemanap ilkelheyenh, angka apmwewant awelh-aynteyew, arraty-angkwarr-weny.

⁵ Nganap aley ikwer-rnem-apeny-wenyarl. Aleth iterr-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Ingwer-rnemelarl irrwernem-angkwarr, aleth rlterrk-antey anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemel ngenh irrwernenty, ngan artewenty iterrey-angenharl. Aleth ileyn-aynteyew angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert. Akngeyelan ngenh anthew warrk ilkwa, kel nga warrkerreyew ywerrelheleyew-atety.

⁶ Ayengan artwamp-anemerrew, ayengap ingwer-ingwer ilweyenh-anem. Ntwan iterlarl-areyel, artwa ingkart-rnemelarl aker rwewarl ampernemel anthenh Akngey-warl. Alakenh-anyeman ayeng-anem anthehem ikwer-warl. ⁷ Ayengan warrkerrenh artewentyel Akngeyew. Warrk yanh rarl anthew, ayeng warrkerreyel-antey, ipmelheyew-atety. Aleyan ayeng Akngeyew iterreyel-antey. ⁸ Aleyan ayeng arternp-antey mpwelheyel ikwer, rarl apey-alpeyenhew. Arlta yanhel rarl apey-alpeyenhel, ra ingkerrenh ayernerl-aneyenh arraty-angkwarr. Rap atyeng antheyenh mwerr-angker, ayengarl ipmelhey-angenh anenhew. Ingwer-rnemarl mpwelhenh-rnemew ikwer, rap ikwer-rnem antheyenh mwerr-angker arrpemarl.

Paul angkeyel Timothy-ew, "Aptyeyew atyeng-warl."

⁹⁻¹² Timothy, anamerl atyeng-warl apetya. John Mark akngetya ngkweng-angkwarr. Ran mwerrarl, ra atyeng-angkwarr warrkerreyew. Akgerr atyenh-rnem rernem alpew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Demas ran ilkelheyel, arrkenterr-aynteyew ilek-ilek akngerrel. Rap arlkarrerrew, ayeng-wety anewerr, ayenh iwerl-alhemel, apmer Thessalonica-warlanem alpew. Crescens ra apmer Galatia-warlarl alpew, Titus-an alpew apmer Dalmatia-warlarl. Tychicus-an atha thwenew apmer Ephesus-warl ngkweng-warl pip nhenh-akert. Aleyan Luke-ant-anem atyeng-itwew aneyel Rome nhenh-itwew. INSERT MAP? ¹³ Ngarl apetyem apekan, ngap alhem apmer yanh-angkwarr Troas-angkwarr. Athan apmer yanh-itwew panty atyenh iwerl-alhew artwa Carpus-itwew. Ntwa panty akngetya

atyeng-warl. Pwek atyenh-rnem-then akngetya. Nga iylpellerrey-angenh-antey pwek nanikwet yenp-penh yanh-rnemew, ntwā akngetyarl, impen-antey.

¹⁴ Ntwā renh iterl-areyel artwā yanh Alexander? Ran ilek-ilek mpwarey-angkerarl ayen-penh. Ra ayenh irrwernenh. Menty renh tyarlewem, Akngeyant awakelheyew ikwer. ¹⁵ Mwerranty-antey ikwer-wety arntarnt-arelheyew, ra ngenh-then irrwernewerr. Ra anenhantherrenh aleth iltenh, anantherrarl angka mwerr-angker ilenh-wety. Ran arrkernelhenh, anenhantherrenh arternp artwereleyew.

¹⁶ Ayengarl court-itwew rtnenheng-arey, rerneman ayenh ayntarrp-ilenh. Ingwerenty apekarl, atyeng-they angkey-angenh. Rerneman ingkerr-antey anterrew aterel. Kel mwerraw. Athan Akngey ayerneyel, rernem menty aneyew, ikwer-rnem awakelhey-angenh. ¹⁷ Akngeyan yanh-antey atyeng-itwew arrer-antey anenh court-itwew. Artwā court-ew-arteyelan ikwerenh-rnem ilanthey-angenharl, ayenh layen-rnem-warl antheyewan. Akngeyelan ayenh intem arntarnt-arenh, ayeng rltterkerreyew-atety. Rap ayenh alpemelenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilaynteyew apmer ikwer-areny-rnem-warl. Rerneman Jew-wenyarl, rernemap Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. ¹⁸ Akngeyelan ayenh intemarl arntarnt-arayntem, ingwer-rnem apmwangkwarl atyeng tyel-angkerl-anewerr. Rernem ayenh atwem, kel mwerr. Akngeyelan ayenh akngeynem irrwerl, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Ran aneyel ilkwa aleth-antey. Aley ingkerrenhel renhant nakemel anaynteyew. Inngarlap ran.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹⁹ Arelh Priscilla-warl “Hallo” katy angka atyeng, artwā anewikw-warl-then Aquila-warl. Artwā Onesiphorus-warl “Hallo” katy angka atyeng, ikwerenh-rnemew-then. ²⁰ Artwā Erastus apmer Corinth-el ingkernarl arteny aneyel. Artwā ingweran Trophimus atha iwerlerlpew apmer Miletus-itwewarl, arntetyerrewarl. ²¹ Timothy nga arrkernelha, anamerl apetyeyew nhenh-warl, alyangkwarrewerr-anem. Ingwer-rnemel Jesus-arl apenteyel-rnem apmer nhenh-itwew, rernem “Hallo” ngkweng angkeyel. Artwernem Eubulus, Pudens Linus-then rernem “Hallo” angkeyel, arelh Claudia-then. ²² Timothy, ayeng perayerreyel Jesus-warl alakenh-anyem, “Jesus, ngan anaynteyew Timothy-itwew. Ngan athamerr-aynteyew ikwer, ikwerenh-rnemew-then.”

Kel-antey.

Titus

Akwerlp kwaty alay ampepel, apmer itnan Crete. Artwa ingwer itnan Titus apmer Crete-areny anenh. Paul-el pip thwenek Titus-warl, ingkart arrernetyek apmer ikwer-areny-rnem, rernem angka Akngey-kenh arraty-angkwarr apentetyek.

¹ Ayeng Paul Akngey-kenh warrkenh, Jesus Christ-kenh angkakert. Atha Akngey-kenh angka arraty akalty-anthetyek, rernem Inkart-angkwarr arraty innga apenterl-ayntetyek, iterl-arayntetyek. ² Awank-akerr Akngeyel arrwekel anwenhantherr alhelek, ingkerrenh itethiletiek, anwantherr intem-antey iteth anayntetyek. Akngeyel ileyel innga, irrtwerremel iley-angenh. ³ Akngeyel angka anwekantherr arrwekel arrernek, anwantherr renh iterl-aretyek arraty innga. Aley anwantherr-anem Akngey-kenh angka iterl-aretyek innga. Akngeyel ayenh ilantheke, atha arrenhantherr ingkerrenh angka mwerr-angker akalty-anthetyek. ⁴ Titus, athan pip nhenh ngkweng-warl thwenem. Inkart-areny arrpemar ngan, ayeng-apyen. Aylanth Akngey anyent tnakeyelarl, ikwerant inkwerelheyelarl. Inkart Akngeyel ngenh arntarnt-arem, atnyenem Jesus Christ-el-then, nga mwerr-angkwarr anetyek Christ Jesus-angkwarr.

Titus-el ingkart-rnem rnkernetyek

⁵ Apmer Crete-itwek atha ngenh iwerl-alhek, ntwawarrk ngkwengh ywerrelhiletiek, ingkart-rnem-anem rnkernetyek, rernem tawen arpanenhel warrkirr-ayntetyek. ⁶ Rernem mwerr-angkwarr anetyek ingkerrenh, ampernem-then ingkerrenh. Rernem anew ikwer-rnem-kenh-akert anayntetyek Inkart-kenh-angkwarr-antey. Ampernem apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh anetyek, ingwerel-rnem nthakenh ayntarrp-ilemel iley-angenh anayntetyek.

⁷ Artwa tyaty-areny Inkart-kenh atyetyart rernem ayntarrp-ilemel iley-angenh anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh angkant rernem ilayntetyek, ahelirrey-angenh anayntetyek, tnakelhey-angenh anayntetyek, man anyelkel iney-angenh ingwer-rnem-kenh. ⁸ Rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, ingwer-rnem-akert, renh-rnem arntarnt-aretyek ingkerrenh, angka mwerr nhek inkwerelhemel awelhetyek. Rernem ikwa arraty-angkwarrant itengirretiek, apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh. ⁹ Rernem angka arratyant apent-ayntetyek, ingwer-rnemek awelhey-angenh, rernem ingwer-rnem angka arraty akalty-anthayntetyek, ingwer-rnem rernem ilpertilhilerl-anekerr Akngey-kenh angkekety.

¹⁰ Ingwer-rnemel Jew-rnem-angkwarr apenteyel-rnem rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel. ¹¹ Rernem manekant iterreyel, Rernem alakenh akalty-antheyel, ingwerel-rnem renh-rnem man anthayntetyek. Arrantherr renh-rnem artweriletiek, rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel-kety. ¹² Awank-akerr artwa apmer Crete-areny anyent, artwa tyak ra angkek, "Crete-areny-rnem irrtwerremel iley-angker-rnem. Rernem ankety, warrkirrey-angenh-anem, atnwenth ateralth-rnem-apyen. Rernem apmwangkwarr mpwareyel."

¹³ Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Ntwaw Inkart-areny-rnem artewentyel akalty-anthayntetyek, Akngey-kenh angkek, arraty innga,

rernem Akngey-angkwarr arraty anetyek. ¹⁴ Renh-rnem ilay, Jew-rnem-kenh angkek awelhey-angenh anetyek. Angka ilenhan rernemarrp mpwarek arraty-wenyarl. Angka Jesus-akert arratyekant awelh-ayntenherrarey.

¹⁵ Rernem apmwangkwarr akalty-antheyel. Amern-then aker-then alhewer arlkwetyek, mwerr-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. Amern-then aker-then arlkwemel, nthakenh Akngey-angkwarr apmwelhiley-angenh. ¹⁶ Rerneman ilelhem, rernem Akngeyek akalty-arrpanteyarl. Anantherr areyel, rernemarl apmwangkwarr apenteyel arraty-angkwarr-arrpantey, rernem Akngeyek akwerrp inngarl aneyel. Rernem Akngeyek awelhey-angenh. Rernem mwerr-angkwarr Akngeyek lwewarrernelhey-angenh.

2

Titus-el Ingkart-areny-rnem ingkerrenh akalty-anthetyek

¹ Titus-ay, arraty-angkwarr ntwā akalty-anthayntetyek angka Jesus-akert. ² Artwa ampwernem ingkerrenh ilay, wayn akngerr antywey-angenh, rernem iylpareth anayntetyek, Akngey-kenh-angkwarr, rernem arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek ipmelhey-angenh. ³ Arelh ampwernem ilay, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek, Ingkartek intem-antey iterrerrl-ayntetyek, rernem angka ingwerek iley-angenh anayntetyek, rernem ngkwarl wayn akngerrek artewentyel inkwerelhey-angenh anayntetyek. ⁴⁻⁵ Rernem arelh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthayntetyek, rernem mwerr iterretyek, rernem anew ikwer-rnem-kenhek inkwerelhemel awelhetyek, ampa ikwer-rnem-kenhek inkwerelhetyek, arraty-angkwarr itengirretyek, warl ikwer-rnem-kenh arntarnt-aretyek, anew ikwer-rnem-kenhek awelhetyek. Rernem alakenh arraty apententy, ingwer-rnemel kel renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr tnakem, Akngey-kenh angkek irrpelthirrey-angenh anetyek.

⁶ Artwa anthety-rnem ilay, rernem arternpel ilayntetyek, arraty-angkwarr apenterl-ayntetyek. ⁷ Nga mwerr-angkwarr anenty, ingwerel-rnem ngenh mwerr-angkwarr apentem. Ntwā ngkwenh-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek, rernem arraty-angkwarr ngenh apenterl-ayntetyek arrpemarl. ⁸ Angka mwerr-angkwarr angkaynta ingwer-rnemek, angka apmwangkwarr angkey-angenh, apmwernemel ngenh ywarn ayntarrp-ilekerr, apmwangkwarr ntwā akalty-antherl-anenty-arrpantey. ⁹ Artwa warrkenh-rnem akalty-anthay, rernem atyetyart-rnemek awelh-ayntetyek, ikwer-rnem angkep angkeyney-angenh.

¹⁰ Anyelkel ikwer-rnem-they iney-angenh, mwerr-angkwarr anayntetyek. Rernem mwerr-angkwarr apententy, ingwer-rnem rernemap iterl-arem-anem Akngey-kenh angka renh, "Arraty inngarl nhel-rneman apenteyel." ¹¹ Akngey ingkerrenhek inkwerelheyel, rap ahern-areny ingkerrenh itethiletyek. ¹² Ra anwenhantherr akalty-anthek, anwantherr apmwekety ipmelhetyek arraty-angkwarr, mwerr-angkwarr, ahern nhel anetyek. ¹³ Anwantherr iterl-areyel, anwantherr ingkerrenh alerl-antey ikwer mpwelheyel, rarl rlterrk ilkwakert apey-alpeyehkek, Jesus Christ, itethiley-angker ilkwa anwekantherrenh. ¹⁴ Ran katy ilwek anwekantherr, anwenhantherr apmwekety itethiletyek. Ra anwekantherr ilkelhek, anwantherr ikwerrenh-rnem anayntetyek, ikwerrenh-angkwarr arraty apent-ayntetyek.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rnem arraty-angkwarr akalty-anthetyek ywerreyek-atwety. Renh-rnem ilay, mwerr-angkwarr rernem anetyek rlterrk, rernem

arntarnt-arelh-ayntetyek. Ingwer akengenty angkenty, ikwer arrkngert angketyek, artweriletyek. Nyerrirrey-angenh renh-rnem ilay, arraty-angkwarr!

3

Mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek

¹ Ntwa renh-rnem akalty-antha, rernem atyetyart ilkwernemek inkw-erelhemel iylpareth awelh-ayntetyek. ² Rernem mwerrant-arey ingker-renh anayntetyek, ilterrey-angenh. ³ Awank anwantherr apmwangkwarr anenh. Ampwal ingwer-kenh-they anwantherr alharlkwerrenh. Anwantherr artwerrety anenh, ingwer-rnem-kety arlkarirrenh, ingwer-rnem anwekantherrety arlkarirrenh arrpemar. ⁴⁻⁶ Ikwer-theyan Akngeyel Jesus renh thwenek anwekantherr-warl, anwenhantherr itethiletyek, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek anwekantherrenh-angkwarr-weny, ikwerenh-angkwarrant anwantherr anayntetyek. Anwekantherr-angkwarr nthakenh anwantherr iteth intem-antey aney-angenh. Ran anwenhantherr arntarnt-arenh. Inkart Akngeyel Itnweng renh thwenek, Jesus-angkwarr, anwenhantherr lyertynyiletyek, anwantherr iteth intem-antey anayntetyek. ⁷ Akngeyel anwenhantherr atnyenyel ipmelhey-angenhel, anwantherr arraty Akngey-angkwarr anayntetyek, anwantherr iterl-aretyek anwantherr ikwer-itwek intem-antey aney-alpetyek. ⁸ Angka nhenh arraty inngarl aynteyel. Ayeng ilkelheyel ntwaga angka nhenh rlterrk innga akalty-anthayntetyek, Jesus-arl tnakeyel-rnem rernem mwerr-angkwarr apentetyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aretyek. Angka nhenh rlterrk innga athan ileyel, impen-angkwarr. ⁹ Arrwekeleny-rnem-kenh angkethey ilterrey-angenh anayntetyek, Jew-rnem-kenh-they, amentirretyek Jew ikwer-rnem-they. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Ahel iltey-angker-rnem rernem apmwangkwarrarl iterreyel, ahel atwerrerl-ayntetyekantar. Alakenh-angkwarrarl rernem apmwelhileyel. Renh-rnem artweriletyek, "Ahel ilterrey-angenh, anwantherr anetyek mwerrant-arey." Rernem ngkweng awelhey-angenh irrpelthirremel, ntwap renh-rnem iletyek arrpemar anyent-inger-antey. Ikwer-theyan ament-anem ikwer-rnem-kety anayntetyek.

¹² Atha artwa Artemas, artwa Tychicus apek ngkweng-warl thwenem. Apetyay, ayenh rlwatetyek apmer Nicopolis-itwek. Ayeng ilenhel ngwang aneyenh alyangkw-kety. ¹³ Zenas court-areny-then Apollos-atherr renh-atherr ntwaga arntarnt-araynta, ampwal ilek-ilek renh-atherr antha, rernem Akngey-kenh angka ilerl-apayntetyek. ¹⁴ Ingkerrenh mwerr-angkwarr aleth akaltyirretyek, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-arayntetyek, rernem apatemel anerl-anekerr. ¹⁵ Atyeng-angkwarr aneyel-rnem, rernem ngkweng inkw-erelheyel. Apmer-areny ilenh-rnem-warl Jesus renharl tnakeyel-rnemek ntwaga angka mwerr-angkwarr iley-alha.

Akngeyel arrenhantherr mwantysel arntarnt-arem.

Pip James-wenh
James-el pip nhenh ingkwernew,
Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl-anem thwenew apmer
arrpanenh-warl
Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Artwa anyent James ra ingkwernew angka nhenh pip-warl. Ranap Jesus-wenh ayteyikwarl apek, ingwer apek. Iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Jesus-wenh ayteyikw ra amentewarl-tangkwel anenh. Jesus-arl ipmethey itetherrew, Aynikw ikwerenh-warl alpew irrwerl-warl, James rap Christian-anem irrew. Ikwer-penhan James tyatyew-artey anenh tawen Jerusalem-itwew. Jew ingwer-rneman apmer arrpanenh-areny Christian irrew arrpemar. Ra apek thwenew pip nhenh ikwer-rnem-warl.

James-el rap akalty-anthenh alakenh renh-rnem pip-angkwarr: “Nga Christian anem, ntwap Akngeyant-anem apentemer, ingwer-rnemel areyew. Nga apek apwert-weny, artewenty iterrey-angenh. Ingwerentyel apek rlterrk mpwarem ngkweng, ipmelhey-angenh. Anamerl-antey ahelerrey-angenh. Mwerr mpwaraynta ingwer-rnemew. Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh. Akngeyan ayerna, ngenh akalty-anthaynteyew, arraty iterr-aynteyew. Angkeperra arrenty ilkwewenh iwerr-wety. Nakelhey-angenh. Akngeyant ayern-aynta ingwer-rnemew.”

Alakenh-anyem James-el akalty-anthenh.

¹ Atha James-el pip nhenh ingkwerneyel. Ayengan Akngeyew warrk-erreyel Jesus Christ-ew-then. Atha pip nhenhan thweneyel arrewantherr ingkerr-warl Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl, apmer arleng-areny-rnem-warl-then.

Rlterrk ayntentyeng-arey, inkwerelhemelant intem anenheyew

²⁻³ Atyenh-rnem Christian-rnem, angka nhew iterr-ayntenh-arey. Arrantherran inkwerelhemelant anemer, apmwarl ayntemeng-arey. Ingwer-rnemel arrkernemeng-arey arrenhantherrenh, Akngeyewantap anyentew iterr-ayntenh-areyan. Alakenh-angkwarr arrantherr rlterrkerrrem, ipmelhey-angenh-anemar. ⁴ Ya, intem renh apententy arrantherr, arrantherrap inngarl arratyerrem, rlterrkerrrem Jesus-apeny. ⁵ Christian anyent apatemel iterrem apek, “Akngey-wenh-angkwarran atha iterl-arey-angenharl. Nthakenh irrem ayeng?” Ra Akngey ayernemer, renh akalty-antheyew. Akngeyel mwerr-angker anthey-angker, nthakenh menty away-angenh. ⁶ Anyentel renh ayerneyew arraty-angkwarr, irrpeltherrey-angenhel. Raw alakenh iterreyew, “Ya, Akngeyelan inngarl ayenh alpemeley-angker.” Nthakenh ra atherr-angkwarr iterremel ayerney-angenh, “Akngey atyeng awelhey-angenh apek.” Ra iterrenty atherr-angkwarr, ranap kwatyel alperr irrwerlap-anenty-apenyarl, arwarl irrwerlap-aneyelarl. ⁷⁻⁸ Alakenhanap ra rlterrk-weny-anteyarl. Akngeyelanap nthakenh anthey-angenharl, alakenh-anyem ayernentyan. Nthakenh renh akalty-anthey-angenh, arrangkw.

Apwert akngerr angwarey-angenh

⁹ Christian anyent arrangkw apek apwert-weny anem. Ra iterl-aremer, Akngeyarl ikwer artewentyel ilkelheyel. Alakenh iterl-aremel

ra inkwerelhemel anem. ¹⁰ Christian ingwerelan apwert akngerr apek atnyenem. Nthakenh ra tangkemel apwert-akert aney-angenh. Ra iterlaremer arrpemar, Akngeyar, ikwer-then artewentyel ilkelheyel. Alakenh iterlaremel ra inkwerelhemel anemer arrpemar. Artwa apwert akngerr-akert ra pretty-apeny, ahernelarl rtneyel-apeny. ¹¹ Aherretyelan ingkeny tyerrelhenhey-alhem, rwenp-anem irrem. Ingkenyel ampernem pretty renh, rap arleny-anem irrem, aytne-anem. Alakenh-anyem artwa apwert akngerr-akert rap atnengkanerrem-anem, apal-antey apwertewant inkwerelherl-anenty. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwerenh arrangkwerreyelpem pretty yanh-apeny.

Rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey

¹² Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwernem, awelhey-angenh ikwer-nem. Rlterrkkel-antey Akngeyan apent-aynteyew, rap inkwerelhemarl arrewantherr. Rap akngeynem, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Rap alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel ikwerarl ilkelheyel-rnemewan.

¹³ Anyent apek iterrem apmwel-ayeth-angkwarr. Nthakenh ra alakenh angkey-angenh, "Akngeyan ilkelheyel, ayeng apmwel-ayeth iterreyew." Arrangkw alakenhan! Akngeyan alakenh ilkelhey-angenharl. Anyentel Akngey renh nthakenh arrkerney-angenh, apmwel-ayeth mpwareyew. ¹⁴ Anyent iterrenty, ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alheyew, rap apmwelhele-mar. Ament-antey ra ilkelhem, apmwangkwarr alheyew. Alakenh iterremel-antey ra angkeperrem Akngey-wety, rap irrwernelhem ament-antey. ¹⁵ Ra iterrem, ikwerenharrp-angkwarr alheyew, rap anamerl-antey apmwa mpwarem. Rap apmwelhelem innganem, nthakenh ipmelhey-angenh-anem. Akngeyelap renh ilteyenh arlta anyent ikwerel, ingkerrarl ra ayerneyheng-arey. Rap renh irrenteyenh intem-antey.

Akngeyel anthem mwerr-angker

¹⁶ Atyenh-rnem, mwanty awelhenh-arey angka nhenhew, arrantherr apmwangkwarr-anem alhewerr. ¹⁷ Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anantherr arem ahern nhenh-itwew. Akngeyel rarl anyentel mpwarew, rarl anthew anewantherr. Ra mpwarew ingkeny, alkent, antyarr-akerr. Rernemap ingwer-anem irrem itwernew-then kwenyel-then. Akngey ran nthakenh ingwererrey-angenh, arrangkw. Irrkaty intem ra aneyel. ¹⁸ Angka arraty ikwerenh ilew anewantherr, anenhantherrenh-tangkwel ayerrpelemel, ikwerenh-anem aneyew. Angka nhenhel iteth atnyenem intem-antey. Anantherran impen ikwerenharl. Ilek-ilek ingwer-rneman ra mpwarew anantherr-apeny-wenyarl.

Angka Akngey-wenhew awelh-aynteyew

¹⁹ Atyenh-rnem, mwanty awelhenh-arey, atharl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Ingwerarl angkeyew, arternp-tangkwel awelheyew ikwer. Anamerl-antey rwenperremel angkey-angenh. Alakenh-weny. ²⁰ Artwa ahelengkwan nthakenh arraty aney-angenh Akngey-warl-ilwengk. ²¹ Rap ipmelhemer apmwewety-tangkwel, raw Akngeyew-anem warrkerreyew. Arrantherr apmwel-ayeth-tangkwel anenh. Aleyan arrantherr ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny anemarl, Akngey apentey-angenh-rnem-apeny-weny. Angkarl ra arrewantherr anthew, intem-antey itetheleyew. Nthakenh arrantherr apmwel-ayeth iterrey-angenh, arrangkw-anem.

²² Arrantherran angka Akngey-wenhew awelh-aynteyew. Arrkentant iympelant awey-angenh. Intem-antey mpwaraynteyew, rarl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. ²³⁻²⁴ Ingwerel apek awem angka ikwerenh, arwarlap ra aweman. Ranap glass-itwewarl inngerr arelheyel-apyeny, rap iympelerremel-anem anperl-alhem inngerr ikwerenhew. Alakenh arrantherr nthakenh arrkentant angka awey-angenh, iympelerrewerr angka ikwer. ²⁵ Angka yanh mwerr-angker inngarl! Ra akalty-antheyel, Akngeyel rarl apmwewety irrarkew. Anantherr inkwerelhemel ikwer awelhem inteman iympelerrey-angenh, Akngeyelanap inngarl anenhantherrenh irrngerney-anthem. ²⁶ Anyentan alakenh iterrem, "Ayengan Christian inngarl, Akngeyantarl apenteyelarl." Angka apmwel apek ra item. Apmwel-ayeth apek ra angkem ingwer-rnemew. Ranap mwerr-arrpantey nakelhem ament-antey. Akngeyarl ra apenteyel-arrpantey. ²⁷ Christian inngan ingwer-rnemew athamerrem. Ampa alhamp-rnem ra arntarnt-arem arelh inpert-rnem-then, rlterrrkarl ayntemeng-arey. Ingwerentyel renh arrkernem, apmwangkwarr alheyew, rap mentyarl rlterrrkel awem, angkeperrey-angelhel.

2

Akngey-angkwarran anyent-anteyarl aneyel ingkerrenh

¹ Atyenh-rnem, anantherr ingkerrenh Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnemarl. Rlterrrkarlap ran ingwer-rnem-angkwarran, irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarlar ra ingkerrenhew ilkelhem. Alakenh arrantherr lipwel ingkerrenh anaynteyew, ilkelhemel mwerrant-arey. Angka nhenhew awelhenh-arey, arrantherraw iterl-areyew. ²⁻³ Arrantherrarl tyaty-warlar akarrerrem, alethang atherr apek apetyem arrewantherr-warlar. Anyent apekan arnkwa rlengkeny-akert, iltyew-arelh-then gold-penh-akert. Ingwerentyel renh arem iterremel, "Nhayman apwert akngerrew-artey!" Rap alakenh ikwer angkem, "Nga apetya, atyeng-itwel aneyew!" Alethang ingweran arnkwa apmwakert apekarlar, ilerrelhewel-akertarl. Ingwerentyel renh arem iterremel, "Nhayman apmwarlar!" Ikwer amperrng-weny alakenh angkem, "Nhak alhaw, arleng aneyew!" ⁴ Apmwel-ayeth inngarlap alakenhan. Arnkwa rlengkeny-akertant ra arntarnt-areman. Irrepern ingwer-wetyan ra arlkarerremarl. Arrantherr anerl-anemerey anyent-antey ingkerrenh arraty-angkwarr.

⁵ Ya, atyenh-rnemay! Arternp awelhenh-arey, atharl akalty-antheyel-angkwarr. Akngerrel arem artwa irrepern yanh-apyeny-rnem, rernemap athamerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngeyanap ikwer-rnem ilkelhem artewentyelarlar. Yanh-lkwer-rneman ra ayerrpelem. Rernemant iterrem ikwer rlterrrk, ipmelhey-angenh. Rernemap aney-alpem ikwer-itwel. Rernemantarlar artewenty ilkelheyel ikwer. Ra renh-rnem arntarnt-arem intem-antey. ⁶⁻⁷ Arrantherranap apmwel-ayeth ikwer-rnem angkem, apmwa antwemel. Ingwer-rnemewant arrantherr mpwarem mwerran, apwert-akert-rnemewant. Ilekewarl alakenhan? Artwa yanh-lkwerelap arrenhantherrenh irrwernemarl. Court-emeleyew arrenhantherrenh, irrtwyerremel ayntarrp-ilemel. Rernemap Jesus-anem arrkentelhelem. Alakenh irrem apwert akngerr-akert-rneman Akngey-wenh-rnemewan.

⁸ Alakenharlar Akngeyelan ilantheyel angka ikwerenh-angkwarr: "Ilkelh-aynteyew ingwer-rnem arntarnt-aremel, ngarl ament arntarnt-arelh-apyeny." Arrantherrarl angka nhenh awem, arrantherrap arraty

anem. ⁹ Arrewantherr-wenh-rnemelant arrantherr anerl-aneman inkw-erelhemel, ingwer-rnem apekan amperelerl-anemarl. Alakenh irrentyan, Akngeyanap arrantherr arraty apentey-angenharl. ¹⁰ Angka ingwerek-ingwer aynteyel Akngey-wenh pipel. Anyent apekan iylpelerrem angka anyentew, ranap mwanty awelhey-angenharl. Anyent-inger apek ra apmwelhelem. Kel ingwerenty apek-anem angka ingkerrew-anteyarl iylpelerrem, ranap artewenty arrpemarl awelhey-angenharl. Akgerr-inger apek ra apmwelhelem. Akngeyelanap artwa renh-atherr areyel irrkaty-angkwarr anayntarl. Rap renh-atherr court-emelem irrkaty-angkwarr. ¹¹ Angka nhenhew-anem awelhenh-arey. Artwa anyentel apek akelty artwa ingwer-wenh irrtiyert-inem. Rap iterrem alakenh, "Mwerrarl ayengan. Ingwerenty atha ipmew atwey-angenharl." Akngeyanap ikwer angkem, "Ya, atha iterl-areyel, ntwaw ingwerenty ipmew atwey-angenh. Ntwanap artwa ingwer-wenh akelty irrtiyert-inew, ngay? Nganap angka anyentew awelhey-angenh-anteyarl. Alakenhanap ntwaw angka ingkerr-antey away-angenharl."

¹² Arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh apententy, angka yanhelan apmwan irrarlkemarl. Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh ayerneyenh. Rap alakenh ayerneyenh amentew-ament, "Ntwanang angka atyenhan apentenh arraty?" Ingwerentyel apekan arratyarl apentenh, ingwerentyan arrangkw apekarl. ¹³ Ingwerenty athamerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, renh-rnemap Akngeyel court-emeleyenh. Arlta anyent ikwerel athamerrey-angenh-anemarl ra ikwer-rnem. Ingwer-rnemarl athamerremel anenh ingwer-rnemew, rap athamerreyenh ikwer-rnemant, mwerr antwemel renh-rnem. Arlta ikwerel rernem rtneyenh ater-weny, rarl ingkerrenh ayerneyenheng-areyan.

Christian-rneman mwerr mpwaremel anemer

¹⁴ Atyenh-rnem, awelhenh-arey. Anyent apek athamerrey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Christian ra ilelhem. Irrtywerremelarl ra angkeyel alakenh. Ingwer-rnemew ra athamerrey-angenh, ranap Akngey-wenh-angkwarr aney-angenh alakenhey, arrangkw. Akngeyel nthakenh apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkey-angenh, rarl alakenh iterreyelan. ¹⁵ Irrepern anyent apek aneyel tyaty arrewantherrenh-itwew; panty apek atnyeney-angenh, arnkwweny-then amern-weny-then arrangkw. ¹⁶ Anyent apek ikwer angkem, "Arntarnt-arelh-aynta! Arnkwa ntywety-warl aylpaynta, amern-then arlkwaynta!" Nthekwern alakenh angkey-angenh. Arwarl arrakertelant arrantherr angkeyel alakenhan, innga anthey-angenh irrepern ikwer. Ran aneyel-antey atheperreyel angayakw. ¹⁷ Nthakenh Akngey akwerrngelant apentey-angenh, arrangkw. Mwerr mpwaraynteyew ingwer-rnemew alpemelemel, rarl angkeyel-angkwarr-antey. Arrantherr ingwer-rnemew amperrngerrey-angenh, arrantherrap Akngeyan apenteyel irrtiywerremelarl.

¹⁸ Anyent apek alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian-arl, athan Akngeyarl iterl-areyelarl." Ingwer apek-anem alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian, atharl athamerremel mwerr mpwarem ingwer-rnemew." Ayeng James alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian-arl, athan Akngeyarl iterl-areyel, atharl mwerr mpwarem athamerremel ingwer-rnemew." Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apenteyew. ¹⁹ Anyent apek alakenh angkem, "Ayengan Christian. Iterl-areyel Akngey. Rant anyent atyetyart ilkwa." Kel mwerr alakenh. Arrenty-rnem-alew? Rerneman iterl-areyel arrpemarl, Akngey anyent atyetyart ilkwaw. Rernemap atererremel arrewem ikwer-wety.

²⁰ Ingwerenty apek apmwel-ayeth-antey iterreyel? Angka arraty nhenhew mwanty awelhemer arrpemar, raw iterl-areyew. Ra athamerremel mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, rap nthakenh Christian ilelhey-angenharl. Irrtywerremel ra angkeyel.

²¹ Arrantherr angka iterl-areyel artwamp Abraham-akert. Akngeyelarl ilanthew, alerikw ikwerenh-antey Isaac antheyew, rap awelthew. Isaac anem ra tywewew rwewarl irrwerleng, renhap ipmew arrtyeyew-anew. Akngeyelanap anamerl-antey renh artwerelew. Ra arew, Abraham-el inngarl apentenh, rap renh arraty innga antwew. ²² Abraham rlterrkarl intem iterrenh ikwer, mwerr mpwaremel, Akngeyelarl ilenhangkwarr. Ra renh inngarl iterl-arenh, rarl anenh alakenh-anyem. ²³ Alakenh Akngey-wenh pipelan aynteyel: "Akngeyelan Abraham arraty innga antwew, rarl rlterrk ikwer iterrenh." Rap renh itnewew "Atyeng apelty." ²⁴ Anantherran Abraham-apeny anemer, rlterrk iterremel Akngeyew, mwerr-then mpwarem ingwer-rnemew. Alakenh-anyem Akngeyan apenteyew.

²⁵ Arrantherr iterl-areyel angka ingwer akelty Rahab-akert. Ra anenh apmwangkwarr-tangkwel. Awank-akerr artwa Israel-wenh atherr warl ikwerenh-warl irrtyert-aylpey-alhew, artwernemar, nthwenh-wety, ipmew renh-atherr atweyew. Rahab-el rap renh-atherr alpemelew, mwanty-antey irrtyert-anterreyew. Akngeyelan Rahab arraty innga antwew arrpemar, rarl mwerr-angkwarr mpwarew.

²⁶ Anayntang arrantherr aweyel? Ingwerentyel athamerremel mwerr mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, nthakenh ra Christian ilelhey-angenh. Ranap artwa weyangkey-angenharl irrem-apenyarl. Rwarr-weny irrem, atnengkanerrem-anem ra. Christian anyentel mwerr mpwarey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, rap rwarr-weny-apenyarl aneyel.

3

Mwanty angkaynteyew

¹⁻² Nthakenh akngerr atyetyart aney-angenh tyaty-itwew, ingwer-rnem akalty-anthaynteyewan. Angka ikwerenh akalty-anthey-angker-rnem Akngeyel rlterrk inngangkwarr court-emeleyen. Alakenh-wety rernem arraty aney-angker-rnem anemer. Mwanty anantherran anerl-anemer, apmwel-ayeth anantherr ingwer-rnemew angkewerr. Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel ingkerrenh ayerneyenh-wety, nthakenh-nthakenh ingkerrenh angkenhan. Rlterrk anewantherr, mwerr-angkwarr angkaynteyewan intem. Ingwerentyan apek arraty angkey-angker, rap arratyarl anem aney-angker.

³ Artwa nantew-arenyew iterrenh-arey. Ra ampwal akely ayen-penh arernem nantew-warl arrakert-warl, rwepel arertnemel. Artwel rwep renh antwerrkerl-apaynteyew, nantew ilkwa arratyel-aynteyew. ⁴ Rtnwa ilkwey iterrenh-arey. Ampwal akely anteng-itwew ayntem turn-emeleyew-arelh rtnwa renh. Artwa rtnwew-artey ampwal akelyel alpemelem, rtnwa ilkwa arraty akngaynteyew kwaty alay-itwew. ⁵ Alenyew-anem iterrenh-arey. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar aynteyel. Akelyarlap ran, ilkwarl arlkan. Ranap angkeyew-arehlarl. Ikwerel anantherr angkem ingwerek-ingwer nakelhemel, anper-then aneyew arrkernelhem. Ranap lherrm akely-apenyarl. Lherrm akely-tangkwel ampem, rap ampem ilkwanem ilkwanem, antywer-angkwarr arlpimperrem. ⁶ Alenyan rwa lherrm-apeny

arppemarl. Arlka kwenanap ampem, ilpertelem. Aleny ranap ahelengkw-anem irrem, ingkerrenh apmweley-angker. Rwa yanh-lkweranap arrenty ilkwewenh apmer-theyarl apetyem.

⁷ Atnwenth ateralth ilek-ilekew iterrenh-arey. Atnwenth ilek-ilek anantherr antwerrkemel arternpelem: ahern-areny, alker-areny, kwaty-areny. Apmer-itwew-anem atnyenerl-anemel. ⁸ Alenyanap arrangkw-anteyarl! Aterelerrey inngarl, rtnwem ahelengkw-apenyarl.

⁹⁻¹⁰ Alenyel anantherr mwerr-then apmwangkwarr-then angkem. Akngeyew anantherr nakemel aylelherrem, ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkemel-antey arppemarl. Alakenharl angkeyelan apmwel-ayetharl. Akngeyelan yanh-rnem mpwarew arppemarl. Nthakenh anantherr atherr-atherr angkey-angenh, arrangkw.

¹¹⁻¹² Atyenh-rnem, kwaty kwerrinpew iterrenh-arey. Kwaty irlwart arrnginp-then nthakenh ayntey-angenh kwerrinp anyent-itwew. Amern tywerrk nthakenh arlketyerr-angketyarrel aney-angenh. Amern arnwekety nthakenh alatyeit-angketyarrel aney-angenh. Irrkaty-angkwarr nthakenh anantherr angkey-angenh atherr-atherr alenyel, arrangkw.

Akwerrng mwerr-angkwarran alakenharl aynteyel

¹³ Ingwerenty apek iterrem, rant akalty anper. Rap arraty anemer, ingwer-rnemel renh areyew akalty. Rap mwerr mpwaremer, ament nakelhey-angenh. ¹⁴ Artwa akaltyel ra nthakenh alharlkwey-angenh, ahelerrey-angenh-then. Nthakenh ra ilkwa aneyew arrkernelhey-angenh. Nthakenh irrtwyerremel-then iley-angenh, ingwer-rnemaw akwel ikwer iterreyew akaltyew-arppantey. ¹⁵ Artwa nhelkweranap irrwerl-arenyel alakenh akalty-anthey-angenh, arrangkw. Ranap artwa akalty-arppanteyarl, ahern nhenh-areny-anteyarl. Arrenty ilkwelarl alakenh renh akalty-anthew. Inweng Akngey-wenhelanap nthakenh renh akalty-anthey-angenh alakenh, arrangkw. ¹⁶ Ingwerenty alharlkwey-angkerel, ingwer-rnemanap ra irrwernemarl. Ingwer-rneman ilkwa anaynteyew arrkernelhem, rernemap ilpertelem, ilek-ilek apmwa mpwaremel ingwer-rnemew.

¹⁷ Akngey-wenh-angkwarranap mwerrarl. Ikwerenh-angkwarran aratyarl: nthakenh ingwer-rnem irrwerney-angenharl, ament ingwer-angkwarr iterrey-angenharl, ahelengkw-weny, anyelk-awarr-wenyarl. Mwerrant-arey anem, athamerremel ingwer-rnemew, mwerr mpwaremel.

¹⁸ Anyentel ingwer-rnem alpemelem, mwerrant-arey akeleyt anaynteyew, mwerrarlal alakenhan. Rernemap ingkerrenh inkwerelhemel Akngey apentem arraty-angkwarr.

4

Akngey-angkwarr intem anaynteyew

¹ Arrantherran intem ilterreyel. Alakenh irrem, arrantherrarl ament-antey iterreyel. Arrantherrap ament iterr-ayntem, inkwerelhemel anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemew iterrey-angenh. Alakenh-anyemap arrantherr ilterreyel. ² Angwarem arrantherr ilek-ilek mwerr-angker rlengkeny, nthakenh iney-angenh. Arrantherrap ilterrem atwerremel ikwer-rnemthey. Ipmew apek-anem ingwerenty atwem, ampwal renh-rnemap iney-alkenh. Arraty-angkwarran Akngeyant-tangkwel ayerneyew. ³ Nthakenh ra arrenhantherrenh anthey-angenh, arrantherrarl ament iterremel ayerneyelan. Apmwel-ayetharlal alakenhan ayerneyel, ingwer-rnemew iterrey-angenhel.

⁴ Arrantherr Christian ilelhem, Akngey arraty apentey-angenharrap arrantherran, arrangkw. Nthakenh Akngeyew innga ilkelhey-angenh, ilek-ilek ahern nhenh-arenyewarl arralty-aneyelan. Alakenh-wenyarl ra aynteyel. Arrantherr apentem ahern nhenh-areny-rnem, nthakenh arrantherr Akngey apentey-angenharr. ⁵ Ran anenhantherrenh kanper iterl-areyel. Ra iterl-arem, anantherr ilek-ilek angwarey-angker. Alakenhewarlap ra anenhantherrenh mpwarewan. Angka ikwerenhelanap alakenh-anyemarl aynteyel.

⁶ Ra anthem ilek-ilek mwerr-angker irrwerl-areny anewantherr athamerremel. Angka ikwerenhel alakenh aynteyel: "Anyent ilkwa ilelhem, Akngeyan ikwer athamerrey-angenharr. Ingwer akely ilelhem, Akngeyan ikwer athamerremarl."

⁷ Alakenh-wety arrantherr Akngey-warl anthelhemer, warrkerremel ikwer. Arrenty ilkwewety rlterrk anemel, Akngeyewant awelhemel. Arrenty rap anterremarl arrewantherr-wety. ⁸ Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpenh-arey, rap arrer innga anem arrewantherr-itwel. Ipmelhenh-arey apmwewety. Arratyerrenh-arey-anem. Intem iterrey-angenh arrewantherrharrp-angkwarr. Akngey-wenh-angkwarrant iterr-aynteyew. ⁹⁻¹⁰ Inweng anthelheyew ikwer-warl, rap inkwerelhem arrewantherr nakemel. Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhey-angenh. Nyerrerremel ilelhenh-arey, angkeperrenhey-alpemel apmwewety.

¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, tyel-angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew. Ingwerenty apek tyel-angkem ingwerew ayntarrp-ilemel, rap angka Akngey-wenh arraty apentey-angenharr. Alakenh angkemel rap angka renh apmwelemarl. ¹² Akngey rant anyent atyetyart anewantherr aneyel. Rarlap angkan anewantherr anthew. Rant anyentelarl court-emelem anenhantherrenh. Ingwerenty ra ayerrpelemarl, ingwerentyan ra irrenteyenh rwa ilkwewarl intem ampeyel-warlarl. Mwanyelhelenh-arey! Nthakenh tyel-angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew.

Anantherr ingkerrel iterl-arey-angenh, nthakenh arlta ingwerelan irreyenh

¹³ Ingwer-rneman arrantherr angkem alakenh: "Ingwelarreng anantherr alhey, ilek-ilek akngemel apmer ingwer-warl arleng. Anantherrap aney-alhey apmer ikwer-itwew arleng-alenty, tharlemel-aynteyew ilek-ilek inaynteyew-then. Alakenhanap apwert akngerrarl mpwarem."

¹⁴ Nthakenh alakenh angkey-angenh! Apal arrantherr angkeyel. Nthakenh arrantherr iterl-arey-angenh, ingwepenharr irreyenhelan. Arrantherr kwert-apeny, wetharl rlwar anem-tangkwel, rap ywerrenhem-anem.

¹⁵ Alakenh angkenty mwerrarl: "Akngey ilkelhentyan, ingwepenh anantherr iteth-anteyarl anem. Ra ilkelhentyan, kel anantherr alhem apmer ingwer-warl, tharlemel-aynteyew." ¹⁶ Nthakenh arrantherr nakelhemel ilkwarrpantey angkey-angenh. Alakenh angkentyan apmwel-ayetharl.

¹⁷ Ingwerentyel apek iterl-areyel, alakenh aneyew arraty-angkwarr, rap alakenh anemer. Alakenh apek ra aney-angenh, Akngey-angkwarranap apmwel-ayetharl mpwarem.

5

Pwertay mwanyelhelenh-arey, ilek-ilek akngerrarl atnyeneyel-rneman

¹ Ingwerentyel arrantherr akngerrarl atnyenem. Irrpetyapewant ayeng angkeyel aleyan. Ampwal akngerrel arrenhantherrenh ilperteley-angker. Arrantherrap artnemer artewentyel, ingwer-ingweran apmwane-marl aynteyenh-wetyarl. ²⁻³ Rap alakenh aynteyel, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh kwaty-apenyarlap ran. Ilkwetangkwele, rap artwerretyerrem-anem. Amern arrewantherrenh intenty-apeny. Arnkwa mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh interrkel arlkwenty-apeny, altywer-altywerelem. Apwert arrewantherrenh apmwerrenty-apeny. Ya, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker arrewantherrenh apmwerreyenh. Ilek-ilek akngerr mwerr-angker atnyenem arrantherr ankety irremel, ament atnyenem. ⁴ Arrantherrap akngerr arrernem, warrkerreyew katen-itwew, ilemel payemeleyew renh-rnem arraty-angkwarr. Innganap arrangwarl! Arrantherrap akelyant payemelem, warrk ipmelhentyelan. Rernemap artnem arrewantherr. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem awemarl artnentyan. ⁵ Arrantherrap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker akarrelem, ahern nhenh-itwew inkwerelhemel anemel. Yew-yew, artewenty innga Akngeyan arrewantherr ahelerrem. ⁶ Mwerr-rnem-alew, arrantherrarl ayntarrp-ilemel atwem arwa? Rernem arraty anem, arrantherrap ikwer-rnem-wety arlkarerremarl. Rernem ahelerrey-angenh arrewantherr, arrantherrap renh-rnem ipmew atwem.

Akeleyt mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhew

⁷ Atyenh-rnem, arternp akeleyt mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenhew. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Artwa amern atherrk lyapelheley-angkerew iterrenh-arey. Ra ahern-tangkwele angernem, ntang-anem rlker-anthem. Rap arternp mpwelhem kwatyew rntwentyew. Rap arternp mpwelhem amern atherrk lyapentyew ahern-itwew. ⁸ Kel alakenhap arrantherran Jesus-ewan arternp mpwelhemer, rlterrk anemel, inngarl ra apey-alpeyenh-wety. ⁹ Nthakenh arrantherr ilterrey-angenh, tyel-angkerrey-angenh, Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh court-emelewerr. Yew-yew, ingwer-ingweran Jesus-arl apetyeyenh-wety, ayern-aynteyew ingkerrenh.

¹⁰⁻¹¹ Atyenh-rnem, angkakert-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Awank-akerr rernem angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apenh. Ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem irrwernenh, pwarrk anthenh. Rernemap ipmelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Arternp rlterrk mpwelhenh Akngeyew intem. Rap inkwerelhenh ikwer-rnem, mwerr antwemel. Arrantherr renh-rnem iwarrernemer. Artwamp Job wethew iterrenh-arey. Rlterrkarl ikwer ayntenh, Akngeyewant ra intem iterrenh. Rlterrkarl ayntew-penh, Akngeyan ikwer athamerrenh. Aleyan rlengk Akngey athamerrem ikwerenh-rnemew irrkaty-angkwarr.

¹² Atyenh-rnem, angka rlterrk ingwer nhenhew iterrenh-arey. Arraty angkayntenh-arey intem. Nthakenh angkey-angenh irrtwyerremel. Nthakenh ingwer-rnem terikemeley-angenh. Arwa arraty-angkwarrant angkayntenh-arey! Alakenh arrantherr tyernemer arraty-antey. Arrantherr apek arraty angkey-angenh, Akngeyelanap apmwa antweyenh arlta anyent ikwerel, rarl court-emeleyenhang-arey akngerr.

Intem-antey Akngey-warl-athek angkaynteyew, irrpeltherrey-angenh

¹³ Rlterrk anyentew apekan aynteyel, ra apek arlka apmwarl aneyel. Ra Akngey ayernemer alpemeleyew. Ingweran irrngerney apek aneyel. Ra Akngeyew inkwerelhemel aylelhemer. ¹⁴ Ingweran arntety apek aynteyel. Ra atyetyart tyaty-areny-rnem ilemer, apetyeyew ikwer-warl. Rerneman Akngey ikwer ayernemer, itepel renh arnep-arnemel, anter alipel renh

apernemel. Alakenh-anyem Akngey ikwer ayernemer mwerreleyew, itna Jesus itnewemel. ¹⁵ Arrantherrarl alakenh ayernem, iterremel Akngeyew, arntety rap mwerrerramarl. Ra apek arntetyerrew, apmwel-ayeth-tangkwelel ra anenharl. Akngeyelap apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem, awakelhey-angenh ikwer.

¹⁶ Alakenh-wety Christian anyentan ilelhemer Christian ingwer-rnemewan, rarl apmwelhelew, sorry-anem angkemel. Rap ilemer, Akngey ikwer ayerneyew. Ra apek arntetyerrew, apmwel-ayetharl anenh, Akngeyelan renh mwerreleamarl.

Alakenharl aynteyel: ingwerenty Akngeyew arraty aneyel, rap Akngeyan alhewerarl ayernem. Rap renh awemarl, mwerr mpwaremel ikwer. ¹⁷ Artwamp Elijah wethew iterrenh-arey. Artwamp ra angkakert Akngey-wenh anenh awank-akerr. Artwa anantherr-apenyarlap ran. Rap Akngey angka rlterrk-angkwarr ayernew alakenh, "Apmer nhenh arlenyela!" Inngarlap aherrety irrpetyew-atety ayntew artwerrety. Kwaty rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. ¹⁸ Ikwer-penhan ra ayernew, kwaty thweneyew-anem. Inngarlap kwatyan rntwew apmer ikwer-itwew. Amern atherrkeny-akerr-anem angkep lyapew ikwer-itwew.

¹⁹ Atyenh-rnem, anyent apek angkeperrem Akngey-wety, apmwel-ayeth-anem anemel. Christian ingwerelan renh alpemelemer. Arternp-antey ikwer angkemer, raw Akngey-warl angkeperrenhey-alpeyew. ²⁰ Alakenhan mwerrarl. Akngeyel apmwa ikwer-wety irrarlkem-anem awakelhey-angenhel, iylpelerremel-anem apmwa ingkerrew.

Kel-antey.

1 Peter

Peter-wenh pip namp 1, rarl ingkwernew akngerrew

Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyel

Jesus rarl anenh ahern nhenh-itwew, ranap kwertengerl-rnem 12 rlwanew. Anyent itna Peter. Ranap anenh Jesus-itwew, intem renh iterl-arenh. Ra pip atherr ingkwernew, rap thwenew Christian akngerrew apmer ingwer-rnem-warl. Pip nhenhanap namp 1-arl. Jesus ranap awank-antey aney-alpew Akngey-itwel, aherrety 30-el apek, Peter-elarl, pip nhenhan ingkwernew.

Ikwereng-arey akngerrel Christian-rnem irrwernenharl, renh-rnem irrwampen-anthenh, ingwer-rnemelan renh-rnem ipmew-anteyarl atwenh. Akgerran anenh atererremel alpewy-then. Peter ran iterrenh alakenh-anyem: "Rerneman atererrey-angenh arnkaty anemer." Alakenh pip nhenh ra ingkwernew, rernem rlterrk aneyew inkwerelhemel. Ran renh-rnem ilew, "Aleth Jesus apent-aynteyew. Iterl-araynteyew, Akngey ran mwerr. Ranap aleth ikwerenh-rneman arntarnt-arayntem."

Pip nhenhel ra ilew alakenh-anyem:

Alpwelyerrey-angenh anaynteyew.

Apmwa apetyenty, rlterrk-antey anaynteyew.

Akngayan ilkelheyel, anantherran rlterrkarl anaynteyew Jesus-apeny.

Jesus ranap awelhenh Akngewewant.

Ingwer-rnemelarl renh irrwernenh, Jesus-an aleth anenh arraty-angkwarrarl mwerr-angkwarr-then.

Ingwer-rnemelan angka apmwangkwarr akalty-anthenh, arraty-wenyarl. Christian-rneman awelhey-angenharl angka yannew. Ingwer-ingweran Jesus ranap apey-alpeyenh. Rernemanap ikwer mpwelheyew, arraty-angkwarrarl anaynteyew.

Peter-el pip nhenh ingkwernew, rap thwenew Christian akngerrew apmer arrpanenh-warl

¹ Ayengaw Peter, atha pip nhenh ingkwerneyel angka mwerr-akert. Ayengan artwa warrkenh Jesus-wenh. Ran ayenh rlwanew, alhaynteyew angka mwerr-angker ikwer-akert ilerlap-aynteyew. Alakenhap athan pip nhenh thweneyel arrewantherr-warl, apmer Judea-theyarl arlperryerrew-rnem-warl - Pontus-areny-rnem-warl, Galatia-areny-rnem-warl, Cappadocia-areny-rnem-warl, Asia-areny-rnem-warl, Bithynia-areny-rnem-warl-akerr. ² Awank-akerran Akngayan iterrenh, arrenhantherrenh rlwaneyew, ikwerenh-rnem anaynteyew ikwer. Rap arrenhantherrenh rlwanew ingwer-rnem-wety. Inweng ikwerenhel apmwa arrewantherr-wety irrarlkwew, arrantherrap aneyel ikwerenh-rnem-anem aleyan. Arrantherr angka nhenh awew Jesus-wenh, arrantherrap arraty-angkwarr-anem aneyel, rarl angkeyel-angkwarr. Alakenhan Akngewel arrenhantherrenh anyenteleyel ikwer-warl. Jesus-an ilwew, arrngan ikwerenh thelew. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arratyeyel, inweng-then arrantherr-wenh arrngangkwarr irrarlkwew apmwewety.

Athan Akngey ayerneyel arrewantherr alakenh-anyem: “Intem ikwer-rnem anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr. Renh-rnem irrngerney-anthaynteyew, rernemaw mwerrant-arey anaynteyew.”

Aleyan rlterrk-anemarl, ingwer-ingweran mwerr-anemarl

³⁻⁵ Akngey ran aynikwarl Lord Jesus Christ-wenharl. Ranap mwerr-angker inngarl anewantherr aneyel. Anantherr apmwangkwarr alhenh. Aleyanap ra mwerr-angkerarl anewantherr aneyel, anenhantherrenh awakelhey-angenharl. Rap anenhantherrenh itethelem arrpemar. Jesus ran ilwew, Akngeyelanap renh itethelew. Alakenh-anyeman anantherr iterl-areyel, anenhantherrenhap Akngeyel itethelem arrpemar. Awankan anantherr ipmapenyarl anenh. Kel alakenh-anyem ikwer-warl angkem: “Ya wenh Akngeyay! Ngan mwerr-angker innga anewantherr!”

Anantherran ikwerenh-rnemarl, rap anenhantherrenh mwerr-angker anthem. Ranap anewantherr mwerr-angker atnyeneyel, anantherrarl ikwer-itwel-anem aney-alpeyehew intem-antey. Aleyanap anantherr alerl-antey mpwelheyel ikwer. Mwerr-angker ikwerenhan nthakenh aterngerrey-angenh yanhey, nthakenh apmwerrey-angenh, nthakenh ilpertelelhey-angenh. Akngeyelan arawerrng rlterrk atnyeneyel, anenhantherrenh arntarnt-araynteyew, anantherrarl renh nakeyel, iterremel ikwerant aneyel. Ran anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyenh, arlternem ywerreyew-atety. Ingkerrelan iterl-areyeharl, rarl anenhantherrenh itethelew.

⁶ Arrantherr iterreyew angka nhenhew, arrantherrap mwerranty irrenh-arey inkwerelhemel. Aleyan rlterrk-anem arrewantherr apetyeyel, apatemel arrantherr anerl-aneyenh alpwelyerremel. Arrantherrap iterreyew, nthakenh-anem irreyenh yanh-penhan, arrantherrap irrngerney-anemarl inkwerelhemel innganem anem. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-arem apmwa yanh-rnem-wety.

⁷ Apwert mwerr-angker gold-ew iterrenh-arey. Man akngerrel payemelem. Rernem gold ahern-they angernem, rernemap arrtyem rwitwew, renh arrwelthelemel irrarlkeyew. Rwel apwert apmwa arrtyemel gold irrarlkemel. Gold ranap nthakenh ampey-angenharl, arrangkw. Ahern-then apwert-then ywerrenhem, gold-ant irlwart aneyelpem. Alakenh-anyemap Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh arrkerneyel, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkemel, gold-arl rwitwew alakenh irrarlkemapeny. Alakenhap Akngeyan iterreyel: “Inngarlap rernem iterreyel atyeng, apmwa rlterrkarl aynteyel-angkwarr. Rernemap atyeng irrpeltherrey-angenharl, atyeng-wety intwemelerrey-angenharl.” Ran inkwerelheyel arrewantherr, arrantherrarl rlterrk aneyelewan. Rap arrenhantherrenh nakeyenh, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyehelan ahern nhenhwarl.

⁸⁻⁹ Arrantherran Jesus arey-angenh-antey, rarl anenh ahern nhenh-itwew, arrantherrap ikwer artewenty ilkelheyel. Aleyanap renh arey-angenharl anngel, arrantherrap renh iterl-areyeharl. Arrantherrap iterl-areyeharl, ran arrenhantherrenh itetheleyel ipmewety, arrantherr alpeyew, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Ran arrenhantherrenh irrngerney-antheyel. Aleyanap arrantherr innganem irrngerney aneyel.

¹⁰ Awank-akerran artwa angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemelan angka nhenh ilerl-apenh. Rernemap alakenh iterrenh, “Akngeyanap inkwerelhemel aneyenh ikwerenh-rnemew, ingkern-penharl anerl-aneyenh-rnemew. Nthakenharlap ra renh-rnem intem-antey itetheleman? Angwenhel renh-rnem itethelem? Ilenger?” Rerneman iterrenh rlterrk-angkwarr

angka ikwer, Akngeyelarl renh-rnem ilenhew. ¹¹ Inngarlap ran Jesus-wenh inwengelan angka nhenhan ilenh, rernem pip-warl ingkwerneyew: “Ingwer-rnemelan Jesus renh artewenty inngey irrwerneyenh, ranap amentarl ilweyenh. Akngeyelanap renh atyetyart ilkwanem mpwareyenh. Ingwer-ingweran Jesus ranap apetyeyenh ahern nhenh-warl, ikwerenh-rnem itetheleyew ipmepenh.” ¹² Inwengelanap renh-rnem ilenh, “Anewantherrenh ingkern-penh-rnemelant renh areyenh.” Ya, arrewantherrant angka nhenhan ingkwernew artwa Akngey-wenh-rnemel. Angka yanh ikwer-rnem ilenh-penh, Inwengelan arawerrng anthew irrwerl-they ingwer-rnemew rlengkeny-rnemew-then, rernemaw angka Jesus-akert ilaynteyew. Antyerl-rnem-then ilkelheyel, akaltyer-yewew angka mwerr-angker nhenhew.

Akngey-angkwarrant anaynteyew, menty ipmeyew apmwangkwarran

¹³ Arrantherran ingkerrenh mwerranty aneyew mwerr-angkwarr, Akngeyewant awelhemel ikwerant. Aleth-antey ikwer iterremel anaynteyew. Aleth-antey ikwer mpwelhaynteyew, Jesus ra apetyeyew-atety. Arlta yanhelan Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhel, ingkerrenhelap renh areyengan. Akngey rap inkwerelheyenh arrewantherr ingkerrenhew. ¹⁴ Awankan arrantherr Akngey iterl-arey-angenh anenh. Alakenh arrantherr apmwangkwarr anenhan. Apmwa yanh-angkwarr ipmenh-arey, menty. Akngeyew awelh-aynteyew, away aynikw ikwerenharl awelhem-apeny. Ikwerenh-angkwarr mwerr-angkwarr anenh-arey. ¹⁵⁻¹⁶ Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnem anaynteyew. Arrantherrap alakenh-anyem ikwer-apeny aneyew. Akngey ranap pwek ikwerenhel ilelheyel: “Ayengan innga arraty aneyel. Athap apmwangkwarr apentey-angenh aneyel. Irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarl arrantherran mwantyl aneyew, mwerr-angkarr anemel. Akngeyan mwerr-angker inngarl. Aleyanap arrantherr anaynteyew irrkaty-angkwarr-antey ikwer-angkwarr.”

¹⁷ Arrantherran Akngey-wenh ampernemarl. Arrantherrarl ikwer-warl angkeyel, arrantherrap renh “Akngey” antwemar. Ranap ingwer-rnemew-then inkwerelheyel. Ra irrkaty-angkwarr ingkerrenhew ilkelheyel, lipwel. Rarl ingkerrenh ayernem, rap renh-rnem ayernem irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar, angka ikwerenhelarl ileyel-angkwarr. Arrantherran arwa alyepel aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew, intem-weny, alethang-rnem-apeny. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherrap irrwerl-itwew Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyenh ikwerenh-rnem-itwew. Alakenh-anyem arrantherr aleth iterr-aynteyew ikwerew, mwantyl arraty-angkwarr-antey anaynteyew, ra arrewantherr awakelhewerr.

¹⁸ Arrantherr iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl arrwekeleny-rnem arrewantherrenh-rnem apenteh, rernemarl arrenhantherrenh akalty-anthenh. Arrantherrarl arrwekeleny-rnem-angkwarr apenteh, nthakenh aleth aney-angenharl, arrangkw. Akngey-wenh-angkwarran mwerr-angkwarrarl, arraty-angkwarrarl. Aleyan arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr ikwerenh-angkwarr apenteyel. Ra arrenhantherrenh itethelew angka arrwekeleny-rnem-wety, mwerr-anem mpwarew. Nthakenharlap ra alakenh-anyeman mpwarew? Ra apek man payemelew, fine-apeny? Arrangkw! Man ra ahern nhenh-arenyarl, rap ingwer-ingweran ywerremarl, arrangkwerremarl.

¹⁹ Arrantherr iterl-areyel, Jew-rnemelarl yep-yep akely mwerrantarl atwenh, arntety-wenyarl, Akngey-warl-athek anthaynteyew. Jesus ran

yep-yep yanh-apeny pety-angkwarran. Akngey-wenh Alerikw Jesus ranap mwerr-angker arrpemar, apmweweny. Ranap arrnga thelew arrewantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwew. Ra arrenhantherrenh manel payemeley-angenh, ra arrnga ikwerenhel payemelenhey-alpew. Alakenh-anyemanap arrantherr Akngey-wenh-anemar aneyel. ²⁰ Alker-then ahern-then mpwarey-angenhel-antey, Akngey iterrew, ra Alerikw ikwerenhel-antey ahern nhenh-warl thweneyew. Arwa awank-antey ra mpwarew alakenh-anyem, arrenhantherrenh itetheleyew anenhantherrenh-then. Inngarlap ran, Jesus ra apetyew, katy ilweyew anewantherr. ²¹ Alakenh-wety arrantherr Akngey arrer-they-anem iterl-areyel. Akngeyelan Jesus renh itethelew ipmepen, rap renh akngeynew angkep irrwerl-warl, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew. Rap renh ilkwanem arrernew, anaynteyew ingkerrenhew. Alakenh-anyemap arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr aneyel. Arrantherr ikwer iterreyel, arrantherrap iterl-areyel, Akngeyel itethelem arrenhantherrenh.

Akngeyan mwerrarl aneyel arrewantherr; arrantherrap mwerr arrpemar anaynteyew ingwer-rnemew

²²⁻²³ Arrantherranap inngarl angka renh mwerrarl awew Jesus-akert. Aleyanap arrantherr ampa akely rlengkeny anenty-apeny arrpemar. Ranap ingwer-lkwer-anemar. Aynaty-then amaty-then anewantherrenh-nthakenh intem iteth aney-angenh ahern nhenh-itwew, arrangkw. Rernem nthakenh anenhantherrenh iteth intem atnyeney-angenh arrpemar, arrangkw. Aleyan arrantherr Akngey-wenh ampernem-anemar. Arrantherr menty ipmew apmwangkwarr, mwerr-angkwarr-anem aneyel arraty-anem. Mwerr-anem arrantherr ilkelherremel aneyel. Intemarl alakenh anayntenh-arey. Angka ikwerenhan ranap ywerrey-angenharl, iteth aleth aneyel.

²⁴ Alakenh-anyemarl ra aynteyel Akngey-wenh pwek-itwew: "Antyweran atherrkeny-tangkwel rtneyel, rap arlenyerrem-anem. Alpeyt-rnem mwerr-tangkwel rtneyel, rernemap arlenyerrem-anem lert-nelhemel ahern-warl. Anantherranap ingkerrenharl alakenh-anyem.

Anantherr nthakenh aleth aney-angenh ahern nhenh-itwew, ar-rangkw.

Anantherr ingwer-ingweran ywerrem-anemar.

²⁵ Akngey-wenh angkanap nthakenh antywer-apeny ywerrey-angenharl, arrangkw. Aleth ra aynteyel."

Angka nhenhan irrkaty-antey, awank anantherr arrenhantherrenh ilen-antey.

2

¹ Nhepenh-anyeman arrantherr anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr, apmwangkwarr-wety ipmelheyew. Ingwer-rnem-wetyan arlkarerremel iterrey-angenh, renh-rnem irrwerneyew. Irrtywerremel ilerl-aney-angenh, arraty-angkwarr angkaynteyew. Mwerr-arrpantey anyelkel anerl-aney-angenh. Arweltheney-angenh. Ampwal ingwer-wenh ayntengenyew iterrey-angenh anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh. ² Arrantherr Akngey-wenh angkew aletharl akaltyerr-aynteyew. Aleyanap arrantherr ampa akely-apenyarl, aletharl artneyel aylpatyew. Aylpaty-angkwarr rernem rlterrkarl ilkwerrem. Akngey-wenh angka ranap alakenh arrpemar. Aleth-antey arrantherr iterr-ayntem, ikwer akaltyerremel, arrantherrap rlterrkemarl. Alakenhap arrantherr aleth

renh apenterl-anenty, apmwa ipmemel. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh ipmewety itethelem. ³ Arrantherr kel iterl-areyel, Jesus Christ ran athamerreyel arrewantherr, arntarnt-areyel arrenhantherrenh intem.

Arrer anaynteyew Jesus-warl

⁴ Atha arrenhantherrenh angkanem ilem artwernem-akert, warlan mpwarew apwert-penh. Rerneman arrernew apwert ilkwa mwerr-angker anyent-tangkwel. Apwert nhenh anyent rap impenarl. Ranap apwert iteth rtnerl-anenty-apeny. Apwert ingwer-rneman rernem pweytelew apwert yanh impen ikwer-warl. Anantherran Jesus Christ-then alakenh-anyemarl. Ranap apwert impen ikwer-apeny. Ingwer-rneman iterrenh, Jesus ra arrangkw-apenyarl. Akngeyelanap renh rlwanew impenarl. Alakenh-anyeman anantherr ingkerrenharl Jesus ikwer-warl pweyterrem. ⁵ Kel apwert-rnemaarl pweytelew-apeny, warl mpwareyew, Akngey-wenh Inwengel ra arrenhantherrenh pweytelew Jesus-warl, warl impen Akngey-wenh mpwareyew. Arrantherr artwa ingkart-rnem-apeny aneyel, awank-akerrarl rernem aker ampernenh-apeny, ikwer-warl-athek. Ranap inkw-erelheyen arrewantherr, arrantherrarl Jesus Christ nakeyew intem. ⁶ Alakenh-anyem artwa angkakertan Isaiah-el angka Christ-akert ingkw-ernew pwek Akngey-wenh-itwew:

“Athan atyenh-antey rlwanew,
apwert impen weth-apeny.

Athap apwert renh arrernew tawen Jerusalem-itwew,
apwert ilkwa ikwer-itwew itnan Zion.

Apwert yanh-itwew athan warl rlterrk mpwarem.
Arrantherran Jesus renh apentem,

arrantherrap anem rlterrk inngey warl yanh-apeny.

Nthakenh ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh nyerrel-anthey-angenh-anem.”

⁷ Arrantherr iterreyel Jesus Christ ikwer, arrantherrap renh iterl-areyel mwerr inngarl. Ingwer-rnemelan renh iterl-arey-angenharl. Rernemap iterreyel apmwew-athen ikwer. Akngeyan alakenh-anyem angkeyel pwek ikwerenhel:

“Warl arthey-angker-rnemelan warl artenh apwert-penh,
rernemap apwert renh impen iwewarl, apmwew-athen.

Ranap impen inngey ingkerrenh-angkwarrarl!”

Isaiah-el an alakenh arrpemaarl ingkwernew: ⁸

“Rernem apwert renh iwew,
ranap akngerr ankerteweyel-anem.

Rernemap aytneyel-anem, nyerr-anthelheyel-anem, irrwernelhemel.”

Kel alakenharl aynteyel angka Akngey-wenh away-angenh-rnemewan. Akngeyel awank-akerr ilenh, alakenh-anyem ikwer-rnem aynteyenhan.

⁹ Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerew atnyen-aynteyew, mwerr-angker arraty inngarl. Arrantherr anenh atemwengkel-tangkwel, apmwangkwarr apentenh. Aleyan arrantherr aneyel lyentyel-anem, Akngey-wenh-angkwarr-anem apenteyel. Ikwer-anem arrantherran warrkerreyel aleyan, artwa ingkart yanh-rnem-apeny. Arrantherrap ingkerrenh-antey ileyew, Akngey ran mwerrarl. ¹⁰ Awank-akerran arrantherr anenh alethang-rnem-apenyarl, Akngey iterl-arey-angenharl. Arrantherran aley inweng anthelhew Akngey-warl, ikweren-rnemarlap

aneyelan. Awank-akerran arrantherr apatemel anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh, ra arrewantherr ilkelhenharl. Arrantherran kel iterl-areyel-anemarl, ran arrewantherr ilkelheyel-anem artewentyel. Rap athamerremel-anem arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel.

Aleth-antey arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl areyel-wety

¹¹ Atyenh-rnemay! Mwerranty awelheyew! Aleyanap arrantherr alethang-rnem-apenyarl aneyel ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingwer-ingweran arrantherr alpeyenh irrwerl-warl, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew. Aley arrantherr ahern nhenhel-antey aneyel, arrantherr apek iterrem, apmwel-ayeth-antey alheyew. Athan arrenhantherrenh ileyel, rlterrk-antey anaynteyew. Arrantherr mentyarl apmwangkwarran ipmeyew, inweng alpwelyerrew-err. ¹² Ingwer yanh-rnem Jesus apentey-angenh-rnem, rerneman apmer arrpanenhel aneyel. Rerneman arrenhantherrenh aleth areyel. Rernemap irrtwyerremelarl arrangkwel ilem, arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-ilemel. Rerneman tyel-angkem arrewantherr apmwel-ayeth. Mentyaw, artewenty iterrey-angenh! Aleth mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew, rernemarl areyel-wety. Arlta ikwerelan, ingkerrenharl arrwekelel rtneyenh Akngey-warl-athek, rap renh-rnem ayernerl-aneyenh, judge-elarl court-itwew ayernem-apeny. Rerneman iterl-areyeharl, arrantherrarl anenh arraty-angkwarr. Rernemanap Akngeyarl nakeyenh arrewantherrew.

Awelheyelarl artwa ilkwa kapment-areny-rnemew

¹³⁻¹⁴ Ahern nhenh-itwel aneyel artwa ilkwa kapment-areny akngerr, atyetyart arrewantherr. Arrantherr ikwer-rnem awelhemer. Awelhenh-arey, rernemarl arrenhantherrenh ileyel-angkwarr. Atyetyart ilkwa Rome-areny ranap ilkwa aneyel apmer arrpanenhew. Rap ingwer-rneman arrernew, atyetyart anaynteyew apmer ingwer-rnem-itwew. Warrk ikwer-rnem-wenh alakenh-anyem aynteyel: irrwerney-angker-rneman akw-erneyew tyayl-itwew, ingwer-rneman nakaynteyew, rernemarl mwerr-angkwarr aneyel-rnemarl. ¹⁵ Alakenh-anyem ingkerrenhel areyew, arrantherr arraty aneyel, Akngeyelarl ileyel-angkwarr. Rerneman akwerrp, nthakenh arrenhantherrenh ayntarrp-iley-angenh arrangkwew. Aleth arrantherr anaynteyew Akngey-angkwarr, arrantherrap renh-rnem akeleytelmarl.

¹⁶ Arrantherranap Akngey-wenh-rnem-anemarl. Ran arrenhantherrenh irrarlkwew apmwepenh. Arrantherranap nthakenh alhewer alhey-angenh-anem. Nthakenh alakenh iterrey-angenh: "Mwerr anantherr iterrem apmwangkwarr alyepelan, Akngey-wenh-antey anantherr aneyelarl." Menty, alakenh-weny. Arrantherr warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem, arrantherrap aleth ikwer-angkwarr apent-aynteyew. ¹⁷ Aleth mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemew ahelerrey-angenh. Awelh-aynteyew ilkwernemew, atyetyart ilkwew-then Rome-arenyew. Aleth ilkelh-aynteyew Christian ingwer-rnemew-then, arrewantherrenharl aneyel-apeny-rnemew. Aleth Akngey nakaynteyew, inkwerelhemel ikwer arraty-angkwarr.

Warrkenh-rnem awelheyew atyetyart ikwer-rnem-wenhew

¹⁸ Artwa warrkenh-rnemay, ayeng angkeyel-anem arrewantherr-warl. Arrantherranap atyetyart-rnem-wenh, awelheyew ikwer-rnem. Atyetyart anyentan atham-atham, ranap mwerrarl aneyel warrkenh ikwerenhrnemew. Atyetyart ingweran ranap ahelengkwarl, renh-rnem warrkemeleyel artewentyel inngey. ¹⁹ Atyetyart ingweran ahelerrem, rap

arrenhantherrenh atwem arrangkwewarl. Arrantherran arwa aleth Akngeyewant iterr-ayntenh-arey. Arwa arternp anayntenh-arey, angkep ahelerrey-angenh ikwer. Alakenh-anyeman Akngey ran inkwerelhem arrewantherr. ²⁰ Atyetyart ingwerelan arrenhantherrenh atwem, ar-rantherr apekarl arnernkeyerrenh. Alakenh-anyemarlapan ran aynteyel. Arrantherr anem arternp, ahelerrey-angenh anterrey-angenh. Arrantherr apek apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh, nthakenh ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh mwerr antwey-angenh. Arrantherranap artewenty ikwer warrkerrey-angenharl! Arrantherr innga apek atyetyartewan ikwer awelhenh, artewenty inngarlapan warrkerrenhan. Ra apek arrenhantherrenh atwenh arrangkwel, inngarl. Arwa arternp anayntenh-arey, anterrey-angenh. ²¹ Arrantherr alakenh-anyem anem, Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh mwerr-angkerarl antwem. Jesus Christ ranap apmwangkwarr aney-angenharl, rernemap renh atwew alhewerarl. Renhap atwew ipmew-anteyarl, arwa arrangkwel. Rarl katy ilwewan arrewantherr. Aleyan Akngeyan ilkelheyel, arrantherr renh iwarrerneyew, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew Jesus-angkwarr.

²² Akngey-wenh pwekel Isaiah ran alakenh ilew Jesus-akert:

“Ranap apmwangkwarr aney-angenharl,
irrtwerremel iley-angenh.”

²³ Ingwer-rneman tyel-angkenh Jesus ikwer, raw tyel-angkey-angenharl ikwer-rnem angkep, arrangkwarr. Rernemap renh kwanthenh ar-rkent, ranap arrangkwarr arternp anenh. Rerneman renh atwenh, irrwampenh-anthenh. Ranap renh-rnem angkep atwey-angenharl, ar-rangkw. Ran renh-rnem menty ipmew, ran iterrenh Akngeyewant. Rap kel iterl-arew, Akngeyelar renh mwerr antwew. Akngeyel ran ingkerrenh rlwaneyenh, renh-rnem court-emelerl-aneyenh. Rap mwerr-rnem amenteleyenh, apmwerneman amenteleyenh arpemar. ²⁴ Jesus ranap apmwangkwarr aney-angenharl, ran katy ilwew anewantherr arwerl iylpeyl-atherrel. Rarl ilwew-angkwarr, anantherrap ipmelhem-anemarl, apmwangkwarr-wetyan arraty-anem anem. Aleyan arraty-angkwarr-anem anenheyew. Akngeyel anenhantherrenh arratyew-anem, aleyanap anantherr ikwerrenh-rnem-anem aneyel. ²⁵ Arrantherran renh iterl-arey-angenharl awankan. Arrantherr yep-yep-rnem-apeny anenh, aperrerrerenh. Aleyan ra arrenhantherrenh akngey-alpew-anemarl angkep ikwer-war. Ranap thakeman-apenyarl, arntarntarl-areyel yep-yep-rnem. Ranap arrenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel irrkaty-angkwarr.

3

Anewart-rnem-akert

¹⁻² Arelh anewart-rnemew arrewantherr-anem ayeng angkeyel. Arrantherran awelheyew artwa anew arrewantherrenhew, warrkenh-rnemarl awelhem-apeny artwa ilkwernemew. Arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr iterreyel, anew arrewantherrenh apek iterrey-angenharl Akngeyewarl. Mwerr mentyaw, Akngeyewant anaynteyew. Anew arrewantherrenhel arrenhantherrenh areyelar, nthakenh arrantherr aneyel. Arelh-rnem arrantherr Akngey-angkwarr anenty, anew arrewantherrenhew mwerr-angkwarr anemel, rernemap inweng anthelhem apek Akngey-war. ³ Arelh ingwer-rnemelan ilek-ilek arrernem alta ikwer-rnemwenh-war, mwerr-angker mpwarelhemel. Ingwer-rnemelan nikelharl

arrernem itewarl, itep-warl arrernem mwerr-angker gold-penh, arnkwel-akerr mwerr-angkerel aylpemel. Rerneman iterreyel, "Alakenh-anyeman ayeng mpwarelheyel mwerr-angkerarl."

⁴ Rernem-apeny alakenh aney-angenh. Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anenty, mwerr-antey angkerl-anemel ingwer-rnem-warl athamerremel ikwer-rnem, Akngeyanap ra iterrem alakenharl, "Arelh nhenh-rneman mwerrarl, arraty inngarl."

⁵ Iterrenh-arey arelh yanh-rnemew, rernemarl anenhew awank-akerr. Alakenh-anyemarlap rernem, anenhan awank. Rernemanap aleth Akngeyan nakenh, aleth ikwerant iterremel. Rernem awelhenharl anew ikwer-rnem-wenhew. Alakenhelap rernem mpwarelhenh mwerr-angker. ⁶ Arelh anyent itna Sarah, Abraham-wenh anewikw. Sarah ranap awelhenharl anewikw ikwerenhew Abraham-ew, "Atyengew-artey mwerr-angker" antwemel. Arrantherr apek anenty irrkaty-angkwarr-antey, arrantherranap ampikw ikwerenh-rnem-apeny anem. Alakenhap arnkatyarl alhewer arrantherr anem, atererrey-angenh.

⁷ Artwa anewart-rnemew arrewantherr-anem ayeng angkeyel. Mwerr anenh-arey arelh arrewantherrenhew athamerremel. Mwerrantey angkenh-arey, ahelerrey-angenh, arweltheney-angenh. Arlka arelh-rnem-wenh rlterrk-wenyarl, artwernem-wenhan rlterrk inngarl. Alakenh-anyemanap arrantherr renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, atwey-angenhel. Arrantherr atwenty arelh arrewantherrenh, Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh away-angenh-anemarl, arrantherr renh ayernerl-anentyan. Ranap Akngeyan mwerrarl anem arelh-then artwethenew irrkaty-angkwarr. Ranap iwerr anewantherr mpwarew ingkerrenhew, anantherr alpeyew, ikwer-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyew.

Ingwer-rnemel aharl mpwareyel

⁸ Athan arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh ileyel, arrantherraw iterl-araynteyew. Arrantherrap athamerremel anaynteyew mwerrant-arey. Anyent amperrngerremel aneyel, arrantherr ingkerrenh athamerr-aynteyew ikwer. Alakenh-anyem mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemew tyel-angkey-angenh anaynteyew. Nakelhey-angenh. ⁹ Ingwerentyel arrenhantherrenh iltem, mentyaw angkep renh-rnem iltey-angenh. Ingwerentyelan arrenhantherrenh atwem, mentyaw angkep renh-rnem atwey-angenh. Ingwerentyelan arrenhantherrenh arrarletyel iltem, menty-antey angkep renh-rnem arrarletyel iltey-angenh. Mwerrantey mwerr-angkwarr ikwer-rnemew angkaynteyew. Mwerr-angkwarr ikwer-rnemew anaynteyew. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew ikwer. Alakenhap arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anemer. Akngey ranap arrewantherran mwerrarl anem. ¹⁰ Alakenh aynteyel Akngey-wenh pwekel:

"Ingwerenty ilkelheyel, inkwerelhemel anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarr, ranap ingwerew apmwangkwarr tyel-angkey-angenharl. Ranap nthakenh irrtwyerremel angkey-angenh ikwer-rnem, arratyant angkemel inngangkwarr.

¹¹ Rap angkeppermer apmwangkwarr-wety, mwerr-angkwarr arraty anemel, mwerrant-arey anemer ingwer-rnem-akert.

¹² Akngeyelan ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel, rernemarl arraty-angkwarr aneyel ikwer. Rernemarl Akngey ayerneyel, ran awelheyelarl ikwer-rnem.

Ingwer-rnemarl apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem, ran intwemelerremarl ikwer-rnem-wety.”

¹³ Kel arrantherr innganem aley arrkernelheyel, arraty-angkwarr aneyew. Ingwer-rnemelan arem-anemarl, nthakenh-anemarl irrwerney-angenh arrenhantherrenh. ¹⁴ Ingwer-rnemelan aleth irrwerney-angkerarl. Rerneman tyel-angkem apmwangkwarr arrewantherr, rlterrkelemel. Mentyaw, artewenty iterrey-angenh! Akngeyelan arntarnt-arem arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh. Ranap arrenhantherrenh aletharl mwerr mpwareyew, rlterrkelemel. Ingwer-rnem-wety atererrey-angenh. ¹⁵ Jesus Christ ranap impen inngarl. Aleth ikwerant iterremel anaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh ayernem, “Ilekew arrantherr inkwerelhemel Jesus apenteyel?” Alakenh-tangkwel arrantherr iterreyew mwerranty. Arrantherr tyerneyew arraty-angkwarr-tangkwel, rernemaw anaynt aweyew. Angkenh-arey arrantherr arternp-mernt, nakelhey-angenh. ¹⁶ Akngey ran aweyew arrenhantherrenh, arrantherrarl angkeyel. Apmwel-ayeth angkey-angenh, arrantherr-antey nyerrel anthelhewerr. Ingwer-rnem, rernemarl tyel-angkeyel Christian-rnemew, rerneman arrenhantherrenh awem, mwerr-angkwarr angkerl-anenty, rernemap nyerrerrem-anem.

¹⁷ Arrantherr apekarl apmwelhelemeng-arey, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh irrwernem arpemarl. Alakenh-anyemarl apmelerr aynteyelan, arrantherr-anteyarl apmwelhelew. Rernem apek arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel, arrantherrarl mwerr-angkwarr aneyelew. Mwerarlap ran, arrantherrarl angkep ahelerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem. Akngeyan arrewantherr inkwerelheyel, arrantherrarl ikwer-angkwarr aneyelew.

¹⁸ Iterreyew angka Jesus Christ-akertew-anem. Rernem arrenhantherrenh irrwampenh-antheyel, rernemarl Jesus renh irrwampenh-anthenh-apeny. Ranap artwa mwerr-angkerarl, apwelelhey-angenh anenh, rernemanap renh atwew ipmew-antey. Rap katy ilwew, apmwa anewantherrenh akngeyew, anenhantherrenh anyenteleyew Akngey ikwer-warl. Arlka ikwerrenh ywerrew, Akngeyelan inwengan ikwerrenh itethelewarl.

¹⁹ Apmer ingwer-itwew Akngeyew aweyaw-rnem atnyenyel tyayl-itwew-apeny. Jesus ra apmer ikwer-warl alhew, renh-rnem angka mwerr-angker ilerl-alpeyew. ²⁰ Rernemanap arrwekeleny-rnemarl, artwa Noaharl anenheng-areyarl. Akngeyan mpwelhenh ikwer-rnem, angkep alpeyew ikwer-warl. Arrangkw! Rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer. Anyent rant Noah-ant awelhenh ikwer. Rap rtnwa ilkwa artenh. Ikwerrenh-rnemant aylpew rtnwa ikwer-warl, 8-ant. Akngeyelarl kwaty ilkwa thwenew, rernemantarlapan rtnwa kwenel iteth anewan kwaty atnyerr-angkwarr. ²¹ Kel alakenh-anyemap Akngeyew anenhantherrenh iteth atnyenem. Anenhantherrenh baptise-emelemarl kwaty-warl, kwatyelanap anenhantherrenh artenhem, kwaty atnyerrelarl arrwekeleny-rnem artenhew-apeny. Ilekew anantherr kwaty-warlan aylpeyel? Ahern arlkepenh irrarlkeyew? Arrangkw! Alakenhap anantherr Akngey renh ilem, anantherrarl anthelhem ikwer-warl, apent-aynteyew ikwerrenh-angkwarr-anem. Aleyan anantherr nyerrerrey-angenh-anem, Akngeyelarl anenhantherrenh irrarlkeyew apmwewety. Ran anenhantherrenh itethelew, Jesus renharl itethelew-apeny ipmepenh. ²² Jesus ran alpew irrwerl-anem, aney-alpeyew Akngey-itwel. Aleyanap ra aney-alpew ilkwanem, chair ilkwitwew aneyel Akngey-itwew arraty-ampeny, arawerrng ilkwakert. Ranap ilkwarl ingkerrenhew aneyel; antyerl-rnemew-then, inweng apmwernemew-then, atyetyart

ilkwernemew apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem-akerr. Ranap arawerrng ilkwakert ingkerrenh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr.

4

Mwerr-angkwarrarl aneyel Akngeyew

¹ Arrantherran iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl Jesus irrwernew, rarl anenh ahern nhenh-itwew. Rerneman renh artewentyel atwew, ranap anenh arternparl, angkep atwey-angenh. Ran rlterrk-antey anenh, Akngey-wenh iwerr-angkwarrant iterremel. Arrantherranap Jesus-apeny anaynteyew, ingwer-rnemelarl irrwerneyel-wety. Alakenhap arrantherr rlterrk innganem irrem arnkaty-then. Atwenty-penh arrenhantherrenh, arrantherrap iterrem Akngeyewant-anem, apmwangkwarr-wety intwemelerremel. ² Arrantherranap aleth Akngeyewant-anem iterremel aneyew, aley awelhemel ikwerant, apmwewety intwemelerremel. Arrewantherrenh-angkwarranap alhey-angenharl.

³ Awankan arrantherr ilek-ilek apmwangkwarr anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Arrantherrap alhewer alhenh, arrantherrarl ilkelhenh-angkwarr, nyerrerrey-angenharl. Arrantherrap mpweny ayntenh ingwer-wenh anew-itwew, terangerrenh, alhewer atwerrenh arwelthel-then. Arrantherrap perayerrey-angenh Akngey-warl-athek, arrangkw. Ampwal apmwernemew arwerl-penhew apwert-penhew-then arrantherr perayerrenharl. ⁴ Aleyanap arrantherr Jesus-ant-anemarl apenteyel, alakenh-angkwarr-anem irrey-angenh. Ingwer-rnemanap aley aletharl apmwangkwarr-antey aneyel. Rerneman tyel-angkeyel-antey arrewantherr. Arrantherr apmwa ikwer-rnem-angkwarr aney-angenh, arrangkw-anemarl aleyan. Rernemanap arrkental ileyellarl arrenhantherrenh alakenh angkerremel, "Ilekew rerneman anantherr-apeny aney-angenharl, mpweny ayntey-angenh ngkwarl-then antywey-angenh?" ⁵ Ingwer-ingweran Akngeyel rap ingkerrenh rnkerneyenh. Iteth-rnem ipmernem-then anantherr ingkerrenhan ikwer-warl arrwekel rtnerl-aneyenh. Rap ayernerl-aneyenh ingkerrenh anyentarl-anyentarl alakenh: "Nganangay anenh arraty-angkwarr, mwerr?" Ingwer-rneman illeheyenh ikwer-warl, apmwangkwarrarl anenh, rerneman awelhey-angenh ikwer. ⁶ Akngey ran iterreyel, ingkerrenh-antey ikwer-itwel intem-antey aney-alpeyew. Alakenh-anyem ra ingwer-rnem thwenew, angka mwerr-angker ikwerenh ingkerrew ilerlap-aynteyew, iteth-rnemew ipmernemew-then. Rap ingkerrew arternp mpwelheyel, apmwewety intwemelerreyew anthelhemel. Alakenh-anyeman arrwekeleny-rnem rernem ikwer-itwel intem-antey aney-alpem. Kel-anem inweng anantherr ingkerr-wenh rapenyant-arey itetherrem Akngey-wenh-angkwarr.

Mwerrant-arey anayntenh-arey

⁷ Arltan arrer-anem irreyel, alker-thenan ahern-then ingkerrenh ywerreyenh, arrangkwerremel. Arrantherran alakenh-anyem arraty alhaynteyew, mwerranty iterreyew Akngey-angkwarran, ingwer-rnemew-then iterreyew, arrantherraw perayerr-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr. ⁸ Angka nhenh ranap impen-antey anewantherr rlterrk inngey: arrantherr ingkerrenhan artewentyel rwewarrant-arey ilkelherr-aynteyew, apmwangkwarr arrantherr anenh-penh. Aleyan arrantherr nthakenh angkep awakelhey-angenh atweyew, arrangkw. ⁹ Christian ingwerenty alhenty apmer ngkwenh-warl, ntwarenh irrentey-angenharl, mentyarl ntwarenh areyew. Menty ra amern ngkwenh arlkwem. Menty

ra ankwayntem apmer ngkwenhel. Artewenty iterrey-angenh, menty.
¹⁰ Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh rlterrkelew, anantherraw ingwer-rnemew warrkerr-aynteyew. Rap anenhantherrenh anthew arawerrng ingwerek-ingwer anyentarl-anyentarl. Anyentan arawerrng-akert aneyel, ingweran arawerrng ingwer-akert arrpemarl aneyel. Ingkerrenhan warrkerrem itengant-arey arawerrng ikwer-rnem-wenh-akert. Alakenh-anyeman anantherr ingkerrenh rlterr innganem irrem. ¹¹ Akngeyelan ingwerenty arawerrng anthew, akalty-anthaynteyew angka ikwerenhew. Kel ra ilaynteyew anaynt-antey, Akngey rarl angkeyel-apeny. Akngeyel ingwerentyakan arawerrng anthew, ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyewarl. Kel ra ingwer-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew mwerr-angkwarr, Akngey-wenh Inwengelarl renh rlterrkeleyel. Arrantherr warrkerreyel alakenh-anyem, ingwer-rnemel arrenhantherrenh aremarl. Rernemanap angkerrem, "Nakemarl Akngey! Inngarl nhenh-rneman aneyel arraty Jesus-ew!" Anantherranap aleth nakaynteyew Akngeyan, rant atyetyart ilkwarl aneyel. Inngarlap ran.

Rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey

¹² Atyenh-rnemay! Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel-antey. Rernemanap arrkent mpwareyel, arwa irrwampenh-antheyel arrenhantherrenh. Arlkanap arrenhantherrenh alpwelyeylel inngarl, arrantherranap ayernerrem-anem, "Nthakenh-anem irreyelay? Akngeyelanangay innga anenhantherrenh iwerlelpew?" Arrangkwaw! Akngeyelan nthakenh arrenhantherrenh iwerlelpey-angenh. Ran alakenh iterreyel, "Rernem innga rlterr anayntem, rlterrkarl ayntemeng-arey? Rernem apek intwemelerrem atyeng-wety?" Alakenh-anyemap ra arrkerneyel arrenhantherrenh, arrantherr renh aleth apent-aynteyew. ¹³ Ingwer-rnemel aley irrwerneyel arrenhantherrenh, irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemarl rernemarl Jesus irrwernenh-apeny. Ingwer-ingweran ra apetyeyenh arawerrng ilkwakert, ingkerrenhelap renh areyengan. Arlta ikwerelanap arrantherr inkwerelheyen. Kel arlka alpwelyerrey-angenh anaynteyew. Mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew inkwerelhemel. ¹⁴ Aleyan ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh areyel, arrantherrarl Jesus apenteyel. Aleyan rernem arrenhantherrenh nyerrel-antheyel, arrarletyel-then ilteyel. Ranap Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh Inweng Mwerr-angker ikwerenh antheyel, irrngerney-anthemel mwerr-angkwarrarl. Arrantherrap arternp anew-aneyel, arralty-aney-angenh-anem.

¹⁵ Ingwer-rneman ipmew-antey atwey-angker. Ingwer-rneman irrtuert-awarrarl. Ingwer-rnemelan apmwa mpwarey-angker atwerremel-thenarl. Ingwer-rnemelan warrk ingwer-rnem-wenh anngangey-angkerarl. Alakenh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr aney-angenh, menty! ¹⁶ Arwa aleth-antey arraty-angkwarr aneyew Jesus-ewarl. Ingwer-rnemel arrewantherrwarl apmwa akngetyenty, arrantherr Akngyant nakemel anaynteyew. Arrantherran arraty-angkwarr aneyel, arrantherrap nyerrerrey-angenh-anemarl anaynteyew. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnemant anaynteyew ikwerew.

¹⁷ Aleyanap Akngeyel ingkerrenh arrkernemel areyel, rap ikwerenh-rnem-tangkwel ayernerl-aneyenh, "Mwerrang arrantherr anenh?" Anantherran apek apmwelhelenh, ranap anenhantherrenh atweyenharl. Anantherranap iteth-antey anerl-aneyenh. Akngey rap ingwer-rnemarl-anem

ayernerl-aneyenh, “Mwerrang arrantherr anenh?” Rerneman apmwangk-warr anenh, rap renh-rnem artewentyel atweyenh. Rernemap ipmantey anerl-aneyenh. Akngey rap ingkerrenhew-anem alakenh ayerneyenh.

Alep nthakenharl ingwer yanh-rnemewan, Jesus-ew awelhey-angenh-rnemewan? Anewantherr-angkwarran aley ra renh-rnem innganemarl irrwamperl-antherl-aneyenh artewentyel innganem. ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyemarlal ra Akngey-wenh pwekel aynteyel:

“Rap rlterrk inngarl aynteyenh arraty-angkwarr aneyel-rnemewan.

Akngeyelanap renh-rnem arntarnt-areyeharl.

Alep nthakenh yanh-rnemewan aynteyenh, apmwangk-warrarl aneyel-rnemewan, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnemewan?

Arlta ikwerelanap ikwer-rnem rlterrk inngey aynteyenh.

Akngeyel renh-rnem irrwamperl-antheyenh artewentyel inngey.”

¹⁹ Rarl Akngeyel arrewantherr-warl apmwa tyarlewem, arrantherr renh iwerl-alhey-angenharl. Aleth arrantherran arraty-angkwarr-antey anayntenh-arey, ikwerewant iterremel. Ran arrenhantherrenh mpwarew, rap angkew, ra arrenhantherrenh intem-antey arntarnt-araynteyew. Ran ilek-ilek mpwareyel arrewantherr, rarl arrwekel-antey iterremel ilew-angkwarr. Ikwerenh-angkwarran mwerrarl. Alakenh-anyemarlal arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr anayntenh-arey arraty.

5

Angka nhenhan tyaty-areny ilkwernemew ingwer-rnemew-then

¹ Ayengan Peter angkeyel tyaty-areny ilkwernemew-anem, rlterrk-antey ilanthemel. Ayengan tyaty-areny ilkwa arrpemar, arrantherr-apeny arrpemar. Athan anngetherr arrpemar aytarenh, rernemar Jesus Christ ayntarrp-ilenh, renhap ipmew-antey atwew. Ingwer-ingwerap Akngeyel Jesus renh lwewarrerneyenh arawerrng ilkwakert ingkerrenh-warl. Arlta ikwerelanap ayengan alpeyenh, aney-alpeyew ikwer-itwel, amparrkerl-anenty intem-antey. ² Arrantherran tyaty-areny ilkwernemelan mwerranteyel Akngey-wenh-rneman arntarnt-araynteyew mwerr-angkwarr intem. Ra renh-rnem anthew arrewantherr, renh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew, yep-yepew-artey-rnemelarl yep-yep-rnem arntarnt-areyel-apeny. Alakenh arrpemar arrantherr tyatyew-artey-rnemelan renh-rnem aleth-antey arntarnt-araynteyew, rernem arraty-angkwarr anew-aneyew-awaty. Ingwer-rnem tyarlewelr-aney-angenh ikwer-rnem-warl, renh-rnem irrwern-aynteyew. Arrantherr mwerr-angkwarr inkwerelhemel warrkerr-aynteyew, manewant iterrey-angenh. ³ Arrantherr atyet-yart ahelengk-w-apeny aney-angenh. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh ar-rernew, ikwerenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew. Arrantherranap ikwerenh-angkwarr anaynteyew. Alakenh-anyem ingwer-rnemel areyew, rernem aneyew irrkaty-angkwarr arrpemar. ⁴ Ingwer-ingwer Jesus ra apetyeyenh angkep, ranap ilkwa inngarl aneyenh. Rap arrewantherr-angkwarr inkwerelheyenh, arrantherrarl warrkerrenh ikwer arraty-angkwarr. Ra arrenhantherrenh antheyenh ilngem mwerr-angker inngey arawerrng ilkwakert, rap aneyenh aleth arrewantherr-itwew.

⁵ Ayengan angkeyel arrewantherr artwa akely-rnemew, kwey aleyak-rnemew-then-anem. Arrantherrap mwanty awelheyew arternp tyatyew-artey-rnemew, rernemar angkeyew.

Ayengan angkeyel-anem ingkerrenhew-antey. Tyak arrantherr nakelhey-angenh. Iylpareth-antey anyanteyew, rernemarl ileyel-angkwarr. Christian-rnem arrantherr ilkwa ilelhey-angenh, nakelhey-angenh, arrangkw. Mwerrant-arey anyanteyew athamerremel. Alakenh-anyemap ra aynteyel Akngey-wenh pwekelan:

“Ingwer-rneman ilelhem mwerr-angker ilkwarrpantey.

Akngeyelanap renh-rnem artwerelemarl.

Ingwer-rneman mwerr-angker-rnemarl aneyel, nakelhey-angenharl.

Akngey ranap mwerrarl aneyel ikwer-rnem.”

⁶ Alakenh-anyemanap arrantherr aleth awelh-aynteyew Akngeyew iylpareth-antey. Arrantherranap rlterrk-weny-rnemarl, ran rlterrk ingarl. Ran arawerrng ilkwakertarl, rap arntarnt-areyel arrenhantherrenh. Ranap arrenhantherrenh ilkwa antwem, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhelan.

⁷ Apmwa arrewantherr-warl apetyenty, arrantherran artewenty iterrey-angenh anyanteyew. Arlka alpwyerremel aney-angenh. Akngey-warlant angkeyew apmwa yanh-wety, apmwa ikwer iylpelerremel-anem. Ran aleth arrewantherr amperrngerremelant aneyel, rap aleth arrpemarl arntarnt-arerl-aneyenh arrenhantherrenh.

⁸ Aleth iterr-aynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Arntarnt-arerr-aynteyew arrenty ikwer-wety. Ran arrkernelheyel, arrenhantherrenh ilpertelelheyew, intwemelerreyew Akngey-wety. Arrenty ranap arengk artnwer angayakw-apeny, akerewarl alheyel-apeny. Rap antwerrkem, renh-rnem ywerrelhelemel. ⁹ Rlterrk-antey Akngey-angkwarr anyanteyew, atererrey-angenh. Ikwerant iterremel anyanteyew. Arrantherranap iterl-areyel, apmwa rlterrk innganem aneyel Akngey-wenh-rnemew apmer arrpanenhel. Ingwer-rnemelan aha akngetyeyel-antey ikwer-rnemew, rernemarl Jesus apenteyelew.

¹⁰ Alerl-antey apmwa rlterrkkanap inngey arrewantherr aynteyenh. Apmwa rap ingwer-ingwerantarl ywerreyenh. Akngey ranap mwerrarl arrewantherr aneyenh, arrenhantherrenh arawerrng ilkwa Christ-apeny anthemel, inweng arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkeleyew. Rap arrenhantherrenh intem-antey atnyeneyenh artewentyel inngey arrer ikwer-warl. ¹¹ Ya, ran inngarl ingkerrenhew ilkwa aneyel, ranap atyetyart anerl-aneyenh ingkerrenhew intem-antey. Inngarlap ran alakenh-anyemarl.

Kel angka nhenh ywerrelhelem-anem

¹² Pip nhenhan arwa akely arrer-antey. Silas-elan ayenh alpemelenh. Ranap Christian anantherr-apenyarl, rap Jesus apenteyel arraty-angkwarr, warrkerremel atyeng-itwew Akngeyew. Pip nhenh-angkwarran ayeng iterreyel, arrenhantherrenh rlterrkkelemel irrngerney-antheyew. Akngey ran arrewantherr athamerremel anem. Aleth iterr-aynteyew ikwerant, angeperrey-angenh.

¹³ Tyaty nhenh-areny-rnemelan apmer nhenh-itwew Rome-itwew rernem angkem “Mwerrangay arrantherr?” Rernemap apmer nhenh *Babylon* itnewem. Rerneman Akngey-wenh-rneman arrantherr-apeny arrpemarl. Arrantherr artwa Mark iterl-arenh? Ranap alerey atyenh-apenyarl aneyel. Ranap nhenhel aneyel, rap angkeyel arrpemarl, “Mwerrangay?”

¹⁴ Kel arrantherr ilkelhemel anew-aneyew mwerrarl. Arrantherrarl akarrerremel anem, mwerrant-arey angkerremel atnyenerreyew.

Ingkerrenh arrantherran Jesus Christ apenteyel-rnem, athan ayerneyel Akngeyan arrewantherr alakenh-anyem: "Akngeyay, ngan arrerapeny ikwer-rnem-warl anaynteyew, rernemaw inkwerelhemel mwer-ranty anaynteyew."

Kel-antey.

2 Peter Peter-wenh pip namp 2, rarl ingkwernew akngerr-warl Angka nhenhan alakenh aynteyew

Jesus rarl iteth anenh ahern nhenh-itwew, rap kwertengerl ikwerenh-nrem 12arl rlwanew. Anyent ingweran itna Peter-arl. Ranap Jesus-itwel anenh, rap renh iterl-arenh mwerrarl. Rap pip atherr ingkwernew, thwewnew Christian-rnem-warl apmer arrpanenh-warl. Pip nhenhanap namp 2-arl.

Jesus rarl alpew, Akngey-itwel aney-alpeyew, Peter-an ikwer aleth warrkerrenh. Ingwer-ingwer, aherrety 32-penhelan apek, pip nhenh-anem ra ingkwernew.

Piparl ra ingkwernew-penh, rap ingwer-ingwer ilwew-anem.

Pip nhenh-angkwarran ra ilenh Christian ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-itwew, "Anaynteyew arraty-angkwarr." Ingwer-rnemelan Akngey-warl-athek-arrpantey apmwangkwarrarl akalty-anthenh. Rernem Christian akngerr apatelhelenh.

Alakenh Peter-el pip nhenhan ingkwernew, rernemaw arraty-angkwarr iterl-araynteyew. Rap renh-rnem ilew alakenh-anyem: "Arrantherrap Akngey-wenh angka iterl-araynteyew. Arrantherranap ikwer-rnem awelhey-angenh, irrtywerremelarl ileyew. Intem arraty-angkwarr anayntenh-arey rlterrk-antey, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyenhew."

¹ Ayengaw Simon Peter, warrkenh Jesus Christ-wenh. Ran ayenh rlwanew, alhaynteyew angka mwerr-angker ilerlap-aynteyew ikwer-akert. Atha ingkwerneyel pip nhenhan arrewantherr-warl, Jesus-ewarl arrantherr iterreyel-rnemew. Arrantherrap ayeng-apeny iterreyel irrkaty-angkwarr, ipmelhey-angenh arrpemar. Ranap mwerr-angker inngarl, Alerikw Akngey-wenh, anantherrarl renh nakeyel intem. Ranap anenhantherrenh itethelew ipmepenh, rap anenhantherrenh alpemeleyel, aneyew arraty Akngey-angkwarr.

² Athan Akngey ayerneyel arrewantherr alakenh-anyem: "Rerneman ngenh arrer-they iterl-areyel, ntwap intem ikwer-rnem anaynteyew mwerr-angkwarrarl. Renh-rnem irrngerney-anthaynteyew, rernem mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew."

Akngeyelan anenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyel, mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew

³ Anantherran iterl-areyel, Akngeyan mwerr innga arraty-angkwarr aneyel. Ranap arawerrng ilkwakertarl ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Rant anyent atyetyart ilkwa aneyel. Ran anenhantherrenh rlwanew ikwerenh-nrem, rap anenhantherrenh anthew arawerrng ilkwa. Arawerrng-akert anantherr mwerr-angker rapenyant-arey irrem, ikwerew intem anaynteyew-awaty. ⁴ Alakenh-anyem anantherr iterl-araynteyew, rarl mwerr aneyel anewantherr, rarl arrwekel-antey ilew-angkwarr. Ranap anenhantherrenh arntarnt-areyel, menty anantherr ipmeyew apmwangkwarr. Ingwer-rneman aleth iterreyel, apmwangkwarr-antey anaynteyew, Jesus rernem apentey-angenharl. Renh-rnem-apeny-weny aney-angenharl. Akngeyan angkeyel, ra anenhantherrenh rlterrkeleyew, rapenyant irreyew, apmwangkwarr anantherr alhewerr.

⁵⁻⁷ Ya, Akngeyelan inngarl anenhantherrenh arawerrngan antheyel, anantherraw mwerr arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew ikwer. Arrantherr aleyan inngarl Jesus-anem apenteyel. Intem rlterrk-antey iterr-aynteyew ikwer. Alakenh-anyemanap arrantherr intem anaynteyew, rlterrk-antey awelhemel Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Apmwangkwarr alherl-anewerr, arrantherr artwerelelh-aynteyew. Arrantherran ikwerant iterremel anaynteyew intem-antey, mwerrarl ayntemeng-arey, apmwangkwarrarl-then ayntemeng-arey. Arrantherrap Akngey renh irrngerney-anthem, intemarl ikwerenh-angkwarr aneyelelan. Arrantherrap athamerremel arntarnt-areyel Christian ingwer-rnem, ikwer-rnem ilkelhemel akngerr ingwer-rnem-then.

⁸ Ya, arrantherranap alakenh-angkwarr intem apenteyew. Arrantherrap inngarl Lord Jesus Christ iterl-araynteyew altya inngapeny, angka ikwerenhew awelhemel. Alakenhap arrantherr innga mwerr-angkwarr warrkerremel ikwerew.

⁹ Christian ingwer-rneman alakenh aney-angenharl. Rerneman aley alherleweyel aparrng-apenyarl. Rernemap ipmelhew, Akngeyew warrkerrey-angenh-anemarl. Jesus-elarl apmwa ikwer-rnem-wety irrarkeweng-areny, rernem iylpelerrewarl, rarl renh-rnem ikwer-warl angkep pweyteleweng-arey.

¹⁰ Atyenh-rnemay, alakenhap arrantherr aleth arrkernelh-aynteyew, anaynteyew arraty-angkwarr. Akngeyel arrenhantherrenh rlwanew, ikwerenh-rnem ikwer anaynteyew. Arrantherr intem mwerr-angkwarr anerl-anenty, arrantherranap intwemelerrey-angenh-anemarl ikwer-wety. ¹¹ Arrantherrap intem mwerr-angkwarr anerl-anenty, Akngey ranap inkwerelheyen-anem arrewantherr, rap arrenhantherrenh akngeyneyen, aney-alpeyew intem-antey Jesus Christ-itwew, itetheley-angker anewantherrenh.

Angka nhenhew iylpelerrey-angenh

¹² Arrantherr kel iterl-areyellarl angka nhenh, atharl ilen - arrantherr arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Athan ileyel intemarl. ¹³ Ayeng iteth-antey aneyel arlka nhenh, atha ilayntemarl arrewantherr. Mwerrarl athan intemarl ileyel arrewantherr, arrantherraw alakenh arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Arrantherrap intemarl iterr-aynteyew angka nhenhew, iylpelerrewerr. ¹⁴ Jesus-elan ayenih ilew, alerl ayeng ilwemarl, arlka nhenh iwerlelpemel. ¹⁵ Aleyan atha ingkwerneyel pip-warl angka nhenh-anyem, arrantherraw intem iterr-aynteyew angka ikwer, ayengaril ilweyenh-wety. Aleth-antey arayntenh-arey pip nhenhan, iterremel mwerranteyel angka nhenhew.

Jesus Christ-an arawerrng ilkwakert, Peter-elan angetherr arew

¹⁶⁻¹⁸ Ya, weth atha ilew, Jesus-arl apey-alpeyenh lyenenty ilkwangkwarr-anem. Ranap arwa angka atyenh-wenyarl, arrangkw. Kwertengerl-rnem anantherran angka ahern nhenh-areny-rnem arrwekeleny-rnem-akert iley-angenharl, arrangkw arppemarl. Kwertengerl-rnem irrpety anwernantherr angetherr arew innganemarl, anantherrarl alhew ikwerel-arleng apwert arnenty irrwerl-warl. Anantherrap Moses-then Elijah-then arew, Jesus-itwew rtnerl-anenty. Anantherrarl renh-rnem arenheng-arey, Jesus ran amparrkenh, arawerrng ilkwakert. Akngey ranap Alerikw Jesus renh nakenh, mwerr-angker antwemel. Alakenh-anyem anwernantherr renh awew, rarl angkew irrwerl-they: "Nhenhan alerey atyenh inngarl. Ayengan artewenty innga ikwer ilkelheyel, ayenganap

ikwer inkwerelheyel.”¹⁹ Alakenhap anantherr angkernem iterl-areyel, artwa angkakert-rnemelarl awank-akerr ingkwernew Akngey-wenh pwek-itwew. Inngarlap rerneman. Angka yanh-rneman lyenenty mwerr-angker-apyeny, atemwengkelarl arrtynenty. Arrantherran angka renh-rnem apent-ayntem, arrantherrap arraty-angkwarr alhayntemarl, Jesus rarl apey-alpeyew-atety. Arrantherr antyarr arenpeng wetharl arem-apyeny, arrantherrap iterrem, “Aherlkenhey-alhem-anem.” Kel alakenh arrpemarlarl arrantherr Jesus renh areyenh, rarl apey-alpeyenhel. Arrantherrap iterl-areyenh, “Ya, ran inngarlap apey-alpem-anem.” Arrantherranap mwerranty iterreyew angka nhenhew, atharl ileyewan.

²⁰ Artwa angkakert yanh-rnem rernem amenterrp akwerrng iterrey-angenh, arrangkw, angka pip-warl-then amenterrp ingkwerney-angenh.
²¹ Rernem ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr angka ingkwerney-angenh, arrangkw. Inweng Mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh remerntarl angkew artwa angkakert-rnemewan. Rarl angka renh-rnem ilew, rernemanap ingwer-rnem-anem ilewarl, pip-warl-anem ingkwernemel.

2

Mwentyaw, ingwer-rnemelan akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarrarl

¹ Awank-akerr ingwer-rnem arrkernelhenh, Israel-wenh-rnem akalty-anthaynteyew apmwangkwarr. Aley irrkaty-angkwarrarl ingwer-rnemanap apetyem tyaty arrewantherrrenh-warl, apmwa inngangkwarr akalty-antheyew, arrenhantherrenh ilperteleyew Akngey-wenh angkewety. Rernemap irrtwyerremelarl arrenhantherrenh ilerl-aneyenh, alakenh angkemel, “Jesus-an anewantherr ilwey-angenh.” Arrangkw, alakenh-weny! Jesus rarl ilwewel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwew, rap renh-rnem itethelew arrpemarlarl. Rernemanap angkerl-aneyenh arrewantherr-warl, “Anantherran renh apentey-angenharl.” Alakenhanap, Akngeyelan renh-rnem arwapeny ywerrelheleyenh inngarlarl.
² Rernemanap arrewantherr-warl-anem itengerreyenh tyaty-itwew. Tyaty-areny ingwer-rneman awelheyenh-anem ikwer-rnem, rernemap apmwa yanh-rnem iwarrerneyenh-anem, mpweny apmwelhelemel irrkaty-angkwarr. Akngey apentey-angenh-rnemelan arem arrenhantherrenh, rernemap tyel-angkem-anem alakenh, “Christian yanh-rneman apmwarlarl. Akngey-wenh angka inngeweny arrpemarlarl.”
³ Irtywalth yanh-rnem ankety inngey manew. Rernemanap angka mwerr-arrpantey arrewantherr ilerl-aneyenh. Alakenh-anyem rernem man arrewantherr-wety anyelkel-inem. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem arenh arleng-alenty intem mpwelhemel, renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh-anem.

⁴ Anantherr aleyan iterl-areyel, Akngeyelan alakenhey mpwareyenh. Antyerl-rnemew iterrenh-arey. Irkkaty-angkwarr arrpemarlarl awank-akerran ra antyerl yanh-rnem irrwampenh-anthew, rernemarl ikwer-wety intwemelerrew, apmwangkwarr-anem rernem anenh. Rap renh-rnem iwew irrka atemwengk-warl kwen inngey. Renh-rnem atnyenerl-aneyenh irrka ikwer-itwel tyaylel-apyeny intemey arleng-alenty arlta yanhew-atety, rarl court-emelerl-aneyenh-anem renh-rnem ingkerrenh.

⁵ Iterrenh-arey artwa Noah wethew, awank-akerrarl anenhew. Aknger-ran ahern nhenhel apmwangkwarr inngey anenh. Noah ran arrkernelhenh, renh-rnem akalty-antheyew, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Rerneman awelhey-angenharl anenh, arrangkw. Alakenh-wetyap Akngeyelan kwaty atnyerr ilkwa thwenew, renh-rnem altheneyew ingkerrenh-antey.

Ranap Noah iteth atnyenew, anewikw ikwerenh, alerikw-rnem irrpety, ikwer-rnem-wenh anewikw-rnem irrpety-akert arrpemar. Akngeyel iteth atnyenew 8-ant atnyerr-wety.

⁶ Iterrenh-arey tawen weth-atherrew-anem itnanap Sodom-then Gomorrah-then, awank-akerrarl rtnenh. Akngerr tawen atherr-areny-rnem rernem apmwa inngey anenh. Alakenh-wety Akngeyel ra tawen yanh-atherr intem-antey ywerrelhelemel atwew. Ya, rap ampernew rwel alker-they, irrarlkemel ingkerrenh. Rap aley apmwernem alakenh arrwekel-antey ileyel, aleyarl ahern nhenh-itwew aneyel-rnem. Rerneman ilkelheyel, apmwangkwarra alakenh anaynteyew, rernemanap iterreyew mwanty Akngeyew, ra renh-rnem ywerrelhelemel atwewerr irrkaty-angkwarr.

⁷⁻⁸ Arrantherranap iterl-areyel angka artwa Lot-akert. Ranap anenh apmer Sodom-itwew awank-akerr. Artwa mwerrarlapp ran Akngeyewant anenh. Arlta arrpanenhel ra ingwer yanh-rneman arenh apmer ikwer-itwew, apmwangkwarraarl mpweny rernem anenh. Ran alpwey inngey anenh, ikwer-rnem artewenty iterremel. Lot-tangkwel Akngeyel ilew, ra anterreyew itethew, apmer yanh ywerrelhelemel atwey-akenh.

⁹ Ya, Akngeyelan akalty-antheyel anenhantherrenh angka awanken yanh-rnem-angkwarr. Akngey-wenh-rneman awelheyel ikwerant, intem rernem aneyel ikwerenh-angkwarr. Ranap renh-rnem intem arntarnt-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl aha mpwareyel-angkwarran. Irrwerney-angker-rnem ra kelarl irrwampenh-antheyel. Rap alakenh aleth mpwarayntem arlta ikwerew-atety, rarl court-emelerl-aneyenh anenhantherrenh ingkerrenh aleth. ¹⁰ Ingwer-rneman arwa alhewer aneyel apmwangkwarra-then, Akngey-wety arlkarerremel. Rernem atyetyart ikwer-rnem-wenhew-then awelhey-angenh, irrtwyerremel ilemel. Rernemap ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrant iterreyel, irrngerney-anthelhemel, manew anketyerremel, ngkwarl antywemel, mpweny alherlewemel.

Rernemap artewentyel nakelhemel aneyel. Rernem apmwa tyel-angkeyel antyerl-rnemew, arrkent atherrelhelemel renh-rnem, nyerrerrey-angenhel. ¹¹ Antyerl-rneman rlterrk inngey angka apmwakert-rnem-angkwarran. Rernemanap nthakenh apmwangkwarra angkey-angenharl inweng ingwer-rnemewan, Akngeyelararl aweyel-wety. Akngey rant anyentelant renh-rnem court-emeley-angker. Inngarlapp ran. ¹² Apmwa akalty-anthey-angker-rnem rerneman akwerrp, Akngeyew tyel-angkey-angker-rnemar. Rernemap pwelek-apeny yep-yep-then-apeny aneyel, nthakenh arraty iterrey-angenh, nthakenh arraty angkey-angenh. Yep-yep pwelek-then renh-rnem arwa atnyenem, anantherraw renh-rnem antwerrkemel atweyew, aker-anem arlkwemel. Alakenh-angkwarr Akngeyelan angka apmwakert-rneman ywerrelhelem. ¹³ Ranap artewentyel inngey renh-rnem irrwamperl-anthem, rernemar apmwangkwarra aneyel ingwer-rnemew.

Rerneman angkeyel, "Mwerraw. Anantherran alhewer itwernew anerlayntem apmwangkwarra. Anantherr ilkelhentyan, anantherrap terangker-remarl." Rernemap itengerremel anem arrewantherr, amern arlkwemel aker-then, alakenh-anyeman rernem nyerrel-anthemarl. Aley rernem aneyel arrewantherr-itwel, rernemar atherreyel arrkent-then ilek-ilek apmwangkwarrew, mwerr-arrpantey. Rerneman nyerrerrey-angenh, rernemap arrenhantherrenh nyerrel-antheyel, tyaty arrewantherrrenh alakenh apmwelemel. ¹⁴ Rerneman aleth iterreyel, ilek-ilek anketyel

inaynteyew. Rernemanap aleth iterreyel, ayntaynteyew ingwer-rnem-wenh anewikw-akert apmwangkarr; anewarterrem-apeny. Aletharlap rernem irrwerneyel ingwer-rnemew. Ingwer-rneman arrantherr Christian anem angath-antey. Christian rlenkeny-rnem rernem intwemerlerrem apek Akngey-wety. Akalty-angkey-angker apmwa yanh-rnemelan apmwangkarr atnwenhem Christian rlenkeny-rnem, apmwa ilek-ilek mpwaraynteyew. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem irrwampenh-antheyenh innganemar.

¹⁵ Rernemanap ipmelhew Akngey-wenh arraty-angkwarr-wety, apentey-angenh-anem, apmwangkarrant-anem apenteyel. Rernem apenteyel Balaam-wenh-angkwarr-anem. Arrantherr iterl-areyel apek angka Balaam-akert, Beor-wenh alerikw ikwerenh? Ranap artwa angkakert Akngey-wenharl anenh awank-akerr. Manewantarlap ra arwengerrenh aleth. Ra apmwa ilek-ilek angwenhelenh, manaw ikwer ra inaynteyew. ¹⁶ Tangkey ikwerenhel iltew renh, artwapenyarlap angkewan ikwer. Ranap Akngeyarl angkenh tangkey ikwer-angkwarr, ilemel Balaam ipmelheyew apmwangkarr-wety, manew anketyerrey-angenh. Apmwangkarr akalty-anthey-angker weth-rnem rernemanap Balaam-apeny. Rernemanap apmwa innganemar.

¹⁷ Ingwer-rnemanap arrangkwarl akaltyerrey-angenh ikwer-rnem-angkwarr. Ngenty artwerrety aletharl ayntem-apeny kwaty-weny arrangkw. Nthakenh kwaty ikwer-itwew inpey-angenh. Kwenpay arlter yanh-apeny kwaty nthakenh rntwey-angenh, arrangkw. Rwarrelanap arwa renh akngemar. Alakenh-anyem apmwangkarrarl akalty-antheyel-rnem apmwa arrpemar. Akngeyelan apmer apmwa ikwer-rnem alalewew arrwekel. Apmer yanhan atemwengk-then apmwethen, rap renh-rnem atnyen-ayntem yanh-itwew intem-antey. ¹⁸ Ingwer-rneman rlenkeny-rnem Christian irrem tyaty-itwew. Rerneman ipmelhemanemar apmwangkarr-wety, rernemap Jesus arwa angath-anteyarl apentem. Apmwangkarr akalty-anthey-angker weth-rnemel renh-rnem irrtwyerl-ampernem, alakenhap rernem angkeman, "Ampwal ilek-ilekew apek arrantherr ilkelheyel, arrantherranap irrngerney-anthelheyew, kel mwerrarl." Apmwarlap ampwal yanh-rneman. ¹⁹ Rernemap angka ingwer-anem ilem: "Arrantherr mwerr-anemar. Alhewer arrantherr iterrey, kel mwerr-angkwarr kel apmwangkarr aneyew, atherr-angkwarr." Mentyaw! Alakenh arraty-wenyarl! Akalty-anthey-angker yanh-rneman mwerr-wenyarl. Rernem aley nthakenh iterrey-angenh-anem, mwerr-angkwarr alhaynteyew, arrangkw-anemar. Inweng apmwa Satan ran atyetyart ilkwanemar ikwer-rnem, aleyan. Tyaylelarl aneyel-apeny, nthakenh tyerrelhey-angenh. Irrkaty-angkwarr-antey nthakenh mwerr-angkwarr aney-angenh-anem.

²⁰ Awankan irrtwyalth yanh-rnemelan Jesus iterl-arenh. Ranap impen anyent itetheley-angker. Jesus ran renh-rnem rlterrkelew apmwa ahern nhenh-areny-rnem-wety. Aleyanap rernem intwemelerreyel ikwer-wety, apmwangkarr arrpemar alheyel. Apmwangkarr yanhan rlterrk inngey, tyeynel arertnenty-apeny. Rernem apmwa anenh arrwekel, aleyan apmwa innganemar aneyel. Nthakenh Jesus-el arntarnt-arey-angenh-anem.

²¹ Arwa angkeyel-anem. Irtywalth-rnem apek arrwekel apal anenh, Akngey iterl-arey-angenh. Kel mwerrarl. Akngeyelan renh-rnem alyepelant irrwampenh-antheyenh. Alakenh-wenyarlap ran. Kel inngarlap rernem Akngey iterl-arenh, rernemap intwemelerrew ikwer-

wety. Aleyanap renh-rnem Akngeyel irrwampenh-antheyenh artewentyel.

²² Akngey-wenh pwekelan alakenh aynteyel:

“Arengk arntetyerrem, rap rllkwetherrem.

Rap angkeparl apey-alpem arlkweyew-anem.

Alakenh-anyem arrpemarl ra aynteyelan:

“Ingwerentyel pikepik lhewem,

rap angkep aterngelhelem atnthewarl aylpemel.”

Apmwangkarr akalty-anthey-angker-rnem rernem arengk-apeny pikepik-then-apeny. Akngeyelan renh-rnem irrarlkew apmwewety, rernemanap ingkernarl angkep arrpemarl alpew, apmwangkwarr arrpemarl.

3

Ingwer-ingweran Jesus angkep apetyeyenh

¹ Atyenh-rnemay! Arrantherran iterl-areyel, pip arrwekeleny yanhan atha thwenew. Aleyan atha pip ingwer-anem thweneyel. Pip nhenh-atherr atha ingkwernew, arrantherr angka Akngey-wenh iterl-araynteyew, mwerranty-antey aleth iterr-aynteyew ikwer. ² Awank-akerran Akngey-wenh artwa angkakert-rnemel angka yanhan ingwer-rnem ilew, pip-warl-anem ingkwernemel. Aleyan tyaty-areny ilkwernemelan ileyel arrewantherr, Jesus-elarl akalty-anthenh-angkwarr. Jesus ranap Atyetyart anewantherrenh, itetheley-angker. Intem awelh-ayntenh-arey angka ikwer.

³ Mwerranty-anem awelhenh-arey. Jesus apey-alpewerr-awaty, ingwer-rneman arrewantherr-warl apetyeyenharl. Rernemanap aleth arrenhantherrenh arrkentelhelerl-aneyenh, Akngey-then arrkentelhelerl-aneyenh. Rernemap ilek-ilek apmwangkwarr mpwarerl-aneyenh, aleth apenterl-aneyenh ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarrant. ⁴ Rernemap alakenh angkerl-aneyenh: “Jesus-elani alhelenh, ra apetyeyew angkep ahern nhenh-warl. Aleyanap anantherr ywarn mpwelheyel-antey ikwer. Ranap angkep apetyey-angenh-antey nhenh-warl, arrangkw. Christian arrwekeleny-rneman kel-antey ilwew ingkerrenh. Ahern-then alker-then irrkaty-antey, Akngeyelarl awank mpwarew-antey, ratherrap ywerrey-angenh-antey. Ingkerrenh-antey intem irrkaty-angkwarr aneyel, ingwer-lkwererrey-angenharl!” Alakenhap rernem angkerl-aneyenh, arrenhantherrenh arrkentelhelerl-aneyenh. ⁵ Rernem kel iterl-areyel, angka ikwer-rnem-wenh-antey inngewenyarl. Aley-anyeman rernem arrkernelheyel, angka Akngey ikwerenhew iypelerreyew-anemarl. Rernemanap angka yanhan iterl-areyel, inngarl ran aneyel, Akngeyelarl mpwarew ingkerrenh arrangkw-penh. Awank-akerr Akngeyarl angkewel, alker-then kwaty-then aremerreyelpew. Rap angkew kwatyew-anem. Kwaty ikwer-theyan ahern-anem akwenteyelpew.

⁶ Ikwer-penh ingwer-ingwer rap ilew, kwaty anyerr ilkwel-anem, ingkerrenh-antey irrarlkenheyew. ⁷ Akngeyan aleth irrkaty-angkwarr angkeyel. Ra ileyel ahern-then alker-then alakenh: “Aley-anyem atha ingkerrenh ahern-areny alker-areny-then atnyeneyel, arwa angath-anteyarl. Ingwer-ingwer atha ingkerrenh-antey ywerrelheleyen rwakert-anem.” Ra arlta yannew mpwelheyel, rap court-emelerl-aneyenh-anem ingkerrenh ayernemel. Arlta yanhelan ra renh-rnem ywerrelheleyen, ikwerarl awelhey-angenh-rneman.

⁸ Ya, atyenh-rnemay! Ingwer-rnemelan ayernem, “Ilekew-anem Akngeyan aleth mpwelheyel?” Iylpelerrey-angenh-anteyarl arrantherr anayntenh-arey, Akngey ra ingwer-ikwerarl. Ran anantherr-apenywenyarl. Ran ingwer-angkwarrarl iterreyel. Anantherran iterreyel, aherrety 1,000 arleng-alentyarl. Akngey ran iterreyel, aherrety 1,000 arlta anyent-apenyarl ikwerew. Alakenhap ra iterreyelan. ⁹ Ingwer-rneman apmwel-ayeth iterrem, “Jesus-an mpwelheyel arleng-alenty, ra apey-alpeyew-alentyan. Ranap iylpelerrewarl!” Inngarlap ran, angkep ra apetyey-angenh-antey. Ran atham-athamarl ingkerrenhew, rernem arrwekel-antey ilwewerr arrangkw-antey, renh iterl-arey-angenh-antey. Ran ilkelhey-angenh, artwethen arelh-then atweyew, arrangkw. Alakenhap ra mpwelheyelarl ikwer-rnem, rernem intwemelerreyew apmwangk-warr yanh-wety, anthelheyew ikwer-warl.

¹⁰ Arlta yanhelan Jesus rarl apetyeyenhelan, ingkerrenhan apateyelpayenh. Artwa irrtiert-awarrarl apetyem-apeny warl ngkwenh-warl, ampwal ngkwenh-rnem irrtiert-ineyew. Picture talk-arlap nhenhan. Ngan anem apal, iterl-arey-angenharl, rarl anyelkel apetyemewan. Ngap apateyelpem. Arlta yanhel Akngeyel rap ingkerrenh ywerrelheleyelpayenh, rarl arrernew-apeny arrwekel. Alkeran rwarr ilkwel ywerrelheleyenh, rap arrangkw-anem aynteyenh. Ingkeny, alkeny, antyarr renh-rnem ingkerrenh amperneyenh, arrangkw-anem ywerrelheleyenh. Ahernan ampeyenh arrpemar, ingkerrenh ahern-itwewan arrangkwerreyenh.

¹¹⁻¹² Alakenh-wety arrantherr anaynteyew Akngey-wenh-angkwarr. Akngeyew arrantherr awalh-aynteyew, Jesus rarl apetyeyenhew. Alakenhanap arrantherr Akngey irrngerney-anthamarl. Akngey-wenh-rnem arraty alakenh anenty, Jesus rap apetyemarl anamerl apek. Ya, inngar Akngeyelan ingkerrenh rwakert ywerrelheleyenh. Arlta yanhelan, ran alker amperneyenharl, ingkerrenh yanh alker-itwew aneyelarl arrangkwerremel arrweltherreyenh. ¹³ Ranap alakenh mwerrarl! Akngey rarl arretengelew arrwekel-antey, alker rlengkeny ahern rlengkeny-then mpwareyew. Akngerrarl anayntem ikwerenh-angkwarr, rernemantap anaynteman ahern rlengkeny yanh-itwew intem. Alakenh-anyem inngarlap anantherr ilkelheyelan!

¹⁴ Ya, atyenh-rnemay! Alakenhap anantherr intem anaynteman mwerrangkwarr, Akngeyewant iterremel. Jesus rarl angkep apetyeyenh, rap anenhantherrenh arem, mwerrant-areyarl anantherr ingkerrenh anenh. Rap anenhantherrenh apmwa antwey-angenh-anem. ¹⁵ Jesus-an alerl mpwelheyel-anteyarl akngerrew, rernem ikwer-warl-athek angkeperrenhey-alpeyew ikwer-warl-athek, inweng anthelhemel. Ra renh-rnem itetheleyew.

Arrantherran kel iterl-areyel artwa ilkwa weth, Paul. Ranap anewantherr kakey ilkwapenyarl. Akngeyelan anthew arawerrng ilkwa, ranap akalty inngelar, iterl-areyel angka nhenhan. Ranap pip thwenew Akngey-wenh-rnemew angka irrkaty nhenh-akert. ¹⁶ Ranap alakenh pip-rnem ingkwernem, angka nhelkwer akalty-anthaynteyew. Ingwer-rnemelan apentey-angenh Akngey-wenh-angkwarr arraty, rernemap intwemelerrem ikwer-wety. Rernemanap apatemel awalhem. Rerneman iterrem apmwel-ayeth, Paul-wenh angkernem ingwer-ikwerelem apmwangk-warr irrtiwerremel, ilerl-anemel ingwer-rnemew. Alakenhanap Akngeyelan arlta anyent ikwerel renh-rnem ywerrelheleyenh innganemar.

¹⁷ Atyenh-rnemay! Angka nhenh arrantherr kel iterl-areyelarl. Aleyan arrantherr mwerranty iterremel anaynteyew. Arntarnt-arerr-ayntenharey arnerant-arey, arrantherr rltarrk anaynteyew. Irrtywalth yanhrnemew awelhey-angenh anayntenharey, arrantherr intwemel-anem irrewerr Akngey-wety. ¹⁸ Alakenh-anyeman mwerr-aytengarl: Jesus iterl-araynteyew mwerranty. Awelh-aynteyew ikwer, akaltyerr-aynteyew ikwer, arrer-apeny anaynteyew ikwer-itwew. Ra athamerreyel arrewantherr.

Ya, alakenh-anyeman aletharl angkey ipmelhey-angenh: “Akngey nakaynteyew! Rant arawerrng ilkwakert ingwer-rnem-angkwarr! Ran mwerr-angker aneyel anewantherr!”

Kel-antey.

Revelation

Jesus-el ileyel, nthakenharl irreyneyenh arrwekel Angka nhenhan alakenh ayntheyel

Artwamp anyentel John-el angka nhenhan ingkwernew pip-warl. Ra anenh kwertengerl Jesus-wenh, Zebedee-wenh alerikwan.

John-an alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert ilerl-apenh. Rome-areny-rnem atyetyart-rnem ikwer-wety arlkarerrenh, rernemap renh thwewnew apmer akely-warl Patmos-warl, ahern ingwer-warl kwaty alay ampep-warl. Rap anenh tyaylel-apeny. Rarl ikwer-itwew anenh, Jesus ikwer angkew altyerr-angkwarr. John-elap ingkwernew-anem altyerr renh pip-warl. Alakenh-anyem Christian ingwer-rnemel iterl-areyew, alakenh-anyemarl irreyenh ingwer-ingwer.

Ikwereng-arey Rome-areny-rnemel Christian-rnem irrwernenh artewentyel inngey, ingwer-rnem-then atwenh ipmew-antey. Apmwarl ayntenheng-arey, Christian-rnem arrkernelhenh-antey, Akngey-wenh-angkwarr apent-aynteyew. Alakenh-wety Akngeyel angka nhenh anthew John-ew, rernemaw rlterrkerryew-away, ater-weny anaynteyew.

Angka nhanyem picture-talk-akert. Akngeyel Christian-rnem ilew, angka irrpety-angkwarr renh-rnem akalty-antheyew.

Namp 1: Arraylenty-rnem artwa apmwernem-thenan aley aneyel, rernemap Akngey-wetyarl ilperteleyel akngerr. Rernemap ingwer-rnem pwerep-antheyel, Christian-rnem irrwern-aynteyew. Apmwernemel apek renh-rnem ipmew atwem.

Namp 2: Jesus Christ-an ilkwarl ingkerr-angkwarr. Ingwer-ingweran ra ipmew atweyenh Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel-rneman.

Namp 3: Ahern-thenarl alker-then ywerreyelpeyenh-penhel, Akngeyel ahern ngwampeny-then alker ngwampeny-then arnwarneyenh-anem. Ikwerenh-rnem ahern awankenytewewarl anenheng-arey, rernemarl rlterrk ikwerant iterrenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem ineyenh, akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey. Rap ikwerenh-rnem ineyenh, akngeyneyenh, ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyew intem-antey, rernemarl rlterrk iterrenh ikwerant.

Angka nhenhelan ileyel, ingwer-ingwer ahern nhenh-itwew ayntheyenh

¹ Akngeyel angka anthew Jesus Christ-ew, ra ileyew ikwerenh-rnemew, alerl-antey ingwer-ingwer alakenharl ayntheyenh-akert. Rap antyerl ikwerenh thwewnew warrkenh ikwerenh-warl atyeng-warl John-warl. Antyerl ra ilek-ilek lwewarrernew atyeng. ² Atha nhenh ingkwerneyel, ilek-ilek atharl arew-penh. Angka nhenhan Akngey-wenh, Jesus-elarl lwe-warrernew antyerl ikwer. ³ Ingwerentyel angka nhenhan ilerl-anenty, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arayntem. Ingwerentyan awelhenty mwanty iterremel, Akngeyel renh arntarnt-arayntem arrpemar. Arlta arrer-anem irreyel.

John-el angka nhenhan ingkwerneyel Akngey-wenh-rnemew

⁴ Ya, alakenh atha pip nhenh ingkwerneyel Christian-rnem-warl, apmer Asia-ampeny-warl. Arrantherrarl aneyel apmer 7-itwel, arrantherrap Akngey-warl-athek akarrerrem apmelerr, renh nakeyew.

Akngzey ran arrwekeleny anenh, ahern nhenh arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Iteth ra aneyel, iteth ra anayntem intem-antey. Atha nhanyem katy ayerneyel arrewantherr, ra athamerremel arntarnt-araynteyew. Alakenh-angkwarran arrantherr mwerrant-arey anaynteyew. Inweng-rnem 7 Akngzey arrerentyarl aneyel, rarl chair ikwa atyetyart-wenh-itwew. Renh-rnem atha ileyel, arrewantherr katy ayerneyew, Akngzey ra athamerremel arrenhantherr arntarnt-araynteyew. ⁵ Ya John-el atha Jesus Christ-then ayerneyel. Rant iley-angker Akngzey-wenh-angkwarran. Atha renh ayerneyel arrewantherr, ra athamerremel arntarnt-araynteyew, arrantherraw mwerr-angkwarr anaynteyew. Jesus-tangkwel Akngzeyel itethelew ipmepenh. Ahern nhenh-itwewan artwa alkenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny aneyel. Jesus Christ alkenharl ingkerr-angkwarr ahern nhenh-itwew aneyel.

Anantherr ingkerrenh intwemel-alhenh Akngzey-wety. Jesus-anap aletharl ilkelhenh anewantherr. Ra katy ilwew, apmwa akngzeyew anantherr-wety. Arrnga ikwerenh thelew, anenhantherrenh angke-peleyew Akngzey-warl-ilwengk. ⁶ Aleyan Jesus-el anenhantherrenh ar-rernew, warrkenh Akngzey-wenh-rnem-anem anaynteyew. Nakeyn-aynteyew Jesus renh, rarl alkenh aneyel intem-antey! Ya, arratyarl yanh!

⁷ Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherran! Ingwer-ingweran Jesus apeyalpeyenh ahern nhenh-warl. Arrantherrap renh areyenh, rarl apeyalpeyenh kwenpay-angkwarr. Ingkerrelan areyenh anngel. Weth-rnemel renharl atwew-rnemel-then areyenh arrpemar. Ingkerrenh apmer arrpanenhel artnalhelerreyenh ikwer. Ya, arraty wenh! Alakenh-anyemarl aynteyenh!

⁸ Akngzey alakenh angkeyel, "Ayengan arrwekel anenh. Awank-akerr ayeng anenh, ahern nhenhan arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Aleyan ayeng iteth-anteyarl aneyel. Ahern nhenh-then alker nhenh-then aleth-antey ywerrenheyenharl, ayengan iteth-intemarl anerl-aneyenh. Ayengan *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew* aneyel."

John-el Jesus areyel altyerr-angkwarr

⁹ Ayeng John, Jesus-wenh warrkenh arrantherr-apeny. Ra alkenharl aneyel warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemew. Ingwer-rnemel ayenh irrwerneyel arrenhantherrenh-apeny. Kel mwerrarl alakenh. Anantherr renh apent-ayntem angkeperrey-angenh, rarl anenhantherrenh rlterrkelayntem. Ayeng alhenh, angka mwerr-angker Jesus-akert atha ilerl-apenh. Rernem ayenh antwerrkew, thwenew-anem apmer nhenh-warl Patmos-warl. Apmer ahern akelyarlap ran, kwaty alay ampep-itwew, tyayl-apeny.

¹⁰ Weth-antey Akngzey-wenh arltel ayeng angkenh ikwer-warl-ilwengk. Ra Inweng ikwerenh thwenew arawerrng rlterrk-akert atyeng-warl. Athap awew ingwerenty-anem, artep-angkwarr angkey-alhenty. Rap atayel inngey angkey-alhew terampet-apeny. ¹¹ Rap atyeng angkew, "John-ay! Atha ngkweng ilek-ilek lwewarrerneyew. Pip ina. Ingkwerna ilek-ilek nhaym, atharl ngkweng lwewarrernem. Ntwap thwena Akngzey-wenh-rnem-warl, apmer 7-areny-rnem-warl. Rernem Akngzey-warl-athek akarrerrem apmelerr. Thwena Ephesus-areny-rnem-warl, Smyrna-areny-rnem-warl, Pergamum-areny-rnem-warl, Thyatira-areny-rnem-warl, Sardis-areny-rnem-warl, Philadelphia-areny-rnem-warl, Laodicea-areny-rnem-warl-akerr. Thwena ingkerrew-antey."

¹² Athap artepang arew-anem. Atha areyew, angwenh atyeng angkeyelan. Athap arew-anem, ampwal-rnem 7 inngarl rtnehh, gold-penharl

arnwarnew. Irrwerl-itwewan ikwer-rnem-itwew ayntenh irrkwernew anter olive-angketyarr, lherrmarl ampenh-akert. ¹³ Ampep-itwewan rtnenh Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh-apeny, arnkwa arlpenty-akert ingketyew-atety. Arnelty-angkwarran pilt gold-el-apenyarl arrttyernenh. ¹⁴ Altan arlterel kwenpay-apeny. Annga atherran lherrmel-apenyarl arrttyernenh. ¹⁵ Ingkety atherran ampenh, ayen rwenp rwethey tyerrenty-apeny. Atayel ra angkenhan kwaty atnyerr anterrenty-apeny. ¹⁶ Rap antyarr 7 antwerrkenh itep arraty-ampenyel. Arrakert-theyan nayp arlpenty-apeny tyerrelhenharl, arreylp atherr-angkwarrarl. Inngerrelan arrttyernenh ingkeny arlta ampepel-apeny.

¹⁷ Atharl artepang aremel renh arew, ayengap kwenerremel aytnew ipmapeny. Itep arraty-ampenyel-anem ayenh arnew, rap angkew, "Atererrey-angenh. Ayengan arrwekel anenh. Awank-akerran ayeng anenh, ahern nhenhan arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Ahern nhenh-then alker nhenh-then ywerrenheyenharl, ayengan iteth intemarl anerl-aneyenh. ¹⁸ Ayengan iteth aneyel! Ayeng ilwew-tangkwel, aleyan ayeng intem-antey iteth-anemarl. Ingwer-rnem atha itetheleman, ingwer-neman atha ipmemarl, rernem aynteyew ipmernem-itwelarl.

¹⁹ Ya, John, ingkwerna ingkerrenh ilek-ilek, ntwarl arew altyerr-angkwarr. Ingkwerna, ilek-ilek arlta nhenhelarl ntwal arew. Ingkwerna, ingkerrenh nhanyem atha ngkwengarl lwewarrernew, ingwer-ingwerarl aynteyenh. ²⁰ Ntwal areyel ampwal-rnem 7, gold-penharl arnwarnew-rnem? Atha anayntelem ngkweng, ntwal iterl-araynteyew. Rernem Akngey-wenh-rnem ileyel, rernemarl akarrerreyel apmer 7-itwew. Ilek-arl antyarr 7 nhenh-rnem, atharl antwerrkeyel itep arraty-ampenyel? Athap ngkweng anayntelem arrpemar, ntwal iterl-araynteyew. Rernem ileyel antyerl-rnem 7-arl, rernemarl Akngey-wenh-rnem arntarnt-areyel apmer 7 weth-rnem-itwew."

2

Jesus-an angkeyel Ephesus-areny-rnemew

¹ Irrkatty ran atyeng angkew, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Ephesus-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Athan 7 antyarrarl antwerrkeyel itep arraty-ampenyel. Ayengap ampepel alheyel ampwal 7 weth-rnem gold-penh lherrm-angketyarr-angkwarr. Ayengan angkeyel Ephesus-areny-rnemew-anem. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

² Athan arrenhantherrenh ingkerrenh iterl-areyel. Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl atyeng warrkerreyel mwerr-angkwarr. Rlterrk ayntemeng-arey, arrantherr angkeperrey-angenharl. Arrantherran amperelemel alhem apmwel-ayetharl aneyel-rnem-wetyan. Ingwer-neman iterrem-arrpantey, "Akngeyel anenhantherrenh rlwanew, alkenh aneyew Akngey-wenh-rnemew." Arrangkwarlap ran. Arrantherran awelhew mwanty-antey iterl-aremel, rernemarl irrttywerremel ilenh. ³ Ingwer-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh irrwernenh, arrantherrarl ayenh apentenh-wety. Arrantherran angkeperrey-angenharl, ipmelhey-angenharl. Ayengan inkw-erelheyel arrantherr.

⁴ Athan arrenhantherrenh item-anem alyepel. Awank arrantherr atyeng-warl-ilwengk-tangkwel anthelhew, arrantherrap atyeng ilkelhenh artewenty. Arrantherr ilkelherrenh artewenty arrpemar. Aleyanap arrangkwanem. Arrantherr atyeng arwa alyepel-anem ilkelheyel.

⁵ Arrantherr artewenty atyeng ilkelhenh-tangkwel. Iylpellerrey-angenh-anem! Arrantherran atyeng iterrey-angenh-anem ingwer-rnemew-then. Angkeperrenh-arey artnemel apmwewety atyeng-warl-ilwengk, ayeng arrewantherr-warl alhewerr, rakerl-alpeyew ampwal arlpenty weth lherrm-akert. Irrkaty-angkwarr anayntenh-arey, arrantherrarl arrwekel-antey anenh-apeny. ⁶ Anyent-inger-anem ayeng angkeyew arrewantherr. Aknggerrel apenteyel artwa weth Nicolaus, apmwangkwarr alhemel. Arrantherran ikwerenh-angkwarrew ilkelhey-angenh, ayengarl aneyel-apeny. Alakenh iterremel arrantherr mwerr-angkwarrarl aneyel.

⁷ Arrantherran iytpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew! Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap alhewer alhem apmer atherrkeny-warl irrwerl. Apmer ikwer-itwewan arwerl anyent rtneyel itetheley-angker. Ingwerentyel arlkwem amern mwerr-angker ikwerenh, atharl Jesus anthem, rap iteth-anem anem intem-antey.' "

Angka nhenhan antyerl ikwer, Christian Ephesus-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Smyrna-areny-rnemew

⁸ Irrkaty ran angkew arrpemar, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Smyrna-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Ayengan arrwekel anenh, ahern nhenh arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Ahern-then alker-thenan ywerrenheyenhan, ayengan irrkaty-antey anayntem. Ayeng ilwew-tangkwel, ayengap itetherrew ipmepenh. Aley ayeng angkeyel Smyrna-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

⁹ Atha iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl arrenhantherrenh irrwerneyel. Irrepern-rnem arrantherr arrangkw aneyel man-weny-then. Akngeyelan arrenhantherrenh anthew ilek-ilek arawerrng ikwerenh-akertelan, manan mentyar. Atha iterl-areyel, ingwer-rnemelarl ingkerterremel kwantheyel, apmwel-ayeth tyel-angkemel arrewantherr. Rernem nakelhemel ilelheyel Jew-rnem akwel. Rerneman irrtwyerremel ileyel, arrenty Satan-wenh-rnemarl, renharl apenteyel-rnem. ¹⁰ Alerl ingwer-ingweran rlterrk innganemarl ayntem arrewantherr. Atererrey-angenh. Satan-an iterreyel, arrenhantherrenh arrkerneyew, angkepeleyew Akngey-wenh-angkwarr-wety. Ran ikwerenh-rnem ileyenh, ingwerentyaman arrewantherr antwerrkeyew, tyayl-warl akwernemel arlta 10-ew-atety. Arrenhantherrenhap artewentyel irrwamperl-anthaynteyenh, ipmew apek atwaynteyenh. Artewenty iterrey-angenh. Arrantherr rlterrk-antey anaynteyew, atyengant iterremel, ipmelhey-angenh. Atharl itethelem ipmepenh, arrantherrap atyeng-itwel-anem aney-alpem intem-antey.

¹¹ Arrantherran iytpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew! Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap nthekwern ampey-angenh rwa ilkwitwew, intemarl ampeyel-itwew, arrangkw.' "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Smyrna-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Pergamum-areny-rnemew

¹² Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Pergamum-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Atha weth nayp arlpenty antwerrkeyel, arreylp atherr-angkwarrarl. Aley ayeng angkeyel Pergamum-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

¹³ Atha iterl-areyel apmer arrewantherrenh. Arrenty Satan alkenh aneyel apmer yanh-itwelan. Akngerrel yanh-areny-rnemel rernem renh apenteyelan. Arrantherran arrangwarl, rlterrkarl atyeng aneyel, ipmelhey-angenh. Warrkenh anyent atyenhan anenh ikwer-itwew, itnan Antipas. Ran angka atyenh ilerl-apenh. Weth-anteyan rernem renh awew, rernemap renh atwew ipmew-antey. Ikwereng-arey arrantherran rlterrk-antey anenh, arrantherrap angkepperrey-angenh-antey atyeng-wety, arrangkw. Ayengan arrantherrew inkwerelheyel.

¹⁴ Athan iltem arrenhantherrenh alyepel. Ingwerentyaman arrewantherr apmwel-ayeth-angkwarr aneyel, angka Balaam-wenh awelhemel, rarl awank anenh-angkwarr-apeny. Angka yanhan iterl-areyel apek? Ran irrtwyerremel ilew artwa alkenh apmer Moab-arenyew, itna *Balak*. Balak ranem irrtwyerremel ilew Israel-wenh-rnemew, rernemaw apmwangkwarr anaynteyew. Rernem arnwarnenh ampwal apmwernem arwerl-penh apwert-penh-then, kwernerremel ikwer-rnemew, Akngeyew iterrey-angenh, arrangkw. Rernemap anthenh akerrnem-then ampwal ikwer-rnemewan inngew-apeny. Anthewarl-penh rernemap ampernew-anem, arlkwew-anem apmwel-ayeth-angkwarr. Balak rap angka Balaam-wenh ilew Israel-wenh-rnemew, mwerr aynteyew arelh artwa ingwer-wenh-akert iteng-apeny. Arengk-rnem-apeny rernem mpweny ayntenh, Akngeyew awelhey-angenh. Aley irrpetyap ingwerentyaman irrkaty-angkwarrarl alheyel, awelheyel Balaam-wenh angkew. ¹⁵ Ingwerentyelaman arrewantherr apenteyel artwa Nicolaus, angka apmwa ikwerenhew awelhemel. Balaam-then Nicolaus-then ratherranap irrtwyerremelarl angka ileyel atherr. ¹⁶ Intwemelerrenharey apmwewety! Amperrngerremel angkepperrenhey-alpenh-arey atyeng-warl! Akngerran angkepperrey-angenh apmwewety, alerl ayeng arrewantherr-warl alhem, athap renh-rnem atwem angka atyenhel, ayengarl arrakert-angkwarr-they angkeyel. Angka atyenhan napp-apeny, arreylp atherr-angkwarr-apeny.

¹⁷ Arrantherran iympakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew! Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, athap renh anthem amern alker-areny itnan *manna*. Aleyan amern nhenhan nthakenh arey-angenh, athap anthem ingwerentyew, rernemarl ayenh apenteyelew. Athap renh anthem apwert arlter alyelk. Athap apwert ikwer-warl itnanem ingkwernem, itna ingwer-anem. Ingkerrel itna renh iterl-arey-angenh. Apwert arlter alyelkew-arteyel rant iterl-arayntem.' "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Pergamum-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Thyatira-areny-rnemew

¹⁸ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew armpemarl, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Thyatira-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyelew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Ayengan Akngey-wenh Alerikwarl. Angka atyenh atha ileyel. Anngan atyenh atherran ampeyel rwa lherrm-apeny. Ingkety atyenh atherran ayen rwenp rnter-rnter-apeny, rwethey tyerrenty-apenyarl. Aley ayeng angkeyel Thyatira-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

¹⁹ Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Arrantherr artewenty ilkelherremel aneyel, athamerremel ingwer-rnemew-then. Rl-terrkkel atyeng iterremel warrkerreyel mwerr-angkwarr, angekeperrey-angenh, rlterrk Karl ayntemeng-arey. Arrantherrarl atyeng inweng anthehew-penh, mwerr atyeng warrkerrenh. Aleyan arrantherr warrkerreyel mwerr innganem atyeng.

²⁰ Athan iltem arren hantherrenh alyepel. Arrantherran arelh weth Jezebel tyarleweu, arrenhantherrenh akalty-antheyew, arrantherrarl Akngey-warl akarrerrem. Ranap irrtwyerremelarl ilem. Ra ilelhem angkakert Akngey-wenh-arrpantey.

Ran ileyel, alhewer mpweny alhaynteyew arengk-apeny. Ran ileyel, alhewer aker arlkwaynteyew, ampwal arwerl-penhew apwert-penhew-then antheu-penharl.

²¹ Akngerr-inger atha arelh renh ilew, angekeperreyew apmwangkwarr-wety. Ayengan mpwelhenh ywarn-antey, aley arrangkw-antey. Ran awelhey-angenh-antey alheyel. ²² Alakenh-theyan atha renh arntety antheyenh, rap kwarnelherl-aneyenh. Ingwer-rnem ipmelheyew, ikwerenp mpweny aynterl-anewerr, rernem arntety irrewerr irrkaty-angkwarr. ²³ Rapeny ingkerrenh atha ilwerl-atheneyenh. Akngey-wenh ingkerrelap areyengan, rernemap iterl-areyengan, atharl kanper ingkerrenhan iterl-areyel. Atha iterl-areyel, ingkerrenharl iterreyel-angkwarr. Ingwerenty apmwangkwarrarl aneyel, atha renh thwenem, rwa ilkwewarl aleth ampeyel-warlarl. Ingwerentyan atyeng-wety intwemelerremel apmwangkwarr alhem, ayengap ikwer awakelhemarl apmwa ikwer-rnem-penh. Ingwerentyelan ayenh apentemel arraty-angkwarrarl alhem, athap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ikwer anthem, rarl ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarem-apeny.

²⁴ Arelh Jezebel-wenh-rneman alakenh angkem: "Anantherr ilek-ilek iterl-areyel arrenty Satan-wenh-then." Rerneman ilkwarl ilelheyel. Ingwer-rnemanap arrantherr awelhey-angenharl ikwer, rarl akalty-antheyel apmwangkwarr. Ayengap arrantherrew inkwerelheyel. ²⁵ Iylpelerrey-angenh-antey! Apent-ayntenh-arey atyenh-angkwarr ipmelhey-angenh-antey, atyeng mpwelhemel, ayengarl apey-alpeyenhew.

²⁶ Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, atyengarl warrkerreyel ipmelhey-angenh, athap renh-rnem arrernem alkenh apmer arrpanenhew ahern nhenh-itwel. ²⁷⁻²⁸ Akngey atyenhel ayenhtangkwel alkenh arrernew apmer arrpanenhew. Aleyan athanem renh-rnem alkenh arrernem irrkaty-angkwarr. Ayengan anayntem alkenh ingkerrenhew arawerrng ilkwakert. Ingwerenty atyeng awelhey-angenh, ra renhan atweyenh, apwertelarl pweterl ngkweltyelem-apeny. Arlta ikwerelan atha renh antyarr alkerreylp antheyenh, ra iterl-areyew, atharl renh alkenh-anem ilem.

²⁹ Arrantherran iylpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew! "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Thyatira-areny-rnemarlarl arntarnt-areyelew.

3

Jesus-an angkeyel Sardis-areny-rnemew

¹ Irkkyat ran atyeng angkew arrpemarlarl, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Sardis-areny-rnemarlarl arntarnt-areyelew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Athan inweng 7 weth-rnem Akngey-wenh-rnem atnyeneyel.

Athap antyarr 7 weth-rnem atnyeneyel itep atyenhel. Aley ayeng angkeyel Sardis-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!

Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Ingwer-rneman iterreyel, arraty arrantherr ayenh apenterl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrantherran aneyel artwa ankwenp-ankwenp-apeny, ipmapeny. Aleyan arrantherr irrwerlap-aneyel, alperrarl kwaty-itwew irrwerlap-aynteyel-apeny.² Atyekerrenh-arey! Arrantherr warrk mwerr arnwarnenh, arwa alyepel-antey. Kel atha arew. Akngey atyenhanap arrewantherr inkwerelhey-angenh-anem. Arrantherran mwerr anperarl arnwarneyew, warrk arrewantherrenh arrangkw-anem irrewerrarl!³ Arrantherr iterl-areyel, angka renharl awew awank-akerr. Arrantherran awelhew-tangkwel. Aleyan iylpellerrey-angenh-antey. Angkeperrenhey-alpeyew amperrngerremel, Akngey-wenh angkant apentemel. Arrantherr iylpelant awemel anenty, arrantherrap apal arnernkey anerl-aneyenh, ayengarl nhew arrer aremerreyelpeyenh.

⁴ Irrpetyap arrantherr awelheyel-antey Akngeyew, iylpellerrey-angenh ikwerenh-angkwarr-antey aneyel. Arrantherr irlwart-anem aneyel. Akngey ran inkwerelheyel arrewantherr, arrantherrap atyeng-itwel alherl-aneyenh arnkwa arlter-akert.⁵ Ya, ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap aylpem arnkwa arlterel arrpemar. Itnernem arnkwa arlter-akert-rneman atha ingkwernew pwek impen atyenh-warl itna Akngey-wenh-rnem-akert-warl. Rernemap atyeng-itwel aney-alpeyenh intem-antey. Nthekwern itnernem iparey-angenh-anem. Arlta ikwerel, Akngeyelarlingkerrenh ayerneyenheng-arey, ayengan angkeyenh Akngey atyenhew antyerl-rnemew-then alakenh: "Nhenh-rnem atha iterl-areyel!"

⁶ Arrantherran iylpakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew! "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Sardis-areny-rnemarlarntarnt-areyew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Philadelphia-areny-rnemew

⁷ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, "Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Philadelphia-areny-rnemarlarntarnt-areyew. Ileyew renh alakenh: 'Ayengant anyent mwerr. Ayengant anyent arraty. Atha anyentel key arrengey David-wenh renhan antwerkeyel. Key rantap altywereley-angker arriw anyentant. Arriw ikwer-angkwarran iwerr aynteyel Akngey atyenh-warl. Athant altywereleman, nthekwern ingwerentyel akentey-angenh-arl. Athant akentem, nthekwern ingwerentyel altywereley-angenh-arl. Aley ayeng angkeyel Philadelphia-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!"

⁸ Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl alhengkerrerrew-anem aley. Aleyan arrantherrap intem-antey angka atyenhew awelheyel. Arrantherran ingwer-rnem iley-angenh-arl, "Anantherran Jesus iterl-arey-angenh." Alakenh-angkwarran atha altywerelew arriw renhan, arrantherraw aylpenheyew. Nthekwern ingwerentyel akentey-angenh arrantherr-wety.⁹ Atha ingwer-rneman iterl-areyel, Jew-rnem-arrpanteyarl ilelheyel-rnem. Rernem irrtwyerremel ileyel, apmwangkwarr akalty-anthemel. Akngey-wenh-rnem-arrpantey, arrangkw, arrenty Satan-wenh-rnemarlap rerneman. Athap renh-rnem ilem, irrtwyerremelarl ileyel-rnem, rernem kwenerremel nakeyew arrenhantherrenh. Rernemap angkeyenh, "Jesus-elan arrenhantherrenh

arntarnt-areyel mwerr-angkwarr.” ¹⁰ Arrantherran atyeng rlterrk rtneuh, atyeng mpwelhemel, ayengarl apey-alpeyenhew. Arrantherr atyeng-wety intwemelerrey-angenh-antey. Athan arrenhantherrenh iwerl-alhey-angenh-antey, rlterrkarl aynteyenheng-arey ingkerrenhew ahern nhenh-itwel ingwer-ingwer.

¹¹ Ya, ayengarl ingwer-ingwer apey-alpeyenh-wety! Arraty-angkwarr-antey ayenh apent-ayntenh-arey, aleyan arrantherr aneyel-angkwarr-apeny. Athap mwerr-angker anthem arrewantherr. Arrantherr apek ayenh apentey-angenh, atha nthekwern mwerr-angker anthey-angenharl. Athan ingwerentyewantarl anthem. ¹² Ya, ingwerenty rlterrk rt-nem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, athap renh rnkernem apwert rlterrk arlpenty-apeny, warl Akngey atyenh-wenh-warl. Rap aney-alpem irrngerney intem-antey, warl renh iwerl-alhey-angenh. Athap ingkwerneyenh itna Akngey atyenh-wenh ikwer-warl. Irrkaty-angkwarr atha ingkwerneyenh itna *Jerusalem Ngwampeny* ikwer-warl, Akngey-wenh tawen-penh. Ingwer-ingwer Akngeyel atwarrelheleyenh tawen renh Jerusalem alker irrwerl-they. Athap ingkwerneyenh itna ingwer-anem atyenh ikwer-warl. Itna renhan iterl-arey-angenh-antey.

¹³ Arrantherran iympakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew!’ ”

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Philadelphia-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew.

Jesus-an angkeyel Laodicea-areny-rnem-warl

¹⁴ Irrkaty ran atyeng angkew arrpemar, “Angka atyenh ingkwerneyew antyerlew, Christian Laodicea-areny-rnemarl arntarnt-areyew. Ileyew renh alakenh: ‘Atha anyentel angka Akngey-wenh arraty iley-angker. Athan inngarl ileyel. Ayeng alkenh aneyel ingkerrenhew, rarl arnwarnew-rnemew. Aley ayeng angkeyel Laodicea-areny-rnemew. Awelhenh-arey atyeng arrantherr!’

¹⁵ Atha iterl-areyel, arrantherrarl aneyel-angkwarr. Arrantherr iter-reyel, arrantherr ayenh arraty apenterl-anenty-arrpantey. Arrangkwarlap ran! Arrantherran arwarl irrwerlap-aneyelarl, kwatyel alperr irrwerlap-aneyel-apenyarl. Arrantherr innga ilkelhemel ayenh apentey-angenharl. Nthakenh atha arrenhantherrenh ileman? ¹⁶ Pwertay mwanty-antey! Nthakenh alakenh arrantherr apenterl-aney-angenh. Atha arrenhantherrenh iwewerr, apelh arrakert-they iweyel-apeny. ¹⁷ Arrantherr iterreyel, ayenharl arraty apenterl-anenty. Arrangkwarlap ran! Arrantherr iler-reyel, “Mwerr-angkwarr anantherr ingkerrenh anerl-aneyel, ilek-ilek-then man-then atnyenemel.” Arrantherranap apatemel angkeyel. Irrepernrnem! Inngan arrangkwarl atnyeneyel! Arnkweweny aparrng anerl-anenty-apeny. Nyerrelarlap alakenh! ¹⁸ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Angkeperremel ayenh ayernemel, mwerr-angker gold ingwer-lkwer inngethen antheyew, mwerr man ilkwangkwarr-wetyarl. Alakenhaymanap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker atnyenerl-anenty-apenyarl. Ayenh ayernenh-arey, arnkwa arlter antheyew, arrantherr aylpeyew, nyerrerrewerr. Aparrng-wety ayenh ayernenh-arey, anter mwerr-angker antheyew apernelheyew-arelh, arrantherr anaynt areyew-ayteng.

¹⁹ Ayengan ahelerreyel arrewantherr, ayengap ilkelheyel-anteyarl arrewantherr artewentyel atyenh-angkwarr. Alakenh-anyemarlapp ran. Ayengarl ilkelheyel-rnem atha iltem athamerremel, rernem akaltyerreyew-awaty, arraty-angkwarr anaynteyew. Alakenhaym atha

arrenhantherrenh ileyel, mwanty angkepperreyew apmwewety atyeng-warl.

²⁰ Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ayengan rtneyel arriwel rltar-atwemel, alakenh arlkemel, "Altywerelenh-arey atyeng! Ayeng aylpenheyew arrewantherr-warl. Anantherr inkwerelhelemel anaynteyew, amern arlkwemel."

²¹ Ya, ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, athap renh alkenh-anem arrernem atyeng-itwel. Ayengarl anenheng-arey ahern nhenh-itwel, arrentyel rlterrk atyeng arnwarnenh. Ayenganap rlterrk-anteyarl ikwer-wety rtnenh. Atharl renh antengelew-penh, ayengap aney-alpew Akngey atyenh-itwel-anem chair mwerr-angker-itwel. Aleyan aylak aneyel alkenh-anem ingkerrew. Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap alkenh-anem aney-alpem atyeng-itwel, arntarnt-aremel ingkerrenh.

²² Arrantherran iympakertarl! Awelhenh-arey mwanty-antey, Inweng Mwerr-angkerelarl ileyel-angkwarr Akngey-wenh-rnemew!' "

Nhenhan angka antyerl ikwer, Christian Laodicea-areny-rnemarlarntarnt-areyelew.

4

John-el apatemel altyerr-angkwarr areyel, irrwerl-areny-rnemelarl Akngey nakeyel

¹ Ikwer-they athap altyerr ingwerel-ayeth-anem arew. Arriw altywer-anem irrew alker-itwel. Irrkaty wetharl ahenty terampet-apeny angkenty, atharl arrwekel awew, ranem atyeng angkey-alhew arrpemarlar. Rap angkew, "Apetya! Atha ngkweng lwewarrerneyew, nthakenharl aynteyenh ingwer-ingwer." ² Arwapeny Akngeyelan Inweng ikwerrenh thwewnew arawerrng rlterrk-akert atyeng-warlar, rap ayenh arrer-apeny-anem akngeynew, Akngey rarl aneyel-warlar. Athap arew irrwerl-itwew chair ilkwanem. Chair ikwer-itwew ingwerenty anenh. ³ Rap arrtyernenh apwert mwerr-angker alkeny-alkenyel-apeny. Mpwelarrel arrtyernemel amperelelhew chair renh. ⁴ Chair 24 ingwer-rnemelan amperelelhenh chair ilkwa renhan. Chair ikwer-rnem-itwelan anenh artwa ampwa alkenh-rnem 24 arnkwa arlter-akert. Akapwert-itwelan rernem ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh atnyenenh, gold-penharl arnwarnew. ⁵ Chair ilkwa ikwer-theyan awely-awelyan arrkenh arwerlk alkenh-akert. Lherrm 7 ampenh arrwekel-ampeny arrtyernemel. Rerneman inweng 7-an Akngey-wenh-rnemarlar. ⁶ Kwaty-apeny rtnenh chair ilkwa arrwekel-ampenyel. Ranap glass-apenyarl, kwatyarlarlan rtneyel-apeny, irlwart anaynt arey-angker ikwer-angkwarr.

⁴ ingwer-rneman rtnenh chair ikwer arrerenty, atnwenth iteth-rnemarlar. Rernemanap annga akngerr-akert; artep-itwew, arnelty-itwew, akngerr inngey. Anyent ingweran rtnenh arraty-ampeny chair-itwel, ingweran ayleng-ampeny, ingweran ingkern-ampeny, ingweran arrwekelarl. ⁷ Anyent ingweran lion-apeny, ingweran pwelek-apeny, ingweran inngerr artwapeny, ingweran irrety-apenyarl, alkerelerrenh alker-itwel. ⁸ Aympelh-akert-rnemaplap rerneman. Aympelh atherr atnyeney-angenharl rerneman, arrangkw. Aympelh 6-akert rerneman. Aympelh-itwewan annga akngerr rernem atnyenenh, irrwerleng-angkwarr-then kweneng-angkwarr-then, arlka ingkerr-angkwarr. Rernemap aylelherrenh intem-antey arltel-then kwenyel-then alakenh:

“Mwerr-angker, mwerr-angker, mwerr-angker! Inkart Akngey *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew!*

Ran arrwekel anenh, ingkerrenh arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Aley ra iteth aneyel. Ahern-then alker-then ywerrenheyenharl, ran iteth anayntem intem-antey!”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Aley rernem aylelherreyel-antey, renh nakemel mwerr-angker antwemel, rarl aneyel chair ilkwa ikwer-itwel. Rernemarl aylelherrem-angkwarr, artwa ampwa alkenh 24 weth-rneman kwernerrem ikwer-warl, rarl iteth aleth-antey aneyel-warl. Rerneman aylwem ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh ikwer-rnem-wenh, arrwekel-ampeny chair ilkwa ikwer-itwel arrernemel, alakenh angkemel:

¹¹ “Akngey ngan Atyetyart alkenh anewantherrenh! Arrwekel awank-akerr ngantey iterrew, ahern-then alker-then arnwarneyew, ingkerrenh aleyarl ayntem.

Ntwant arawerrng alkenh atnyeneyel. Alakenhaym-they anantherr ngenh nakeyel, alkenh mwerr-angker ngarl aneyel.”

5

Pip ataperrelewarl yep-yep akely-then

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-itwew-anem arew, irrkaty wetharl anenh chair ilkwa mwerr-angker ikwer-itwew. Itep arraty-ampeny-itwelan ra atnyenenh pip arlpenty ataperrelewarl. Pip ikwer-itwelan angkarl ayntenh arrwekel-ampeny-itwel ingkern-ampeny-itwel-then. Nthekwern arey-angenh, ankerel-apeny 7-arl akentemel rlterrkelew, nthekwern renh arlpimpeley-angenh. ² Athap antyerl alkenh arew, rarl angkenh atayel alakenh: “Angwenharl ran, Akngeyarl renh rlwanew, anker-apeny-rnem akeyew, pip nhenh arlpimpelemel akenteweyewan? Artwa mwerrelant akentewey-angker!” ³ Ingkerrenh ahern-areny-rnem-then, ahernel kweneng-areny-rnem-then, irrwerl-areny-rnem-then rernem ywarn iterremel ingwerentyew nthwenh, pip renh akenteweyew, rernem areyew. ⁴ Atharl arew-penhan, ayengap artnew artewentyel-anem. Rerneman nthwew ywarn-antey artwa mwerrew, ra akenteweyew pip renh, rernem areyew. ⁵ Ampwa alkenh anyent atyeng angkew, “Artney-angenh! Nhak araw! Yanharl arawerrng ilkwakertan, ran Layen Judah-wenharl. Arrengikwan ikwerrenh David-arl. Ran ingkerrenh antengelew. Rant anyentel akentewey-angker.” -

⁶ Ikwer-theyan atha arew yep-yep akely, rarl rtenh chair ilkwa mwerr-angker arrerenty. Atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem, 24 alkenh weth-rnem-then rernem rtenherrenh, amperelemel yep-yep akely renh. Athap arew yep-yep renh, ayengap iterrew, “Kwerrm yanh-rnem-anem ara! Renhan ipmew-antey atwewarl apekarl, rap itetherrenhey-alpew-anem.” Ra atnyenew rewely 7 annga 7-then. Anngernemanap inweng 7 Akngey-wenh-rnemarl, renh-rnemarl thwenew apmer arrpanenh-warl ahern-warl. ⁷ Chair ilkwarenyel pip renh-antey antwerrkenh itep arraty-angkwarrrel. Yep-yep akely ran arrer-apeny-anem alhew, pip-anem inemel ikwer-they. ⁸ Atnwenth iteth-rnem 4 ampwa alkenh 24-then rernem kwernerrew yep-yep akely ikwerel, atnertel-ayeth ayntemel. Rernemap

antwerrkenh ampwal ketay-apeny, irrkwethen gold-penh. Irrkwernem-they kwert mwerr-angker itntenh Akngey-warl-ilwengk, renh irrngerney-anthaynteyew. Ikwerenh-rnemaarl angkem ikwer, ran irrngerney irremaarl, kwert mwerr-angker ikwerarl ra irrngerney irrem-apeny. ⁹ Rernemap song ngwampeny aylelherrenh yep-yep akely ikwer-warl-ilwengk, renh nakemel:

“Ngant anyent mwerrarl. Ntwant anyentel iney-angker pip renh aken-tewemel!

Nga katy ilwew, arrnga thelemel ahern-areny-rnemew.

Alakenh-anyem ntwaa akngerr payemelemel angkepelew apmer arrpanenh-they, angka ingkerrenhew, irrpwerl-thenew, arlter-thenew, arrkay-rnemew-then.

Ntwap renh-rnem angkepelew Akngey-warl-athek, rernem anaynteyew ikwerenh-angkwarr.

¹⁰ Aleyan Akngey alkenh ikwer-rnemew. Rerneman irrngerneyarl aneyel, ikwer warrkerremel.

Rernemap alkenh-anem aneyenh intem-antey, arntarnt-aremel apmer arrpanenhew.”

¹¹ Athap arew chair ilkwa renh arrpemaarl. Atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem-then alkenh 24 weth-rnem-then rernem rtenherrenh-antey. Antyerl-rneman rtenherrenh, renh-rnem amperelhemel, akngerr ingel. Nthekwern count-emeley-angenh, arrangkw. ¹² Rerneman atayel aylelherrenh alakenh-anyem:

“Yep-yep akely renh nakaynteyew! Renharl ipmew-antey atwew, ranap mwerr-angker inngarl!

Alkenharlap ran, arawerrng ilkwakert, alkenh inngarl aneyel apmer arrpanenhew!

Ran rlterrk, akalty, arraty inngarl iterreyel, ingkerrenh iterl-areyel!”

¹³ Ikwer-penhan atha awew, ingkerrenharl aylelherrenh. Ingkerrenh ahern-areny-rnem-then, ahernel kweneng-areny-rnem-then, kwaty-areny-rnem-then, alker-areny-rnem-then rernem aylelherrenh atayel alakenh-anyem:

“Ingkerrenhelan renh nakeyew, chair mwerr-angker-itwelarl aneyel, yep-yep akely renh-then nakemel!

Ratherranap mwerr, arawerrng ilkwakert. Alkenh inngarl ratherr aneyel apmer arrpanenhew!

Anantherr kwenerr-aynteyew ikwer-atherr-warl-ilwengk, aleth aylelherremel, renh-atherr nakemel, ipmelhey-angenh!”

¹⁴ Atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem, chair arrerentyarl rtenherrenh-rnem, rernem angkew, “Ya! Amen!” Alkenh 24 weth-rnem kwenerrew arrpemaarl, atnertel-ayeth ayntemel.

6

Anker-apeny-rneman iylweyel-anem anyentarl-anyentarl

¹ Yep-yep akely wethel atnyenenh-antey pip ataperr renhan, anker-apeny 7-elarl antwerrkenh. Atharl altyerr arenh-angkwarr, rap anyent-tangkwel

iylwew. Atnwenth iteth weth-rnem 4 anenh-antey. Anamerl-antey anyentan angkew, kwaty awely-awelyarl angkenhey-alpeyel-apeny, "Apetya!"² Athap arew nantew arlter-anem. Ingwerentyarl anerl-alhenh artep-itwel pewenarr-akert. Ingwerentyel renh anthew ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh, akapwert-warl arrerneyew. Artwa army-areny rlterrkarlapan, rap ahern-warl-ilwengk anperl-alhew arawerrng rlterrk-akert, ingkerrenh atwemel antengeleyew, Akngey-wetyarl arlkarerreyel-rnem.

³ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 2-anem. Atha awew, atnwenth iteth namp 2-anem angkenty, "Apetya!"⁴ Athap arew nantew ingwer-anem, rnter-rnter rwapeny. Ingwerentyan angkew ikwer, rarl artep-itwel anerl-alhenhew, "Ahern yanh-warl alha! Ahern-areny-rnem ahel-antha, rernem atwerr-aynteyew ipmew-antey. Nthekwern rernem aney-angenh-anem mwerrant-arey, arrangkw." Renhap ingwerentyel anthew napp arlpenty-anem.

⁵ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 3-anem. Atha awew, atnwenth iteth namp 3-anem angkenty, "Apetya!" Athap arew nantew irrpwerl-anem. Ingwerentyarl anerl-alhenh artep-itwel, ampwal ntang weigh-emeleyew-arelh-akert.⁶ Athap awew, ingwerentyarl angkenty. Nthakenh renh arey-angenh. Ra apek atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem-itwew ampepewelew. Rap angkew, "Aleyan aherrety-anem anem, rlterrk inngarl ayntemel. Katen-rneman artwerrety anem. Ntang alyepant-anem aynteyel akngerrew, rernem arlkweyew. Kel ntang-then amern-then dear-anem irrem. Arwerl olive-angketyarr-then arwerl grapes-angketyarr-then mwerr-antey menty anayntem." PLEASE CROP THIS ILLUSTRATION ABOVE THE MAN'S WAISTBAND

⁷ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 4-anem. Atnwenth iteth namp 4-anem angkew, "Apetya!"⁸ Athap arew nantew arrkay-anem. Ingwerentyarl anerl-alhenh artep-itwel, itnan *Ipmarl*. Ingwerelan renh apentenh, itnan *Ipmangketyarr-itwel*. Ingwerentyan angkew ikwer-atherrew, "Atha arawerrng-anem mpwelewanth antheyel. Ahern-warl alhenh-atherr apmer arrpanenh-warl, atwerl-alpaynteyew ipmew-antey. Ingwer-rnemant atatherl-alpayntenh-atherr napp arlpenty-akertel. Ingwer-rneman amern arlkwey-angenhel-ayntenh-atherr, rernemaw ilweyew-ayteng. Ingwer-rneman arntetyel-ayntenh-atherr, rernemaw ilweyew arppemarl. Thwenenh-atherr atnwenth ilek-ilek ahelengkw-rnem ingwer-rnemewan, renh-rnem thnweyew ipmew-antey. Ingkerr-weny, ingwer-rneman mentyarl aneyew."

⁹ Yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 5-anem. Altyerr-itwel atha arew inweng-rnem, itetharl anenh ahern-itwel arrwekel. Rernem angka Akngey-akert ilenh, ilek-ilek rarl mpwarew-akert. Ingwer-rnemelanap angka ikwer-wety arlkararrew, renh-rnem-anem atwew ipmew-antey. Rernem kweneng-apert anenh apwert ilperr-ilperr yanhel. Apwert ikwer-itwew rernem arrtyenh atnwenth ilek-ilek Akngey-warl-ilwengk.¹⁰ Rernemap arlkenh atayel, "Akngey, Ingkart nga alkenh anewantherr ingkerr-angkwarr! Ngant anyent mwerr, ngant arraty angkey-angker! Ilenger ntwaw ingkerrenhan rnrkerneyenh ayernemel? Ilenger ntwaw atweyenh weth-rnem, anenhantherrenharl atwew-penhan ipmew-antey?"¹¹ Ingwerentyelan renh-rnem anthew arnkwa arlter-rnem, rernem aylpeyew. Ra angkew, "Alerl mpwelhenh-arey. Atha ingwer-rneman rlwanew, ilweyew irrkaty-angkwarr. Rernemanap arrewantherr apelty. Rernem atyengew warrkerreyel arppemarl.

Ikwer-penhan atha renh-rnem court-emeleyen, arrenhantherrenharl atwew-penh ipmew-antey.”

¹² Atha arew, yep-yep akelyel iylwew anker-apeny ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 6-anem. Ahernan artewentyel-anem akngelhew. Ingkenyan arrtyerney-angenh-anem irrew, atemwengk-anem irrew kwenyel-apeny-anem. Alkentan rnter-rnter-anem irrew arrn-gapeny. ¹³ Antyarr-rneman aytnew-anem ahern-warl, amern aytnew-apeny arwerl-they rwarr ilkweng-arey. ¹⁴ Alkeran ywerrerl-alhew-anem, pip ataperrelem-apeny. Apwert ilkwa ingkerrenhan akngelhenh, ingweram-angkwarr-anem aremerrenh apmer arrpanenh-itwew. Apmer ahern kwaty alay ampep-itwew ingkerrenhan rernem akngelhenh arrpe-marl.

¹⁵ Akngerran atererrew-anem, rernemap anterrerrenh. Ingkerrenh anterenh: artwa alkenh-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem, artwa ahelengk alkenh-rnem, man akngerr-akert-rnem, kapment-areny-rnem, ingwer-rnemewarl warrkerreyel-rnem, amentarl warrkerreyel-rnem-akerr. Rernemap anterrerrenh, irrtiert-aylpeyew apwert-itwew intey-angketyarr-warl. ¹⁶ Rernemap arlkenh apwert-rnemew alakenh: “Aytneyew anantherr-warl, irrtiert-akwerneyew weth-atherr-wety! Yanharl chair mwerr-angker ilkwitwew aneyel-wety irrtiert-akwerneyew, ra arewerr! Yep-yep akely-wety-then irrtiert-akwerneyew, rarl anewantherr ahelerreyel, atwewerr ipmew-antey! ¹⁷ Arltan rlengk ayntem, Akngeyarl angkew, 'Aylak ingkerrenh court-emeleyen, rwewarl iwemel.' Anantherr nthakenh arrngert rtney-angenh ikwer-atherr-wety.”

7

Rernem akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl rlwangkwarr ingkwerneyel, 144,000

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arew antyerl-rnem 4 altyerr-itwel, rernemap rtnenherrenh ahern nhenh-itwew. Ingweran rtnenh akngerrakw, ingweran altwerlarl, ingweran ayerrerarl, ingweran antekerrarl. Rernemap arrngert rtnenh awer-wety, awer pwewerr ahern-warl, kwaty alay-warl-then arwerl-rnem-warl-then. ² Akngeyan angkew, “Awelhenharey! Atha arrenhingkerrenh iley, alheyew ahern-then kwaty-then apmweleyew.” Antyerl ingwer-anem tyerrelhey-alhew akngerrakw-they, rap rwalep antwerrkenh. Rwalep ra Akngey iteth-wenharl. Antyerlan arlkew-anem antyerl 4 ingwer weth-rnemew, ³ “Alerl-tangkwel arringkerr mpwelhenharey! Rlwetangkwel aningkerr warrkenh Akngey-wenh-rnem-warl ingkwerney. Ikwer-penhant arringkerr apmwelem ahern-then kwaty alay-then arwerl-rnem-thenan.” ⁴ Ingwerentyel atyeng ilew, renh-rnem-warlarl ingkwerneyen akngerr inngy, 144,000. Rernemanap artwamp Israel-wenh alerikw-rnem 12-penh, awank-akerrarl anenh.

⁵ Judah-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh, renh-rnem-warlarl ingkwernew rlwangkwarr,

Reuben-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

Gad-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

⁶ Asher-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

Naphtali-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

Manasseh-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

⁷ Simeon-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

Levi-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,

Issachar-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
⁸ Zebulun-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Joseph-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh,
 Benjamin-wenh-rneman 12,000 anenh.

Ya, renh-rnem-warl ingkerrenh alakenh ingkwerneyenh.

Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-areny

⁹ Ikwer-penhan athap arew, akngerr rtnenherrerl-alhenty. Akngerr innga. Nthekwern count-emeley-angenh, arrangkw. Apmer arrpanenh-areny; angka ingwerek-ingwer, irrpwerl-then arlter-then arrkay-then. Rernemap rtnenherrenh arrwekel-ampeny chair ilkwa atyetyart-wenh-itwew, arrwekel-ampeny chair yep-yep akely-itwew-then. Rernem arnkwa arlter-akert, waly-rnem antwerrkemel. ¹⁰ Rernemap aylelherrenh artewentyel alakenh-anyem:

“Akngeyay! Ngant anyent aneyel chair ilkwa atyetyart-wenh-itwewan! Ntwethenant yep-yep akelyel-thenant mpwelak anenhantherrenh iteth-elem ipmewetyan!”

¹¹ Ampwa alkenh 24 weth-rnem-then atnwenth iteth 4 weth-rnem rernem rtnenherrenh chair arrerenty. Antyerl ingkerrenhan rtnenherrenh ikwer-itwew arrpemar, ampwernem-then atnwenth-rnem-then amperelelhemel. Rernemap kwenerrew-anem chair ilkwa atyetyart-wenh arrwekel-ampenyel, atnertel-ayeth ayntemel, nakemel Akngey alakenh:

¹² “Ya, Akngey anewantherrenh mwerr-angker! Ingkerrel anantherr renh nakemer!

Ra ingkerrenh iterl-areyel! Ra arawerrng rlterrk-akert!

Ra ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwarew anewantherr ingkerrew!

Ingkerrenhel renh mwerr antwerl-anemer intem-antey aleth! Ya, arraty alakenh-anyem!”

¹³ Ampwa alkenh anyentel ayenh ayernew, “Arlter-akert yanh-rneman, ntwan apek renh-rnem iterl-areyel? Nthenh-areny-rnem rerneman?”

¹⁴ Atha tyernew, “Atha iterl-arey-angenh. Ntwant iterl-areyel.”

Ra angkew, “Ingwer-rnemelan rlterrk mpwarenh ikwer-rnem, atwemel renh-rnem, artewentyel pwarrk anthemel. Alakenhaymarl ayntenhangkwarr, rerneman Akngey-wety angkeperrey-angenh-antey. Rernem iterl-arenh-antey, yep-yep akely Akngey-wenh katy ilwewarl ikwer-rnem, arrnga thelemel. Rernem apmwangkwarr-tangkwel anenh, rernemap awelhew-anem yep-yep akely ikwer. Arrnga ikwerenhel ra apmwa ingkerrenh irrarlkwew ikwer-rnem-wety. Arnkwerneman mwerr-angker arlter-rnem ikwer-rnem-wenh, renh-rnemarlarl irrarlkwew arrnga ikwerenhel. ¹⁵ Alakenhaym-wety:

Rernem rtnenherreyel arrwekel-ampeny chair ilkwa Akngey-wenh-itwel, warrkerremel ikwer arltel-then kwenyel-then tyaty ilkwa ikwerenhitwew.

Ya, Akngeyan aneyel chair ilkwa ikwer-itwel, arntarnt-aremel ikwerenhrnem, iwerl-alhey-angenh. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely ra rtneyel chair ilkwa arrerenty.

Artwa yep-yepew-artey-apenyarlap ran.

Ra renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel,

ayteng-akngemel kwaty mwerr-angkerarl anterreyelarl-angketyarr-angkwarr.

Kwaty renharl antywem-penh, itetharlap aleth-antey aneman.

Angayakw irrey-angenh, angkethakw irrey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem.
 Itwernel ampey-angenh-anem, ampepenyel rwenperrey-angenh.
 Akngeyel rantey-anem irrarlkeyenh anngerneman.
 Rernem arrangkey-angenh anaynteyew intem-antey.”

8

Anker-apeny namp 7-anem iylweyel

¹ Yep-yep akely ra antwerrkenh-antey pip ataperr renh. Rap iylwew anker-apeny anyent ingwer-anem pip ikwer-they, namp 7-anem. Akngerr akeleyterrew-anem irrwerl. Alerl rernem angkey-angenh akeleyt anem.

² Atha arew antyerl 7 ingwer-rnem-anem. Nhenh-rneman intem rtnenh Akngey-itwel arrwekel-ampeny. Ingwerentyel terampet anthew ikwer-rnem anyentam-anyent.

³⁻⁴ Apwert ilperr-ilperr gold-elarl artew ayntenh arrwekel-ampeny chair mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh-itwew. Rernem rwa aperrk-tangkwel arrernew apwert ikwer-warl, rernemap irrkwa gold-penh thalt-apeny mwerr-angker intey-angkerinp aperrk-warl-anem arrernew, rap mwerr-angker intenh kwert-angkwarr. Antyerl ingweran aremerrey-alhew-anem, apwert ikwer-itwew arrwekel-ampeny rtnerl-alhemel. Rap irrkwa gold-penh antwerrkenh. Ingwerentyel anthew thalt-apeny akngerr mwerr-angker inteyelarl, irrkwewarl-anem arrerneyew, aperrk-itwew artyemel. Antyerlel irrkwa antwerrkew. Irrkwa ikwer-they-anem kwert itntenh Akngey-warl-athek.

Kwert mwerr-angker-anem itntew Akngey-warl-athek, raw inkwerel-heyew. Akngey-wenh-rnemarl angkem ikwer-warl, irrkaty-angkwarr angka alpem ikwer-warl ikwer-rnem-they. Alakenh-anyem kwert-apeny angka ikwer-rnem-wenh alpem Akngey-warl.

⁵ Antyerl rap inew aperrk rwenp-rnem apwert ilperr-ilperr ikwer-they, arrernemel irrkwa ikwer-warl. Irrkwa renh aperrk-akert iwew kwenel-athek ahern-warl. Arwapeny arwerlk angkew, awely-awely-anem arrkew, ahern arrewemel.

Antyerl-rnemel 4 terampet-rnem angkelh-angkelheleyel

⁶ Antyerl 7 rernem mpwelhenh, angkelh-angkelheleyew terampet.

⁷ Antyerl arrwekelenyel-tangkwel angkelh-angkelhelew terampet ikw-erenh. Anamerl-antey ingwerentyel iyntwerelhelew aperrkwer, rwa, arrngethen, iwemel ahern-warl. Rwelan ampernew apmer ingwerentyant arwerl ingwerentyant-then. Rap antywer atherrkeny ampernew ingkerr.

⁸ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angkelh-angkelhelew. Ingwerentyel anamerl-antey iwew apwert-apeny rwakert ilkwa kwaty alay-warl. Kwaty alay ingwer-ampeny an arrnganem irrew. ⁹ Kwaty alay-areny ingwer-rnemant ilwernerrew. Rtnwernem akngerr alhenh kwaty alay ikwer-itwew. Apwert ilkwel ra ngkweltyelew rtnwa ingwer-rneman. ¹⁰⁻¹¹ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angkelh-angkelhelew. Anamerl-antey antyarr ilkwa aytnew alker irrwerl-they, itnan *Tyekerteley-angker*. Rwenp innga ra ampenh, rap atwew ilpay ingwer-rnem kwaty apeynt-then. Kwaty ingwer-ampeny an tyekerterrew. Akngerran ilwernerrew kwaty ikwer-penh.

¹² Antyerl ingwerel-anemarl terampet ikwerenh angkelh-angkelhelew. Anamerl-antey atwemengkel artew ingkenyan anyent-ampeny. Alkent anyent-ampeny artew arrpemarl irrkaty-angkwarr. Ingkenyan atemwengk

irreyelpew arlta ampepew-atety. Alkentan atemwengk irreyelpew ampepenyew-atety. Antyarr ingwer-rnemelan arrtyerney-angenh irrew.

¹³ Athap irrwerl itnywenew, irretyarl alkerelerrenh. Rap arlkenh alakenh artewentyel: "Pwertay! Pwertay! Pwertay! Ayengan amperrngerreyel arrewantherr ahern-areny-rnemay! Antyerl ingwer irrpety yanh-rnem-alew? Rernem-anemarl terampet-rnem angelh-angelheleyenh. Irrpety-inger ilek-ilek apmwa aynteyenh ahern-itwew!"

9

Antyerl nampa 5-el terampet angelh-angelheleyel

¹ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Antyarr atha arew, alker-they aytenty ahern-warl. Rap artwapeny rtnew irrka intwer-ampenyel. [Irrka ikwer-itwewan Akngeyel inweng apmwernem akentem. Ingwer-ingweran ra renh-rnem iweyenh rwa ilkwewarl, aletharl ampeyel-warl.] Ampwal ilperr-ilperrel arriwan artew door-el-apeny. Ingwerentyel key anthew antyarr renh, door altywereleyew.

² Rarl altywerelelew, kwert ilkwa arlwar anew irrka ikwer-they, rwa ilkwethey-apeny. Kwertel ingkeny artew-anem. Alker atemwengk irreyelpew, nthakenh arey-angenh-anem. ³ Intelty akngerr tyerrelhew kwert ikwer-they, ahern-warl-anem atwarrerrew. Ingwerentyel renh-rnem rltterkelew, akngerr atantheyew, atneth-akertel-apeny. ⁴ Antyerl angkew ikwer-rnem, "Atherrk arlkwey-angenh, arwerl arlkwey-angenh, alperr-akerr arlkwey-angenh! Menty aney! Menty aney Akngey-wenh-rneman, rlwewarlarl ingkwernew-rneman! Ingwer-rnemant atanthenharey! ⁵ Nthakenh arrantherr renh-rnem atanthey-angenh ipmew, ar-rangk. Arwa pwarrk anthem alkent-rnem 5-ew-atety." Apmwanem rernem awelhem, atneth-akertel atanthenty-penh.

⁶ Ikwereng-arey rernem iterrem alakenh, "Pwarrkerreyel anantherr! Ilweyew-anem anantherr!" Arrangkaw! Ilwey-angenh-antey. Rernem anerl-aneyenh, kwarnelherl-aneyenhant pwarrk inngey.

⁷ Intelty-rneman rtenherrenh nantew-rnem-apeny. Rernem mpwelhenh, alheyew akngerrarl atwerrenh-warl. Ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh-akert akapwert-itwew. Inngerran artwapeny. ⁸ Alta arlpenty arelh-apeny. Arntekan arreylp lion-apeny. ⁹ Arneltyan arlkwertel ayen-penhel artelhew irrtiyart-wety. Intelty-rnemarl alkerelerrew, aympelh-rnem arwerlk angkew, nantew pakey-akert akngerr-apeny, atwerrenty-warlarl anterrenty, akngerrarl atwerreyel-warl anterrenty. ¹⁰ Rernemap atanthenh kantyel, atneth-akertel-apeny. Alakenh rernem akngerr pwarrk anthew alkent 5-ew-atety. ¹¹ Antyerl anyent atyetyart ikwer-rnem intelty-rnemew anenh, rap irrka intwer kwert-akertew-artey anenh. Angka Hebrew-they renh itnewem *Abaddon*, angka Greek-theyan itnewem *Apollyon*-arl. Itna yanh-atherrel ileyel, *Altheney-angker Ingkerr*.

¹² Alakenh apmwa arrwekelenyan ayntem. Alerl-antey apmwa ingwer-atherr aynteyenh.

Antyerl namp 6-el terampet angelh-angelheleyel

¹³ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Anamerl-antey ingwerenty atha awew angkenharl. Ran apwert ilperr-ilperr ikwer-they angkenh, Akngey-itwewarl arrwekel ayntenh. Apwert renhan gold-el artew, rap rewely 4 atnyenew. Rewely ikwer-rnem-they apek ra angkenh. ¹⁴ Rap angkew antyerl terampet-akert ikwer,

“Ilpay yanh-itwew Euphrates-itwew antyerl 4 aneyel, arertnewarl. Renh-rnem tyarlewanem!” ¹⁵ Antyerl 4 rernem mpwelhenh arlta ikwerew, Akngeyelantarl iterl-areyew. Ra renh-rnem artwerelenh-tangkwele, rap renh-rnem alakenh ilenh, “Arnwarnelhenh-arey!” Arlta ikwerel, renh-rnemarl tyarlewewel, rernemap alhew, akngerr atweyew ipmew.

¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Athap altyerr-angkwarr-anem arew, artwa army-areny-rnem nantew-akert alhenh, akngerr innga. Nampan atha awew; 200,000,000-arlap ran. Artwa army-areny-rnemel atnyenew alkwert-rnem ayenpenh, arnelty artelheyew. Alkwert rernem rnter-rnter, blue one, yellow one. Nantew-rneman akapwert lion-apenyarl. Lherrm arrakert-they rlwemertnew, ikwakeng itntenh kwert yellow one. ¹⁸⁻¹⁹ Kanty rtnwem ahelengkw-rnem-apeny, tnhwaynteyew akngerr ipmew. Rtwem-rnemel rernem ingwer-rnem tnhwew ipmew. Nantew-rneman alhew apmer arrpanenh-warl, atweyew akngerr ipmew lherrmel kwertel-then.

²⁰ Ingwer-rnemanap ilwey-angenharl, arrangkw-antey. Rernemap Akngey-warl angkeperrey-angenh, weth-rnem iteth-anteyarl anew-rneman, arrangkw. Rernem angkenh-antey inweng apmwernemew. Ya, rernemap kwenerrenh-antey ampwal apmwernemew, rernemarl mpwarewew gold-penhew, thilp-penhew, bronze-penhew, apwert-penhew, arwerl-penhew. Ampwal apmwernemel nthakenh arey-angenh, nthakenh away-angenh, nthakenh alhey-angenh, arrangkw. ²¹ Rerneman apmwel-ayeth-antey anenh; ipmew ingwer-rnem atwenh, ingwer-rnem aylenh arnteyerreyew, mpwenyel alherlewenh, irrtyert-inenh ilek-ilek. Rernemap nyerrerrey-angenh, amperrngerremel angkey-angenh ingwer-rnemew, angkeperrey-angenh Akngey-warl-athek, arrangkw.

10

Antyerl ingwerelan pip ataperr antwerrkeyel

¹ Atha arew antyerl alkenh ingwer-anem altyerr-angkwarr, irrwerl-theyarl atwarrenhey-alhew. Kwenpayel renh artew, arnkwel-apeny. Mp-welarrel akapwert-angkwarr amperew. Inngerrarl itwern-apeny ampar-kenh. Arlaw atherran rwa lherrm-apeny. ² Rap pip ataperr antwerrkenh. Ingwerentyel arrwekel-antey pip renh arlpimpelew. Rarl rtney-alhew ahern-itwew, ingkety arraty-ampeny alay-itwewarl, ayleng-ampeny ahern artwerrety-itwew. ³ Rap atayel arlkenty iwew lion-apeny. Rarl arlkenty iwewel atha awew awely-awely angkenty-apeny. 7-inger ra angkew alakenh-anyem. ⁴ Awely-awely angkenty-penh, ayeng arrkernelhew, pip ineyew, angka ikwerenh ingkwerneyew ikwer-warl. Ingwerentyarlap angkewan irrwerl-they, “Menty ayntey! Angka ingkwerney-angenh, awely-awelyarl angkew 7-inger. Ingwerenty iley-angenh!”

⁵ Antyerl atyetyart rarl rtenh alay-itwew ahern-itwew-then, rap irrwerlerrew itep arraty-angkwarr alker-warl-athek. ⁶ Rap angkew, “Awelhenh-arey ingkerrenh-antey! Akngey ran intem-antey aleth aneyel! Rap mpwarew alker, ahern, alay-then ilek-ilek. Innga atha ileyel, rarl aweyel-wety. Nthakenh ra arlengew-alenty mpwelhey-angenh, arrangkw! ⁷ Awankakerr ra iterrew, “Nthakenh atha ilem ahern nhenhan, atharl mpwarewan?” Ranap akngerr iley-angenharl, rarl iterrenhan. Artwa angkakerr-nemant ilenhan ra. Aleyanap arrantherr ingkerrenhel iterl-areyenh, antyerl namp 7-elarl terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelheleyenhel.”

⁸ Irrkaty wethan angkew atyeng arrpemarl irrwerl-they, “Alha antyerl atyetyart ikwer-warl, alayelarl rtneyel-warl ahernel-then. Pip weth ineyew, rarl antwerrkeyel, pip arlpimp renh.”

⁹ Ayengap alhew antyerl ikwer-warl, pip ikwer ayerneyew. Rap angkew atyeng, “Nhanteyaw! Pip nhenh ina! Arlkwanem renh! Arrakert-itwew antemarn-apeny arwerl ankerr-penh-antey. Atnert akey-angkerarlap ran.” ¹⁰ Athap pip renh inemel arlkwew-anem, rarl ilanthew-angkwarr. Ya, inngarl antemarn-apeny arrkernew. Atharl arlkwew-penh, atnert ayenh akew. ¹¹ Ingwerenty atyeng angkew, “Alha arrpemarl, angka Akngey-akert ileyew ingkerrenhew, rernemaw iterl-areyew, nthakenharl irreyenh ikwer-rnemew. Atyetyart ilkwernemew-then ila. Akgerr apmer arrpanenh-itwew ila; angka ingwerek-ingwer, irrpwerl-then, arlter-then, arrkay-then.”

11

Angkakert atherr Akngey-wenh

¹ Ingwerentyel ayenh anthew arwerl arlpenty arraty ruler-apeny measure-emeleyew-arelh. Rap angkew, “Arwerl nhenh ina. Alha, aylpenha Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwewarl. Arwerl measure-emeleyew-arelh akgerr-inger arrerna tyaty ikwer-angkwarr, ntwaw iterl-areyew, warl ilek-apenyarlap ran. Arlpenty apek, rtwety apek. Measure-emela irrkaty-angkwarr apwert yanh amperneyew-arelh. Ingwer-rneman rtenherreyel warl ikwer-itwew, nakemel Akngey-warl aylelherreyel. Arey renh-rnem count-emelemel. Akgerr apek, irrpetyap apek. ² Yard yanh an aketh-ampenyant mentyarl, measure-emeley-angenh. Akngeyelan yard yanh anthew ingwer-rnemew, renh iterl-arey-angenh-rnemew. Ra anthew tawen Jerusalem-then ikwer-rnem, rernem atakeyew. Rernemap lthwemel alhaynterl-aneyenh apmer ikwer-itwew alkent 42-ew-atety. ³ Rernemarl apmer ikwerel aremerrey-alhenty, atha angkakert atherr ikwer-rnemew thweneyenh, angka arraty atyenh ilaynteyew. Ratherrap ilerl-aneyenh alkent 42-ew-atety, arnkwa apmwel aylpemel amperrngerremel.” Alakenh-anyem ra angkew atyeng. ⁴ Angkakert Akngey-wenh weth-atherr ratherr intem-antey rtnem Akngey-itwew. Ran atyetyart aneyel ahern ingkerrenh-angkwarr. Ratherran arwerl olive atherr-apeny, ampwal arlpenty weth atherr lherrm-angkyarr-apeny. ⁵ Ingwer-rneman ilkelhey-angenh ikwer-atherr artewenty. Ingwerenty apek iterrem, renh-atherr atweyew-arrpantey, kel rwa lherrm arrakert ikwer-atherr-they tyerrelhem, ywerrelhelemel atwem. Ingwerentyel renh-atherr irrwernem, ratherrap renh-rnem ilwerl-athenemarl. ⁶ Akngeyelan renh-atherr rliterkelew, kwaty-then rntwey-angenhew. Ratherrarl angka Akngey-wenh ilerl-apaynteyenheng-arey, kwatyanap rntwey-angenh, arrangkw arrpemarl. Akngeyel renh-atherr rliterkelew arrpemarl, kwaty apmweleyew, kwatyan arrnganem irreyew. Ratherr ilkelhentyelan, apmwa ilek-ilek thweneyenh ahern-warl. ⁷ Alkent 42-ew-atety ratherr alherl-aneyenh, ilerl-apaynteyew angka Akngey-wenh.

Ikwer-penhan arraylenty anyent tyerrelhey-aynteyenh irrka irrkaty intwer ikwer-they, renh-atherr antwerrkeyew. Rap renh-atherr atweyenh ipmew-antey. ⁸ Rap ipma atherr iwerlelpeyenh iwerr ampep-itwew tawen ilkwa Jerusalem-itwew. Apmer ikwer-itwewan Jesus atwemel, arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-warl tywenew. Akngerrel apmer renh itnewem *Sodom*,

Egypt-then. [Rernem iterl-areyel, artwa apmwernem anenh apmer ikwer-atherr-itwew awank-akerr.] ⁹ Ya, ipma ratherr ayntaynteyenh arlta irrpetyew-atety ingwepenh-ingwerel-anem. Akgerr-anem apetyeyenh apmer arrpanenh-they, angka ingwerek-ingwer angkemel - irrpwerl-then, arlter-then, arrkay-then. Rernemap ipma renh-atherrenh atwew-areyenh, ingwer-rnem-then artwereleyenh, akwernewerr. ¹⁰ Rernemarl renh-atherr arerl-aneyenhel, rernemap inkwerelhemel angkerrerl-aneyenh alakenh, “Mwerr wenh! Weth-atherr ipmanem! Ratherran pwarrk anthenh anewantherr, aleyan arrangkw-anemar!” Rernemap akarr-akarrerreyenh, amern kwenty arlkweyew, ilek-ilek-then antherremel inkwerelhemel. ¹¹ Rernem alakenh irreyenh arlta irrpetyew-atety ingwepenh-ingwerel-anem, ratherrarl ipmantey aynterl-anerl-aneyenh.

Ikwer-penh Akngeyel ikwer-atherr rwarr anthew, ratherrap itetherrenhey-alpew-anem anamerl-antey, rtenhey-alpew-anem. Akgerrrel arew, rernemap apateyelpew atererremel. ¹² Ratherr awew, ingwerenty atayel angkew ikwer-atherr irrwerl-they, “Apetyenh-atherr nhenh-war!” Renh-atherr arlkarerreyel-rnemelan intwarew, ratherrarl irrwerl alpew kwepay-angkwarr.

¹³ Ahernan artewenty innga arrewew-anem, iltep-iltewelhew ingweram-angkwarr. Warl ingwerentyaman aytnew ngkweltyerremel. Akgerr ilwernerrew, 7,000 innga. Ingwerenty iteth-anteyarl anew, atererrew innga, rernemap Akngey nakew.

¹⁴ Alakenh-anyem apmwa ingwer-anem aynteyenh. Alerl-antey apmwa anyent ingweran aynteyenh.

Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet namp 7 angelh-angelheleyel

¹⁵ Antyerl ingwerel-anem terampet ikwerenh angelh-angelhelew. Ingwer-rneman atayel angkerrenh irrwerl alakenh:

“Akngeyel Jesus Christ rlwanew.

Rlengkan ratherr atyetyart ilkwanem anem ahern ingkerrew.

Akngey ran atyetyart aneyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akert intem-antey!”

¹⁶ Ampwa alkenh weth-rnem 24 rernem anenh-antey Akngey-itwew arrwekel-ampenyel chair ikwerenh-rnem-wenh-itwew. Rernemap kwernerrew-anem, atnertel-ayeth ayntemel, nakemel Akngey alakenh:

¹⁷ “Akngeyay, *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew!* Anantherr ngenh nakem!

Nga arrwekeleny anenh, iteth-antey aneyel.

Aleyan nga atyetyart ilkwa aneyel arawerrng rlterrk-akert apmer arrpanenhew!

¹⁸ Ingwer-rnem ngkweng awelhey-angenh-rnem rernem ahelerrenh ngkweng.

Ngan ikwer-rnem ahelerrem-anem aley.

Rlengkan arlta ntwawar, ipmernem itetheleyew,

renh-rnem ayerneyew-anem anyentel-anyentel.

Rlengkan ntwawar ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem angkakert ngkwenh-rnemew,

angka ngkwenharl ilenh awank-akerr.

Rlengkan ntwawar ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anthem ngkwenh-rnemew, akely-akelyew ilkwetyilkwew,

rernemar ngkweng mwanty-antey awelhenh.

Aleyan nga awakelhem ingwer-rnemew, ngkwenh-rnemarl atwenhew ahern nhenh-itwew.
Ntwap inngarl renh-rnem irrarlkemel atweyenh.”

Alakenh-anyem ampwa alkenh weth-rnem 24 angkew.

¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan ingwerentyel arriwan altywerelew Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwitwew irrwerl. Arriw-angkwarr athap arew box impen Akngey-wenh. [Apwert ilperr-ilperr atherr angka Akngey-wenh angka rlterrk-rnem-akert 10 ayntenharl box ikwer-itwew.] Atharl arew box impen, awely-awelyan arrkemel angkew, ahernan arrewew, aperrkwer aytnew irrwerl-they.

12

*Rtnwem ywarn arrkernelheyel,
arelh anyent antwerrkeyew*

¹ Ikwer-penhan ilngem ingwer-ikwer aremerrew tyak innga alker-itwew. Arelhanap ra, arelh anyent-anem alkerel anerl-anenty. Arnkwan ikwerenh itwern-apeny. Ra rtnew alkent-itwew. Akapwert-itwew ampwal mwekart-apeny mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh antyarr 12-akert. ² Arelh irrepern ra arntetyarl awelhewarl artnenh. ³ Athap arew, ilngem ingwer-ikwer aremerrew tyak innganem alker-itwew. Rtnwem ahelengkw-apeny rnter-rnter, ilkwa inngarlap ran, akapwert-rnem ampwal mwerr-angker 7 mwekart akely-apeny atyetyart-wenh-rnem-akert, rewely-rnem 10 arrpemar. ⁴ Rap kanty-anem akngelhenh ingweram-angkwarr, antyarr-rnem iwemel kantysel alker-they ahern-war. Rap rtney-alhew arrwekel-ampeny arelh-itwew, ampa akely rakemel arlkweyew. ⁵ Arelhel away akely-anem atnyenew. Rtwemelanap nthakenh away renh rakey-angenh. Ingwerentyelan renh inew anamerl-antey, akngeynemel Akngey-warlathek chair ilkwa ikwerenh-warl-then. Renhanap Akngeyelarl rlwanew, aneyew atyetyart ilkwa ahern ingkerrew. Rarl ikwerreyenhel, rap ingkerr arntarnt-areyenh arawerrng rlterrk-akertel. ⁶ Arelh ran irrtyert-anterrew ahern arlpaw-ampeny-war. Apmer ikwer-itwew Akngeyel alalewew ikwer arrwekel-antey, ra aynteyew. Akngey ikwer mpwelhenh, renh arntarnt-areyew. Ra arntarnt-arenh alkent 42-ew-atety.

⁷ Ikwer-penhan irrwerl-areny-rnem atwerrenh-anem. Antyerl alkenh itnan Michael ra yerl-alhew antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akert, rtnwem ilkwa renh atweyew antyerl apmwernem-then. ⁸ Michael ikwerenh-rnemelan rtnwem ilkwa antengelemel atwew ikwerenh-rnem-then artewenty, renh-rnem irrwerl-they irrentemel arleng intem-antey. ⁹ Ya, rernem rtnwem renh iwew kwenel-athek ahern-war. Ran arrwekeleny weth, arrenty alkenh. Itna ingweran *Satan*. Ran irrtywalth, irrtywerl-amperney-angker ingkerr ahern-itwew, rernem apmwel-ayeth anaynteyew. Michael antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertel renh iwew kwenel-athek, antyerl apmwernem-then.

¹⁰ Atha awew ingwerenty arlkew atayel irrwerl-they alakenh:

“Akngeyan Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrew!

Arawerrng rlterrk-akertel ra anenhantherrenh itethelem ipmewety.
Rap arrernew Alerikw Jesus Christ atyetyart arrpemar.

Arrenty alkenh Satan rtnenh Akngey-itwel arrwekel-ampeny intem,
ingwel itwernew,
ayntarrp-ilemel Akngey-wenh-rnem irrtywerremel.
Michael antyerl ikwerenh-rnem-akertelan

renh irrentew intem-antey arawerrng rlterrk-akertel.

¹¹ Akngey-wenh-rnem rernem arrenty Satan antengelew,
Jesus Christ Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely ra katy ilwew ikwer-rnem,
arrnga thelemel arwerl iylpeyl-atherr-itwew.

Alakenh-anyem rernem arrenty Satan antengelew.

Ingwer-rneman ilkelhenh, renh-rnem atweyew ipmew-antey.

Akngey-wenh-rnemelan angka innga ikwerenh ilayntenh,
ingwer-rnem-wety atererrey-angenh, arrangkw.

Alakenh arrpemarl rernem arrenty Satan renh antengelew.

¹² Alakenh-wety ayengan angkeyel arrewantherr irrwerl-areny, 'Inkwerel-
hemel anaynteyew!'

Arrantherran ahern-areny-rnem alay-areny-rnem, arrewantherr rlter-
rkarl aynteyenh.

Arrentyan atwarrew, aney-alpeyew arrewantherr-itwel!

Aleyan ra ahelerreyel artewenty innga, rarl iterl-areyel,
arlta ra arrer-anem irreyel, Akngeyelarl ikwer arrngerteweyenh intem-
antey."

¹³ Rtnwemelarl iterl-arew, Michael-elarl renh iwew ahern-warl, rap
iterrew, "Ya, atha arelh weth alwerney-anem away akely-akert."

¹⁴ Ingwerentyelanap arelh renh anthew aympelh atherr irrety ilkwepenh,
raw arlkerelerreyew-away apmer ikwerenh-warl arlpaw-warl, Akngeye-
larl ikwer alalewew arrwekel-antey. Apmer ikwer-itwew rtnwemel
nthakenh renh antwerrkey-angenh, arrangkw. Akngeyelap arelh renh
arntarnt-arenh alkent 42-ew-atety. ¹⁵ Rtnweman ikwer arrkernelhenh
arrngerteweyew, mwerr-antey alkerelerrewerr. Ra rlkwetherrew kwaty
akngerr arrakert-they atnyerr-apeny, arelh renh akngeyew kwatyel.

¹⁶ Ahernanap altywererrew, renh alpemeleyew. Kwaty rtnwemelarl
rlkwetherrew, ra altywer ikwer-angkwarr thelhelw, arelh ra mwerr-
antey alkerelerrew-anem. ¹⁷ Rtnweman ahelerrew arelh ikwer artewenty
innga, rap alhew, ampa ikwerenh-rnem atweyew, ampa aperlikw-rnem-
then. Rerneman Akngey-wenh angkewarl awelheyel-rnem, intem-antey
angka Jesus-akert ileyel-rnem ingwer-rnemew.

¹⁸ Rtnwem ran rtnenh arlwerengel kwaty alay impalth-itwew.

13

*Arraylenty anyent aremerreyel
kwaty alay-they*

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arraylenty arew, kwaty alay-theyarl tyerrelhey-
ayntew. Ranap ingwer-lkwer-anem, rewely 10-akert akapwert 7-akert.
Rewely 10 ikwer-rnem-itwew ampwal mwerr-angker mwekart atyetyart-
wenh akely-apeny gold-penh 10 ayntew. Akapwert 7-itwew ingwerentyel
ingkwernew angka apmwernem, Akngey arrkentalhelemel. ² Arlka
atnwenth lipert-apeny, ingkelthel arlpenty arreylp-akert bear-apeny. Ar-
rakertan lion-apenyarl. Rtnweman angkew, "Atha ngenh rlwanem, atyeng
warrkerreyew. Atha arawerrng atyenh ngenh anthem, ngenh rlter-
rkeleyew, ntwa ilek-ilek mpwareyew. Ngap anem chair ilkwa atyenhel,
ngap atyetyart anem ahern-itwew."

³ Athap arraylenty renh arenh, akapwert 7-akert. Akapwert anyentan kwerrm-akert, ayengap iterrew, “Ingwerentyelan renh ipmew atwew arrwekel-antey! Rap itetherrenhey-alpew!” Ingkerrel ahern-itwew arew, rernem apaterrew, awelhemel ikwerant-anem, rarl angkenhew. ⁴ Rernemap ingkerrenh kwenerrenh apal rtnwem ikwer, Akngey inngewarl-arrpantey, rtnwemel rarl arawerrng ikwerenh anthew arraylenty ikwer. Rernem ingkerr kwenerrenh arraylenty ikwer-warl, nakemel alakenh, “Arraylenty ran rlterrk inngey ingwer-rnem-angkwarrarl! Nthakenh renh ingwerentyel ipmew atwey-angenh!”

⁵ Akngeyelan arraylenty tyarlewew, ra nakelhemel angkeyew, Akngey renh-then arrkentalheleyew. Rap renh tyarlewew, ra aneyew atyetyart alkent 42-ew-atety. ⁶ Arraylenty rap Akngey arrkentalhelew artewenty innga itna ikwerenh-then. Rap Akngey-rnem arrkentalhelew, ikwerel-arleng aneyel-rnem-then. Rap apmer Akngey-wenh arrkentalhelew, rernemarl ingkerr anew-anenh irrwerl.

⁷ Ikwer-theyan arraylenty alhew, atwerreyew akngerr Akngey-wenh-rnem-then alkent 42-ew-atety, renh-rnem antengeleyew-atety. Nthakenh ingwerentyel artwereley-angenh. Akngeyel ran artwereley-angenh arrpemar. Arraylenty ra atyetyart ingkerrenhew anenh; apmer arrpanenh-arenyew, angka arrpanenhew, irrpwerlew, arlterew, arrkayew-then. ⁸ Ingkerr ahern-areny-rnem ikwer kwenerremel nakeyenh. Ingwerentyanap irrpetyap ikwer awelhey-angenh aneyenh, renh nakey-angenh. Itnan ikwer-rnem-wenh Akngey-wenh yep-yep akelyel ingkwernew arrwekel-antey pwek impen ikwerenh-warl, rernemaw intem-antey aneyew. Ra itnernem ingkwernew awank-akerr, rarl alker-then ahern-then mpwarey-angenhel-antey. Artwa ahelengkw-rnemel yep-yep akely atwew ipmew.

⁹ Iylypakert arrantherr! Awelhenh-arey mwanty!

¹⁰ Akngeyel rlwanew akngerr ikwerenh-rnem, renh-rnem akwerneyew tyayl-warl.

Inngarl ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem antwerrkem, akwernemel tyayl-warl.

Akngeyel rlwanew akngerr ikwerenh-rnem, renh-rnem atweyew ipmew nayp arlpentyel.

Inngarl ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem akep-akalthem ipmew.

Alakenh-wety Akngey-wenh-rnem ikwer awelh-aynteyew, ipmelhey-angenh.

*Arraylenty ingwer-anemarl
tyerrelheyel ahern-they*

¹¹ Ikwer-they atha arraylenty ingwer-anem arew, ahern-theyarl tyerrelhew. Ingwer-lkwerarlap ran, rewely atherr-akert, yep-yep akely apeny. Rap atayel arlkenh rtnwem weth-apeny. ¹² Ra warrkerrenh arawerrng ilkwakert arraylenty wethew alay-arenyew. Arawerrng ilkwakertel ra ahern-itwew pwerep-anthenh, kwener-aynteyew arraylenty alay-arenyew, renh nakemel. Arraylenty alay-areny ranap kwerrm ilkwakert weth akapwert-itwew. ¹³ Rewely atherr-akert wethel tyakel ilek-ilek mpwarenh, akngerrrel araynteyew, rernemaw apateyew. Ra

ilew, rwa apetyeyew alker-they ahern-warl. Inngarlap alakenh irrewan. ¹⁴ Akngeyel renh tyarlewew, alakenh irreyew, arraylenty alay-arenyew warrkerreyew. Alakenhap ra ahern-areny akngerr irrtwyerl-ampernew, rernemaw iterreyew, alay-arenyan atyetyart ilkwew-arrpantey. Rap renh-rnem ilew, "Arwerl ilkwa arrpeyew-arrpantey, arraylenty weth alay-areny-apeny, kwerrm napp arlpenty-penh-akert!" Rernemap arwerl mpwarew rapeny. ¹⁵ Akngeyel ran tyarlewew rewely atherr-akert weth, arwerl renh itetheleyew, ra angkeyew-anem. Rap renh-rnem ilew, "Arwerl ikwer-warl kwenerrenh-arey nakemel!" Ingwerentyanap apek kwenerrey-angenh arwerl ikwer. Kel arwerl ra ingwer-rnem ilanthenh, renh-rnem atweyew ipmew. ¹⁶ Rewely atherr-akertel warrkenh ikwerenhrnem ilenh, ingkerrenh-antey amperneyew pwelek-apeny itep arrayt-angkwarr, rlwewarl apek. Renh-rneman alakenh ampernem; ilkwernem, akely-rnem, man akngerr-akert-rnem, man-weny-rnem, warrkenh-rnem, atyetyart-rnem-akerr. ¹⁷ Rernemanap apek anthelhey-angenh, renh-rnem amperneyew. Kel nthakenh rernem ampwal-rnem payemeley-angenh, tharlemeley-angenh anem, arrangkw. Arraylenty arrwekeleny rewely 10-akert weth ra itna anyent-akert anenh. Itna ran namp ikwerenhiyley. Kwerrm ampernentyan, itna arlkitwew ayntem intem-antey. ¹⁸ Artwa angwenhelap namp renh iterl-arem? Tyak inngant, iterreyew arrayt. Nampa artwewenharlap ran, 666-arl.

14

Akngey-wenh yep-yep 144,000 ikwerenhrnem-then

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arew ingwer-angkwarr-anem altyerr-itwew. Akngey-wenh yep-yep akelyan rtnenh apwert ilkwa irrwerl-itwew. Apwertan itna *Zion*. Akngerr innga rtnenherrenh yep-yep ikwer-itwel, 144,000. Rlwitwew ingwerentyelan ingkwernew yep-yep-wenh itna Akngey ikwerenhrnem-then. ² Athap ingwerenty angkerl-anenty-anem awew irrwerl-they. Atayel inngarlap ra angkewan, kwaty atnyerr-apeny, awely-awely ilkwapeny apek. Ayengan iterrew, "Mwerr-angker! Akngerr arrkenterrenty-apeny ampwal ketay-apeny!" ³ 144,000 weth-rnem ingkerrenh rtnenherrenh Akngey-wenh chair mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh arrwekel-ampeny-itwew, atnwenth iteth weth-rnem 4-then ampwa alkenh 24 weth-rnem-akerr. 144,000 rernem aylelherrew arreyngwampeny ingwer-ikwer. Nthakenh ingwerentyak arreynew akaltyerrey-angenh. Rernemant iterl-arenh arreyng renh. Akngeyel renh-rnem ingwer-rnem-then ayerrpelew, ahern-they angkep akngey-alpeyew. Ra renh-rnem payemelew arrnga Jesus-wenhel. ⁴⁻⁵ 144,000 rerneman ingwer-itwew ayntey-angenh anewarterrem-apeny. Rernemap irrtwyerrey-angenh, apmwel-ayeth aney-angenh, arrangkw. Nthakenh ingwerentyakel renh-rnem ayntarrpeley-angenh. Rernemap yep-yep akely renh apentenh ingweram-angkwarr. Akngeyel renh-rnem akngakew ahern-areny-rnem-they. Rap payemelemel ayerrpelew ikwer-atherr, Akngeyew yep-yep akelyew-then, rernemap mwerr-angkerarl ikwer-atherr-wenh, intem-antey.

Antyerl-rnem irrpety

⁶ Ikwer-penh atha arew antyerl ingwer-anem alkerelerrenharl. Ra angka mwerr-angker ilerl-apenh, angka rarl arrayt innga intem-antey aneyel. Rap ahern-areny-rnemew ilerl-apenh, akngerr apmer arrpanenh-arenyew;

angka ingwerek-ingwer angkeyel-rnemew, irrpwerlew-then arlterew-then arrkayew-then. ⁷ Rap atayel innga angkenh, “Akngey nakenh-arey arrantherr, kwenerremel, mwanty-antey awelhemel mwerr antwemel! Rlengkan ra apetyeyel, ingkerr rnkerneyew ayernemel. Renh nakenh-arey! Rant anyentel ilek-ilek mpwarew; alker, ahern, alay, kwaty alapeltharr-then!”

⁸ Antyerl namp 2-anem atha arew alkerelerrenharl. Rap angkerl-apenh, “Awelhenh-arey! Tawen Babylon-areny-rneman apmwa innga, rernemap ingkerr apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem ilenh, 'Mwerr arrantherr apmwangkwar mpweny aynteyew ingwer-rnem-then.' Aleyan rernem arrangkw-anem ywerrelhelew. Ilek-ilek aytnew, apmer ra arlpaw-anem aynteyelpew. Tawen ilkwa weth Babylon arrangkw-anem!”

⁹⁻¹⁰ Ikwer-penhan atha antyerl namp 3-anem arew alkerelerrenharl. Atayel ra angkerl-apenh, “Pwertay! Akngeyan aley ahelerreyel-anem weth-rnemew, kwenerreyelarlew arraylenty wethew, arwerl wethew-then rapenyew-then. Akngey ran ahelerreyel ikwer-rnem, rernemarl anthelhew, rlwa amperneyew, itep apek. Ya, ra ahelerreyenh inngarl ikwer-rnem, renh-rnem iwemel rwewarl kwert ikwakeng-warl. Rernemap pwarrkerreyenh artnemel artewenty. Antyerl Akngey-wenh-rnemel yep-yep akelyel-then rernem aytareyenh, rernemarl pwarrk artneyenh.

¹¹ Kwertan rwa ikwer-they intemarl arlwar anaynteyenh. Arltel ingwel-then rernem intem-antey artnayntem pwarrk. Nthakenh ltyerrey-angenh, ankwayntey-angenh, arrangkw. Alakenhaym aynteyenh ikwer-rnem, rernemarl kwenerrenh arraylenty ikwer arwerl wethew-then rapenyew-then, rernemarl anthelhew, renh-rnem itna ikwerenh-akert amperneyew.”

¹² Alakenh-wety Akngey-wenh-rneman ipmelhey-angenh anaynteyew, rernemarl ikwer awelh-ayntem, Jesus renh intem apent-ayntemel.

¹³ Ingwerenty-anem atha awew, irrwerl-they angkerl-anenty, “Alakenh ingkwerna pip-warl! 'Ingwer-rnem Jesus-arl apentenh-rnem, rernem iteth-tangkwel anenh ahern-itwew, rernemap ilwew-anem. Aleyanap rernem iteth aneyel inkwerelhemel!' ”

Inweng Akngey-wenhel ran awew, rap tyernew, “Ya innga! Akngeyel iterl-areyel, rernem artewenty ikwer warrkerrenh. Rernem ltyerremel ikwer-itwel aney-alpeyenh intem-antey.”

Akngeyel ingkerrenh-antey rnkernemel ayerneyel

¹⁴ Ikwer-they atha irrwerl itnywenew. Athap anyent ingweran arew, Artwa Inngarl Akngey-wenh-apeny-anem, anenharl kwenpay arlter-itwew. Akapwert-itwewan ampwal mwekart-apeny atyetyart-wenh gold-penh. Itepelan ra napp arlpenty amper-amper antwerrkew, arreylp innga. ¹⁵ Antyerl ingwer-anem tyerrelhenhey-alhew Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwethey irrwerl. Rap atayel arlkew, wetharl anenhew kwenpayel, “Napp ngkwenh ina! Amern weytan ampeng-anem ahern-itwew. Alheyew akemel ingkerr akarrelemel.” ¹⁶ Rap amern akew, antyerlel ilew-angkwarrarl. Napp ikwerenhel ra anamerl-antey akew, akarrelew amern weyt-rnem. Amern weyt picture talk-arlap ran, akngerr-apeny.

¹⁷ Antyerl ingwer-anem tyerrelhenhey-alhew Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwethey. Rap antwerrkew napp arreylp arlpenty amper-amper arrpemarl.

¹⁸ Atha antyerl ingwer-anemarl arew, rwarl arntarnt-arenh, apwert ilperr-ilperr-itwewarl ampenh. Apwert ikwer-they ra anperl-alhew, atayel arlkenhew antyerl napp-akertew, “Napp ngkwenh ina! Amern grapes-an

ampeng-anem ahern-itwew. Alheyew akemel ingkerr akarrelemel.” ¹⁹ Rap alhew akeyew, antyerlel ilew-angkwarrarl. Nayp ikwerenhel ra anamerl-antey akew, akarrelew amern grapes-rnem. Rap iwew irrka ilkwewarl, ingketyel-anem lthwaynteyew.

Grapes picture talk-arlap ran. Ran akngerr-apeny, weth Akngeyew awelhey-angenh-rnem-apeny. Ran ahelerreyel innganem ikwer-rnem. ²⁰ Irrka ra Jerusalem arrer-apeny. Rernem grapes lthwenh ikwer-itwew. Grapes-penh akarr thelhey-angenharl, arrangkw. Arrngarl raw! Arrnga ran ankalhenh ilpay intwer-itwew-apeny, nantew-wenh akapwertew-atety. Rap ankalhenh arleng-alenty, 300 kilometre-ew-atety.

15

Antyerl-rnem 7 apmwa anthey-angker-rnem

¹ Ikwer-theyan tyak ilkwa ingwer-ikwer-anem aremerrew alker-itwew. Athap apatemel itnyweneyelpew, antyerl-rnem 7 arew-anem apmwa anthey-angker-rnem. Akngeyan ahelerreyel innga apmwernemew, rap anthew arawerrng 7 antyerl ikwer-rnem, antheyew apmwernem akngerrew. Apmwarl ipmelheyelpeyenh-anem. Akngey ran ahelerrey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. ² Athap arew glass-apeny-anem, ayntenharl arlpertry irlwart innga kwaty-apeny, alay ilkwapeny. Kwaty alay ra amparrkenh rwa amperl-anenty-apeny. Akngerr innga rtenherrenh alay impalth-itwew, weth-rnem rlterrkarl anew-rnem arraylenty weth-angkwarr, kwaty alay-they tyerrelhewarl. Rernem renh antengelew, kwenerrey-angenh ikwer. Ampwal weth rapeny apwert-penharl mpwarew, ikwer rernem kwenerrey-angenh arrpemar. Namp ikwerenah atnyeny-angenh rlwitwew itep-itwew-then, arrangkw, 666 wethy. Akngeyelan renh-rnem anthew ampwal ketay-apeny-rnem-anem. ³ Rernemap aylelherrenh Moses-wenh arreyn weth, angkakert Akngey-wenh awank-akerrarl anenh. Arreyn ingweran yep-yep akely-wenh rernem aylelherrenh arrpemar alakenh:

“Akngey ngant anyent rlterrk arawerrng ilkwakert.

Ngan *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew*.

Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker mpwaremel,

intem-antey arraty-angkwarr mpwarem.

Ngan atyetyart ilkwa aneyel apmer arrpanenhew!

⁴ Ingkerrenhel nakemer mwerr-angkwarr,

itna ngkwenh mwerr antwemel.

Ngant anyent mwerr-angker inngan.

Ngkweng mwanty awelhem,

ngkweng-warl-athek mwanty ilelhemel.

Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-arenyel areyenh,

ntwarl arraty-angkwarr mpwarem intem,

rernemap arleng-they apeyarr-alheyenh,

ngkweng-warl-athek kwenerreyew.”

⁵ Ikwer-they atha irrwerl itnywenew arrpemar. Akngey-wenh tyaty ilkwa rtenh, arriwan altywerarl. Kwenan rtenh kalikw impen Inkart-wenh, Akngey rarl ikwer-itwew aneyel. ⁶ Tyaty ilkwa ikwer-they antyerl weth-rnem 7 tyerrelhew, apmwa anthey-angker-rnem. Rernem arnkwa

arlpenty-akert arlter innga. Arnelty-angkwarr ikwer-rnem-itwew pilt gold-penh amparrkew. ⁷ Atnwenth 4 iteth weth-rnem rtnenh-antey. Anyentelan irrkwa akely-rnem 7 gold-penh anthew antyerl 7 weth-rnemew apmwa anthey-angker-rnemew. Akngeyelan ngkwarl wayn-apeny-anem thelew irrkwa 7 ikwer-rnem-warl. Alakenh ra ahel inngarl irrewan. Rarlap ran, intemarl aneyel, rap ahelerrem innga akngerr apmwernemew. ⁸ Kwert ilkwa tyerrelhew tyaty ilkwa ikwer-they, Akngey rarl anenh arawerrng ilkwakert. Nthakenh ingwerentyan aylpey-angenh tyaty-warl kwert-wety, arrangkw-antey. Alerl-antey ingwer-ingwerant rernem aylpayntem. Antyerl 7 weth-rnem-tangkwel ipmelhem, apmwarl anthem-penh.

16

Antyerl-rnem 7-el apmwa antheyneyel anyentel-anyentel

¹ Ikwer-theyan atha awew, ingwerenty arlkenharl atayel innga tyaty ilkwitwew. Rap angkew antyerl 7 weth-rnemew, "Alhenh-arey arrantherr! Irrkwa 7 akngenh-arey wayn-apeny-akert. Thelenh-arey-anem ahern-warl! Alakenhan akngerr ahern-areny-rnemel iterl-arem, ayengarl ahelerrem innganem ikwer-rnem!"

² Antyerl namp 1-tangkwel alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they ahern-warl. Anamerl-antey akngerr-anem arntetyerreyelpew, tywen apmwa akngerr-akert pwarrkerremel. Rerneman akngerr weth-rnem namp arraylenty weth-wenh-akert. Kwerrman rernem atnyenew arlk-itwew namp-akert. Rernemap kwernerrem ampwal rapeny-warl apwert-penh-warl.

³ Antyerl namp 2-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they kwaty alay-warl. Anamerl-antey alay arrnganem irreyelpew, rap ikwakeng inngarl intenharl, arrnga ra ipmewenh. Ilek-ilek kwaty alayel anenharl ilwernerrew.

⁴ Antyerl namp 3-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they ilpay-rnem-warl ngenty-rnem-warl-then. Anamerl-antey kwaty arrnganem irreyelpew. ⁵ Antyerl ingweran angkew-anem. Ran kwaty ingkerrenh ahern-itwew arntarnt-arey-angker anenh. Atha renh awew, Akngeyew alakenh angkenty,

"Akngeyay, ngan arrwekeleny anenh, ahern nhenharl arnwarney-angenhel-antey.

Iteth nga aneyel, iteth nga anayntem intem-antey.

Ntwa anyentel mwerr-angker mpwarem, arraty ingkerrew mpwarem.

Apmwernemewan nga awakelhew. ⁶ Apmwa weth-rnemelan Akngey-wenh-rnem atwew ipmew artwa angkakert ikwerenh-rnem-then arrngew-antey.

Alakenhan ntwa renh-rnem arrnganem anthew, rernem antyweyew.

Arraty-angkwarr ntwarl alakenh mpwarew!"

⁷ Athan ingwerenty-anem awew arlkewarl. Ra rtnenh apwert ilperr-ilperr-itwew, kwert mwerr-angkerarl arlwar anem-itwew. Apwert ra ayntenh arrwekel-ampeny chair mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh-itwew.

"Ya, Inkart Akngey! Ngan *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew!*

Ntwa apmwerneman atwem!

Alakenh-anyem ntwa apmelerr mwerr-angkwarr mpwarem,

intem-antey arraty-angkwarr iterremel!”

⁸ Antyerl namp 4-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they itwern-warl. Anamerl-antey itwern rwenp innganem irreyelpew. Akngeyel ilew, ingkerrenh amperneyew, renh-rnemap ipmew atwey-angenh. ⁹ Rerneman ahelerrew innga, rwitwew ampemel. Rernemap Akngey apmwarl antwenh arrarletyel itemel, rarl ilek-ilek apmwa tyarlewenh. Rernemanap angkeperrey-angenh ikwer-warl, renh mwerr antwey-angenh, renh nakey-angenh, arrangkw.

¹⁰ Antyerl namp 5-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they chair arraylenty weth-wenh-warl. Chair ikwer-itwew arraylenty ra anem atyetyart ilkwa akngerrew. Apmeranap ikwerenh atemwengkanem irreyelpew. Akngerran ikwerenh-rnem pwarrkerrenh artewentyel. Aleny rernem akwarikelhenh pwarrk. ¹¹ Rernem ahelerremel Akngeyan apmwa antwenh-antey, tywen-rnemarl pwarrkerrenh-antey. Rernemap angkeperrey-angenh-antey ikwer-warl-athek, apmwarl mpwarenh-penh, arrangkw.

¹² Antyerl namp 6-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they ilpay ilkwewarl itna *Euphrates*. Anamerl-antey kwaty ankalhey-angenh irreyelpew, arlwereng-anem artwerrety irreyelpew. Akngeyelan alakenh mpwarew, artwa atyetyart ilkwernemaw ahern artwerrety-angkwarran alheyew artwa army-areny-rnem-akert ikwer-angkwarr akngerrakw-they.

¹³ Atha inweng apmwernem irrpety-anem arew, perak-rnem-apeny rerneman. Ingweran tyerrelhew rtnwem weth-wenh arrakert-they, ingweran arraylenty weth-wenh arrakert-they, ingweran artwa angkakert-wenh arrakert-theyarl, wetharl irrtywerremel ilenh. ¹⁴ Inweng apmwernemel ilek-ilek mpwarenh arawerrng riterrk-akertel. Rernemap alhew apmer arrpanenh-warl ahern-itwew, atyetyart-rnem arlweleyew, rernemaw atwerreyew Akngey-then. Akngey ranap renh-rnem antengeleyenh ingkerr.

¹⁵ Jesus rantey angkew-anem, “Awelhenh-arey arrantherr! Ayengan apetyeyenh anyelkelan, artwa irrtyert-awarr-apeny kwenyel! Ingwerenty apek atyek mpwelhem, arntarnt-arehemel atyeng, rap inkwerelhem. Ra arnkwakert-apenyanyan mpwelhem, nyerrerrey-angenhel. Ingwerentyanap arnkweweny-apenyarl anerl-aneyenh, ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem arerl-aneyenh.”

¹⁶ Ikwer-penhan inweng apmwerneman irrpety perak-apeny rernem arlkew atyetyart-rnemew army-areny-rnemew-then. Rernem renh-rnem ilanthew, akarr-akarrerreyew apmer anyent-itwew. Angka Hebrew-el apmer itna *Armageddon*.

¹⁷ Antyerl namp 7-anemarl alhew, theleyew irrkwa ikwerenh-they alker-warl. Anamerl-antey ingwerentyan atayel arlkew Akngey-wenh chair ilkwa mwerr-angker-they tyaty ilkwitwew alakenh, “Kel-antey! Ipmelhew-anem!” ¹⁸ Awely-awely-anem arrkew, atayel angkemel. Ahern arrewew artewenty innga, iltewelhew-anem. Ranap aleyant arrewew alakenh, ingwerentyelarl alakenh arey-angenh-antey. ¹⁹ Tawen ilkwa Babylon atakelhew, apwert-rneman arlperry ayntew. Tawen-rnem irrpety-anem ikwer-itwew aynteyelpew. Tawen ingwer-rnem-then apmer arrpanenh-itwew rerneman atakelhew arrpemarl. Akngeyel iterl-arew, akngerr apmer ikwer-areny-rneman apmwangkwarr anenh, rap ahelerrew artewenty innga ikwer-rnem, renh-rnem ilwerl-athenew ipmew.

²⁰ Ahernan arrewenharl, akwerlp akely-rnem ampep-itwew alay-itwew

rernem ingkerrenh aylperl-alhew-anem kwaty-warl ywerremel. Apwert ingkerr ywerrerrl-alhew. ²¹ Aperrkwer-rnem-anem aytnew alker irrwerlthey, awerr innga ayen-apeny. Ingkerrenhel atwew artwethen arelthen, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel. Rernem ywarn iterrew, nthakenh irrem. Akngeyan rernem apmwa antwenh-antey, rarl renh-rnem alakenh atwew.

17

Arelh apmwethen arraylenty-then-akert

¹ Antyerl 7 weth-rnem rernem rtnenh-antey, irrkwa arltwernem antwerkenh. Ingweran apetyew atyeng-warl, rap angkew, “Apetya atyeng-angkwarr! Atha ngkweng lwewarrerneyew arelh apmwa innga. Akngeyel renh ipmew atweyenh. Ran ilem tawen ilkwa Babylon, wetharl rtneyel ilpay kwaty-akert akngerr-itwew. Arelh ra ayntem apmwangkwarr artwa akngerr-itwew apmer arrpanenh-itwew, man ineyew. ² Atyetyart ilkwernem apmer arrpanenh-they apetyenh, ayntaynteyew ikwer-itwew, rernemap apmwerrew rapeny-anem. Rernem apmwa anthelp-anthew arntety-apeny, akngerr ingkerr apmer arrpanenhel apmwerrew-anem. Rernemap ilkelhew, alakenh irreyew intem-antey, wetharl ngkwarl antytwenty-apeny.”

³ Ikwer-penhan Inweng Akngey-wenh-anem atyeng-warl aylpenhey-alhew. Antyerl irrkaty ra ayenh akngew apmer artwerrety-ampeny-warl-anem. Apmer ikwer-itwew atha arelh arey-alhew, irrwerl anerlanenty arraylenty rnter-rnter-itwew. Ranap akapwert 7-akert, rewely 10-akert. Arlkitwew angka apmwernem arlperry ingkwernew, Akngey arrkentelehel. ⁴ Arelh ra arnkwa mwerr-angker rnter-rnter-akert. Rap atnyenew apwert ilek-ilek mwerr-angker, nikeleth iypew-arelh-then gold-penh. Irrkwa ra antwerrkenh, gold-penh. Irrkwa ikwer-itwew ilek-ilek apmwa ingkerr, rarl mpwarenh. Artwa akngerr-itwew ra aynterl-apenh. ⁵ Ingwerentyel itna ingkwernew rlwewarl. Itna arlpentyarlap ran, alakenhap aynteyel:

“Ayengan tawen ilkwa Babylon.
Weth-rnemel akngerr-itwewarl aynterl-apem,
rernemap ayenh *amey* antwem.
Ilek-ilek apmwel-then ayenh *amey* antwem arrpemarlar.”

Itna ranap arrngertelengkw-tangkwel aynteyel, nthakenh iterl-arey-angenh-anem.

⁶ Atha arew, arelh ran ngkwarl antytwenty-penh-apeny anenh, terangk. Ran Akngey-wenh-rnem intem-antey ipmew atwenh, angka Jesus-akertarl ilerl-apenh-rnem. Renh-rnem ipmew atwenty-penh rap inkwerelhenh-anem, terangk-apeny. Atharl renh arew, ayengap apateyelpew.

⁷ Antyerl angkew atyeng, “Ilekew nga apateyelpew? Ntwa arelh weth iterl-areyel arraylenty-then, akapwert 7-akert-itwew rewely 10-akert? Arelhan ikwer-itwel aneyel. Atha ngenh ilem, ntwa arraty-angkwarr iterl-areyew-away. Atha ngkweng anayntelem-anem arrngertelengkw renh. ⁸ Arraylenty ntwarl ngwamp arew, ra iteth-tangkwel anenh, rap ilwew-anem. Ntwa iterl-areyel, Akngeyel itnernem ikwerenh-rnem-wenh ingkwernew pwek ikwerenh-warl awank-akerr, ahern-then alkerthenarl arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Itna ingwer-rneman arrangkwarl.

Rernemaril arem arraylenty renh, rernemap apateyelpeyenh. Rernem angkerreyenh, 'Pwertay! Arraylenty yanhan iteth-tangkwel anenh, rap ilwew-anem. Iteth-anemaril irreyenh!' Alakenh rernem angkerreyenh. Ingwer-ingweran ra irrka intwer ikwer-they tyerrelheyenh arrpemaril angkep-antey. Akngeyelanap arraylenty renh ywerrelheleyenh intem-antey-anemaril." Alakenhan antyerl angkew atyeng.

⁹ Antyerl ra atyeng ilew arrpemaril arraylenty renh. "Nga apek tyak ingga, ntwap iterl-arem angka nhenh? Akapwert 7-el ilem apwert 7, arelh rarl aneyelel. ¹⁰ Akapwert-rnemel ilem atyetyart 7 arrpemaril. Atyetyart 5-an kel-antey ahaperrew, ingweran atyetyart aneyel-antey apmer ikwerenh-itwew, ingweran alerl-anteyarl apetyem. Rarl atyetyart irreyenhel, ranap arleng-alenty aney-angenh, arrangkw. ¹¹ Atyetyart ingwer-anem aremerreyenh, atyetyart 7 ingwer weth-rnem-apeny, atyetyart namp 8. Ran arraylenty weth, rarl iteth-tangkwel anenh, ilwew-anem ra. Akngeyelan renh ywerrelheleyenh." Alakenhan antyerl angkew atyeng.

¹² Antyerl ra ilenh-antey atyeng arraylenty renh. "Rewely 10, ntwarl ngwamp arew, rernem ilem artwa ilkwa 10 ingwer-rnem. Rerneman atyetyart aney-angenh-antey, alerl-antey. Ingwer-ingweran rernem anerl-aneyenh arraylenty weth-itwew, atyetyart anerl-aneyenh ingkerrew. Rernemap atyetyart arleng-alenty aney-angenh, arrangkw. Atyetyart rernem aneyenh arwa arrer-antey angath-antey, arlta anyentelant apek. ¹³ Rernem iterreyenh, anyenterreyew, arraylenty renh rlterrkeleyew alakenh angkemel, 'Ngant anyent atyetyart ilkwanem aneyew ingkerrew. Anantherran ngkwengant awelhemarl.' ¹⁴ Atyetyart 10-then arraylenty weth-then rernem alheyenh, yep-yep akely-then atwerreyew. Nthakenh yep-yep akely renh atwey-angenh ipmew, arrangkw. Rant anyent Ingkart, *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew* aneyel. Rap renh-rnem ywerrelheleyenh. Ikwerenh-rneman ikwer-itwel anerl-aneyenh. Ra renh-rnem rlwanew arrwekel-antey, rernemap renh apentem arraty-angkwarr." Alakenhan antyerl angkew atyeng.

¹⁵ Antyerlel atyeng ilew arelh apmwa renh. "Altyerr-angkwarr ntwaw arew apmer ilkwa, wetharl rtneyel ilpay kwaty-akert arrpanenh-itwew. Ilpay rernem ilem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem, angka ingwerek-ingwerarl angkemel. ¹⁶⁻¹⁷ Ntwaw iterl-areyel rewely 10 weth-rnem, atyetyart ilkwa 10 weth-rnem ilemarl? Kel Akngey ran atyetyart 10 weth-rnem arnew, rernem pweyterreyew, arraylenty rlterrkeleyew arawerrng ilkwakertel. Arrwekel Akngey iterrew arrpemaril, alakenharl aynteyenh. Arraylenty ran atyetyart aneyenh arlta ikwerew-atety, Akngeyellarl renh ywerrelheleyenhel. Alakenhan inngarl aynteyenh, Akngeyellarl ilew arrwekel-antey. Rernem pweyterreyenh arraylenty ikwer-waril, rernemap ilkelhey-angenh irreyenh arelh apmwa wethew, rernemap arlekerremel renh atweyenh. Ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ineyenh ikwer-they, arnkwa lhelp-lhelemel. Nyerr-anthenty-penh rernem tyelk arlkweyenh, arlka iwemel rwewarl.

¹⁸ Arelh apmwa, ntwarl arew, ra ilem apmer ilkwa weth. Apmer ikwerew-artey ra atyetyart aneyenh atyetyart ingkerrew ahern-itwew." Alakenhan antyerl atyeng angkew.

18

Tawen ilkwa Babylon arrangkw-anemaril

¹ Ikwer-theyan atha antyerl ingwer-anem arew altyerr-angkwarr, irrwerl-theyarl atwarrenhey-alpenh arawerrng rltterr-akert. Ran artewenty amparrkenh, lyenenty arrtyernew apmer arrpanenh-itwew ahern-itwew. ² Ra atayel arlkenh alakenh:

“Arrangkw-anem! Tawen ilkwa Babylon atakelhew!

Apmwamwan-rnemant aneyel-anem yanh-itwew:

inweng apmwerneman, arrenty-rnem,

antypiper-rnem, thip irrpwerl-rnem-then.

Moses-an angkew, ‘Yanh-ikwer arlkwey-angenh!’

³ Apmer yanh-areny-rnemel intem apmwel-ayeth mpwarenh.

Rernemap ayntenh ingwer-rnem-itwew apmwangkwarr.

Akngerr apmer arrpanenh-areny alhenh apmer yanh-warl,

renh-rnem iwarrerneyew, apentemel apmwangkwarr.

Atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny alhenh apmer yanh-warl,

ilek-ilek apmwel-ayeth mpwareyew irrkaty-angkwarr.

Ingwer-rneman apmer arrpanenh-areny tharlemeley-angker rernem al-
henh apmer yanh-warl,

ilek-ilek mwerr-angker tharlemeleyew ankety-rnemew,

man akngerr inaynteyew ikwer-rnem-they.

Ingkerrenh arwengk-arwengk irrenh ngkwarl antytwenty-penh-apeny.”

⁴ Atha awew ingwerentyak-anem, irrwerl-theyarl arlkenty alakenh:

“Atyenh-rnemay! Awelhenh-arey atyeng!

Iwerl-alhenh-arey apmer apmwa yanh!

Anerl-aney-angenh apmwernem-itwew yanh.

Apmwangkwarr iwarrerney-angenh,

athan arrenhantherrenh atwewerr arrpemar,

irrkaty-angkwarr atha renh-rnem atweyenh-apeny artewenty.

⁵ Rernem intem-antey apmwel-ayeth mpwarem,

apmwa weth mpwer tywenem-apeny alkerew-atety.

Akngeyelan renh-rnem iterl-areyel kanper,

rernemar apmwel-ayeth mpwarem.

⁶ Rerneman arrenhantherrenh intem-antey irrwernenh.

Atwenh rerneman arrenhantherrenh artewenty,

artewenty inngarl renh-rnem-anemar angkep-antey atweyew!

Angkep atweyneyew artewenty innga apmwa yanh-rnem!

⁷ Rerneman ankety anenh, nakelhemel intem-antey.

Apwert akngerr-akert, arnkwa akngerr-akert,

ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-akert.

Rernem angkenh, ‘Anantherr atyetyart aneyel akngerrew apmer arrpa-
nenhel.

Anantherr artnemel aney-angenh akertemwengk, arrangkw.’

Kel arrantherran renh-rnem-anem awakelhemel akertemwengk amper-
geleyew!

⁸ Tangkemel rernem angkenty-penh Akngeyel renh-rnem anamerl-antey
court-em-elemel artewenty atweyenh arawerrng ilkwa ikwerenh-
akertel.

Rernemap angayakwarl anerl-aneyenh akertemwengk,

pwarrkerreyenh arntety ilkwakert,

Rernemap ilwernerreyenh-anem.

Akngeyelan rwa thweneyenh apmer Babylon-warl, rap amperl-aneyenh ywerreyew-atety.”

Alakenhan antyerl ingwerentyak atyeng angkew.

⁹ Tawen yanhan amperl-aneyenhel, kwert akngerr arlwa anerl-aneyenh ikwer-they. Ingkerrenhelan areyenh. Atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem rerneman apmer yanh-warl alhenh, ilek-ilek apmwa mpwareyew. Rernemap apmwangkwar ayntenh ingwer-rnem-then apmer ikwer-areny-rnem-itwew - apwert akngerr-akert, arnkwa akngerr-akert, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-akert. Rernemap kwert areyenh, artnemel artewenty arrangkeyenh apmer ikwerew, atyetyart yanh-rnem. ¹⁰ Arleng-they rernem apmwa yanh arerl-aneyenh. Rernemap atererreyenh, nthakenh arrer-apeny alhey-angenh, Akngeyelarl renh-rnem arrtewerr arrpemar. Artewenty inngey rernem artneyenh alakenh angkemel:

“Atyewey pwertay! Irrepern-rnem Babylon-areny-rnemay! Ywerrelheleyenh ingkerrenh-antey!

Rernem anenh atyetyart-tangkwel, aleyan arrangkw-anemar!

Tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh ilkwa rlterrk anenh!

Artwa army-areny akngerrelan tawen renh arntarnt-arenh!

Aleyan Akngeyel anamerl-antey tawen renh ywerrelheleyenh-anem!”

¹¹ “Tharlemeley-angker-rnem rernem-then arrangkeyenh tawen ikwerew arrpemar, iney-angker-rneman ingkerr-anemar ipma aneyel. Nthakenh man iney-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. ¹² Rernemap apateyelpyenh, ayernerr-aynteyenh-anem, ‘Angwenhel-aneman anewantherr-itwew gold, thilp, man ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-then ineyenh? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan arnkwa mwerr-angker, arwerl mwerr-angker intenty-then? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan ilek-ilek arwerl-penh, apwert-penh, ayen-penh-akerr? ¹³ Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan ilek-ilek mwerr intenty alyerremwey-then, ngkwarl wayn, anter olive, pelaw-akerr? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan pwelek-rnem, yep-yep-rnem, nantew-rnem, pakey-akerr? Angwenhel-anem anewantherr-itwew ineyenhan irrepern-rnem, anantherrarl pwerep-anthen, arwa arrangkwew warrkerreyew? Nthakenh ingwerentyel ilek-ilek iney-angenh-anem anewantherr-itwew, arrangkw-anem!’ Alakenh iterr-aynteyenh tharlemeley-angker yanh-rnem.

¹⁴ Rernemap angkeyenh alakenh, ‘Tawen Babylon-ay! Arrangkw-anem! Ngan apmer ilkwetangkwel anenh. Aleyanap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker ngkwenh-rnem arrangkw-anem. Nga ilek-ilekek ahenty anenh, rernemap arrangkw-arem. Man ngkwenh arrangkw-anem irrew. Nthakenh inenhey-alpey-angenh, arrangkw.’ Alakenh-anyem rernem angkerl-aneyenh.

¹⁵ Rernemap man akngerr innga inenh, apmer ikwer-warlarl alhenh, ilek-ilek tharlemel-aynteyew. Arleng-they rernem arerl-aneyenh. Rernemap atererreyenh, nthakenh arrer-apeny alhey-angenh, Akngeyel renh-rnem arrtewerr arrpemar. Rernemap artneyenh artewenty inngey, ¹⁶ alakenh angkemel:

“Pwertay! Irrepern Babylon areny-rnem! Arrangkw-anem ingkerrenh-antey!

Tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh ilkwa inngarl anenh!

Arnkwa arlkeny-arlkeny-warl rernem aylpenh!

Arlkitwew ilek-ilek gold-penh arrernew apwert mwerr-angker-rnem-then!
¹⁷ Akngeyelanap ilek-ilek mwerr-angker anamerl-antey ywerrelhelew-anemar!’

“Akgerr ingwer-rneman kwaty alayel artarnpenhew rtnwangkwarr, man ineyew apmer arrpanenhel. Rernemap arleng-they arerl-aneyenh warrkenh ikwer-rnem-wenh-thenel. ¹⁸ Kwert rernem arerl-aneyenh, arlwar anerl-aneyenh rwa ilkwa inngethey apmer ikwer-itwew. Rernemap angkerrerl-aneyenh alakenh, ‘Tawen ingwer-rneman tawen nhanyem-weny. Tawen nhenhan ilkwa ingwer-rnem-angkwarrarl.’ ¹⁹ Rernemap akapwert-warl ahern arrerneyenh, rernemar! amperrngerreyenh apmer yanh-areny-rnemew, artewenty inngy artneyenh alakenh angkemel:

“ ‘Pwertay! Irrepern Babylon areny-rnem! Arrangkw-anem ingkerrenh-antey!

Akgerr ingwer-rneman apmer ikwer-warl alhenh, kwaty alayel artarnpenhemel rtnwangkwarr,

ilek-ilek tharlemeleyew, man inaynteyew tawen ikwer-areny-rnem-they. Aleyan Akngeyel tawen renh ywerrelheleyelpew-anemar!’

²⁰ Irrwerl-areny-rnem arrantherran inkwerelhenh-arey-anem! Apmer apmwa yanh arrangkw-anem!

Inkwerelhenh-arey-anem Akngey-wenh-rnemay! Inkwerelhenh-arey-anem kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnemay! Inkwerelhenh-arey-anem artwa angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnemay!

Babylon areny-rnemelan arrenhantherrenh atwenh, pwarrk ilkwa anthemel.

Aleyanap Akngeyel renh-rnem angkep atwew irrkaty-angkwarr.”

²¹ Ikwer-penhan antyerl ilkwel apwert ilkwa irrwerlelew, kwaty alay-warl-anem iwew. Rap angkew:

“Athap apwert ilkwa iwew kwaty alay-warl, raw ywerrey-alhewarl.

Kel alakenh Akngeyel tawen renh Babylon ahern-warl iweyenh, ran arrangwerreyelpyenh. Nthakenh arey-angenh-anem.

²² Angwenhel arreyn mwerr-angker aylelhey-angenh-anem apmer ikwer-itwew, arrangkw-anem.

Angwenhel ketay-apeny inkwerelhemel pelayerrey-angenh-anemar!

Angwenhel terampet inkwerelhemel pelayerrey-angenh-anemar!

Arrangkw-anem, akeleyt-anem.

Angwenhel ampwal mwerr-angker-rnem nthakenh mpwarey-angenh-anem ikwer-itwew.

Angwenhel-anem ntang athey-angenh amernew, arrangkw-anem.

²³ Tawen ikwer-itwew angwenhel-anem lyenenty arrtyey-angenh-anem.

Artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then nthakenh itengerrey-angenh-anem.

Apmer ikwer-areny-rnem tharlemeley-angker-rnem rernem tyak innga anenh.

Ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem renh-rnem nakenh.

Ngangker-akert-rnemel ingwer-rnem irrtwyerl-ampernenh apmer yanh-itwew.

Akgerr ingwer-rneman apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem awelhenh ikwer-rnemew.

²⁴ Tawen Babylon-areny-rnemel ipmew renh-rnem atwenh artwa angkakert Akngey-wenh-rnem.

Akngzey-wenh-rnem ingkerrenh, akngerr ingwer-rnem-then rernem ip-mew atwenh.
Alakenh-anyem Akngeyel tawen Babylon ywerrelhelew-anem ikwer-areny-rnem-then.”

19

*Akngeyel tawen Babylon ywerrelhelenty-penh,
irrwerl-areny-rnemel renh nakerl-aneyenh*

¹ Antyerl ilkwan angkenty-penh, atha akngerr innga awew irrwerl-itwew, ingkerrenh atayel arlkenty alakenh:

“Aleleweya! Akngzey nakey anantherr!
Rant anyentel anenhantherrenh itethelem ipmewety!
Ranap mwerr-angker, ingwer-rnem-apeny-weny,
itwern-apeny arrtyernemel!
Rant anyent arawerrng ilkwakert!
² Rant arraty-angkwarr ingkerrenhew apmelerr mpwarem,
lipwel-antey ingkerrenh rnkernem ayernemel.
Rap arelh apmwa renh arew,
rarl ingwer-rnem ilanthenh apmwangkwarr,
akngerr ahern-areny-rnem apmwelemel,
ingwer-rnem-itwew ayntaynteyew apmer arrpanenhel.
Arelh yanhel Akngzey-wenh-rnem ipmew-antey atwew.
Akngeyelanap renh awakelhemel atwew-anemarl.”

³ Irrwerl-areny-rnem arlkew arrpemarl alakenh:

“Aleleweya! Akngzey nakey anantherr!
Rarl tawen yanh rwa ilkwel arrtyew.
Kwert-rnem arlwar anayntem intem-antey.”

⁴ Ampwa alkenh weth-rnem 24 atnwenh iteth weth-rnem 4-then rernem ingkerrenh kwenerrew atnertel-ayeth, Akngzey renh nakemel. Ran aleth anenh chair mwerr-angker ikwer-itwew. Rernemap arlkew alakenh:

“Amen! Akngzey nakey anantherr! Aleleweya!”

⁵ Ikwer-penhan atha awew, ingwerentyarl arlkenty, rarl rtnenh chair mwerr-angker arrerenty. Ra alakenh arlkew:

“Akngzey anewantherrenh nakey anantherr!
Warrkenh ikwerenh-rnemel renh nakem, rernem ikwerarl mwanty awelhem, ikwer-warl-athek mwanty ilelhemel.
Ilkwernem, akely-rnem, rlterrk-rnem, rlterrk-weny-rnem-akerr;
Ikwerenh-rnemel ingkerrenhel renh nakeyew!”

*Akngzey-wenh yep-yep akely
itengerreyel-anem*

⁶ Atha akngerr-anem awew, akngerr innga arlkalhelerrenh atayel innga. Awely-awely-apeny angkenh, kwaty anyerr anterreyel-apeny alyarnp inngy. Rernemap arlkalhelerrenh alakenh-anyem:

“Aleleweya! Akngey nakey anantherr!
 Ingkart Akngey *Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew*
 ran alkenh aneyel ingkerrew!

⁷ Renh inkwerelhemel nakey anantherr!

Anantherr angkem ikwer, ‘Ngan ilkwarl, ingwer-rneman akelyarl!’
 Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely itengerreyel-anem.

Anewikw ikwerenh kel arnwarnelhew, mpwelheyel-anem ikwer.

⁸ Akngeyel arnkwa mwerr-angker ngwampeny anthew, ra aylpeyew.”
 (Anantherr iterl-areyel, arnkwa yanh-rnemel warrk mwerr-angker anayn-
 teleyel, Akngey-wenh-rnemelarl ikwer mpwarew.)

⁹ Antyerlan angkew atyeng, “Pip ngkwenh-warl angka nhenhan ingkw-
 erna. ‘Akngey-wenh yep-yep akelyarl itengerreyenhel, akngerr ingwer-
 rneman akarrerreyenh, amern akngerr inkwerelhemel kwenty arlk-
 weyew. Akngeyan ikwerenh-rnem yangkelhew, akarrerreyew ingkerrenh-
 antey. Rernemap inkwerelhem ikwerew.’ ” Antyerl angkew arrpemarl
 atyeng, “Angka yanhan inngarl, Akngeyel ikwerenh-rnemew ileyel.”

¹⁰ Athan awew, ayengap atnertel-ayeth kwernerrew arrwekel-ampeny
 antyerl-itwew. Ranap ayenh artwerelew, “Mentyaw! Alakenh kwernerrey-
 angenh! Ayenh nakey-angenh! Ayengan warrkenh Akngey-wenh ngapeny,
 ingwer-rnem angka Jesus-akertarl ileyel-rnem-apeny-then. Renhant
 nakaynteyew arrantherr!” Ingwerentyel angka Jesus-akert ilem, ra katy
 angkeyel Akngeyew arawerrng ilkwakert Inweng Mwerr-angker-wenh.

Artwa anyent nantew ntwarlker-akert

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-angkwarr arew alker altywererrenty.
 Nantew ntwarlker-anem anamerl-antey aremerrey-alhew. Artwa anyent
 anerl-anenh ikwer-itwew. Akngerrel renh itnewem *Akngey-wenh Inngarl*
Arraty Ikwer Iterreyel. Ranap ingkerrenh areyel. Rernem mwerranty
 aneyel apek, arrangkw apek. Aheng-arey rap apmwernemant atwem.

¹² Annga atherran lherrm-apenyarl ampenh, akapwert-itwew mwekart
 mwerr-angker atyetyart-wenh akngerr. Arlkitwew ingkwernew itna
 ingwer-ikwer. Ingwer-rnemel itna iterl-arey-angenh; rant anyentel iterl-
 areyel. ¹³ Artwa nantew-arenyel arnkwa arlpenty-akert. Ingwerentyel

arnkwa renh arrkngewarl-tangkwel pwerlp-arrernew. Itna ingweran
Angka Akngey-wenharl. ¹⁴ Artwa army irrwerl-areny-rnem akngerrel renh
 apentenh. Rerneman arnkwa ngwampeny arlter-akert-rnem. ¹⁵ Arrakert
 ikwerenh-they tyerrelhew nayp arlpenty arreylp. Nayp ikwer-akertelan
 rap apmwernem athenemel atwem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem. Ra
 atyetyart ikwer-rnem anerl-aneyenh. Awelhey-angenh-rneman ra atwem
 kerwep-akertelarl. Rap renh-rnem ipelipeleyenh, lthwenhemel grapes-
 apeny. Alakenh-anyem ra ingkerrenh ileyenh, “Akngey *Atyetyart Ilkwa*
Ingkerrenhew ra ahelerreyel inngarl arrewantherr.” ¹⁶ Itna ingweran
 iyleper anyent-itwew ingkwernew arnkwitwew-then. Itna ra

Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerrenhew.

¹⁷ Atha antyerl arew-anem, irrwerleng rtnenh ingkeny-itwew. Rap
 atayel arlkew thip-rnemew, alkererrenharl alker-itwew. “Apetyenh-
 arey arrantherr! Akarrerrenh-arey, aker-rnem arlkweyew, Akngeyellarl
 antheyel! ¹⁸ Apetyenh-arey, arlka ipmernem-wenh arlkweyew. Artwa

nantew ntwarlker-arenyel renh-rnem ipmew-antey atweyenh; atyetyart-rnem, artwa ilkwernem army-areny-rnem, artwa ilkwa ingwer-rnem, nantew-rnem, nantew-artey-rnem-akerr. Rap ingkerr ingwer-rnem-then ipmew atweyenh arrpemar!; ingwer-rnem apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem, atyetyart-rnem, warrkenh-rnem, ilkwernem, akely-rnem-akerr. Arranther-rap renh-rnem arlkwem!" Alakenh antyerl angkew thip-rnemew, rarl irrwerleng rtnehh ingkeny-itwew.

¹⁹ Ikwer-penhan atha arraylenty renh arew arrpemar! Rarl rtnehh atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem-itwew. Artwa army-areny ikwer-rnem-wenh rernem rtnehh-areny arrpemar! Rernemap artwa nantew ntwarlker-areny ikwer mpwelhenh ikweren-rnemew-then, ikwer-rnem-itwew atwerreyew.

²⁰ Artwa nantew ntwarlker-areny ra arraylenty renh antwerkew. Artwa angkakert wethan, rarl irrtywerremel ilenh, renhap antwerkew arrpemar! Rap ilek-ilek tyak katy arnwarnenh arraylenty ikwer arawerrng apmwakert. Alakenh-anyem ra akngerr irrtywerremel ilenh, renh-rnem arl ampernew rlwangkwarr. Rernemap kwenerrenh ampwal apwert-penhew arraylenty-apeny. Artwa nantew ntwarlker-arenyel ra arraylenty artwa angkakert-then iwew iteth-anteyarl rwa ilkwewarl, kwert ikwakengar! inten-h-warl. ²¹ Rap army-areny ikwer-rnem-wenh ipmew atwew napp arlpenty-akertel, arrakert-they tyerrelheyelel. Thip weth-rnemel kwenty arlkwenh, tyelk arlkwemel.

20

Arrenty ilkwa renhap arertneyel aherrety 1,000-ew-atety

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-angkwarr arew antyerl anyent, irrwerltheyarl kwenel-athek atwarrenty. Rap key antwerkew irrka intwer ikwer. Itep ingwerel ra tyeyn awerr arlpenty antwerkew. ² Athap arew-anem rtnwem arrwekeleny weth. Ran arrenty atyetyart itnan Satan. Antyerlel renh antwerkew, renhap arrertnew tyeyn wethel. Antyerlel Satan renh arerteyenh arlengew-alenty, eherrety 1,000-ew-atety. ³ Antyerl rap rtnwem-anem iwew irrka intwer ikwer-warl, akentemel key-akertel artewenty inngy. Akententy nthakenh ingwerentyel altywereley-angenh eherrety 1,000-ew-atety, rtnwem ra tyerrelhewerr, ra apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem irrtywerremel ilayntewerr arrpemar! Irrkitwew renh antwerkenty-penh eherrety 1,000-ew-atety, antyerlel ra renh tyarleweyenh-anem alerl-antey.

⁴ Ikwer-penhan atha chair ilkwa mwerr-angker-rnem akngerr arew. Chair ikwer-rnem-itwew akngerr anew-anenh. Akngeyel arrwekel-antey ikwer-rnem anthew arawerrng ilkwa, ingwer-rnem court-emelemel ay-erneyew. Rernemar! iteth anenhel ahern-itwew, rernemap alhewer alhenh, angka Jesus-akert ilerl-apemel, angka Akngey-wenh-then awalhemel. Rernemap nthakenh kwenerrey-angenh arraylenty ikwer. Rernem kwenerrey-angenh ampwal ikwer-apeny mpwarewewarl. Nthakenh renh-rnem amperney-angenh rlwangkwarr itep-angkwarr-then. Ingwer-rneman arlkarerrenh ikwer-rnem-wety, angka ikwer-rnem-wenh awalhey-angenh, rernemap renh-rnem atwew ipmew-antey, akapwert akerl-alhemel. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem itetheynew, rernemap ilkwa

aney-alpew Jesus Christ-itwel aherrety 1,000-ew-atety. ⁵ Nhenh-rnem-mernt itetherrew. Ingwer-rneman awenng-itwewarl aynterl-aneyenh-antey aherrety 1,000-ew-atety. Akngeyelap renh-rnem itetheleyen-anem. ⁶ Arrwekeleny weth-rneman ilwewarl-penh-rneman rernem arraty inngarl aneyel, iteth-anem, rernemap irrngerney innga. Nthakenh rernem ilwey-angenh arrpemar. Nthakenh ingwer-rnemel renh-rnem iwey-angenh rwa ilkwewarl, arrangkw. Rernemap warrkerrerl-aneyenh Akngeyew Jesus Christ-ew-then aherrety 1,000-ew-atety, atyetyart-rnem anemel Jesus-itwel.

Arrenty Satan renhap iweyel rwa ilkwewarl

⁷ Jesus Christ ra atyetyart anerl-anenty-penh aherrety 1,000-ew-atety, antyerl rap arrenty Satan renh irrka intwer ikwer-they tyarleweyenh. ⁸ Rap irrkethey tyerrelheyenh, apmer arrpanenh-warl ingwer-rnem-anem irrtwyerremel ilerlap-aynteyew ahern nhenh-itwew. Apmer yanh-rnemel itna atherr-akert, Gog-then Magog-akert-then. Arrenty Satan-el renh-rnem akarreleyen ingkerrenh-antey artewenty atwerreyew, artwa army-areny akngerr inngey, alperr-apeny. ⁹ Rernemap alhew iwerr arrpanenh-angkwarr ahern nhenh-itwew, apmer Akngey-wenh-rnem-itwew aremerrey-alhemel, tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh-itwew-then. Apmer yanhewan Akngey artewenty ilkelheyel. Artwa army-areny-rnemap amperelew Akngey-wenh-rnem, rernemap tawen ikwer-rnem-wenh-then amperelew, atwerreyew ikwer-rnem-itwew. Akngeyelanap renh-rnem artwerelew, rap rwa thwewen irrwerl-they, renh-rnem ywerrelheleyew. ¹⁰ Antyerlel arrenty Satan iwew rwa ilkwewarl, kwert ikwewangarl inten-warl. Rwa irrkaty-warl arraylenty-thenarl artwa angkakert-then renh-atherrenhan iwew arrwekel-antey. Artwa angkakert wetharl irrtwyerremel ilenh. Rernemap artewenty inngey kwarnelh-aynteyenh, arrangk-aynteyenh arlta arrpanenhel itwernew ankwaweng-then aleth-antey.

Akngeyelarl ingkerrenh-antey ayernerl-aneyenh-akert

¹¹ Ikwer-penhan atha altyerr-angkwarr arew chair mwerr-angker ilkwa atyetyart-wenh, ntwarlkerarlap ran. Akngey rarl anenh chair ikwer-itwew. Ikwer-wety ahern-then alker-then anterrew, ywerrenhemel aleth-antey. ¹²⁻¹³ Athap ingkerrenh-antey arew-anem, arrwekel-antey ilwewarl ahern-itwew; ilkwernem-then, akely-rnem-then, atyetyart-rnem-then warrkenh-rnem-then-akert. Rernemap itetherrenhey-alpew-anem. Ingwer-rneman ilwew kwaty alay-itwew arrwekel-antey, ingwer-rneman awenng-itwewarl ayntenharl, ingwer-rneman ayntenh apmer itnan *Ipmernem-angketyarr-itwewarl*. Rernemap rtnenherrenh arrwekel-ampeny-itwew chair ilk-witwew.

Pwek akngerr ayntenh ikwer-itwew. Pwek ingwer-rneman akentewarl, rernemanap angka akngerr-akertarl ilew, rernemarl anenh-akertarl, ahern nhenh-itwew. Akngeyelap pwek ingwer-anemarl akentewew. Pwek ranap impen ikwerenh, itna ikwerenh-rnem-wenh-akertantarl. Rerneman iteth intemarl anerl-aneyenh. Pwek-rnem arenty-penh Akngeyel ingkerrenh ayernew court-emelemel. Rernemap ingkerrenh-antey arrwekel-itwew rtney-alhew chair ilkwitwew. Akngeyel renh-rnem-anem ayernew anyentarl-anyentarl, "Nthakenh ngan anenh ahern nhenh-itwew?" ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ Akngeyelap itna akngerr ingwer-rneman arey-angenh pwek impen ikwerenh-itwew. Renh-rnem ra iwew rwa ilkwewarl-anem. Alakenh-anyem rernem atherr-inger ilwew. Arrwekel-antey rernem kel ilwew ahern-itwew.

Ra apmer itna *Ipmernem-angketyarr* iwew rwa ilkwewarl. Rap apmer ikwerew-artey-then iwew rwewarl, ranap itna *Ipma*.

21

Alker-then ahern-then rlengkeny-anem aneyel

¹ Ikwer-penhan atha arew altyerr-angkwarr alker-then ahern-then rlengkeny. Alker awankeney-then ahern awankeney-then ywerrew-anem. Kwaty alayan ywerrew arrpemar. ² Athap Akngey-wenh tawen arew, Jerusalem, rlengkeny-anem, amparrkenty-anem. Tawen ran irrwerlthey atwarrenhey-alpenh, mwerr-angkerarlap ran. Ranap arelh-malangka-peny, yep-yep akely-itwewarl itengerrenh-apeny. ³ Ingwerenty-anem arlkew artewentyel inngey chair ilkwa ikwer-they,

“Rlengkan Akngey aneyel artwernem-then arelh-rnem-then-akert aleth-antey.

Rernemanap ikwerrenh-rnem aneyel. Ran Akngey ikwer-rnem-wenh, rap renh-rnem arntarnt-areyel intem-antey.

⁴ Rap anngwely iparem annga ikwer-rnem-wenh-they. Nthakenh rernem ilwey-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem.

Nthakenh rernem alpwely arrangkemel aney-angenh-anem, arrangkw-anem. Arlka kwarnelhey-angenh arntetyerrey-angenh, arrangkw-anem.

Ingkerrenhan ingwer-ikwer-anem, mwerr-angker innga. Ilek-ilek apmwa arrangkw-anem irreyenh.”

⁵ Akngey ra anenh-antey chair arlter ilkwa ikwer-itwew, rap angkew,

“Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Rlengkan atha ilek-ilek ngwampeny mpwarem, mwerr-angker-anem!”

Rap angkew atyeng arrpemar, “Angka nhenh ingkwerna pip-warl, arraty inngeyarlap ran. Ingkerrenh angka ikwer awelheyew.” ⁶ Ra atyeng angkew arrpemar,

“Kel-antey! Irreyel-anem, ayengarl angkew-angkwarr. Ayengan ar-rwekel anenh, ayengap iteth intemarl anaynteyenh. Ingwerenty angkethakw apek, athap alhewer antheyenh kwaty mwerr-angker atyenh, kwaty ngenty atyenh. Kwaty ranap itetheley-angker, athap alhewer anthem. ⁷ Ingwerenty rlterrk apek rtnem arrenty-wenh-angkwarr-wety, rap inem kwaty mwerr-angker renh atyenh. Ayengan Akngey ikwerrenh aneyenh, ranap aleraty atyengarl aneyenh. Alakenh.”

⁸ Ingwer-rnemanap arrangkwarr. Rernemap rwa ilkwel anerl-aneyenh, aletharl ampaynteyenh-itwew, ikwakel kwert itntaynteyenh. Ingwer-rneman atererremelarl anenh. Rlterrkarl ayntenheng-arey rernem ny-errerrenh, ayenh apentewerr. Ingwer-rneman awelhey-angenharl angka atyenhew, ingwer-rneman apmwangkwarrarl anenh, ingwer-rnemelan akngerr ipmewarl atwenh. Ingwer-rneman apmwangkwarr ayntenh

akngerr ingwer-rnem-itwel. Ingwer-rnemelan pwentyel aylenh, arntety mpwarenh. Ingwer-rneman kwernerrenharl ampwal apwert-penh-rnemew arwerl-penh-rnemew-then. Ingwer-rneman irrtwerl-amperney-angker-rnemar. Athan ikwer-rnem-wenh-angkwarr irrwareyel. Nhenh-rnem ingkerrenh ilweyenh atherr-inger. Ahern-itwew-tangkwel rernem ilwew, rwa ilkwitwew-anem ilweyenh.

⁹ Ntwa apek antyerl weth-rnem 7 iterl-areyel irrkwernem 7-akert? Rernem thelew ilek-ilek apmwa ahern-war. Antyerl anyentan angkew atyeng, "Mpa! Atha ngenh arelh anyent lwewarrerneyew. Ran Akngey-wenh yep-yep akely-itwew itengerreyenh." ¹⁰ Inweng Akngey-wenhan atyeng-warl aylpenhey-alhew-anem. Antyerl rap ayenh akngew irrwerl apwert ilkwewarl. Rap ayenh tawen Akngey-wenh-antey Jerusalem lwewarrernew. Tawen rap atwarrenhey-alpenh Akngey-they irrwerl-they. ¹¹ Tawen ra artewenty amparrkenh lyenenty Akngey-wenh-akert, glass-arl rlkeyel-apeny itwernel, alakenh. ¹²⁻¹³ Wall ilkwa irrwerl innga arlpenty apwert-penhel tawen renh amperelew, keyt-rnem 12-akert. Ingwerentyel itna ingwerek-ingwer ingkwernew keyt ingkerrenh-itwew. Itnerneman 12-akertarl, amentew-ament rernemanap artwamp anyent-wenh alerikw-rnem, ikwer-renh-wenh altyernem-then. Artwamp itnan ikwerrenh Israel, awank-akerrarl anenh. Keyt ikwer-rnem-itwew anyentarl-anyentarl antyerl-rnem arntarnt-aremel rtnenh. Keyt-rneman alakenh rtnenh: akngerrakw-ampeny irrpety, antekerr-ampeny irrpety arrpemar, ayerrerr-ampeny irrpety arrpemar, altwerl-ampeny irrpety arrpemar. Alakenh. ¹⁴ Rernem wall renh artew apwert ilperr-ilperr ilkwernem 12-itwew. Apwert-rnemel wall antwerrkenh, ra aytnewerr. Apwert-rnem-itwew itnernem 12 ingkwernew, kwertengerl Jesus-wenh-rnem-then.

¹⁵ Antyerl irrkaty weth rarl atyeng angkenh, ra ampwal arlpenty antwerrkenh gold-penh ruler-apeny, arraty measure-emeleyew-arelh. Rap iterl-areyew, nthakenh tawen ra rtnenh-angkwarrarl - ilkwa apek, akely apek. Keyt-rnem 12, wall arlpenty-then, ingkerrenh-antey ra measure-emeleyew. ¹⁶ Tawen ran square-apeny rtnenh, box ilkwapenyarlap ran. Antyerl ra ampwal measure-emeleyew-arelh akngerr-inger arrernew tawen ikwer-angkwarr. Alakenh ra akngerrakw-ampeny-tangkwel measure-emelew. Arlpentyarlap ran, 2,400 kilometres. Irrkaty-angkwarr ra antekerr-ampeny measure-emelew. Arlpentyarlap ran, 2,400 kilometres arrpemar. Ayerrerr-ampeny arlpenty arrpemar, 2,400 kilometres. Altwerl-ampeny arlpenty arrpemar, 2,400 kilometres. Irrwerl-warl-athek-anem ra measure-emelew ahern-they irrkaty-angkwarr, 2,400 kilometres, irrwerl inngey. ¹⁷ Wall-anem ra ampep-itwew measure-emelew, arlpaw apek, tyet apekarl. 65 metres-arlap ran, arlpaw inngey. ¹⁸ Wall-an apwert mwerr-angker jasper-theyarl mpwarew. Tawen ranap mwerr-angker arrpemar, gold-penh mpwarew, glass-apeny arrtuernenh. ¹⁹⁻²⁰ Apwert ilperr-ilperr ilkwa 12 weth-rnem-itwew apwert akely ilek-ilek alkeny-alkeny ayntew, rainbow-apeny arrtuerneyel; atherrk-atherrk, alker-alker, arlter, rnter-rnter, arrkeyt-arrkeyt, irrpwerl-anem. ²¹ Keyt 12 weth-rneman rernem mwerr-angker arrpemar, apwert arlwa ntwarlker-penh mpwarew. Apwert ranap kwart-apeny itnan pearl. Keyt ingkerrenh mpwarew apwert arlter arlwa ingwerek-ingwer-penh, ilkwarlap rerneman. Keyt-angkwarran atha arew kwen-warl iwerr arlpaw-anem. Mwerr-angker arrpemarlap ran, gold-penh mpwarew, glass-apeny arrtuernenh.

²² Apmer Akngey nakaynteyew-arelh atha arey-angenh-antey tawen ikwer-itwew, arrangkw. Ingkart Akngey, Atyetyart Ilkwa Ingkerren-hew rantey tawen ikwer-itwew aneyel, yep-yep akely ikwerenh-then. Ratherrap ikwer-itwew aneyel aleth-antey, ingwer-rnemel renh-atherr alhewer-they nakaynteyew. ²³ Ingkeny-then alkent-then arrtyerney-angenh yanh-itwew. Akngey rantelap arrtyerneyelan, yep-yep akelyel-then arrtyerneyel rwel-apeny. ²⁴ Alakenh-anyem akngerrel apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemel areyenh anaynt inngey, arraty-angkwarr alheyew. Atyetyart apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnemel man akngetyeyenh, ilek-ilek mwerr-angker-rnem-then apmer ikwer-warl. ²⁵ Itwernew-apeny aletharlap ran. Keyt 12 weth-rneman altywer aletharl ayntaynteyenh. Ingwer-rnemel nthakenh akentey-angenh. Apmer ilkwer-itwew nthakenh atemwengkerrey-angenh-anem. ²⁶ Akngerr inngel apmer arrpanenh-arenyel ilek-ilek mwerr-angker akngetyeyenh apmer ikwer-warl, man-then arnkwithen. ²⁷ Ampwal apmwerneman nthakenh akngetyey-angenh, arrangkw. Ilngem arrentyew perayerreyew-arelh nthakenh akngetyey-angenh, arrangkw. Apmwangkwarr aneyel-rnem-then irrywerremel iley-angker-rnem-then rerneman nthakenh apmer ikwer-warl alhey-angenh, arrangkw. Akngey-wenh-rnemant alheyenh. Yep-yep akely ikwerenhel itnernem ingkwernew pwek ikwerenh-warl, itna ikwerenh-rnem-wenh-akertant. Rerneman iteth intemarl anerl-aneyenh.

22

Ilpay itetheley-angker-akert

¹ Antyerlelan atyeng lwewarrernew-penh tawen rlungkeny Jerusalem, rap ilpay-anem lwewarrernew. Kwaty irlwartarlap ran, glass-apeny arrtyernenh. Kwaty ranap chair mwerr-angker Akngey-wenh-they anterenh, yep-yep akely ikwerenh-they-then. Kwaty nhelan itethelem intem-antey. ² Iwerr arlpaw ayntenh tawen ampep-itwew. Iwerr ampep-itwewan kwaty anterenh. Arwerl amern-akert-rnem lyapenh impalth atherr-itwew. Arwerl rerneman itetheley-angker arrpemar. Alkent arrpanenhel amern mwerr-angker-rnem ampengerrem arwerl ikwer-rnem-itwew, akngerrel arlkwaynteyew. Alperr arntety-penh mwerreleyew-arelh. Apmer arrpanenh-areny-rnem apetyew, alperr renh-rnem ineyew. ³ Apmwangkwarr aneyel-rneman nthakenh apmer ikwerel aney-angenh, arrangkw. Akngeyelan renh-rnem artwereleyenh, rernem ikwer-itwew aney-alpewerr. Akngey-wenh-rnemant aney-alpeyenh, ikwer kwen-erremel mwerr antwemel. Chair mwerr-angker weth, Akngey-wenh-then yep-yep akely-wenh-then, ra rtnaynteyenh ikwer-itwew. ⁴ Akngey-wenh-rnemel renh areyenh-anem arrer-they. Itna ikwerenh rlwitwew ingkwerneyenh. ⁵ Nthakenh atemwengkerrey-angenh tawen ikwer-itwew, arrangkw. Ikwer-areny-rnemel nthakenh ayernerrey-angenh alakenh, "Ay! Ilngeng ingkeny tyerrelheyenh? Rwa mpwarey, anantherr areyew-awaty." Arrangkw, rernem alakenh ayernerrey-angenh. Akngey rantamentel arrtyerney-angker, lyenenty antheyenh aleth inngey. Ikwerenh-rneman ilkwa anerl-aneyenh ikwer-itwew intem-antey.

Jesus ranem apetyeyel

⁶ Antyerl ran angkew-anem atyeng, "Angka nhenhan ntwarl ngwangkant awew, arraty inngarlap ran. Angka ikwer awelh-aynteyew! Akngeyel

awank-akerr artwa angkakert-rnem ilenh-apeny inweng ikwerenh-angkarr, rernemaw arraty ingwer-rnem ilaynteyew-awaty. Kel alakenh-angkarran atha ngenh-anem ileyel, ntwaw ikwerenh-rnem ileyew, nthakenharl arrwekelan aynteyenh.” Alakenh-anyem antyerl atyeng angkew.

⁷ Jesus ran angkew-anem, “Awelhenh-arey atyeng! Ayengan ahern-warl alerl-antey atwarrerneyenh. Angka pwek nhenh-arenyew iylpareth awelheyel-rnem rerneman irrngerneyarl anerl-aynteyenh. Angka Akngey-wenharlap ran!”

⁸ Ayengaw, John. Athap ingkerrenh ingkwernew, altyerr-angkarraral atha arew, angkernem-then atha awew. Ayeng atnertel-ayeth kwernerrew-anem, antyerl renh nakeyew, rarl ilek-ilek atyeng lwewarrernew. ⁹ Antyerl ranap angkew atyeng, “Mentyaw! Alakenh irrey-angenh! Nthakenh atyeng kwernerrey-angenh, arrangkw. Ayengan arwa warrkenh Akngey-wenh, ngapeny, artwa angkakert ikwerenh-rnem-apeny. Ayeng ikwerenh-rnem-apeny aneyel, angka pwek nhenh-arenyew awelheyelarl-apeny. Renhant nakaynteyew!”

¹⁰ Antyerlel ayenh ilew-anem alakenh, “Angka pwek nhenh-itwew Akngey-wenhan. Alakenh-anyem ra aynteyenh. Nthakenh angka renh irrtiyert-akwerney-angenh, arrangkw. Angka alhewer ilerl-apaynteyew, ingwer-rnemel awaynteyew anaynt-antey. Arlta arrer-anemerreyel.

¹¹ Akgerran apmwangkwarr-antey anayntem. Kel menty renh-rnem tyarleweyew, apmwangkwarr-antey anayntem. Akgerran apmwangkwarr ayntayntem ingwer-rnem-itwew, nyerrerrey-angenharl. Kel menty renh-rnem tyarleweyew, alakenh irraynteyew arrpemar. Ingwer-rneman mwerr-rnemar anayntemar. Kel mwerr, menty rernem anayntey alakenh. Ingwer-rnemelan Akngey apent-ayntem arraty-angkarrarl. Kel menty rernem anayntey alakenh arrpemar.”

¹² Jesus ranem angkew, “Ayenh aweyew! Ayengar atwarreyneyenharl ahern-warl alerl-anteyarl. Atha ingkerrenh-antey rnkerneyew, renh-rnem ayerneyew-anem. Athap mwanty-antey ayerneyew, nthakenharl rernem anenh ahern-itwew. Ingwer-rnemelan ayenh arraty-angkarr apenteh, mwerr-angker mpwaremel. Kel ikwer-rnem atha mwerr-angker antheyew. Ingwer-rnemanap atyeng awelhey-angenharl, apmwangkwarrarl anenh. Kel ikwer-rnem atha apmwa antheyew. ¹³ Ayengan arrwekel anenh. Awank ayeng anenh, ahern nhenhan arnwarney-angenhel-antey. Ahern nhenh-then alker nhenh-then aleth-antey ywerrenheyenharl, ayengan iteth intemar anaynteyenh.” Alakenh Jesus-an atyeng angkew.

¹⁴ Arnkwa mwerr-angker ikwer-rnem-wenh lhewenty-penh-apeny, Jesus-ewarl awelheyel-rneman irrngerney aneyel. Rernemap arraty-anem aneyel ikwer-angkarr. Ra renh-rnem tyarleweyenh, keyt-angkarr tawen Jerusalem-warl aylpenheyew, intem-antey ikwer-itwew aney-alpeyew. Rernemap alhewer alhem arwerl itetheley-angker-warl, amern ikwer-they arlkwaynteyew. ¹⁵ Ingwer-rnemanap arrangkwarl, arengk-rnem-apenyarl. Ingwer-rnemelan pwentyel aylenh, arntety mpwarenharl. Ingwer-rneman apmwangkwarr aynteh akgerr-itwewarl. Ingwer-rnemelan atwenh ipmew-anteyarl. Ingwer-rneman kwernerrenharl ilengem apmwamwam-rnemew apwert-penhew arwerl-penhew. Ingwer-rneman irrtiyerl-amperney-angker-rnemar. Apmwa yanh-rneman nthakenh aylpenhey-angenh tawen ikwer-warl. Rernemap aketh-itwew anerl-aneyenh intem-antey.

¹⁶ “Ayengan Jesus, athap antyerl atyenh thwenew Christian arrewantherr-warl, angka nhenhan ilaynteyew. Arrantherr apmer 7 weth-rnem-itwew aneyel. Ayengan atyetyart David-wenh-anteyarl. Ayengap arenpeng, antyarr ilkwapeny, ingwepenharl tyerrelhem.”

¹⁷ Inweng Mwerr-angker-then yep-yep akely-wenh anewikw-then ratherr angkem-anem, “Apetyenh-arey!” Angka nhenh aweyel-rneman angkem, “Apetyenh-arey!” Ingwerenty apek angkethakwerrem, ra alhewer apetyeyew, kwaty itetheley-angker antyweyew.

¹⁸ Mwanty-antey awelhenh-arey! Angka nhenhan Akngey-wenharl. Ran angka ingwer-wenh-wenyarl, arrangkw. Impenarlap ran. Nthakenh ingwerentyel angka nhenh ingwer-lkwereley-angenh. Nthakenh ingwerentyel angka ingwer-anem ikwer-itwew pweyteley-angenh, arrangkw. Ingwerentyel apek arrkernem, angka nhenhan ingwer-lkwereleyew, Akngeyelanap arntety anthem, pwek nhenh-itwewarl atha ingkwernewapeny. ¹⁹ Nthakenh ingwerentyel angkernem iparey-angenh, arrangkw. Angka ingkerr-antey ilaynteyew. Ingwerentyel apek angkernem iparem, Akngeyelanap renh artwerelem, ra tawen mwerr-angker ikwer-warl alhewerr. Athan angka tawen ikwer-akert ilew pwek nhenh-angkwarr. Nthakenh ra alhey-angenh arwerl itetheley-angker-warl, amern arlkweyew, arrangkw.

²⁰ Jesus ranem angkew, “Angka nhenhan inngarl.” Rap angkew arrpemar, “Ya, inngarl ayeng atwarrerneyenh ahern-warl alerl-antey.”

Atharl John-el renh awew, alakenh angkenty, ayengap angkew, “Ya wenh, arratyarlap ran! Atyetyart Jesus-ay! Alerl apetya!”

²¹ Atha Atyetyart Jesus Christ ayern-ayntem, Akngey-wenh-rnem arntarnt-araynteyew intem-antey mwanty.

Kel-antey.